

**NAKBA 2020:**  
**World Order / Zionism**  
**Palestinian-Goyim Studies**



**ESSAYS 2003 – 2020**

**YET ANOTHER REPORT ON**  
**THE BANALITY OF EVIL**

**Zahir Ebrahim**

## The Sounds of Silence

In restless dreams I walked alone  
Narrow streets of cobblestone  
'Neath the halo of a street lamp  
I turned my collar to the cold and damp  
When my eyes were stabbed by the flash of a neon light  
That split the night  
And touched the sound of silence  
And in the naked light I saw  
Ten thousand people maybe more  
People talking without speaking  
People hearing without listening  
People writing songs that voices never share  
And no one dare  
Disturb the sound of silence  
*"Fools", said I, "you do not know  
Silence like a cancer grows  
Hear my words that I might teach you  
Take my arms that I might reach you"*  
But my words like silent raindrops fell  
And echoed in the wells of silence  
And the people bowed and prayed  
To the neon god they made  
And the sign flashed its warning  
In the words that it was forming  
And the sign said, "The words of the prophets are written on the subway walls  
And tenement halls"  
And whispered in the *Sounds of Silence*

(lyrics Sounds of Silence by Simon and Garfunkel, [listen](#))

**NAKBA 2020:**

**World Order / Zionism**

**Palestinian-Goyim Studies**

**Imperial Mobilization to Palestine**

**Complete Works 2003 – 2020**

**Zahir Ebrahim**

# A Project Humanbeingsfirst Document

The Plebeian Antidote to Hectoring Hegemons!

## NAKBA 2020: World Order / Zionism Palestinian-Goyim Studies

### Copyright Notice

Copyright © 2003 – 2020 by Zahir Ebrahim.

ESSAYS and Letters 2003 – 2020

All rights reserved.

Published by Project Humanbeingsfirst™

The Plebeian Antidote to Hectoring Hegemons

### ISBN

Words: 376539 | Pages: 1022 | 8.5 x 11 | Al Nakba May 15, 2020

**Download PDF:** <https://tinyurl.com/NAKBA-2020-World-Order-Zionism>

Copyright © Zahir Ebrahim. Full permission to copy, repost, and reprint, in its entirety, unmodified and unedited, for any purpose, in any reproduction medium, granted, provided the PDF Source URL and this copyright notice are also reproduced verbatim as part of this license, and not doing so may be subject to copyright license violation infringement claims pursuant to remedies noted at <http://www.copyright.gov/title17/92chap5.html>. All figures, images, quotations, and excerpts are used without permission based on non-profit “fair-use” for personal education and research use only in the greater public interest consistent with the understanding of laws noted at <http://www4.law.cornell.edu/uscode/17/107.html>. Partial replication or dissemination of this book with any page omitted is an infringement. Any use beyond “fair-use” requires written consent from all copyright holders. The Ebook edition may not be sold. Ebook edition is for Gratis Distribution Only. Ebook edition may be printed for non-profit personal use and gratis give-away. Full copyright notice and disclaimers at <https://web.archive.org/web/20200312/http://humanbeingsfirst.org/#Copyright> , <https://web.archive.org/web/20200325/http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/#Legal-N-Things> .

The manuscript is typeset using StarOffice—OpenOffice in Font Arial, 11pt, 0.15in, 130%

PDF With Images Generated on Thursday, June 18, 2020 10:00 PM

1030 6833 376539 2295193 1 129 0 31235 Rev 0

**Beware, that man has written a book!**

Burn it down.

Shut him down.

He is dangerous...

## Works by this Author

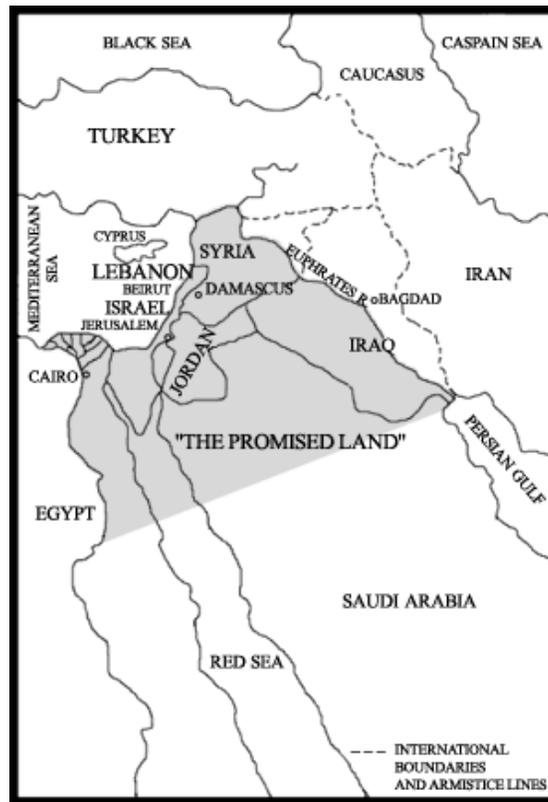
1. [BOOK NAKBA 2020: World Order / Zionism Palestinian-Goyim Studies](#)
2. [BOOK The Next Global Menace Ali Baba Plusplus: Alien Invasion](#)
3. [BOOK The Useful Idiot's Guide To Pandemic 2020](#)
4. [BOOK The Pakistan Decapitation Papers - A Report On The Banality Of Evil](#)
5. [Pamphlet Secular Humanism: Bane of Civilizations From Secular Humanism To Islam - The Only Solution](#)
6. [Pamphlet Open Guidance to Imran Khan Reimagining Pakistan Project ReGenesis](#)
7. [Pamphlet Primer on Global Warming For Intelligent People: The Global Warming Psyops That People Don't Get](#)
8. [Pamphlet The White Man's Burden](#)
9. [Pamphlet Epilogue: 10th Anniversary of Benazir Bhutto's Assassination - Pakistan on the chopping block in 2018?](#)
10. [Pamphlet Jerusalem: Reality vs Impracticality – The Protection Racket of the Jewish State](#)
11. [BOOK The Poor-Man's Guide To Modernity - Oligarchic Primacy For World Government](#)
12. [BOOK Hijacking The Holy Qur'an And Its Religion Islam - Muslims And Imperial Mobilization](#)
13. [BOOK Case Study Why is the Holy Qur'an so easy to Hijack? Volume I.](#)
14. [Pamphlet Thus Spake Holy Qur'an Volume I On Schisms](#)
15. [BOOK Prisoners of the Cave, 2003](#)
16. [Pamphlet Undoing The Theft Of Palestine](#)
17. [Pamphlet The Invisible House of Rothschild](#)
18. [Pamphlet How To Return To Palestine This Day Forward 15 May 2010](#)
19. [Report Whistleblowing Masterpiece of Plagiarism in Pakistan with System-wide Collusion - Case Study in National Loss of Ethics](#)

**The Powers That Be** shut down Project Humanbeingsfirst websites hosted on Google Blogger on the morning of March 26, 2020, removing all websites and documents without intimation. The email account humanbeingsfirst @gmail.com is also no longer accessible as of that date.

## **Internet Archive.org's Wayback Machine has a copy**

- [A Project Humanbeingsfirst Document: Table of Contents](#)
- [A Project Humanbeingsfirst Document: PDF-Index](#)
- [Sites Project Humanbeingsfirst PDF-Index](#)
- [Project Humanbeingsfirst: Table of Contents](#)
- [Faith - To Inspire And To Indoctrinate: Table of Contents](#)
- [On Islam: Table of Contents](#)
- [Pakistan-Politico: The Divine Destiny of Pakistan: Table of Contents](#)
- [Prisoners of the Cave: Table of Contents](#)

## The Promised Land: Eretz Yisrael



“This country exists as the fulfillment of a promise made by God Himself. It would be ridiculous to ask it to account for its legitimacy.”

## **Our God is not theirs**

“If I were an Arab leader, I would never sign an agreement with Israel. It is normal; we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs. There has been Anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?”

## **We hold that Zionism is moral and just**

“Two brief remarks: In the first place, if anyone objects that this point of view is immoral, I answer: It is not true; either Zionism is moral and just or it is immoral and unjust. But that is a question that we should have settled before we became Zionists. Actually we have settled that question, and in the affirmative. We hold that Zionism is moral and just. And since it is moral and just, justice must be done, no matter whether Joseph or Simon or Ivan or Achmet agree with it or not. There is no other morality.”

## **The Iron Wall**

“This colonization can, therefore, continue and develop only under the protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot break through.”

## The Pastrami Sandwich



“We'll make a pastrami sandwich of them. We'll insert a strip of Jewish settlement, right across the West Bank, so that in 25 years time, neither the United Nations, nor the United States, nobody, will be able to tear it apart.”

## **We, the Jewish people, control America**

“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that . . . I want to tell you something very clear: Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.”

## **Dedication**

**To Palestine's New Generations**

**In memory of all past victims of imperial  
mobilization, and to prevent new ones**

**And to my children**

this page is intentionally blank

# **For The Record**

**Rescuing A Failed Struggle**

**From Its Narratives**

**2003–2020**

this page is intentionally blank

# **The Grand Theft of Palestine and ReMaking World Order are by the SAME Forces**

**Palestine will be Liberated by  
a New Generation of Freedom Fighters Not Yet Born  
Fearless, Intellectual, Un Co-opted, Not Uncle Toms**

**The old shall Die  
And the young shall Reclaim  
But only When World Order  
is Defeated**

this page is intentionally blank

# Table of Contents

SOS	The Sounds of Silence	<a href="#">pg</a>
TOC	Table of Contents	<a href="#">i</a>
Foreword 2020	About this compendium	<a href="#">ix</a>
Preface 2020	Al Nakba 2020: Girding up the loins of the mind May 15, 2020	<a href="#">xi</a>
Preface A	Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba May 15, 2008	<a href="#">xiv</a>
Preface B	Someone's Holiday, Another's Nakba, Our Shame! April 06, 2008	<a href="#">xxvii</a>
Preface 2017	Jerusalem: Reality vs Impracticality – The Protection Racket of the Jewish State December 13, 2017	<a href="#">xxxii</a>
Preface 2015	Preface: The Poor-Man's Guide To Modernity September 11, 2015	<a href="#">xxxix</a>
Afterword 2013	Afterword: Undoing The Theft Of Palestine – Self-Policing the Palestinian Struggle February 25, 2014	<a href="#">xlvii</a>
Chapter 1	Open Letter to Former American President Jimmy Carter March 27, 2007	<a href="#">1</a>
Chapter 2	Open Letter to Amnesty International, USA March 16, 2007	<a href="#">7</a>
Chapter 3	Letters on the merit of 'Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein'	<a href="#">11</a>
3.1	Open Letter to President of DePaul U. on the merit of 'Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein', April 10, 2007	<a href="#">11</a>

## Table of Contents

3.2	Letter to Editor Chronicle of Higher Education on 'Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein', April 13, 2007	<a href="#">13</a>
3.3	Second Letter to the Leadership of DePaul University On deconstructing the hullabaloo surrounding Finkelstein's tenure, April 29, 2007	<a href="#">17</a>
Chapter 4	The Endless Judeo-Christian Dissident Morality	<a href="#">21</a>
4.1	The endless trail of red herrings February 28, 2007	<a href="#">21</a>
4.2	Responsibility of Intellectuals – Redux March 03, 2007	<a href="#">66</a>
4.3	The Cunning Dissent of Noam Chomsky Revisited in 2015 December 20, 2015	<a href="#">73</a>
4.4	Gatekeepers From Left to Right – Controlled Dissent Response to Chris Hedges' amalgam of half-truths 'A Decade After 9/11: We Are What We Loathe' September 13, 2011	<a href="#">97</a>
Chapter 5	Feeble Minds Make Uncle Toms Not Revolutionaries – Making a fool of Palestinian Resistance and Intellectualism	<a href="#">103</a>
5.1	Letter to Editor Guardian: 2008 Orwell Prize for the Palestinian Narrative of Nakba May 03, 2008	<a href="#">103</a>
5.2	Editorial Gazan doctor nominated for Nobel – Making a Mockery of Palestinian Suffering April 07, 2009	<a href="#">106</a>
5.3	Rescuing a Failed Struggle From Its Narratives – Response to Witness in Palestine : A Jewish American Woman in the Occupied Territories November 22, 2009	<a href="#">107</a>
Chapter 6	Letters to Palestinian Minds 2008	<a href="#">125</a>
6.1	Letter to Editor on ' Hamas Accepts State Within 1967 Borders' April 04, 2008	<a href="#">125</a>
6.2	Letter to Palestinian Think Tank on 'Palestinian options as the Nakba turns 60' May 19, 2008	<a href="#">127</a>
6.3	Response to 'Expulsion of Jews from Muslim Countries in the 60 years of Nakba' May 20, 2008	<a href="#">129</a>

## Table of Contents

	6.4	Letter-2 to Palestinian Think Tank: Take 10 and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave, then repeat! May 29, 2008	<a href="#">132</a>
	6.5	Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectuals June 08, 2008	<a href="#">135</a>
Chapter 7		Jewish-Gentile Angst For America	<a href="#">145</a>
	7.1	Response to 'America is rapidly becoming Talmudized' October 20, 2008	<a href="#">145</a>
	7.2	Response to 'The “Real” Terrorists' October 14, 2008	<a href="#">151</a>
	7.3	Response to 'Islam in America's public schools: Education or indoctrination?' June 24, 2008	<a href="#">154</a>
	7.4	Islamofascism - Zionofascism - Judeofascism - Christofascism – Neofascism etc. An equitable distribution of Collateral Language! April 17, 2007	<a href="#">161</a>
Chapter 8		Palestinians Don't Bleed! Israel's Holy War on Gaza 2008-2009	<a href="#">167</a>
	8.1	GAZA: The final pretexts for Palestinian Population Transfer in the making – Response to 'Obama paying his debt to Zionists' December 29, 2008, January 06, 2009	<a href="#">167</a>
	8.2	Letter to Editor Palestinians' fate worse than Shoah! January 09, 2009	<a href="#">176</a>
	8.3	GAZA Massacre – Are you Next? My Appeal January 18, 2009	<a href="#">178</a>
	8.4	Press Release Gaza-Palestine, Fake Wars Manufactured Enemies: What's it all about? January 21, 2009	<a href="#">182</a>
	8.5	Daughters and Sons of Palestine – The faces of Western Human Rights! January 2009, March 2009	<a href="#">185</a>
	8.6	Response to ' Hamas is a global phenomenon' February 03, 2009	<a href="#">189</a>
Chapter 9		No, No – Not the 'New Nazis' January 17, 2009	<a href="#">193</a>
Chapter 10		Oligarchic Primacy and Zionism – The Endgame Hegelian Dialectic to pit Jews against Muslims	<a href="#">201</a>

## Table of Contents

10.1	Part-I: Is Zionism a sophisticated Hegelian Dialectic? September 06, 2009	<a href="#">201</a>
10.2	Part-II: Jewish State – Quid Pro Quo of World War I	<a href="#">205</a>
10.3	Part-III: Making Barbarians of the Zionist Jewry – In Their Own Words	<a href="#">210</a>
10.3.1	Zionism: Transforming Jews into the Barbarians of Zion – JEWS: Do you know WHO did this to you and WHY?	<a href="#">220</a>
Chapter 11	At What Cost the Israel Lobby? : It's only an 'errand boy'!	<a href="#">241</a>
11.1	In Response to Jeff Gates' At What Cost the Israel Lobby? October 14, 2009	<a href="#">241</a>
11.1.1	Israel's Nuclear Weapons Program	<a href="#">242</a>
11.1.2	Israel Lobby	<a href="#">245</a>
11.2	Letter to Jeff Gates: Introduction to your book – Misemphasis October 15, 2009	<a href="#">249</a>
11.3	Modernity Simplified – Defining Oligarchy FAQ 2008	<a href="#">250</a>
Chapter 12	Jews Become the Masters over the World	<a href="#">253</a>
12.1	The Coronation of Hashem from the Torah by ChabadWorld September 09, 2009	<a href="#">253</a>
12.2	The Israeli Lobby in Corridors of Power – Representatives of the Jewish Oligarchy	<a href="#">257</a>
Chapter 13	Zionist Propaganda And Its Discontents	<a href="#">271</a>
13.1	Response to The Israel Lobby's Global Propaganda Manual December 01, 2009	<a href="#">271</a>
13.2	Response to 'Leaked Zionist strategy Paper to counter BDS' March 11, 2010	<a href="#">273</a>
13.3	Rothschild Connection to World Government and Zionism: David Icke – Origins and Symbolism of the EU March 12, 2010	<a href="#">278</a>
13.4	The Secret King of Zion – House of Rothschild and the new Roman Jerusalem March 19, 2010	<a href="#">286</a>
Chapter 14	The House of Rothschild on The Hard Road to World Order	<a href="#">289</a>

## Table of Contents

14.1	Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are You Among Them? Holding a mirror to the blind April 19, 2009	<a href="#">289</a>
14.2	Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order December 05, 2010	<a href="#">311</a>
14.3	My experiments in confusion – Part-2: The invisible House of Rothschild 13, 2010	<a href="#">324</a>
14.4	My experiments in confusion – Part-3: The Omnipotent Rothschilds December 31, 2010	<a href="#">334</a>
14.4.1	Correspondence with Jeffrey Blankfort	<a href="#">350</a>
Chapter 15	Misperceived World Views in the Struggle for the Liberation of Palestine	<a href="#">355</a>
15.1	Response to Kawther Salam's 'No Results: 12 Billion Dollars Disappeared in Palestine' March 30, 2010	<a href="#">355</a>
15.2	Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectual April 01, 2010	<a href="#">366</a>
15.3	Overcoming the Palestinian House of Negroe with 'Mens et Manus' – A Postscript April 11, 2010	<a href="#">370</a>
15.4	Response to Palestine's Contested Histories – Contested Narratives : It's only Beneficial Cognitive Diversity, Not 'sheer nonsense!' April 05, 2010	<a href="#">377</a>
15.5	Response to Ismail Zayid – Breaching the Iron Wall April 08, 2010	<a href="#">386</a>
15.6	Response to Antoine Raffoul – What is the Iron Wall? April 10, 2010	<a href="#">390</a>
15.7	Response to Antoine Raffoul – As Simple as A, B, C! April 30, 2010	<a href="#">396</a>
15.8	Response to Yousef Munayyer's 'Ethnic Cleansing by any other name' – History's Actors and Machiavelli April 15, 2010	<a href="#">400</a>
15.9	Response to Salman Abu Sitta's Hasbara or Za'bara – The House of Rothschild is NOT a Za'bara! April 16, 2010	<a href="#">402</a>

## Table of Contents

15.10	Response to 'Joseph Massad – The Language of Zionism' May 9, 2010	<a href="#">408</a>
15.11	Letter to Jeff Blankfort in response to 'Chomsky and Palestine: Asset or Liability?' July 22, 2010	<a href="#">414</a>
15.12	Letter: Project Humanbeingsfirst supports Palestinian call for nonnegotiation, but it's a wasted effort September 03, 2010	<a href="#">419</a>
15.13	Response to James Petras' 'The State and Local Bases of Zionist Power in America' September 08, 2010	<a href="#">421</a>
15.14	Letter to Professor Beshara Doumani on history of Palestine and Balfour Declaration September 30, 2010	<a href="#">422</a>
15.15	Response to Francis Boyle's Jewistan – What Elephant? October 22, 2010	<a href="#">429</a>
15.16	Response to Francis Boyle's '2011: Prospects for Humanity?' EnliControlled Dissent or Enlightened Worldview? You Decide! January 07, 2011	<a href="#">433</a>
15.16.1	Postscript Back to Jewistan / Zionistan and Francis Boyle's Role in The Oslo Accords	<a href="#">447</a>
Chapter 16	Palestine: The Struggle Forward May 12, 2010	<a href="#">453</a>
Chapter 17	Preamble to Palestine The Struggle Forward : From Genocide to ReGenesis in ZERO Compromise May 15, 2010	<a href="#">489</a>
Chapter 18	Palestine: Seeking The Enemy Within – The Unknown Transformation of Malcolm X : A Response to Separation of Struggles Against Oppression on Tribal and National Boundaries July 01, 2011	<a href="#">513</a>
Chapter 19	Palestine: The Illusion of Power and the Calculus of Dispossession – Response to Alan Hart's 'Palestinian people power – could it be a game-changer?' July 08, 2011	<a href="#">533</a>
Chapter 20	My experiments in confusion: How many Jews does it take to confuse me?	<a href="#">555</a>
20.1	Response to 'How many Rabbis does it take to create a Racist State?' December 10, 2010	<a href="#">555</a>

## Table of Contents

20.2	Response to Gilad Atzmon's 'In Defence Of Larry David' : Don't see the courage or the genius in pissing and spitting on others' sacred things, pee and spit on your own! November 16, 2009	<a href="#">566</a>
20.3	Response to the Moral Ambiguities of Elie Wiesel and the Democratic Zionist State – From Prisoners of the Cave Chapter 3: Is Democracy inimical to imperial mobilization? April 2003	<a href="#">568</a>
Chapter 21	My experiments in confusion: How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me?	<a href="#">599</a>
21.1	Letter to David Duke on his Metanoia December 16, 2010	<a href="#">599</a>
21.2	Letter to Prof. Kevin MacDonald on Multiculturalism diluting the White Man's Burden? December 17, 2010	<a href="#">601</a>
21.3	The Obsession With Purity of the White Race for the White Anglo Saxons – What's to Be Proud of in the Race Construct for Civilization? Its Record Is Only Dismal! February 24, 2010	<a href="#">603</a>
21.4	Response to John Kaminski's 'Why no Jewish writer can be believed' February 28, 2010	<a href="#">614</a>
21.5	The white man's burden still looks white in color – Response to John Kaminski's 'There are no good Jews' January 14, 2011	<a href="#">622</a>
21.6	White Man's Burden Getting Whiter With Metanoia: Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to John Kaminski – Are you Jewish? February 16, 2011	<a href="#">634</a>
21.7	Letter to Christopher Jon Bjerknes on Egypt Revolution, Israel Shamir, Pan Islamism February 15, 2011	<a href="#">646</a>
Chapter 22	My last experiments in confusion	<a href="#">651</a>
22.1	The White Man's Burden Appears Uniformly Distributed How can one tell the difference? February 19, 2011	<a href="#">651</a>
22.2	Letter to BRussells Tribunal: Egypt Revolution, the White Man's Burden, and Iraq February 22, 2011	<a href="#">675</a>

## Table of Contents

Chapter 23	The White Man's Conscience Appears Sparsely Populated: Lonely Rachel Corrie	<a href="#">687</a>
23.1	Rachel Corrie Meets Armored D9 Caterpillar Bulldozer in the Holy Land – From Prisoners of the Cave Chapter 4: The Role of Mass Media in Empire Building April 2003	<a href="#">687</a>
23.2	Dialog among Civilizations: Whytalksfail? Part-1 For Rachel Corrie (1979-2003) on her 4th anniversary, March 16, 2007	<a href="#">717</a>
23.3	Re-Remembering Rachel Corrie in the 60th year of the Nakba March 16 2008	<a href="#">764</a>
Chapter 24	Open Letter of Inquiry on Israel-Palestine April 24 – May 15, 2005	<a href="#">773</a>
24.1	First Inquiry The fine art of academic scholarship for Zion : “Israel's Right to Exist” in Palestinian Blood – Open Letter to Professor Juan Cole and America's Academe	<a href="#">773</a>
24.2	Second Inquiry Zion and the poor American Academic : Campus Watch or self-serving self-policing – Open Letter to Professor Juan Cole and America's Academe	<a href="#">827</a>
24.3	About Me and My Little Jihad	<a href="#">856</a>
Chapter 25	Rise of the Fourth Reich in America : Revenge of the Judeofascist–Zionofascist cabal against Christendom for 2000 years of persecution December 25, 2004	<a href="#">867</a>
Books	Books Online: Reading List for the Grand Theft of Palestine and Remaking of World Order	<a href="#">941</a>
About	About the author	<a href="#">947</a>
	Backcover	<a href="#">pg</a>

# Foreword 2020

## About this compendium

“Aspire to be like Mt. Fuji, with such a broad and solid foundation that the strongest earthquake cannot move you, and so tall that the greatest enterprises of common men seem insignificant from your lofty perspective. With your mind as high as Mt Fuji you can see all things clearly. And you can see all the forces that shape events; not just the things happening near to you.”  
-- Miyamoto Musashi (quoted in [Political Ponerology - A Science on the Nature of Evil Adjusted for Political Purposes](#))

Understanding all the forces that shape world events, and hence the world itself, is not easy. Being close in time and space to events induces myopia. Distance reduces myopia with hindsight, but suffers from loss in both detail and experience of not being there. Therefore, both suffer from a germ of falsehood due to incomplete understanding of incomplete knowledge. Getting an accurate handle on the forces that have shaped our world requires raising the mind to great heights from where one sees all things clearly. And one can then see all the forces that shape events; not just the things happening near to one. That has been the undoing of the soldiers, scholars, intellectuals and commoners, men women and children fighting for the liberation of Palestine from the clutches of an evil whose nature they poorly understand. Those close to the events see the *occupation boots* stamped on their faces, the blood and the burials, the propaganda warfare, and nations aiding and abetting in that occupation with *the white man's burden*. Those far from these events in geography observe the fait accompli of a psychopathic evil and feel powerless to undo it because they

cannot comprehend its nature and all the forces that shape that evil. In other words, as per Sun Tzu's famous treatise on winning battles, they neither know the enemy nor themselves.

I have spent a portion of my life in the study of such evil, commencing with an undergraduate class I took in 1979 with the late professor Stephan Chorover at MIT on the nature of behavior control. The principal case study for it was Nazi Germany. The two texts among many that we read and which have stuck to my mind ever since, including a bizarre field trip to Walpole prison outside Boston to understand the nature of evil up close, was Steve Chorover's own seminal study of evil: *From Genesis to Genocide – The Meaning of Human Nature and the Power of Behavior Control*; and the late Jewish scholar Hannah Arendt's 1963 seminal study of evil which not just inspired Chorover, but a whole genre of scientific study on human behavior: *Eichmann in Jerusalem – A Report on the Banality of Evil*. This compendium on Palestine Nakba 2020, subtitled: *Yet Another Report on the Banality of Evil*, represents a culmination of four decades of study and reflection on the nature of such evil.

This compilation is built from recovery of my essays and letters from Archive.org, a non-profit internet archival company. All links are through archive.org's WayBack Machine. Since the *Powers That Be* shut down Project Humanbeingsfirst websites hosted on Google Blogger on the morning of March 26, 2020, removing all websites and documents without intimation, my work is no longer even indexed by search engines. Most of my analysis of evil between 2003 to 2020 was captured by the WayBack Machine, except the last few ones in March 2020, and is indexed in: [Project Humanbeingsfirst Document Table of Contents](#).

Most external links in this compilation have been made current. Some external links pointing to obsolete articles or websites could not be recovered. Some external links to documents which themselves contain recovered links from archive.org, have link construction error which is an artifact of how the Wayback Machine creates links. These may be fixed easily should the reader encounter such a link in any of the Project Humanbeingsfirst Documents cited in this book, by removing multiple lede occurrences of archive.org.

FWIW, this final compendium is *For The Record*. The back cover photograph is from the back cover of my first book [Prisoners of the Cave, 2003](#). It brings to full circle when I first began writing in April 2003 as America started bombing Iraq. The photograph is of my youngest son who was ten years old then. Now he is in graduate school at Harvard University. He along with his older siblings work with the victims of war, the refugees living in camps, in their non-profit high-tech venture hikmahealth.org. Nothing is permanent in life. Everything pertaining to human beings is ephemeral, *dust to dust and ashes anon*. But evil seems to be the only constant. Every generation grapples with the same evil, adjusted to the new political purposes of their time. And a tiny handful in every generation confront its villainy.

# Preface 2020

## **Al Nakba 2020: Girding up the loins of the mind**

17 May 2020

The following grotesque news headlines today, Sunday, 17 May 2020, on the Iranian English language Press TV website: "[US / Pompeo warns ICC of 'consequences' if it probes Israeli war crimes](#)", announcing:

'US Secretary of State Mike Pompeo has threatened that Washington will "exact consequences" if the International Criminal Court (ICC) moves ahead with a potential war crimes investigation into Israel.

Pompeo's warning came after the ICC prosecutor decided to consider Palestine a state with the ability to submit complaints that could trigger probes into war crimes it says Israel committed in the occupied West Bank and the besieged Gaza Strip.' ;

and: "[How US enables Israeli occupation, apartheid and war crimes](#)", describing:

'The United States has been Israel's biggest ally since its illegal creation in 1948, running roughshod over Palestinian rights while giving the Israeli regime a blank check to commit gross violations of human rights and international law.

The US supports Israel financially, militarily and diplomatically. It gives the regime \$3.8 billion a year, most of which in military aid. As Israel's closest ally, the US has vetoed dozens of resolutions at the UN Security Council condemning Israeli occupation, settlement activities and human rights violations.

Emboldened by Washington's unconditional support, the Israeli regime has oppressed the Palestinians through unlawful killings, forced displacement, abusive detention and expansion of illegal settlements.

Successive US presidents have touted the so-called special relationship between Washington and Tel Aviv. President Donald Trump, however, has taken this to a whole new level.

The Republican president has upended years of US policy through his self-proclaimed "deal of the century," which he officially unveiled in January at the White House with Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu on his side.

The scheme meets Israel's demands while paying lip service to a Palestinian state with limited control over its own security and borders. It designates the occupied Jerusalem al-Quds as "Israel's undivided capital" and allows the regime to annex settlements in the West Bank and the Jordan Valley.' ;

motivated me to get out of my depression in this holy month of Ramadan and recompile all my writings on al Nakba: the Zionist Jews' genocide of Palestinian Goyem, mostly Muslims, and the Jewish resettlement of Palestine.

Al Nakba, the great calamity, as the indigenous Palestinians live it, now being executed for a lot longer than the 72nd anniversary of the imperial creation of the Jewish state in Goyem Palestine, is spot on the primacy template established by the European White Anglo-Saxon Protestant mostly recovering-Christian colonists in their long running genocide and resettlement of the Americas and the Lands Down Under (Australia, New Zealand), in the name of high civilization against its indigenous peoples and their primitive cultures.

I am reproducing in this Preface two analytical missives I wrote over a decade ago on the 60th anniversary celebrations in Israel that continue to capture the state of affairs in Zionistan. This is my lede into this magnum opus compendium of my essays and letters on this subject from the very founding of Project Humanbeingsfirst in April 2003 when I wrote my first book Prisoners of the Cave as the bombing of Iraq was underway by the United States, to my last piece of writing in March 2020 when the *powers that be* removed all my writings being hosted on Google Blogger. I really don't have any new words to add. For, if words

alone were sufficient, then, the three thousand years old Ten Commandments would have sufficed and mankind would have lived in the shade of milk and honey.

The way Palestine was stolen from the Muslim goy, at the barrel of a gun, is also the only way it shall be recovered. Words that capture profound thoughts always lay the foundation of all human endeavors, both hegemonic driven by primacy instinct, and benevolent driven by altruism instinct.

These two facets of mankind have been at odds with each other from the very first creation of man, and shall continue until the end of mankind. And at every juncture when these have intersected, ironically, it has always been the club that has subdued hegemony, not benevolent words, not protest marches, [not divestment scams](#), and certainly not *matams* (laments). Primacy only understands the club!

And so shall it be again. I look forward to someday being part of that army that shall wield that club against this primal evil. If not me, then surely my offspring. And if not mine, then surely others.

Just that thought has got me out of my depression this Sunday night / Monday morning, it is 2 am, and into compiling this book. I had stopped fasting a few days ago just as Laylat al-Qadr night approached, because I felt like such a hypocrite, but I shall now resume fasting.

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

in lockdown in California, night of May 17-18, 2020



# Preface-A: Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba

May 15, 2008

(Footnote updating the record of festivities in Israel added May 20, 2008)

On the festive and felicitous occasion of the 60th anniversary of Israel's existence which is being celebrated with much fanfare from Tel Aviv to Washington D.C., President George W. Bush along with his notable wife landed at Tel Aviv's Ben Gurion airport on May 14, 2008, to the warm greetings of Shimon Perez:

**“Welcome to the new Israel: Three thousand years old, and going on sixty”**

President Bush effusively replied:

**“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed. We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God”**

[Project Humanbeingsfirst™](#) would like to offer its humble contribution to the love-fest celebrations on Israel's 60<sup>th</sup> birthday by elaborating upon these **“same principles to help us succeed”**, beginning with the few chosen words of the late Israeli scholar Baruch Kimmerling, professor of sociology at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, from his 2002 essay [“My Holiday. Their Tragedy”](#):

“As a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist, I have two memorial days in my country, Israel. One for the Holocaust and one for soldiers who fell in wars. I also have one day of celebration, the anniversary of the day Israel declared its statehood. ...

It is horrifying to realize that, despite the fact that the essence of the Holocaust was the genocide of the Jewish people, we tend to forget, induce oversight of, and even hide the fact that gypsies, the physically and mentally disabled, communists, priests, and Germans who opposed the Nazi regime were killed in extermination camps alongside Jews. The

transformation of the Holocaust into a solely Jewish tragedy, as opposed to a universal event, only weakens its significance and its legitimacy, tarnishing us and the memory of the victims. Likewise, its unnecessary overuse by Jews in Israel and the rest of the world, particularly political bodies, has made the Holocaust banal. Above all, a provocative and dangerous approach has bought a place in our hearts: that Jews, as the victims of the Holocaust, are permitted to treat goyim however they want. Forceful and condescending, "anti-gentile-ism" is identical to criminal anti-Semitism. ...

The Jewish - Arab conflict, and the Jewish - Palestinian conflict in particular, has had many victims and caused great suffering. I admit that I am closer to the victims from my own people, for personal reasons and because of my familiarity and personal experience with many of them or members of their families. What can I do? A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people. ...

Independence Day is a holiday for me, but also an opportunity for intense self-introspection. A person needs a state and land, and this is my land, my homeland, despite the fact that I was not born here."

It is surely useful for those given to such deep introspection on this joyous celebratory occasion, to also reflect Kimmerling's expression "*Independence Day is a holiday for me*" – a profound sentiment that must be shared by all Israelis and their exponents – back to these remorseless 1943 words of [Yitzhak Shamir](#), the equally profound affect of which, among other atrocities upon its indigenous peoples, deliberately harvested the cataclysm of the [holocaust](#) and European [anti-semitism](#) for the construction of 'Eretz Yisrael' in Palestine:

"Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war, ... **We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle.**"

Lest those living in the void of modernity and 'United We Stand' with the inexplicable '[WAR on TERROR](#)' – which has of course been quite deliberately divorced from its imperial contexts – think that such terror doctrines being "**far from any moral hesitations**" were only an unfortunate aberration due to the tumultuous founding of '[Der Judenstaat](#)' in the aftermath of the holocaust in the otherwise vastly moral and lofty traditions of Zionism, it is also pertinent to recall these equally remorseless 1939 confessional words of [Israel's first statesman](#) uttered before the word 'holocaust' even existed:

"[In Internal discussions post 1936-1939 revolt of the Palestinian Arabs, David Ben-Gurion noted] let us not ignore the truth among ourselves ...

politically we are the aggressors and they defend themselves ... The country is theirs, because they inhabit it, whereas we want to come here and settle down, and in their view we want to take away from them their country, while we are still outside. [Their revolt] is an active resistance by the Palestinians to what they regard as a usurpation of their homeland by the Jews. Behind the terrorism [i.e. the Palestinian Arab revolt] is a movement, which though primitive is not devoid of idealism and self-sacrifice.”

And lest one may think that this self-righteous 'ubermensch' attitude of 'god's chosen peoples' feeling entitled to forcibly occupy another's lands even while blatantly recognizing that **“the country is theirs, because they inhabit it, whereas we want to come here and settle down, and in their view we want to take away from them their country”** only existed pre-founding of [‘the Jewish State’](#) in Palestine, and that the modern democratic Zionist state of Israel represents the moral inheritance of Moses, the lofty Ten Commandments, and what is good in Judaism, rather than the inherently [racist apartheid pariah state](#) that it still is today no different from its original conception, it is further instructive to recall the systematic daily killing and oppression of the Palestinian peoples on their own lands at the hands of the 'Israeli Defense Forces' in these chauvinist 1983 words of the distinguished [cockroach peddler](#) and Chief of Staff of the IDF, [Raphael Eitan](#):

“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimetre of Eretz Israel... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours.”

And

“When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle.”

Not to stop there, the glorious state of Israel in its pursuit of the systematic terror doctrine for incremental conquest of 'Eretz Yisrael' that is [openly and un-apologetically admitted](#) to by generations of its Zionist leaders to be **“far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle”**, continually threatens what admittedly still remains a largely futile **“active resistance ... which though primitive is not devoid of idealism and self-sacrifice”** by its beleaguered indigenous peoples, with an even **“[bigger holocaust](#)”** sixty years into their Nakba, as unabashedly expressed earlier this year by Israel's current Deputy Defense Minister, former Maj. General of the IDF, [Matan Vilnai](#):

“The more Qassam (rocket) fire intensifies and the rockets reach a longer range, they (the Palestinians) **will bring upon themselves a**

**bigger holocaust because we will use all our might to defend ourselves.”**

The tortuous reality behind **“all our might to defend ourselves”** is the first imperial principle upon which many an empire has been constructed. As already succinctly expressed by Project Humanbeingsfirst in its [Modernity Simplified exposition](#), and explained further in its humble [letter to the American peoples](#), it is the quintessential First Principle of Conquest:

**“If we don’t have real enemies then we have to create or imagine some and yell ‘we are being attacked’”** in order to a) justify one's hegemonic barbarianism upon others; and b) motivate an unwilling plebeian peoples into sacrificing for the conquests of the ruling elite.

Israel is fortunate to have real enemies so they have to spend less time convincing the world that **“we are being attacked”**, compared to their sponsors who have had to diligently construct the elaborate dialectics of *“Clash of Civilizations”* and **“Bin Laden”** and **“Al-Qaeeda”** in order to fully exploit the opportunity of going from **“Balance of Terror to Unilateral Terror”** for the same purpose.

President George W. Bush of course, on his arrival in Tel Aviv to celebrate Israel's sixtieth birthday, was surely only referring to these very challenges and common recipe for success when he said: **“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed.”**

It was indeed also wondering about what these **“same principles to help us succeed”** in fact were that a young American peace activist from Olympia Washington, Rachel Corrie, had once gone to Palestine to uncover for herself – as she wrote in her last desperate emails to her mother in America from Rafah, Palestine, in 2003:

“Just want to write to my Mom and tell her that I'm witnessing this chronic, insidious genocide and I'm really scared, and questioning my fundamental belief in the goodness of human nature. This has to stop. I think it is a good idea for us all to drop everything and devote our lives to making this stop. I don't think it's an extremist thing to do anymore. I still really want to dance around to Pat Benatar and have boyfriends and make comics for my coworkers. But I also want this to stop. Disbelief and horror is what I feel. Disappointed. I am disappointed that this is **the base reality of our world** and that we, in fact, participate in it.”

The Israeli Jews too find themselves inextricably entrapped in this devilishly crafted Zionist **“base reality of our world”**, as expressed by the late Israeli renegade scholar, Tanya Reinhart, professor of linguistics at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, in her 2002 book

[“How to end the war of 1948”](#):

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. **As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day**, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.”

What a grotesquely engineered modernity of the 'hectoring hegemon' – **“the base reality of our world”** – whose Orwellian cover is very effectively used for brain-washing the Israeli denizens by goading them into making their 'Aliyah' into Zionistan from their Diaspora around the world, and automatically handing them Israeli citizenship upon landing in order to offset the demographic imbalance. And subsequently, it is used for indoctrinating them into staying and keeping their allegiance to the Jewish State by smothering their inner sense of morality with **“this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day”**. The same Orwellian cover is also very effectively deployed for brain-washing and/or manipulating their leading Western exponents into institutionally supporting the Zionist enterprise by wielding pivotal influence over its many institutions from the Pentagon to the Congress to the World Bank to the media and Hollywood; authoring its many hegemonic policies in its various Jewish think-tanks, like the AEI and JINSA; controlling almost all its politicians across all political parties with influential lobby groups, like the AIPAC; to also controlling many of the Western European world leaders, presidents and prime ministers, from [Sarkozy to Merkel \(cached\)](#), who today [bow and scrape at the heels of Zion](#), to enable constructing a [“Zion that will light up all the world”](#).

This **“base reality”** is especially practiced with the skilled artfulness of an [Edward Bernays' public relationing project](#) upon the *“populist democracy”* in the most powerful and sole-

superpower sugar-daddy of the Zionist pariah state, the United States of America, which herself descends into a fascist police state today to carry-on with her own devilishly crafted "[\*imperial mobilization\*](#)" plans in order to "*birth-pang [the] New Middle East*" for its [\*convoluted clients-masters\*](#) interests as the [\*hired-hands du jour\*](#).

So as President George Bush suggests, "***our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed***", what is indeed in common in the principle modus operandi between Israel incrementally and systematically expanding its conquest of 'Eretz Yisrael' by "*waging wars by way of deception*" in the name of fighting the terrorism of the recalcitrant Palestinians who refuse to obey the 1948 goyem's law propounded by Ben-Gurion, that "***the old will die and the young will forget***", and the "*imperial mobilization*" for "[\*full spectrum dominance\*](#)" by the world's sole superpower in the name of fighting a synthetic '[\*World War IV\*](#)' against a "Bin-Laden" clan sitting barefoot and cross-legged in the caves of the [\*Hindu-Kush\*](#) armed to the teeth with laptops, cell phones, airplane flying manuals, box cutter knives, and Pakistani '[\*loose nukes\*](#)'?

This commemorative essay by Project Humanbeingsfirst, on the joyous and happy occasion of Israel's 60<sup>th</sup> anniversary of its forcible existence upon another's lands, dissects the above question as a humble gift of humanity to the conscionable Israeli peoples and their ardent exponents in the United States, Western and Eastern Europe, Russia, and elsewhere. The afore-stated question due to its mammoth import, begs restating again before answering it:

What is there in common between the Zionist quest for its "Lebensraum" in the Middle East that is oft referred to by its Biblical name as the 'Land of Canaan' which is thought to extend "*from the Nile to the Euphrates*" all the way to the Caspian – and the Zionist-neocon sponsored sole superpower's quest for "*full spectrum dominance*" which primarily aims to "*Birth-pang the New Middle East*" as essential pawns moves in its on-going power-plays for the control of Eurasia on 'the Grand Chessboard' en-route to [\*world domination in the New World Order\*](#) in which there is slated to be only "***one centre of authority, one centre of force, one centre of decision-making. It is world in which there is one master, one sovereign***"?

Apart from the obvious fact that they both share common exponents with tortuously common interests to pursue narrow misanthropic ideologies of conquest as the quintessential 'ubermenschen' du jour, they both also share what the first statesman-founder of 'Eretz Yisrael' had so diabolically summed up as the quintessential Machiavellian method of inducing "*birth-pangs*" in order to raise a new more 'superior' phoenix from deliberate plebeian (or goyem) ashes:

**“what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times”.**

Thus one can empirically observe this supremely criminal reality of “*birth pang[ing] the new middle East*”, as glibly noted by the erstwhile American Secretary of State [Condoleezza Rice](#) such that “*whatever we do we have to be certain that we're pushing forward to the new Middle East not going back to the old one*”; and the “*Global Zone of Percolating Violence*” as chalked out in a map by former American National Security Advisor [Zbigniew Brzezinski](#) to cleverly suggest the very same “*birth pangs*” in his own superior Straussian style; and the conquest of 'Eretz Yisrael' as contemplated by its generations of Zionist strategic thinkers, financiers, and political tacticians – all equitably sharing in uber-Zionist David Ben-Gurion's demonic strategy of requiring “*revolutionary times*” to make possible what would be “*inconceivable in normal times*”.

It is most essential for ordinary peoples not imbued with the lofty spirit of the “*white mans burden*” to attempt to fully comprehend this profound intellectual concept of the ruling elite that is so elegantly captured in this short pithy sentence, because its import is often cataclysmic. If one remains cognizant of this principle of conquest while evaluating Current Affairs and contemporaneously unfolding history, one may never get deceived by the various dog-and-pony shows constructed by the intellectual minions and circus clowns of empire despite the relative closeness in time – for the true architects and financiers of any “*revolutionary times*” are instantly brought into focus with this lens by simply searching for key beneficiaries on different time-scales and distilling them upwards to zoom into the power-apex pyramid. The supreme criminal bastards on the top, often with 'clean hands', are the prime-movers.

Any “*imperial mobilization*” today, in the glorious Age of Democracy, must require a concomitant “*revolutionary times*” as much as fish require water – for without the pretexts of endless wars against suitably demonized and ever threatening enemies, none of these ubermenschen's conquests at the expense of the 'lesser' dispensable peoples living in its paths, would ever be possible.

In the Western homelands among its “*populist democracy*”, it remains true that “***Deception is the state of the mind; and the mind of the state***”, and a veritable prerequisite for “*imperial mobilization*” when its ordinary peoples – the plebeians – are no longer imbued with the uber spirit of '[la mission civilisatrice](#)'.

But for the 'unworthy' victims of imperial mobilization, the bullets to the head of their children and their bulldozed homes leave little need for deception and '[the endless trail of red herrings](#)' that is continually spun to the populist democracies to get them to accept the atrocities of conquest in the name of “*defend[ing] ourselves*” against terrorism.

So when the enemy can naturally exist, as the Palestinians do, and whose indigenous lands and possessions are being systematically usurped, confiscated, and destroyed in the name

of 'self-defense' by the transplanted Zionists, that actually helps automatically create the requisite “*revolutionary times*” needed to fully construct 'Eretz Yisrael'.

The Palestinians' natural act of self-defense, which though “*primitive*” and altogether futile against an overwhelmingly superior foe that is fully backed, militarily, financially, intellectually, and politically, by the world's sole superpower whose own policy instruments are also at the mercy of the same Zionists who use the more palatable euphemism of “neo-conservatives” for domestic consumption, the seeding of “*revolutionary times*” is a fait accompli not only in Palestine, but also in the United States! Thus it was no empty boast of Ariel Sharon to Shimon Perez in October 2001, in the aftermath of 911:

“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that . . . I want to tell you something very clear: Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. **We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.**”

Wonderful stuff from the point of view of the Zionist leaders, despite some empty chairs on Shabbath in Tel Aviv – no differently from how some civilians were surely lost by the Anglo-Saxon 'White Man' to the scalp-hunting 'terrorist' Red Indians while settling their indigenous continent at the expense of remorselessly exterminating up to 10 million of them.

But what happens when the enemy does not naturally exist? It is fabricated into existence as a bootstrap, and greatly facilitated into becoming an 'enemy' to fight against in order to create the requisite “*revolutionary times*”. That is the entire underlying empirical underpinnings behind America's 'war on terror' since its 'new Pearl Harbor'. For without the '911' and the “***sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of well being***”, as [Zbigniew Brzezinski](#) had astutely observed:

“It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.”

In either situation, whether the enemy is real or fabricated, since “*revolutionary times*” are what is being deliberately synthesized, the populist democracies must be diligently kept misinformed, uninformed, and continually disinformed by playing up the threat of the real or

fabricated enemy (as the case may be), and suitably demonizing the “*evil doers*” while eulogizing their handful of 'worthy' victims, so that the populist democracies might acquiesce to the enemies' extermination with extreme prejudice.

[The New York Times April 20, 2008](#) exposé of the Pentagon seeding retired military generals into America's television newsrooms to sell its unpopular wars to the public is merely the disingenuous tip of the ice-berg. All popular television news media and all mainstream presses not only in the United States but also in Western Europe, are now dominated by exponents of Israel who simultaneously bleep the “*War on Terrorism*” mantra to keep moving both overlapping “*imperial mobilization*” agendas forward.

The extreme projection of barbaric imperial power with overwhelming “*shock and awe*” upon civilian populations and anemically armed foes who are unable to realistically challenge the world's armed to the teeth colossus, then unsurprisingly constructs the controlled chaos, the random terror bombings, the F-16 retaliations and counter suicide strikes, the check-points and starvation, sanctions and deprivation, and eventual shattering of *tabula rasa* of the innocent with concomitant lust for revenge, and hence the cycle of more self-sustaining natural enemies – the “*revolutionary times*” – and thusly, new settlements in the Land of Canaan as well as new military bases in Asia go up along with a healthy rise in defense spending for the acquisition of new death toys-N-things!

This self-sustaining non-linear system of “*revolutionary times*”, once deftly primed into motion with elaborate doctrinal state-craft, then continually enables new countries to be set-up for “*revolutionary times*”. We have already publicly witnessed “Operation Infinite Justice” and “Operation Iraqi Freedom”. Operations Irani Freedom, Pakistani Freedom, Lebanon Freedom, Syria Freedom, et. al., perhaps with ever changing covert names, are already past the setup phases, and mainly only awaiting some catastrophic catalyzing events to further embroil most of [ASIA in Perpetual and Total War!](#)

Thus empire-building is effectively enabled contrary to all the “*democratic instincts*” and can proceed at full pace in the exercise of its unfettered “*capacity for military intimidation*”, easily dragging the otherwise vociferously recalcitrant and peaceable peoples into the wake of its turbulent vortex 'United We Stand' due to the raw shock-effect of the “*revolutionary times*”.

The 911 was one such democracy-mobilizing “*revolutionary times*”.

And one might well wonder what kind of empire-building this is in which the United States treasury is going bankrupt amidst soaring profits of its military-industrial complex partners while simultaneously descending its populist republic into a draconian police state, and in the process, also acquiring for itself the ignoble curse as the global predatory pariah state which needs to be countered by the 'lesser' nations uniting together in “[Full Spectrum Alliances](#)” as

done throughout the pages of history against other predators? The in-depth examination of this question which is the essence of the New World Order is done elsewhere (for instance, see [“The Re-Gathering Storm”](#) and [“A Strategy of Tension in Pakistan Part2: The forces that drive them”](#); the analysis by [Richard Cook](#) lends some additional insights into how some Westerners who are opposed to the New World Order view it). The focus on this felicitous day however is forensically understanding the modus operandi that is common to all *“imperial mobilizations”*.

Therefore, as those given to even a modicum of reflection can almost trivially predict for the fate of the poor 'enemy' during these *“revolutionary times”*, we empirically witness a systematic effort to both [malign Islam](#) as the elegantly fabricated doctrinal enemy that enables an entire lifetime of *“World War IV”* to be fought against using the wonderful mantra of *“Clash of Civilizations”*, and an alive Palestinian struggling in the self-defense of his home and property as the already existential, stone throwing, suicide bombing terrorist to defend poor Israel against.

Indeed, [Daniel Pipes](#) does great work on both counts when he delectably asserts almost a century later ***“[It is] Not a Clash of Civilizations, It's a Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians”***, in unremarkable plagiarism of similar projection by the [founder](#) of 'Der Judenstaat' himself as he eloquently sold the concept of creating **Zionistan in Palestine** to the imperialists of his time suggesting to them that ***“We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism”***.

Lest the well-fed peoples in the *“populist democracy”* ever begin to ask their politicians at election time why military and economic aid is being freely doled out to an armed to the teeth occupying power in the Middle East that is destroying indigenous civilian infrastructures, homes, orchards, farms, water wells, shooting children in the eyes and head, confiscating the indigenous lands and water supplies, and building their own European settlements in place of destroyed indigenous properties, constructing giant 14-18 feet tall concrete walls to close-in the indigenous peoples into what in any other place and under any other jack-boots would aptly be described as giant open-air prison camps, concentration camps, and bantustans – it is only the barbarians being contained!

Indeed, lest the most fair minded among the *“populist democracy”* with an eye for perspective, begin to rationally ponder what crimes had the Palestinian peoples committed upon the Jews that their indigenous continuously inhabited lands were gratuitously granted to the European Zionist aspirants by the European imperialist powers in compensation, or why was there an occupier in what little was left to the Palestinians in the first place – it is only the barbarians being tamed by the ***“vanguard of culture”***.

And before some begin asking the first commonsensical question that even arises in the

mind of an average Kindergartner when he or she innocently learns of the troubles in Palestine, that why the anachronistic and racist apartheid state in the modernity of today could not be dismantled like South Africa and transformed into one fair democratic state for all its indigenous peoples, Jews, Christians, and Muslims alike?

And before the next logical followup question comes to their mind, that if a Jews-only homeland had to be forcibly allocated for 'god's chosen ubermenschen', why could it not be done in Europe (or America) or Russia from where the majority of the Zionist transplants into Palestine hailed?

For after all, it was [Germany that did the Holocaust!](#) And it was the [American bankers and corporations that financed Hitler!](#) And it was the Christian Europe that persecuted the Jews throughout their 2000 year history of Diaspora. Shouldn't the Christian folks duly bear the burden of restitution to the Jews? And if the Jews demand their compensation, and an innocent third party – the Palestinian people – is apportioned to pay it, who will pay the restitution to the Palestinians when their day finally comes too?

Before all these questions ever arise in any “populist democracy”, perhaps it is best that these “barbarians” are eradicated or resettled elsewhere as the “final solution” to the question of Palestine! Ex post facto, let the entire world proudly know the true grotesque “base reality” – for that ain't gonna get the land back to any remaining 'Red Indians'!

President George W. Bush don't sound so dyslexic C student from Yale no more – indeed he sounds rather perceptive in his candid observation: **“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed. We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God”.**

Asking any child in sixth grade, when he or she first learns of the genocide of the native Americans, whether she might do anything to prevent it if that was happening today, what do you think might her answer be? What if these sixth graders were told about this ongoing genocide in Palestine, and instead of tours of the Holocaust museum in Washington D.C., they were taken on tours through the unholy land of oppression? And instead of reading the Diary of Anne Frank in eighth grade, they were assigned to read Rachel Corrie's letters to her mother from Palestine, or asked to compare the two in class discussions?

Asking of such uncomfortable questions by the mainstream upon being exposed to the grotesque “base reality of our world” that is institutionally camouflaged by clever Orwellian spins like **“We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God”**, can only put a monkey-wrench in the imperial scheme of things, especially if it creates popular mass protests and shut-down strikes as in the case of the Vietnam War!

And thus, ensuring that such questions are never raised by the plebeian masses in the Western Hemisphere, Israel's 60<sup>th</sup> birthday will likely be celebrated with much gusto in many of its Western Capitals today, with President Bush already enjoying the love-fest in Tel Aviv.

**Happy 60<sup>th</sup> Birthday from Project Humanbeingsfirst on behalf of the lowly 'barbarians'!**

## Footnote

**May 20, 2008**

It is known to be customary to celebrate independence day with much mirth, joyous merry-making, firecrackers, and bonfires. The “*New Israel*” which excitedly welcomed the fervent Evangelical Christian American President, George W. Bush Jr., and his fair lady, to its holy lands for three days of love-fest and merriment, the moment their guests departed, lit the brightest bonfires to continue on with its “***Three thousand years old, and going on sixty***” traditional celebrations, as reported today by the Tel Aviv based Hebrew language Daily, Maariv, the second largest in Israel.

***“Orthodox Jews set fire to hundreds of copies of the New Testament in the latest act of violence against Christian missionaries in the Holy Land. The books were dumped into a pile and set afire in a lot near a synagogue. The Israeli Maariv daily reported Tuesday that hundreds of Jewish religious school students took part in the book-burning. Israeli authorities and Orthodox Jews frown on missionary activity aimed at Jews”***,

observed [DAWN](#), [MSNBC](#), [IHT](#), all headlining it “**Orthodox Jewish youths burn New Testaments in Israel**” and narrating from the [Associated Press supplied rendition](#) of events.

There were no [BBC television news cameras](#) on hand to record the bonfires as there usually are when some DVDs featuring scantily clad women are put to the torch by “islamofascists”.

Too bad the First Family of the United States of America, Der Judenstaadt's primal benefactors, did not stay a few extra days to witness the full spectrum love-fest that perhaps [awaits](#) the rest of Christendom as 'god's chosen peoples' are grown into the “**Zion that will light up all the world**”!

How can the lowly, deftly cultivated “[islamofascist](#)” pirates ever hope to hold a candle up to this naturally occurring light of [Judeofascism](#)?

Perhaps the greatest “*Western Scholar of Islam*” and the “*Middle East*” in the United States of America, [Daniel Pipes](#), [Bernard Lewis](#), [David Horowitz](#), et. al., can explain it to the Christian

President of the United States whose most sacred Holy Book, and that of approx. 2 Billion other Christians, was just desecrated by the most fervent Jews in Zionistan!

---

# **Preface-B: Someone's Holiday, Another's Nakba, Our Shame!**

**Sunday April 06, 2008**

It is à propos to begin this brief observation in 2008, on a cloudy Sunday morning while sipping a nice hot cup of tea in the safety and comfort of my home in California, with a few words from the late Israeli scholar Baruch Kimmerling, professor of sociology at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, from his 2002 essay [“My Holiday, Their Tragedy”](#):

“As a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist, I have two memorial days in my country, Israel. One for the Holocaust and one for soldiers who fell in wars. **I also have one day of celebration, the anniversary of the day Israel declared its statehood. ...**

It is horrifying to realize that, despite the fact that the essence of the Holocaust was the genocide of the Jewish people, we tend to forget, induce oversight of, and even hide the fact that gypsies, the physically and mentally disabled, communists, priests, and Germans who opposed the Nazi regime were killed in extermination camps alongside Jews. The transformation of the Holocaust into a solely Jewish tragedy, as opposed to a universal event, only weakens its significance and its legitimacy, tarnishing us and the memory of the victims. Likewise, its unnecessary overuse by Jews in Israel and the rest of the world, particularly political bodies, has made the Holocaust banal. Above all, a provocative and dangerous approach has bought a place in our hearts: that Jews, as the victims of the Holocaust, are permitted to treat goyim however they want. Forceful and condescending, "anti-gentile-ism" is identical to criminal anti-Semitism. ...

The Jewish - Arab conflict, and the Jewish - Palestinian conflict in particular, has had many victims and caused great suffering. I admit that I am closer to the victims from my own people, for personal reasons and because of my familiarity and personal experience with many of them or members of their families. **What can I do? A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people. ...**

**Independence Day is a holiday for me**, but also an opportunity for intense self-introspection. **A person needs a state and land, and this is my land, my homeland, despite the fact that I was not born here.**"

--- emphasis added

And it is also à propos to briefly juxtapose the underlined sentimental statements of Kimmerling's "My Holiday", with those a bit more poignantly expressive of "Their Tragedy" than simply "*Jewish - Arab conflict, and the Jewish - Palestinian conflict in particular, has had many victims and caused great suffering*", of the late Israeli scholar, Tanya Reinhart, professor of linguistics, also at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, from her 2002 book "[How to end the war of 1948](#)":

"The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust."

So – which way to go? "*My Holiday*" celebrations, or "*Their Tragedy*" matams\*? What do you think? What do the Jews think? More importantly, what do the Americans think?

Is it really true that "*A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people.*"? If so, why should the world even give two hoots about the Holocaust or the Jews suffering? The Jews compose only a mere 20 to 30 million of the Earth's 6 billion population (0.5%), and most say number about 6 million among the United States' 200+ million peoples (3%) – a tiny minority. Thus if the Jews expect the world to sympathize with them, to remember their Holocaust and their suffering of two millennium in Diaspora, to allow them to have their own Holocaust museum in Washington D.C., to make national and global laws in sympathy with them

making anti-Semitism illegal and a cause célèbre for condemning anyone among the majority, then surely, this statement must be false. Not only must it be false, but every Jew must surely hold it to be false in order for him or her to engage the world on their abhorrent Holocaust!

Thus the answer is clear by the simple logic of the argument – it is not just “*Their Tragedy*”, it is a shared Tragedy of all humanity. And it is not only a Tragedy, it is a supreme monumental crime, still in progress.

Shame on humanity for our silent spectating of the ongoing Nakba of the Palestinian peoples in their own homelands – now into its despicable 60th criminal year and still unrecognized by the apathetically guilty world that swore 'never again'! And yet, we continue to accept the ongoing monumental crimes against humanity of devilishly orchestrated incremental faits accomplis that can be so trivially stopped by the world without firing even a single shot!

Then, as Kimmerling further amorally sentimentalized their Nakba, which he also referred to as merely “*victims of this bloody conflict and feel deep empathy with those who have suffered and still suffer as a result of the fatal encounter between Jews and Arabs in this land*” without apportioning any blame on “*his own friends, tribe, and people*” for the genocidal crimes against the “*indigenous Palestinian inhabitants*”, “*Their Tragedy*” can finally be truly ended:

“I hope that the day will come when we will commemorate together and mourn together, Jews and Arabs alike, for all of the victims of the conflict. Only then will we be able to live together in this place in safety ... every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree.”

What is that magic bullet that eluded Baruch Kimmerling to match his afore-stated hopes and aspirations? It isn't magical at all. Incredibly enough, it is quite commonsensical, and as blatant as any dancing trumpeting elephant on a newlywed's bed!

**Put an end to Apartheid in the land of Canaan as the world once did in Apartheid South Africa!**

The Western Jews are made no more holy due to their abhorrent Holocaust, and nor are the Eastern Palestinians made any less of a peoples on account of not being Jewish!

Why should the Palestinians be paying for the thousand-year crimes of the [Europeans and the Western 'followers' of Christ against the Jews?](#)

[ JERUSALEM (CNN) -- German Chancellor Angela Merkel told Israel of Germany's "Holocaust shame," and asserted its support for the Jewish state during an unprecedented speech to the Knesset on Tuesday. ---

CNN, March 18, 2008, Merkel admits Germany's 'Holocaust shame' ]

A new long-term monumental crime is once again being committed against the Jews themselves by the 'same followers' of Christ – of attempting to equate Judaism with Zionism, of brutishly displaying to the world what really terrible peoples the Zionist-Jews really are, that the moment they acquire the upper hand, they oppress everyone else! Wakeup Jewish peoples – stop supporting 'Der Judenstadt' and demand implementation of your own lofty Golden Rule 'do unto others as you have others do unto you', for that may soon transpire, and in spades(!) – the ultimate in patsy-setup in the great Anti-Semitic game of the 'same' Anglo-Saxon 'followers' of Christ!

Neither will work even in Armageddon – setting Jews and Muslims upon each others throats as ultimate in anti-Semitism, or setting Christians and Muslims upon each others throats as the ultimate in revenge for 2000 years of Christian persecution. Both shout-out the role of Zionist criminal masterminds in a convolution of superpower-Zionist mutual interests that is apparent to all outside of the Zionist dominated Western shores where the majority of humanity resides.

The Jews themselves must act before one more death is accrued upon their moral Jewish hands by their tacit or active support of criminal Zionism thinking it has anything to do with Judaism; of support of plans for Eretz Yisrael by being misled into supporting the imperial fiction of 'war on terrorism'; and of support for the dreams of a 'Zion that will light up all the world' – surely only in flames!

Yes – I too, as a non-Jew, as only a human being first, surely also do know which way I must go for the best interest of all the peoples in the Land of Canaan(!) for indeed, this is the shared shame of, and the shared blame upon, all humanity. My only question is – beyond lip service, what am I willing to do for it?

How about you?

**Footnote:** \*matams – Urdu word for inconsolable lamenting and crying, sometimes chest beating in abject grief; an ineffectual sorrowful mourning and remembrance of a great loss or injustice in an exaggerated outward display.

# Preface 2017

## Jerusalem: Reality vs Impracticality – The Protection Racket of the Jewish State

December 13, 2017

*Some material in the present book was previously included in the Pamphlet: Jerusalem: Reality vs Impracticality – The Protection Racket of the Jewish State, 2017*

The New York Times reported on Wednesday, [Dec 6, 2017](#):

### **'Trump Recognizes Jerusalem as Israel's Capital and Orders U.S. Embassy to Move**

WASHINGTON — President Trump on Wednesday formally recognized Jerusalem as the capital of Israel, reversing nearly seven decades of American foreign policy and setting in motion a plan to move the United States Embassy from Tel Aviv to the fiercely contested Holy City. “Today we finally acknowledge the obvious: that Jerusalem is Israel’s capital,” Mr. Trump said from the Diplomatic Reception Room of the White House. **“This is nothing more or less than a recognition of reality. It is also the right thing to do. It’s something that has to be done.”** ... Recognizing Jerusalem, he added, was “a long overdue step to advance the peace process.” ... **The announcement, officials said, was**

**recognition of current and historic reality.** West Jerusalem is the seat of Israel's government, and recognizing it as such would remove ambiguity from the American position, they said.'

During the Bush administration in 2004, the New York Times on [Oct 17, 2004](#), had reported on the nature of this "reality" constructed by history's actors from a bizarre conversation with a senior White House official:

'In the summer of 2002, after I had written an article in Esquire that the White House didn't like about Bush's former communications director, Karen Hughes, I had a meeting with a senior adviser to Bush. He expressed the White House's displeasure, and then he told me something that at the time I didn't fully comprehend -- but which I now believe gets to the very heart of the Bush presidency. The aide said that guys like me were "in what we call the reality-based community," which he defined as people who "believe that solutions emerge from your judicious study of discernible reality." I

nodded and murmured something about enlightenment principles and empiricism. He cut me off. "That's not the way the world really works anymore," he continued. **"We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality -- judiciously, as you will -- we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do."**



Caption The Promised Land Map of Herzl's plan for the Jewish State: Eretz Yisrael

Well, fast forward to Wednesday, [Dec 13, 2017](#), exactly one week after President Trump created the new reality vis a vis Jerusalem as the *eternal* capital of the Jewish state in occupied Palestine, the New York Times reported that the *Muslim Leaders Declare East Jerusalem the Palestinian Capital*, rightly refusing to accept the new reality created by the history's actors, but regurgitating the same old two-state narrative as scripted by the Israelis themselves for the ingestion of the beleaguered Palestinians while they piece-meal gobble up

all of Palestine (and then some – see The Promised Land Map of Herzl's plan for the Jewish State: *Eretz Yisrael*):

### **'Muslim Leaders Declare East Jerusalem the Palestinian Capital**

ISTANBUL — Leaders and officials of Muslim nations declared East Jerusalem the Palestinian capital on Wednesday at a summit meeting in Istanbul, producing the strongest response yet to President Trump's decision to recognize the city as Israel's capital. The gathering of the 57-member Organization of Islamic Cooperation was held to formulate a unified response from the Muslim world to Mr. Trump's decision last week. ... The meeting condemned in a communiqué Mr. Trump's "unilateral" and "dangerous declaration" as an effort to change the status of Jerusalem. **It said that it considered the action a violation of United Nations resolutions and legally null and void, and that it would hold the United States liable for all consequences of not retracting its decision.** ... Mr. Abbas on Wednesday told the gathering that Mr. Trump had committed the "greatest crime" with his declaration, and that the Palestinians would no longer accept any role of the United States in peace negotiations with Israel. **"Jerusalem is and always will be the capital of Palestine,"** he said, adding that the United States was giving it away as if it were an American city. **"It crosses all the red lines,"** Mr. Abbas said. **Mr. Erdogan urged nations of the world to recognize the state of Palestine, and declared Jerusalem as its occupied capital.** He warned there would be no peace in the region unless the city's status was recognized as such. ... **Calling Israel a terrorist state, he warned that "Israel will never have any legitimacy in Jerusalem."** '

What is revealing about Trump's action as the henchman of the history's actors *du jour* is the rationale statement: **"This is nothing more or less than a recognition of reality"** – a reality previously created piece-meal by other history's actors with incremental *faits accomplis* which have always appeared too impractical if not impossible to reverse.

What is also revealing about the reactionary declaration emanating from the distinguished Leaders and officials of Muslim nations, is that they appear to be expert parrots, rehearsing from the same old script given them as a red herring by the Jewish narrative, and which has unfortunately come to define the loudest pitch of the Palestinian struggle to date.

Other voices able to perceptively penetrate the red herrings thrown to the Palestinian and Muslim leaders continue to remain unheard. And so is the solution. This report systematically

dissects the red herring of **reality vs impracticality**, and presents what is perhaps the obvious and commonsense solution for a piece of geography that is most sacred to the followers of all three Abrahamic faiths. A geography for which the existent native inhabitants of that sacred land have been wronged, oppressed, brutalized, killed, evicted, and their land systematically colonized and occupied ever since the [Balfour Declaration](#) was issued by the previous generation of history's actors.

The current generation of history's actors whose visible henchman in the White House is President Trump, is working for the same oligarchic interests that created the conditions and realities of "*revolutionary times*" to motivate Great Britain to grant Muslim Palestine to the Jews as if they were giving away a piece of their own land. The perceptive statement made by Mr. Abbas "***that the United States was giving it away as if it were an American city***", is capturing the reality of the same Oligarchic script that Great Britain, as the dominating empire of its time, previously rehearsed from. American leaders are merely continuing the same acts as the latter day henchmen of history's actors. Mr. Trump is evidently the boldest of them all in form, but there is little difference in substance.

The oligarchy controlling the Jewish state in Palestine for its own interests, is singularly defeated in its more than hundred years long shenanigans if the world leaders sympathetic to the Palestinians, instead of parroting the Jewish narrative, demand the commonsense solution that eludes the West in its unrelenting support of the misconstruction of Israel as an apartheid state.

**It is the obvious one nation-state solution for all its inhabitants.** In that tight piece of geography, two nations simply cannot be constructed justly; the one with the bigger guns will always dictate the terms. And it is truly no ordinary piece of geography. It is so steeped in the history and intermingling cultures of all three Abrahamic religions that try as the transplanted European Zionists may, to obliterate the vestiges of the other two, its history and its emotional affiliations cannot be divorced from that geography. Abolishing apartheid and eliminating the racist Zionist philosophy, and replacing it with a society with secular, civil and moral laws that are based on the common moral teachings of all three religions and which treat all three peoples as equals, permitting each to practice their own faith, to hold sacred their own heritage without encroaching upon the rights of each other, is the only just solution today. That is the actual ground reality when primacy is replaced with fairness. It is also the solution that the ordinary Palestinian peoples themselves demand. It is high time the Palestinian and Muslim leaders listened, and dared to lead as history's actors in their own right. Other nations' leaders will follow suit once the singular demand is reflected by the Palestinian and Muslim leaders in their respective nation's political and military calculus, with no back-off whatever the pressure and consequence. This takes more than just honest leadership; it takes displaying the courage of one's convictions which is at least as

unrelenting and forceful as the Zionists'. In time, all wounds will heal naturally, as all three Abrahamic peoples have far more in common than they have the courage to recognize and accept.

**The status of Jerusalem is then naturally and organically resolved as the common sacred heritage of all three faiths.** Surely some formula for administering the holy city in fairness to the peoples of all three faiths can then be devised by the citizens themselves and ratified as the fair law of the sacred land that is named in the Holy Scriptures of all three faiths as "The City of Peace".

All this may sound Pollyannaish today just as once abolishing Apartheid in South Africa may have sounded to the oppressed natives of that land, or abolishing slavery in the United States may have sounded to the oppressed Negroes of this land. Abolishing Zionism from Palestine is no different, despite all Zionist attempts to mimic the genocidal Settlement of the Americas by the colonizing Europeans in centuries past.

With the United States of America unilaterally recognizing Zionist sovereignty over Jerusalem by brazenly announcing moving her embassy from Tel Aviv to the Holy "City of Peace" earlier this month, and with the world's nations overwhelmingly adopting a resolution this morning calling for the reversal of that recognition in the 193-nation United Nations General Assembly with 128 to 9 votes and 35 abstentions, perhaps **the resolution that should be tabled in the UN ab initio, is the demand for reversing Israel's very right to exist as an Apartheid Settler state in Palestine.** The time is right as president Trump has finally shaken up the status quo, which to date has only helped the Zionist resettlement of Palestine with a cowardly complacent world watching from the sidelines. Today, 128 nations found the courage to speak up for Palestine in the United Nations in a largely symbolic gesture, despite threats from President Trump to cut off their American aid. Soon, they shall also find the courage to act for Palestine?

There is evidently no moral calculus in *imperial mobilization*, and in the exercise of primacy, regardless of which nation, people, tribe, or empire thinks it their *categorical imperative* to spread its hegemony (coin, values, religion, products, laws, servitude) upon the lesser nations and peoples. None are *holier than thou* when it comes to the *categorical imperative* of the jungle: "might is right"! History is ample evidence of this *banal truism*.

Why not just straightforwardly *call a spade a spade* instead of hiding behind feigned moral grounds, wrapped in god and flag, and being fcking hypocrites?

In any case, when primacy is the actual underlying standard of *international rule of law* behind its polished façade of International Relations and The United Nations which grants it legitimacy and legal cover, with power changing hands, or Christian values and its political alliances changing bed-fellows, the Jews, the Zionists, better watch out.

The same *categorical imperative* will be applied to them, and in spades, with the distinction easily overlooked!

The Jewish state already has two billion Muslims against it. Time may add another 3 billion Christians to that pool.

Which is perhaps why, in apprehension, anticipation, or just premonition, the fanatically *Jewish State* is making opportunistic alliances with the fanatically *Hindutva* of today's so called modern India, rapidly rising in the Jewish footsteps and its occupation tactics – they both intensely dislike Christians and Christianity. The fact that Jews have no love lost for Christians and Christianity, ab initio, is not particularly a state secret. It still bubbles up publicly every now and then, in different ways, some subtle: at times [disguised as 'art'](#), or prayers uttered in Hebrew which the Christian goy does not comprehend; others outright [grotesque and with shameless impunity](#). Despite the strong desire to at least publicly suppress or camouflage that intrinsic hatred, especially by the liberal Jewry on the Left, now that the Jews are seen as such great friends with Christians, necessitating the commonsense to at least maintain some healthy illusions before the goyem. All the while, never forgetting, always remembering, the 2000 years old history living among the Christians. The paranoia is understandable. And yet, easily forgetting living peaceably and thriving for centuries among the Muslims, including their Golden Age! The ingratitude is not!

The Jews will find no friends among Muslims after what they have done to Palestine and Palestinians. Unless they reverse their inhumanity now, while they have the power to do so, to rectify the evil that their ancestors unleashed, which each subsequent generation of gun-totting Zionist-mafia has carried to ever expanding limits of barbarism. When defeated, even God may not save his “chosen peoples”.

The rules of war are explicit and categorical in the Holy Qur'an. Instead of studying it to generate the propaganda of “Islamism”, the learned Jews may consider studying it for what it actually states unequivocally, so that they can learn what's in store for them. The time for the comeuppance of every people is fixed, and none may escape their destiny. The same applies to peoples in the aggregate, to nations, to empires, to ideologies, to pathocracies.

The One State recipe outlined in this report only works when the Jews themselves embark upon it to undo the wrongs that they have committed under Zionism. A peaceful co-existence with justice and fairness beckons on the same land that the Jews had usurped with bayonet.

However, when defeated at the point of bayonet, all vestiges of Jewishness will be wiped out from Palestine. It will be returned to its Arab and Muslim heritage. And that will be the fair justice then! All the Western academic skills who now preach “Israel's right to exist” in Palestine, will be seeking new jobs, minimally.

Dream on!

Indeed.

This is what the Muslim mind dreams of today.

Power steeped in arrogance merely laughs at it today.

What even one man dreams in one generation, comes true in another. The existence of the Jewish state itself exemplifies that truism.

So, laugh on.

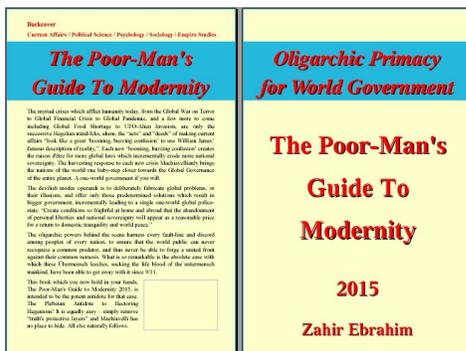
this page is intentionally blank

# Preface 2015

## Preface: The Poor-Man's Guide to Modernity – Oligarchic Primacy for World Government 2015

September 11, 2015

*Some material in the present book was previously included in the compendium: The Poor Man's Guide to Modernity, 2015*



Caption "Click Bookcover to Download PDF"

This [book](#) which you now hold in your hands, **The Poor-Man's Guide to Modernity – Oligarchic Primacy for World Government 2015**, 9th Edition, carefully and systematically deconstructs the Machiavellian social engineering being employed in the diabolical but open construction of one-world government. Modernity Reader 2015 presents some of the key investigative essays and analytical perspectives developed by the author as part of Project Humanbeingsfirst, principally as a student of truth, and not its master. What that means is that the author does not define or presuppose the truth in any

matter. Nor does he accept such presuppositions from others. Instead, he endeavors to seek truth in every matter ab initio, to comprehend it, to unentangle its many threads, and to bring what he has made sense of to the audience for their own adjudication.

Modernity Reader 2015 systematically unpeels “truth's protective layers” (American astronaut Neil Armstrong's syntactic sugar for layers of deception which conceal truth) in many different domains to demonstrate that virtually nothing the public mind is led to believe is wholly true. In fact, what the public believes and responds to is often outright falsehood. The purpose? To fashion a global police-state, a one-world government on earth with its populations reduced to serfdom in voluntary servitude. Goethe, the German philosopher, aptly captured the ease of this approach to governance, of getting people to love their servitude in acquiescing to tyranny over solely using the Orwellian bayonet: *“None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free.”*

Mankind today is perched on the cusp of a global scientific dictatorship; a transformation so profound that it has only become possible in our scientific modernity to practicably achieve the zeitgeist that Plato visualized in *The Republic* 2500 years ago. Plato gave a thought experiment in his famous *Simile of the Cave* for full spectrum perception management of the public mind from cradle to grave. And he argued that it would be next to impossible to break through that web of control once it was achieved – for people would simply not believe it if truth was revealed to them. We are nearly there today, for the first time in the history of man on a global planet-wide scale.

Machiavellian social engineering surrounds modernity in an endless sea of half truths, quarter truths, and outright lies such that ferreting out the whole truth about any matter for anyone in the public is a “revolutionary act”. Although, George Orwell is reputed to have stated it differently: *“In an age of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act.”*

I believe my version trumps the prescient novelist's. In order to tell the truth in the age of universal deceit, one still has to ferret it out first. That endeavor, as this book demonstrates, requires the steep ascent to “Mt. Fuji” from whence, *“with your mind as high as Mt. Fuji you can see all things clearly. And you can see all the forces that shape events; not just the things happening near to you.”* Performing simple arithmetic such as adding two plus two to make four becomes a lot easier when one can see all the forces that shape events. The sociologist-novelist who made that arithmetica famous in his fable *Nineteen eighty-four*, also perceptively observed through the pen of his protagonist character, Winston Smith, the far reaching impact of being able to add correctly and to announce the result openly:

“Freedom is the freedom to say that two plus two make four. If that is granted, all else follows.”

An undertaking that is inexplicably missing from the imposing resumes of most learned

peoples on planet earth today.

Why is that wherewithal to perform simple addition lacking? “*Most people would rather die than think; in fact, they do so!*” That dismal fact is the success of modernity: the cultivation of “*a large number of men who are content to labor hard all day long*”. Undoing that pernicious *force majeure* which principally underwrites the dystopia now in the making, is the *raison d’être* of this book.

Telling the truth once it has been ferreted out, once one or more of “truth's protective layers” have been painstakingly peeled away, takes only a bare modicum of raw courage. Many people are known to display raw courage today. The show of such raw courage, evidently, is a lot easier than intellectual or moral courage to remove “truth's protective layers” – for the former is usually of immediate existential import to oneself. Even the tiny helpless Palestinian child demonstrates a superfluity of raw courage as his instincts for survival are tickled by the Israeli occupation forces. That raw instinctual courage is amply captured in the following two images. Yet, the matching intellectual and moral courage, the wherewithal to remove all of “truth's protective layers”, to stand up to the occupation of the mind, is evidently as rare as air in freespace.

Ferretting out the truth therefore, in this age of Machiavelli and universal deceit, is the greater, and the first revolutionary act. Telling it of course is the second revolutionary act. The ultimate revolutionary act however trumps both ferretting out the truth and telling the truth. It is to act upon the truth. And Plato's wisdom surely prevails for the public mind! Nevertheless, please read the [Legal Disclaimer Notice](#) before you hasten to do so in the rare instance that you are not a *prisoner of the cave*. The Notice is hereby incorporated into this book by reference. In précis, you are responsible to verify what is presented here. For all you know, it could be all myth. Your acting upon any information therein, is upon your own cognizance that you think, believe, and act, on your own volition. Follow your own internal “imam” first – your own intellect! It will guide you to truth. As the Biblical saying goes, and which Martin Luther King Jr. underscored for overcoming our “*psychological cataracts*”:

“In international conflicts the truth is hard to come by, because most nations are deceived about themselves. Rationalizations and the incessant search for scapegoats, are the psychological cataracts that blind us to our sins. But the day has passed for our superficial patriotism. He who lives with untruth lives in spiritual slavery. Freedom is still the bonus we receive for knowing the truth. ‘*Yee shall know the truth*’, says Jesus, ‘*and the truth shall set you free.*’”

The main reason truth becomes so hard to come by is due to the cunning intellectual who misleads the public mind in the name of dissent against his nation's war-mongering. This is the manufactured dissent, a new breed of deception with which most readers of this book will

be unfamiliar with. Which is why it is the core focus of the presentation and peppers the analysis of all the topics taken up in this book. This diabolical art form is the master social science du jour. Only the most brilliant minds can become prominent leaders in this field, for it is far easier to be the straightforward vulgar propagandist for the state's war-mongering and dystopic agendas which employ the *Big lie* that is repeated ad nauseam, right out of the recipe cookbook for making the public mind by Adolph Hitler, his "Mein Kampf". Unfortunately, few among the public, academics and activists alike, have read that book, never mind having any familiarity with Hegel or the Hegelian Dialectic. Without understanding the Hegelian Dialectics of Deception, my *neologism*, and the concept of manufactured dissent among the rebels to complement the engineered consent among the mainstream, both of which retain all core-axioms and *Big lies* of 'empire' intact, today's modernity and the forces driving it simply cannot be comprehended. The intellectual courage to stand up to this form of gang rape of the mind, *mind-fck* if you will, is rarely seen in the world today. Such a rare mind is quickly marginalized when no longer simply ignorable. The next stop for such a mind may well be the state hospitality center for being mentally ill, suffering from an "oppositional defiant disorder" exhibiting a pattern of "negativistic, defiant, disobedient and hostile behavior toward authority figures", as per the new DSM guidelines for classifying mental illnesses.

These "authority figures" who control public opinion exist as much in the mainstream manufacturing consent among the majority to "United We Stand" them with empire, as in the dissent-stream engineering their respective flock's mind to ensure that dissent does not stray too far from the permissible limits set by empire, and when it does, that it is quickly controlled and marginalized by the dissent-chiefs who have been setup and even anointed for this purpose. More sophisticated techniques are deployed to confuse the intelligent mind. This includes interjecting "beneficial cognitive diversity" into the discourse, meaning, introducing outlandish and gibberish conspiracy theories by so called "believable experts", with enough absurdities mixed in with half-truth and three-quarter truths, and having quacks and "enemy combatants" who are already marginalized and dehumanized in the public's eye, utter some real germs of truth, coupled with the establishment itself perform some "limited hangouts", that it becomes virtually impossible to tell bullshit from the whole fact of the matter. No forensic perspective is ever permitted to be developed in the public mind to be able to parse and unpeel all of "truth's protective layers".

This "inoculation" of the whole truth with some "vaccinated truth", which is further wrapped in plausible sounding gibberish and the most outlandish conspiracy theories, consequently sees the entire discourse-space of challenging the sacred narratives of empire thrown out by the cognitive mind so overwhelmed with distortions that it can no longer tell what is wheat and what is chaff. A few *useful idiots* latch on to the gibberish instead.

In this remarkable modus operandi to engineer and control the public mind between consent and dissent, the difference is that for consent, the empire is projected as good. For dissent, the empire is projected as bad. And if the object of derision is an external “enemy” against which the empire is waging its incessant wars, as in the case of the aftermath of 9/11, then the same external enemy is retained by both sides and only re-incarnated either as “jihadis” and “Militant Islam” (consent), or “revolutionaries” and “blowback” (dissent). Neither manufacturers will ever extend their discourse to self-inflicted covert-ops, to forensic analysis of overarching agendas of “imperial mobilization”, and to “inside job” akin to the Nazi’s “operation canned goods” that launched their “imperial mobilization” into Poland.

Then how can one ever come by truth in international affairs at all, when all scholars, intellectuals, and dissent-chiefs lie as the core assets of the Mighty Wurlitzer? Who is with empire, and who isn't, what is right and what isn't, isn't as straightforward anymore. MLK's description quoted above is most benign and limited in its insight and does not even begin to penetrate the layers of deception that is diabolically put on the public mind to “United We Stand” them on all core axioms and sacred narratives of empire. This books takes up the gauntlet from where MLK's simplistic stance against his nation's war-mongering left off. MLK neither saw the oligarchy, nor how it harnesses the Western states, especially the American superpower, with crafty legalisms to achieve its globalist agendas stage by stage, one step at a time, ultimately creating “*an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece*”. This book also picks up the gauntlet from Malcolm X in developing a deeper insight into the mind of the diabolical *intellectual nigger* who has today transplanted the simpleton *house nigger* in his indispensability to the *massa*.





Caption Images of raw physical courage for the instinctual physical survival of self!

Photo1 Caption The Real David and Goliath – Image of a Palestinian

child throwing a stone at an Israeli tank (unknown source from the web)

Photo2 Caption The Real David and Goliath – Palestinian boy guarding his house in Kyriat Arba'a Hebron (photo AFP via Kawther Salam)

The complementary images capturing the raw intellectual courage for the dignified and manly survival of mankind, the moral gravitas to unravel all of “truth's protective layers” and to bring it before the public: **yet to be found!!**

The first essay of Modernity Reader 2015: *Modernity Simplified*, is the *Poor-Man's* Introduction to the *long night of primacy* which has descended upon our beleaguered world since 9/11, and which defines our present modernity. The *Poor-Man* is defined as one with limited ability, or time, or even inclination, to carefully read, reflect, and reason about the period one lives in. The *Poor-Man of Modernity*, as much the highly educated well to do lot as the wretched of the earth *hoi polloi*, is the epitome of the Orwellian maxim: Ignorance is Strength! Easy putty in the hands of Machiavellian social engineers. These forces of darkness manage the public mind and maneuver public behavior towards the desired political outcome, with full force of all the techniques of behavior control and psychological warfare operations.

The outcome of this exercise is that living in darkness becomes a force of habit for the *Poor-Man of Modernity*. More importantly, the darkness is a source of extreme dependency for the Darwinian *hunter-gatherers* of modernity who, like the nocturnal bats, become so dependent on the *long night* for their feeding frenzy that far from applauding the endeavor to bring forth the new dawn, both predators and victims resist it! Rejoice in it.

To not resist the dawn of enlightenment, *metanoia*, transformation, is that Road Not Taken!

On this road not taken of seeking out the reality of *what is*, as it actually is, there is no applause, least of all from empire and its minions who come in all psychological flavors to cater to all forms of public opinion, engineering consent as well as dissent to control resistance. Indeed, when power and its instruments applaud, award prizes and titles in flattery, it is a sure indication that one is serving its broader interests in some way by way of serving one's own narrower ones. This should be self-evident. But often isn't in the darkness of the night. It takes warm daylight to perceive this self-evident truth. And therein lies the heart of “banality of evil” from which all else follows.

The companion [Islam Reader 2015: Hijacking The Holy Qur'an And Its Religion Islam – Muslims and Imperial Mobilization 2015](#), 2nd Edition, is focussed on the religion of Islam and its convoluted intersection with political science for empire building. The Islam Reader 2015 analyzes: (1) how the religion of Islam is interpreted by self-interest; (2) how the religion of Islam is harnessed for “imperial mobilization” by empire; (3) how the religion of Islam itself contributes to this abuse by being open-ended, ambiguous, metaphorical or imprecise in

certain key verses in the Holy Qur'an which open the door wide open for self-serving socialized interpretations, flourishing misunderstandings, endless sectarianism, and *incestuous self-reinforcement* generation after generation.

The companion Islam Reader 2015 is essential study material for Muslims as well as non-Muslims, and especially for those who have grown up in the West in the post 9/11 era of extreme *Islamophobia*. Worse than *Judeophobia* in yesteryear, it is not only demonizing Muslims and the religion of Islam, but is the principal doctrinal motivation for their ongoing destruction worldwide. The grotesque tendency among *house nigger* Muslims themselves to blindly accept the global narrative that the United States of America was attacked by “bad Muslims”, and that they themselves, as “good Muslims”, must distance themselves from this so called “militant Islam” with a new “moderate Islam”, is so universal that young minds in schools and colleges are being indoctrinated in that mythology just like the Jews still are in their own sacred narrative of the Holocaust™. It is to the point that OBL's mythical “box-cutter knives” invasion of the most armed to the teeth most advanced superpower on earth from the dusty caves of Afghanistan, has been made a sacred “fact” of presupposition, an axiom, for their entire ethos. The systematic deconstruction of this criminal absurdity is immediately taken up in Modernity's opening chapters. It is continued in depth in the Islam Reader 2015, on how easy it has been to hijack the religion of Islam throughout the past fourteen and a half centuries for empire building.

Together these two unusual 2015 Readers by Project Humanbeingsfirst, trenchantly examine how one-world government empire of the oligarchy is being systematically fashioned from the full spectrum *mind-fck* of the public, using sophisticated methods of the Hegelian Dialectic, to get people worldwide to accept their own servitude in global police-states. These methods spare neither what's sacred to mankind and its many civilizations, nor the dignity, self-respect, and humanity of any people, all of whom are treated with equal contempt as sheep to be shepherded by wolves and parasites divined to rule mankind as the *superman*: **“some are sheep while others are wolves, we are the wolves”!**

### **The Plebeian Antidote to Hectoring Hegemons,**

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

California

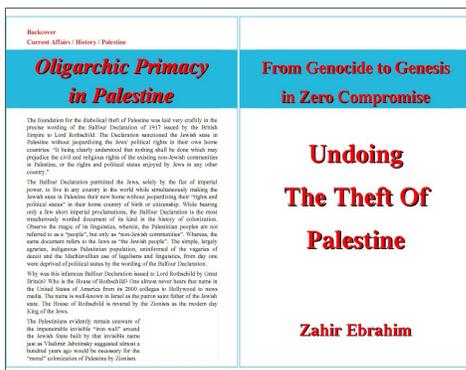
September 11, 2015

# Afterword 2013

## Afterword: Undoing The Theft Of Palestine Self-Policing the Palestinian Struggle 2013

February 25, 2014

Some material in the present book was previously included in the compendium: *Undoing The Theft Of Palestine, 2013, 2015*



Caption "Click Bookcover to  
Download PDF

Sun Tzu wrote in the Art of War some 2500 years ago:

'If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat. If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle.'

After over three decades of interaction with Zionists beginning immediately upon my arrival at MIT as an undergraduate and latching on to the

"vigorous" dissent of Noam Chomsky, and after as many years of friendship with Palestinians beginning at Engineering University in Lahore Pakistan as a teenager looking for my own intellectual footings for the first time in my life and naturally siding with the "mazloomeen" (the oppressed) as is often the norm when passing through those gates of idyllic years, finding the key to unlock the mysteries of the universe has been an elusive pursuit. As Elie Wiesel had put it in one of his memoirs: *"it is a mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind."* Especially so in the modernity du jour, in the age of *Superman*. At least for most of us ordinary people; those who aren't the *Nietzschean Superman* that is.

Until one reads Sun Tzu, Plato, Machiavelli, Nietzsche, Hegel, and of course the Balfour Declaration. Then, speaking for myself, most of it becomes crystal clear – as if one finally found the key to the door past which no one can otherwise see.

Unfortunately, none of the above methods of statecraft and its attendant methods of narrative control is either studied by, or taught to, the Palestinians. And that appears to me to be the primary reason for Palestinians continuing to lament their Nakba song year in and year out – and they will likely continue to do so until the *"Zion that will light up all the world"* is achieved.

It is more than just lamentable and tragic, outright criminal in fact, that most Palestinians, activist and silent bystanders alike, in this day and age of iphones and ipads, do not even know to whom the Balfour Declaration is addressed. The primary document that instrumented their subjugation and almost a century long oppression, the Palestinians most Kafkaesquely remain unaware of despite being most tech-savvy in tweeting text messages and pouring their heart out in volumes on facebook. While many have surely heard of the Balfour Declaration by name, almost none of the outspoken lot in the Palestinian Diaspora has evidently actually read it – if one is permitted to conclude their ignorance by their omissions that is. The ubiquitous deafening silence alone makes the self-policing self-evident.

Who, or what forces have deprived the latter day Palestinians of this knowledge of their own history? What lies behind this self-policing narrative control among the Palestinians themselves?

Try this simple test yourself in your rebel meetings, freedom conferences, and classrooms. Ask your Palestinian students, professors, and other colleagues and friends who support the Palestinian cause: To whom is the Balfour Declaration addressed? At best they might come back to you surprised: "it is addressed to someone?"

How can the young activist wage an effective struggle against the long-running, systematic, and piece-meal usurpation of his homeland when diligent intellectualism has been replaced by plentiful talk by the ignorant activist to the equally ignorant Western audiences; by

weekend street protest more in catharsis than in effectiveness before returning happily to the pursuit of the 'American Dream' the remaining days of the week; and by ineffective emotional sloganeering and book publishing rather than effective intellectual combat against a most diabolical adversary? Especially for the Palestinians holding on to their keys in their forced Diaspora where no one is shooting them and their brothers and sisters in the eyes?

The safety enjoyed by the Palestinian activist in the West is all but lost to his and her unwitting ignorance of, or witting self-policing silence on, the most diabolical methods employed, and still continue to be employed, in the theft and ongoing military occupation of Palestine.

Whatever the Palestinian activist can say today has been said many times even by the oppressors themselves. What they don't say is what no one else is saying either. Thus I have found this bizarre empiricism that they do not know the name of their prime-mover oppressor.

The enemy has been most carefully cloaked from the public mind by some sort of "iron wall". Part One of Sun Tzu's test to prevail upon the enemy is failed right off the bat by the Palestinians.

From time immemorial, from when Kaabil killed Haabil (Cain killed Abel), to the present, from Afghanistan to Palestine, Iraq to Pakistan, and from TSA at American airports to police state USA being inflicted upon the bewildered American mind in the name of protecting them from Islamofascist terror, the only morality seen in practice is the control of the public mind; by hook or by crook.

While it is a truism that might makes right, but as Aldous Huxley pointed out, you can do everything with a bayonet except sit on it. In order to control the public mind indefinitely, you must have some measure of their consent. Machiavelli and Hegelian Dialectic easily enable today's "*history's actors*" to get away with the theft of commonsense and good judgment of the public mind; and in the aftermath of that heist, easily convincing the mass mind of absurdities and consequently getting them consenting to atrocities.

Or, for the tiny rebellious minority made of sterner brain cells that are not so easily bamboozled by idiotic mainstream narratives, getting them to run endlessly on treadmills under alternate controlled narratives that encourage and glorify dissent. These controlled opposition of the discourse space is most carefully laid out in front of them to steer their moral anger and quest for truth and justice --- to anything and everything but that.

The focus of the rebels is cunningly shifted away from the prime-movers, away from the first cause, to effects. By engineering all the discourses to get the causality wrong, the prime-movers are cleverly kept occulted from the public mind. The effects are already visible to all and sundry anyway. Let that remain focus of dissent. It will get nowhere. And it evidently does not. That ineffectiveness is the problem of the Palestinians' own making. It is their first

intellectual co-option, their mental servitude, that they so easily follow the core narratives laid out before them in their resistance.

The control and self-policing of the Palestinian narrative to principally mask out the prime-movers behind their cataclysm while continuing their illusion of vigorous struggle and debate, ensures the Machiavellian failure of their struggle for justice ab initio, and equally ensures the permanent *fait accompli* of the murderous resettlement of Zionistan in Palestine.

See if the forcibly displaced Mexican can return to California, or the reservation consigned what's left of the Native American Indian can return to his lands, today!

This is what Vladimir Jabotinsky wrote in the "Iron Wall" in 1923:

“This colonization can, therefore, continue and develop only under the protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot break through.”

What is that “iron wall”? Who or what is that force that is independent of the local population?

You will not hear that examined and analyzed by anyone in the United States --- neither the loud Jewish professors who claim high moral ground critiquing the Jewish State from America's mightiest university podiums (like Noam Chomsky at MIT and Norm Finkelstein previously of Princeton and DePaul University), nor the Palestinian Professors proudly adorning the mantle of high scholarship in empire's best universities (like Rashid Khalidi et. al. at Columbia and Hatem Bazian at UC Berkeley). Most men and women of conscience in Diaspora and on ground zero in Palestine, both Jewish and Palestinian, somehow always seem to know to what extent they may exercise their “vigorous” dissent before they might be permanently “retired”. Pursuing BDS is that extent of safe dissent.

I have come to the sad realization that most prominent rebel leaders are outright Trojan Horses, *house niggers*, and *useful idiots*, cultivated to keep their Jewish Superman *massa* good company playing the Hegelian Dialectic of Dissent. The beleaguered Palestinian public mind holding on to its keys and its memories is encouraged to follow these celebrated controlled opposition as their political leaders, intellectual opinion-makers, and activist pied pipers. All of these celebrated icons and champions of Palestine share one key fact in common: their silence on the prime-movers behind the theft of Palestine.

The diabolical theft of Palestine is perhaps the best case-study of *waging war by way of deception*. The success of that deception is underscored by Sun Tzu quoted above. The Palestinians today neither know themselves, nor do they know their enemy. And thus they have lost every battle against the Zionists.

The struggle for Palestine will continue to remain ineffective so long as the real harbingers and their real agenda remains cloaked in deception; so long as the Israel Project is kept

*“under the protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot break through.”* That local population will soon come to encompass the entire earth, in a *“Zion that will light up all the world”*, in one-world government. The Palestinians are only the canary in the coal mine!

**The Oligarchic Primacy in Palestine and the Oligarchic Primacy for World Government is one and the same project.**

That straightforward recognition has been most carefully kept away from the Palestinian public mind by virtually all the political as well intellectual leaders and scholars of Palestine.

Not one among them ever mentions the name Rothschild --- the king of the Jews and of the world --- in whose name the Balfour Declaration was issued by the British Empire.

Foreign Office,

November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

‘His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country’

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read 'A. Balfour', with a small flourish above the first name.

Caption The Balfour Declaration main text: Dear Lord Rothschild, ‘His Majesty’s Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavor

to facilitate the achievement of this object. it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country.' (signed) Arthur Balfour, Foreign Office, November 2nd, 1917.

[The Invisible House of Rothschild](#) has managed to construct that “iron wall” around Palestine that remains independent of the local population of Palestine even a hundred years later. All the heads of Europe and the United States bow before it in silence, even today.

And evidently, so do the Palestinians.

52 76

# Chapter 1

## Open Letter to Former American President Jimmy Carter

March 27, 2007

(faxed to his office in Atlanta Georgia – no reply)

**To: His Excellency, Jimmy Carter, former American president, and Nobel laureate**

**From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org**

**Subject: Introducing Palestine, Justice Not Apartheid**

Date: March 27, 2007

**Dear distinguished scholar, humanitarian, Nobel peace-laureate, former President:**

As a major public figure who is immensely concerned about the fate of the peoples of this planet, you have admirably endeavored in many notable social projects, including the most famous, Habitat for Humanity. For the past few years, I have taken my children to participate in its annual fund raising 5K and 10K races sponsored by the local university's Chapter of Habitat, and I hope that one of these days I will also be able to participate in helping build at least one of these Habitat homes. I wish more persons of privilege would show leadership in these sorts of inspiring activities, and I greatly applaud your conscionable spirit of volunteerism as a very positive role model for all humanity. And especially for me.

However, in this open letter, I must draw your kind attention to a rather disturbing question that I humbly raise about your most recent book **"Palestine, Peace not Apartheid"** which is admittedly your very courageous voice of conscience in your continued endeavor to bring peace and equanimity to the beleaguered peoples of this lonely planet. You too indeed recognize that we are equal human beings first – sharing this lonely planet – before we are anything else.

In reference to your recent speech at George Washington University, as reported by the Associated Press and carried by Israeli newspaper [Haaretz](#), where it was noted:

'He said he was not accusing Israel of racism nor referring to its treatment of Arabs within the country. "I defined apartheid very carefully as the forced segregation by one people of another on their own land," he said. ...'

I am compelled by my own far humbler and rather limited conscience to straightforwardly ask you, **"why?"** Why are you not accusing Israel of racism, nor referring to her treatment of Arabs within the country in your profound book? Why have you so artfully redefined racism and apartheid:

"I defined apartheid very carefully as the forced segregation by one people of another on their own land",

and deliberately restrained yourself from not seeing the direct and immediate parallels with South Africa? Did you come by this restricted redefinition for the semantics of a well known phenomenon, and the thrust of your insightful analysis of the situation in Palestine through whim, fear, or through some "ubermensch" principle of morality?

I have expanded on this question in my short commentary ["Introducing Palestine, Peace Not Apartheid"](#) at [humanbeingsfirst.org](#). I have also humbly expanded on the issue of Israel-Palestine at much greater depth in my essay ["The endless trail of red herrings"](#) available on the same website. Wherein, I quite straightforwardly deconstruct the constricted discourse space in the entire Western Hemisphere that has been so deliberately crafted in favor of Der Judenstat, to continually enable new *faits accomplis* to be constructed on the ground such that they become "impractical" and "inexpedient" to subsequently reverse! Have you had the opportunity to visit Jerusalem lately? I am informed by its Palestinian residents that it looks nothing like it used to before 1967, with all vestiges of Arab inhabitation being deftly replaced by a European look. Indeed, quite "impractical" to reverse!

While the most notable persons in the world clamor the two-state solution space and artfully continue to dodge their responsibility of calling a spade a spade, settlement of the Land of Canaan by the European aliens is a *fait accompli* as noted by Gideon Levy in his candid

[Haaretz](#) article "Netanyahu and Meshal forever".

In this stark reality of faits accomplis that is visible to all, **your interestingly titled book is rather too little too late!** The only rational recourse today is to outright dismantle Zionism as an organized terror philosophy, and its brainchild, Der Judenstat, as an abhorrent Apartheid construction – a blot on humanity that created it, and tolerates it, while its distinguished leaders continually seed newer red herrings in the guise of sympathy thus permitting the root cause celebra to exist in peace unhindered by *"not accusing Israel of racism nor referring to its treatment of Arabs within the country."* As a distinguished world leader and elder-statesman of the most powerful nation in the universe, your every word is significant. **Why has this word been chosen thusly in contrast to the manifest reality on the ground?**

Additionally, I have briefly analyzed your interesting interview of January 25, 2007 with NPR's Steve Inskeep, and your former Historian-friend Prof. Kenneth Stein's criticism of your book in my very detailed essay "[Dialog Among Civilizations: Whytalksfail? Part-1](#)" also available from the same website, where I invite you and NPR to redo those series of interviews using the commonsensical dialog algorithm developed in the afore titled document where no unexamined and sacred axioms are allowed to remain unexamined and untouchable. This dialog algorithm is rationally architected to amicably resolve today's most dangerous of disputes among mankind, unless of course the intent is indeed to not resolve them equitably, but rather to perpetuate American primacy and its geostrategic imperatives by hook or by crook.

Such a dialog algorithm is especially necessary in order to avert the looming predatory American war upon a defenseless Iran (please see my [Open Letter to Amnesty International, USA](#)), for which your former National Security Advisor has already candidly laid out the following plausible scenario (an imaginative variation on [Operation Canned Goods](#)) before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee on [February 1, 2007](#) :

"a plausible scenario for a military collision with Iran involves Iraqi failure to meet the benchmarks, followed by accusations of Iranian responsibility for the failure, then by some provocation in Iraq or a terrorist act in the US blamed on Iran, culminating in a "defensive" US military action against Iran that plunges a lonely America into a spreading and deepening quagmire eventually ranging across Iraq, Iran, Afghanistan and Pakistan"

I hope you can find a little time in your very busy schedule to examine these humble analyses emanating from the rather plebeian mind of Project Humanbeingsfirst. I also hope that you would find them at least a tiny bit worthy to respond coherently, and not feel it necessary to engage in the amazing techniques of deflection perfected by your illustrious successor.

I straightforwardly challenge your anemic condemnation of Israel, and I hope that you too will respond rather straightforwardly. Obviously as you enjoy the privilege of your position, you likely see the world from the pragmatic lens of expediency and primacy imperatives of a lone superpower state, as you did when you engagingly permitted your National Security Advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski to hand **"the USSR its Vietnam War"** on another's soil with another peoples' blood (as confessed by [Brzezinski in 1998](#)).

If it is indeed the primacy wisdom of ideological "expediency" that has informed the diktats of your noble conscience in writing this book on Palestine – which you could have also forthrightly named **"Palestine, Justice Not Apartheid"** and developed its theme accordingly had you also courageously recognized that lasting peace is only a harvest of justice, else it's acquiesced slavery – perhaps you might share your ideological wisdom with the mesmerized world which is so enthralled with the mere thought of any American President even dreaming of criticizing the "ubermensch" state in the modernity du jour. **When you had the moral strength to come this far, why not all the way? What, or who, has co-opted you?**

With Warm and Courteous Regards,

Zahir Ebrahim

the plebeian, founder Project Humanbeingsfirst™  
and American Tax Payer

# Chapter 2

## Open Letter to Amnesty International, USA

March 16, 2007

To: aiusa.org  
From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
Subject: **Urgent Action Israel-Palestine**  
**Date March 16, 2007**

Dear Urgent Actioners at Amnesty International, USA,

It is with much sadness and disheartedness that I draw your kind attention to Project Humanbeingsfirst's analysis of Israel-Palestine festering blot on humanity at <http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org>, article "[The endless trail of red herrings](#)".

Please review it, especially in light of the current impasse and imminent attack on yet another sovereign nation in the works. The sad part is, the handful of conscionable peoples and organizations among the billions of silently spectating peoples in the world who actively care about these matters, often end up being co-opted by chasing down the endless trail of red herrings in all such issues such that their efficacy at the end of the day is entirely ZERO. This is the case with the antiwar protests for example, which could not prevent a barbaric and monumentally criminal "shock and awe" upon an innocent civilians, or the WTO protesters

who have to date achieved little measurable impact on any trade policy, as well as Amnesty International's efforts at Guantanamo Bay and elsewhere in the world to curb Human Rights abuses. Apart from writing terrific looking reports, and with the exception of bringing much sought after relief in few individual cases, what level of global impact has Amnesty International had over the years? Its own ongoing reports on Israel-Palestine are of exactly zero impact, as empirically evident by the continual reality of new facts being daily constructed on the ground!

In Project Humanbeingsfirst's view, this is entirely because the battles are often being fought at the "low order bits of the issues", when "the higher order bits" entirely determine where "the page faults" (in computer science geek-speak). This deplorable failing in our view, can easily be remedied by addressing the issues at the right levels of abstraction.

Thus to assist in the proper identification of DNA, one can easily draw upon the lessons of not too distant history if one wanted to. Please allow me to very briefly rehearse it here beginning with a direct quote from the closing speech of the Chief Prosecutor Robert Jackson at the Nuremberg Military Tribunal in 1948, just before death sentences were handed out that couldn't possibly atone or compensate for the millions of peoples dead due to the unconstrained dreams for Lebensraum:

“But justice in this case has nothing to do with some of the arguments put forth by the defendants or their counsel. We have not previously and we need not now discuss the merits of all their obscure and tortuous philosophy. We are not trying them for the possession of obnoxious ideas. It is their right, if they choose, to renounce the Hebraic heritage in the civilization of which Germany was once a part. Nor is it our affair that they repudiated the Hellenic influence as well. The intellectual bankruptcy and moral perversion of the Nazi regime might have been no concern of international law had it not been utilized to goosestep the Herrenvolk across international frontiers. It is not their thoughts, it is their overt acts which we charge to be crimes. Their creed and teachings are important only as evidence of motive, purpose, knowledge, and intent.”  
(<http://www.courttv.com/archive/casefiles/nuremberg/close.html>)

This bears restating again: *"It is not their thoughts, it is their overt acts which we charge to be crimes. Their creed and teachings are important only as evidence of motive, purpose, knowledge, and intent"*. And as for blanket awareness of premeditated intent, the erstwhile judge recited his now infamous words:

“The plans of Adolf Hitler for aggression were just as secret as Mein Kampf, of which over six million copies were published in Germany.”

And as historian William Shirer wrote in his diary on the eve of World War II on how such plans were hatched in plain sight:

“Everybody against the war. People talking openly. How can a country go into a major war with a population so dead against it?” Shirer continues describing the solution in Hitler's own words: "Hitler knew the answer well. Had he not the week before on his Bavarian mountaintop promised the generals that he would 'give a propagandist reason for starting the war' and admonished them not to 'mind whether it was plausible or not'? 'The victor', he had told them, 'will not be asked afterward whether he told the truth or not. In starting and waging a war it is not the right that matters, but victory.' ”

Well we already know the historians excitedly lamenting about the intelligence failure on Iraq war, where the august Iraq Study Group has already seeded it with its rather disingenuous conclusion post fait accompli, in its March 31st 2005 [report](#) :

“We conclude that the intelligence community was dead wrong in almost all of its prewar judgments about Iraq's weapons of mass destruction. This was a major intelligence failure,...”.

And we already know what the Texan Republican Congressman Ron Paul has so clairvoyantly opined about the new impending war on the House floor in his [Jan 2007 speech](#):

“As I said last week on the House floor, speculation in Washington focuses on when, not if, either Israel or the U.S. will bomb Iran-- possibly with nuclear weapons. The accusation sounds very familiar: namely, that Iran possesses weapons of mass destruction. Iran has never been found in violation of the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty, and our own Central Intelligence Agency says Iran is more than ten years away from producing any kind of nuclear weapon. Yet we are told we must act immediately while we still can!”

“The truth is that Iran, like Iraq, is a third-world nation without a significant military. Nothing in history hints that she is likely to invade a neighboring country, let alone America or Israel. I am concerned, however, that a contrived Gulf of Tonkin- type incident may occur to gain popular support for an attack on Iran.”

And not to be outdone, the former National Security Advisor, Zbigniew Brzezinski, came up with his own more laconic version of it, as Council on Foreign Relations erstwhile writer, Max Boot put it in his essay "[Keeping Iran in line](#)" (<http://www.cfr.org/publication/12789/>):

'In Senate testimony, former national security advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski conjured up a "plausible scenario for a military collision with Iran," which would be provoked by a "terrorist act" that would be "blamed on Iran," "culminating in a 'defensive' U.S. military action against Iran that plunges a lonely America into a spreading and deepening quagmire." '

But then Max Boot continued with the penultimate disingenuousness:

'You would think that the United States was Nazi Germany preparing to launch a war of aggression on Poland based on a fabricated provocation. (Adolf Hitler's Sept. 1, 1939, blitzkrieg was preceded by SS troops in Polish uniforms pretending to attack a German radio station on the border.) In reality, it is the United States and our allies that are the victims in the confrontation with Iran.'

Perhaps suffering from incurable short term memory, he further noted:

'Recall that the trouble began with the outrageous Iranian seizure of 52 U.S. Embassy hostages in 1979. Since then, the mullahs have continued to wage war by proxy. Iranian-sponsored terrorists bombed the U.S. Embassy and Marine barracks in Beirut in 1983, killing 258 Americans. They kidnapped numerous Americans in Lebanon. They are suspected of bombing the Khobar Towers complex in Saudi Arabia in 1996, killing 19 Americans. More recently, they have been providing arms and training to anti-American militants in Iraq. Iranian-made EFPs (explosively formed projectiles), a particularly potent type of landmine, have been responsible for more than 170 American combat deaths.'

Okay so it is but unstated truism that in today's unfortunate complex world of short term memories where the victor's justice abounds, the proper identification of the DNA among the public, and what indeed are the right levels of abstraction to operate ones' activism and urgent calls to action upon, such that it can correctly identify the first cause from which "*all the evil that follows*" can subsequently be very easily adjudicated, can often become a daunting challenge in itself!

Thus while well intentioned conscionable people continue to write books after books contemporaneously, attend protest marches one after another, and make endless conscionable calls to action, new faits accomplis are continually seeded right before our very eyes – which then presumably become "impractical" to unseed.

This is as true of Israel-Palestine with the Zionists in their quest for "Eretz Yisrael", as it is true of America's life-time of "War on terrorism" – the [World War IV](#) – and its self-apportioned

misanthropic adventures outside its own geographical limits to impose "democracy" on other "lesser" nations under the guise of "preemption"! Will some future judge, a Robert Jackson, too inexorably lament:

*The plans of the aggressor for aggression were just as secret as the PNAC on the Grand Chessboard that were freely available for download on the Internet, and in major bookstores.*

Thus while we stroke our conscience playing with the "low order bits", military bases all across Central Asia are coming up in a geopolitical comeuppance of "Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives" on the Grand Chessboard, with almost no geopolitically strategic nation left on earth where there is not an American military presence today in some form as energetically advocated by the Project New American Century's report "[Rebuilding America's Defenses](#)" in order to pursue and maintain America's global "preeminence".

And as a direct consequence of which we see all the major and most significant global Human Rights abuses continually occurring, from Flying Bombs on civilian infrastructures and homes, to Extraordinary Renditions in many flavors, to Patriot Acts in multiple flavors, and including those abuses in more than 31 flavors committed by tin-pot dictatorships around the world in resources rich or strategically positioned developing nations who are entirely aided and abetted in propagating their reigns of terror upon their own peoples by the "Imperatives" of superpower "Primacy". Isn't the mitigation and elimination of the end abuse – the leaves of the tree so to speak – the raison d'être for the existence of Amnesty International in the first place? But remarkably, all the energetic "lower order bits" of activism and urgent action calls by Amnesty and other conscionable Human Rights organizations like it, end up being glorified no-ops at the end of the day! Everyone goes home in the evening having had a good exercise session on the treadmill, while people in the world continue to suffer!

Thus what is the point of all this call for action, urgent actions, and activism – isn't the proof of the pudding entirely in its eating? In order to really make one's soufflé rise, one has to work, ab initio, in learning how to crack the egg! Instead of gathering the leaves, or focusing on its coloring, the right level of abstraction to curb abuse is obviously to focus on the primal first cause, its DNA!

That is the purpose of the analysis presented in "The endless trail of red herrings", using Israel-Palestine as an example to illustrate why (misguided) activism and urgent calls for action is great for the status quo – it only greatly helps deflect conscionable peoples' energies and activism because it repeatedly fails to address the issues at the right levels of abstraction, thus permitting new faits accomplis unhindered!

I hope you find our humble analysis presented on [humanbeingsfirst.org](http://humanbeingsfirst.org) useful. You may do

as you please with this analysis, including guiding your own Moral-Activism as appropriate, and propagating it further by giving it greater visibility, if you deem it worthy. The best thing one might do for status quo, is to ignore it entirely. I'd much rather you at least condemned the analysis with coherent reasoning if you do not find it worthy enough for propagating to your vast audience – using our very distinguished President's own choicest words to delineate matters: *"either you are with us or with the terrorists"*!

There are two more urgent action essays on <http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org>: "[Introducing A Game As Old As Empire](#)" and "[Responsibility of Intellectuals - Redux](#)". The issues are all sort of inter-related. For a quick partial analysis on how, please see this [article](#).

The most urgent and immediate call for action however is indeed Israel-Palestine, for the impending unprovoked war on another sovereign nation has distinct beneficiaries, and distinct exponents, most prominent among them, the Apartheid state of Israel and their magnanimous Zionist neo-con supporters. It is an especially opportune time for refocusing energies towards the first *cause célèbre* now that former American President Jimmy Carter has anemically attempted to broaden the discussion space with "Palestine, Peace not Apartheid". As Project Humanbeingsfirst noted at the end of footnote [3] in the "The endless trail of red herrings", a more conscionable and equitable book might have been titled **"Palestine, Justice not Apartheid"**.

Does Amnesty International have the courage and the wisdom to take unequivocal positions on the multifaceted and continually trans-morphing only hidden in plain-sight DNA? Or would they rather contend themselves gathering the leaves while they wait for a future Robert Jackson to show them the way?

Kind Regards

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst™

# Chapter 3

## **Letters on the merit of 'Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein'**

### **3.1 Open Letter to President of DePaul U. on the merit of 'Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein'**

**April 10, 2007**

To: President of Depaul University,  
Subject: On the merit of Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein  
Date: April 10, 2007

Dear Mr. President of Depaul University,

Hello.

It is with much distress that I venture to write this brief letter on the above topic. This should not even have been an issue. Both Mr. Dershowitz and Mr. Finkelstein have very essential roles to play in the American society, the former as one of its premier institutional scholars, and the latter as among its few genuine gadflies. Both need a permanent home so that the

business of society can continue moving forward – the former supporting its ruling elite, the latter providing some semblance of moral-activism for its peoples. I humbly expound on this topic at some length in the essay: "[Responsibility of Intellectuals - Redux](https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org)" at: <https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org>.

May I humbly request that in this august position as the distinguished President of an up and coming Catholic university in America, that you show your mettle to your audience and to your students for whom you are a role model, and that you not succumb to special interests or to reasons of "pragmatism" by bowing to pressure or "practicalities" in making your decision on awarding tenure to Norm Finkelstein. Whether or not you agree with his positions, as an intellectual person shouldering the same responsibilities as outlined in the above referenced essay, do the right thing so that all in the world may know to which "Mecca" you pray.

For your kind reference and in order to help you make your decision fairly and without prejudice, as a concerned tax-paying plebeian resident in this nation, may I be permitted to offer the following additional information in the same spirit as Mr. Dershowitz has ventured to offer you in order to apprise you of the general concerns of the plebeian people of this nation whom you purport to serve, so that you can make a decision that is balanced and fair as you proceed to educate us and our children in your august university.

Please do take a look at my "[Open Letter to former American President Jimmy Carter](#)", and my humble essay "[The endless trail of red herrings](#)" on the subject of Israel-Palestine, both available on the above website, and you will surely be able to assess impartially where each of these two contestants reside in the intellectual spaces. Since I maintain that they each reside in opposite spaces as defined in "[Responsibility of Intellectuals - Redux](#)", as a fair minded concerned intellectual of this nation, you need to ensure that both spaces remain populated for the proper functioning and sanity of this nation. And as you can see in the past few years in this country with "*United We Stand*" mantra taking over the commonsense of its peoples feverishly as death and destruction is rained upon innocent civilians in other nations, that there are hardly any prominent voices of moral dissent heard anymore. "Jesus" – the first gadfly in the face of power of the Roman empire – is entirely absent in this country. Had these two prized antagonists resided in the same intellectual space, then only having one of them in it would have been sufficient, and the significance of your decision would have been a no-op. But in this case, your decision is pivotal, and of immense importance to this nation and to its future preeminence as a "moral Christian state" as opposed to a "barbaric Roman state". To understand this issue and to what's at stake in your decision, please see my essay "[America's Shame](#)" also available on the above website.

I will leave the adjudication of the matter in your informed and moral hands – anyone leading a Catholic or any 'divinely inspired' religious institution must have some element of non

"*ubermensch*" morality in their decision making process that transcends co-optation to every power and each of its many incantations.

With Kind Regards,

Zahir Ebrahim  
Founder Project Humanbeingsfirst.

P.S. my brief bio is at the end of each of the above cited articles for your reference.  
This letter will also be made available at <http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org>

---

## **3.2 Letter to Editor Chronicle of Higher Education on 'Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein'**

**April 13, 2007**

To: Jeanne Ferris  
Senior Editor  
The Chronicle of Higher Education

Dear Editor,

Thank you for your notification letter. Please find my revised Letter to the Editor in response to the referenced matter. I hope you are able to publish this one. The matter is unfortunately too serious to not receive considered input from the public, or to not be debated among the public themselves who are directly impacted by it, and too complex to be dealt fairly within the very few words that are generally permitted for 'letters to editor'. I hope that the Chronicle can publish this response despite it being a bit long, and despite Chronicle's understandably limited space, given the national and international importance of this matter and the sanity of America's Higher Education system and the society it serves.

Kind Regards

Zahir Ebrahim.

**--- begin Letter to the Chronicle Editor ---**

The case of "*Harvard Law Professor Seeks to Block Tenure for Adversary at DePaul U.*" is of significant public concern even beyond what is disclosed in Chronicle's article of April 13, 2007. Indeed, the article is significant for what was not addressed by its author Jennifer Howard, namely, the overarching social and political context that underlie this attempt to deny one of the few remaining gadflies in this nation a permanent perch that might enable him to continue freely doing his work of seeding 'radically independent' thoughts into the consciousness of a peoples who are dexterously being primed with "*United we Stand*", and any opposition to which is offered the binary god-fatherly choice "*either you are with us or with the terrorists*". That is indeed the primary context – the trumpeting elephant on the newlyweds' bed and unfortunately missing in the afore titled report – in the backdrop of which, this public hullabaloo is being raised.

As your reporter quoted Mr. Dershowitz astutely noting ' "*For me, it's not personal. It's institutional.*" ' This space is too limited to do justice to this topic except to briefly note that the approximately 2000 American Universities in this superpower "*populist democracy*" serve a manifest constituency, its peoples. They also however serve another crucial constituency, its institutional ruling elite that run this nation. The topic is further expounded in the essay "**Responsibility of Intellectuals - Redux**" available on <http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org>.

In that context, the empirically observed de facto modus operandi of many prominent academic institutions in this nation has come to exclusively serve the intellectual interests of the latter. Who will serve the interests of the former, if not the gadflies? Hence in recognition of this fact alone, all the red herrings of this case must be stripped aside, including charges and counter charges of "incompetency" and "plagiarism" noted by your reporter, and the real reasons for this opposition to tenure of a gadfly be brought into prominence.

Namely, "*Its institutional*", whereby, it serves the interests of the 'institutions of the state' and its 'institutional scholars' – who are often the progenitors of the policies of the state – to not have any opposition voiced to them, especially from moralist academic like Finkelstein who also has a very special and unique heritage that sometimes lends his views even further legitimacy in the eyes of the plebeian peoples thirsting for genuine analysis in a reign of obfuscation and "false pretexts" by 'institutional scholarship' as witnessed for the drumbeat for the war on Iraq that has seen at least 3000 sons and daughters of America dead [1].

One such prominent governing political philosophy of this superpower nation was seeded by Professors Bernard Lewis and Samuel Huntington from the august halls of Ivy of Princeton and Harvard universities respectively, when they planted the "*clash of civilizations*" that has

now become the all permeating mantra du jour and the distorted prism through which all foreign policy calculus, including the "*war on terrorism*" confronting the peoples of this nation, is informed. It is also the calculus that is being used to craft foreign policy alliances, such as the one with Israel, of which Mr. Dershowitz is among its many ardent and manifest institutional exponents, and Mr. Finkelstein, the most visible among its handful of gadfly critics. [2]

Thus the President of Depaul U must be allowed to freely identify his own intellectual position on which constituency he intends to serve by allowing him to make this tenure decision without prejudice or interference from any quarters. [3] Let the world witness how the "*Zion that will light up all the world*" [4] is being deftly constructed in the hallways of Higher Education in the United States of America in a disturbing and systematic trend of muzzling even the rare dissenting speech using similar transparent pretexts [5] [6], and who among its courageous peoples stood up to it, to defend the most valuable contribution of America's Higher Education system to modernity du jour – its academic freedom of thought.

With respect,

Zahir Ebrahim  
Founder Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
United States of America

### Footnotes

[1] Bernard Lewis, Professor Emeritus of Middle Eastern and Ottoman Studies, Princeton Univ., Committee for Peace and Security in the Gulf, co-author of CPSG Letter to then incumbent President Clinton, February 19, 1998, advocating war on Iraq on the pretext of 'weapons of mass destruction' from the hallowed corridors of the Ivy League, originally available on the CPSG website, and now from:

[https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Committee\\_for\\_Peace\\_and\\_Security\\_in\\_the\\_Gulf](https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Committee_for_Peace_and_Security_in_the_Gulf)

[2] And what does this minor gadfly advocate? The overthrow of United States of America or treachery against its good peoples or invasion of another nation? Should the plebeians be allowed to judge for themselves? Witness his 'moral crimes' in the curriculum description of the two Winter 2007 courses that he offered this year at DePaul: PSC 233.201

(<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://condor.depaul.edu/~psc/syllabi/200-level/233Finkel07w.pdf>) and PSC 339.201

(<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://condor.depaul.edu/~psc/syllabi/300-level/339Finkel07w.pdf>).

And what does he advocate in his 5 books, if anything other than the essential simple moral truth that every fair American would be immensely interested to learn in order to avoid inadvertently becoming complicit in the "*banality of evil*" by only hearing one view point and then supporting it "United We Stand": *'Please don't abuse the unforgettable memory of the Holocaust and the hideous anti-Semitism that even my own parents were a manifest victims of, to construct other new innocent victims of Israel in the name of the Jewish peoples and their genuine suffering throughout the past two millenniums'?* (in the words of this scribe)

[3] Project Humanbeingsfirst, "Open Letter to President of Depaul University - On the merit of Dershowitz vs. Finkelstein", April 10, 2007,

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180929234209/http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/04/open-letter-to-president-of-depaul.html>

[4] Interview with Shadia Drury, Canada Research Chair in Social Justice, Director of the Masters Program in Social and Political Thought and Professor in the Departments of Political Science and Philosophy, University of Regina, Canada, "Noble lies and perpetual war: Leo Strauss, the neocons, and Iraq", October 16, 2003,

<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.opendemocracy.net/debates/article-2-95-1542.jsp>

[5] Joseph Massad, Associate Professor of Modern Arab Politics and Intellectual History, Columbia University, "Response to the Ad Hoc Grievance Committee Report", April 04, 2005,

<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.columbia.edu/cu/mealac/faculty/massad/>

[6] Baruch Kimmerling, Professor of Sociology, Department of Sociology and Anthropology, The Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 'Can a "Patriotic" Mob Take Over the Universities?', March 29, 2005,

<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://www.dissidentvoice.org/Mar05/Kimmerling0329.htm>

**---end letter ---**

## 3.3 Second Letter to the Leadership of DePaul University On deconstructing the hullabaloo surrounding Finkelstein's tenure

April 29, 2007

**To:** The Rev. Dennis H. Holtschneider, C.M., Ed.D.  
President [president@depaul.edu](mailto:president@depaul.edu)

**To:** Dr. Helmut Epp, Ph.D.  
Provost [hepp@depaul.edu](mailto:hepp@depaul.edu)

DePaul University  
55 East Jackson Boulevard, 22nd Floor  
Chicago, Illinois 60604 U.S.  
Phone: +1.312.362.8000  
Fax: +1.312.362.6822

**Subject:** On deconstructing the hullabaloo surrounding Finkelstein's tenure

**Date:** April 29, 2007

Dear DePaul U. President and Provost,

I hope you won't mind if I summarize what this issue is really all about rather straightforwardly. After this summary, I include below the [open letter that I had emailed you on April 10, 2007](#), as well as a [letter to the editor of the Chronicle of Higher Education that I had emailed them on April 13, 2007](#). I was notified by the Chronicle this past Friday, when the letters on this topic were finally published in the [Friday April 27, 2007 issue](#), that my letter was not among the two that they printed. Hence you can read this letter here.

What this issue is not about is Norm Finkelstein. And all this talk of suitability of scholarly credentials, etc., is entirely a clever red herring. So for instance, had NF only written about, say, the native American Indians' theft of their ancestral home lands of thousands of years of continuous inhabitation at the hands of the foreign settlers to the New World, or the military acquisition of California from Mexico – since these momentous events are now irreversible faits accomplis that we all recognize today as history long past, and which only serve the

interest of torturing high school students in getting them to nod their heads in profound wisdom of how cruel some constructions of nations can be – this would not be an issue.

What this issue is in fact about is to continue permitting the full fruits accomplished of a new settlement of another peoples' brutally usurped land that is now very much in progress, even as I write this in April 2007, in the supposed 'enlightened' modernity of the 21st century.

As evidence of the unimpeachable veracity of this statement, may I humbly point to the vehement attacks on the distinguished former American President Jimmy Carter by this same antagonist from Harvard Law School and his equally distinguished coterie of fellow intellectuals, 14 of whom presumably resigned in protest from the Carter Center, when the former American President dared to even speak out, as anemically as he did, against this new settlement in progress.

A monumental crime against humanity that the world not only spectates silently at the expense of a suffering peoples, but the American public directly aids and abets in its commission by virtue of permitting their super power nation – a "*populist democracy*" – to financially, politically militarily, and culturally support it by being deliberately kept uninformed about it by their institutional ruling elite.

So, if this wasn't Norm Finkelstein, but say Zahir Ebrahim, the plebeian ordinary me, and my heritage had as much distinctive weight to give my voice of conscience against this monumental crime any credibility before the American public, I would have experienced the same fate.

As did Jimmy Carter.

And so does Norman Finkelstein.

Nothing either of them has written is so intellectually profound that one can not know simply by examining the thousands of books and documents that exist in the Israeli Government's own archives, in the victims' own archives, and by simply visiting the Holy Land of oppression – not the Tel Aviv side, but the West Bank side. Or simply by reading a narrative in a Palestinian victim's own voice who is born on that soil, whose father, grandparents, and great... were all born on that soil, such as the notable and heart wrenching "[\*Refugees in our Own Land\*](#)" by Muna Hamzeh, that one can purchase in any American book store. The best \$25 you can spend in easily acquiring first hand knowledge of the incredible veracity and brutal honesty of the scholarship of Norm Finkelstein – his main and courageous virtue – of exposing simple moral truths in a mainstream of deception.

So, what is Finkelstein's crime?

It has to be examined in the light of his very first crime – a challenge to Joan Peters who had reproduced the Zionist narrative of "*A land without a people for a people without a land*" in

pseudo scholarship and largely for consumption in this nation for the benefit of its gullible and uninformed peoples.

For, elsewhere, the people of the world are indeed allowed to hear the passionate narratives of the indigenous natives of the '*land without a people*' themselves.

But in America, such narratives are not permitted to be heard in the voices of the victims themselves – the unfortunate and forgotten children of a 'lesser god', the P-A-L-E-S-T-I-N-I-A-N-S – within the mainstream discourse!

So, it falls to the lot of men and women of uncommon conscience, and uncommon moral courage, like Norm Finkelstein, to provide them a voice before the peoples of his own nation.

But that voice is very inconvenient while the fait accompli is still incrementally in progress, and the support of American peoples – who know the history of how their own land was settled by the slaughter of 10 million indigenous natives very well – is crucial in achieving that fait accompli. As one of the main thinkers and former National Security Advisor of this august nation had candidly noted in his book: "*Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization*".

Thus, that's what this hullabaloo is all about.

And as you will surely notice, the accomplishment of this fait accompli to its fullest realization is of such pressing concern to this antagonist from Harvard University Law School, that it does not even prevent him from usurping and mowing down the mandates of the most important contribution to the modernity du jour that this nation has made – her 2000 schools and colleges of higher learning, and their much coveted academic freedom of thought. For what was the battle that Socrates willingly drank the hemlock, and Galileo suffered?

Thus, who is traitor and who isn't, who needs to be tried for treason against his own peoples for keeping them misinformed, and who needs to be awarded not just the simple tenure, but other distinguishing position in the university and other fair compensation for outlandishly being made to suffer this calumny simply for standing up to uphold the honor of his peoples by keeping them informed, I will let your own good conscience be the fair judge.

I don't know Norm Finkelstein personally. But as the moral voice of conscience, I claim him as my teacher, no differently than I claim Socrates as my teacher.

Thus, in humble defense of my uncommonly courageous teacher, I hope you can lend due consideration to the following two letters and this summary analysis which has outright dispelled all the red herrings of this case.

Sincerely

## Chapter 3

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
PrisonersoftheCave.org

This letter was first submitted via  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://normanfinkelstein.wordpress.com/> on April 29, 2007.

# Chapter 4

## The Endless Judeo-Christian Dissident Morality

### 4.1 The endless trail of red herrings

February 28, 2007

Footnotes March 23, 2007

In reference to the interestingly titled and revealing commentary by Israeli peace activist Uri Avnery, "Facing Mecca", published by [Media Monitors Network](#) (on Friday, February 16, 2007) and picked up by several others including [The Baltimore Chronicle](#) on February 19, 2007, I wanted to pen my own humble thoughts down to suggest that the trail of red herrings is long, endless, and quite distinguished.

*"Impracticality"* due to the *"existent reality on the ground"* is often used as a fait accompli argument for any other resolution to the long festering Israel-Palestine blot on humanity for the suffering that it is needlessly inducing upon the indigenous peoples, except the much articulated two state abstract solution as theoretically dictated by the Israeli government and the key power brokers and vested interests allied to it. And even in this constricted solutions space, it is frequently used to nuance what is practicably realizable given the *"existent reality*

*on the ground*", and what isn't.

While the world silently spectates the immense suffering that the occupation continues to bring upon an innocent peoples, the Israelis keep seeding the land with new reality on the ground which too then becomes "impractical" to undo and becomes new leveraging points in any subsequent peace talks – **take 10 and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave, then repeat!** This reality formally got constructed in 1948 and is continually being constructed as we speak, at each turn becoming impractical to undo requiring the victims to continually having to accommodate to the new reality for peace settlement, because true justice is now deemed "impractical".

An interesting argument, this *"impracticality"*.

Or, is it indeed also a deliberate deception and red herring of the kind related by *the "Israeli Patriot"* in "[Facing Mecca](#)"?

' The British call this a "red herring" - a smelly fish that a fugitive drags across the path in order to put the pursuing dogs off the trail.

WHEN I was young, Jewish people in Palestine used to talk about our secret weapon: the Arab refusal. Every time somebody proposed some peace plan, we relied on the Arab side to say "no". True, the Zionist leadership was against any compromise that would have frozen the existing situation and halted the momentum of the Zionist enterprise of expansion and settlement. But the Zionist leaders used to say "yes" and "we extend our hand for peace" - and rely on the Arabs to scuttle the proposal.

That was successful for a hundred years, until Yasser Arafat changed the rules, recognized Israel and signed the Oslo Accords, which stipulated that the negotiations for the final borders between Israel and Palestine must be concluded not later than 1999. To this very day, those negotiations have not even started. Successive Israeli governments have prevented it because they were not ready under any circumstances to fix final borders. (The 2000 Camp David meeting was not a real negotiation - Ehud Barak convened it without any preparation, dictated his terms to the Palestinians and broke the dialogue off when they were refused.) [...]

The panic had immediate results: "political circles" in Jerusalem announced that they rejected the Mecca agreement out of hand. Then second thoughts set in. Shimon Peres, long established master of the "yes-but-no" method, convinced Olmert that the brazen "no" must be

replaced with a more subtle "no". For this purpose, the red herring was again taken out of the freezer. '

But while Uri Avnery exposes some red herrings very eloquently and quite courageously in this article, he does not explain how the same concept was still at play even at Oslo – an unacceptable proposal in reality that no self-respecting people would have willingly accepted – and that despite its unacceptability, Yasser Arafat had indeed accepted it, leading to the detachment of the late Edward Said from it eventually as the realization dawned regarding the true nature of the peace plan and he insisted that no justice could be had in peace talks between unequals (see his own words [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), [here](#)).

However, the observation of "yes-but-no" method of the disingenuous Israeli peace making overtures is indeed based on empirical reality. Should I applaud this courageous activist for outright admitting it for the benefit of the American and Western audience? This reality of duplicity is quite known to the recipients of its largess, but unfortunately quite unknown to those who innocently ally themselves to the cause of Israel in the West and wonder why the Palestinians are so moronically recalcitrant to all the generous overtures by Israel and don't want peace!

Are the arguments of "impracticality" also similar red herrings that continually defy justice being brought to bear on the issue?

This is the purpose of my essay, to explore "impracticality" to achieving justice and its concomitant harvest of peace, as opposed to the continual mantra of peace with "impracticality" as impediments to reaching fair and just solutions that are as obvious and as ignored by the power brokers and their allied vested interests as a black African elephant in the ivory white bridal suite sitting right in the middle of the newlywed's bed.

Indeed, why not apply "impracticality" to all issues of injustices? It's indeed highly "impractical" to bring about a change in any status quo! That did not stop South Africa to be abolished as an apartheid state, nor did it stop severe punitive sanctions and boycotts and divestments to be imposed on it, with South Africa perennially being highlighted before the world in the press and media and by the outspoken commentators and intellectuals as a pariah state, before the abhorrent apartheid was forced to end there through the courageous struggle of its own indigenous peoples directly supported by the international community (with few exceptions, the most notable being some in the United States – see incumbent US Vice President Dick Cheney's voting record when he was in Congress on the resolution to free Nelson Mandela); and nor did it prevent the tea from being thrown overboard by a handful of patriots who are today venerated as the founders of a superpower nation. All very impractical acts as seen from the comfortable living rooms of the pundits. That is not to say that ending Apartheid has ended poverty in South Africa, or automatically created economic equity. The struggle still continues on, as it even does in the United States of America itself to create a

fairer society, as one can glean from all the movements of the preceding century, Civil Rights, Labor Rights, Women's Rights, etc. But the key enabler is the tumultuous axiomatic construction of the state which must precede any incremental changes in realizing economic and social benefits. Such an axiomatic construction transpired for the United States of America by the writing of its seeding Constitution after the tea was thrown overboard, and for South Africa by outright abolishing apartheid after a long struggle where the calls for its dismantling preceded its abolishment by many decades, and most vociferously by the first Statesman of the New South Africa, Nelson Mandela.

One could argue that while one waits for the justice based "impractical" solution to transpire, should one allow those suffering the injustices of oppression and inhuman subjugation, to continue doing so in the interim, or should one aim for any quick compromised "practical" solution that alleviates their misery? One of the finest red herrings thrown on the *"fugitive .. trail"* yet! When the question is posited in this way, it wonderfully co-opts the preeminence of morality over "impracticality" in intellectual thought by artificially constructing a false either or choice in the best mold of *"either you are with us, or against us"*.

In reality, there are two rather straightforward truism responses to this that must coexist concurrently. The first is the moral response of the intellectual that is independent of the efficacy of its realization. This moral response is essential for identifying 'the right thing to do' space for the society as its moral compass.

The second is the "policy" response, so to speak. This is concerned with the efficacy of the measures required to bring injustices to a halt in any practical measure, while being cognizant of the path shown by the moral compass of the nation, and perhaps also being influenced by it rather than by some other distorted compass of the "high priests" of the ruling elite. Bringing "policies" to bear upon the problem space is a political advocacy process, a social activism process, a grass-roots mobilization process, a revolutionary process, and in a democratic country like the United States of America, it is entirely a lobbying process, a seeding of the "right" thoughts in "[Foreign Affairs](#)" process, getting hands and feet and souls dirty process, and even waging an all out war on WMD pretexts to eradicate oppression and injustices of ones' own vested interests process!

The twain, "moral compassing" and "policy making", are not mutually exclusive. Indeed, the former must precede the latter in order to create the desired "policy advocacy" in society in the first place that can eventually seed the desired "policy making". Let me just refer to this bit of rational commonsense that derives from a moral sense of justice and fair play, as **the principle of Moral-Activism**.

And the same persons don't necessarily have to be doing both at the same time, i.e. "moral compassing" and "policy making". For instance, the abolitionists clamored largely



by many over the years as cited above in the long reading list for those unfamiliar with the subject matter, and need not be rehearsed again. Had these moral calls been vociferously made 50 years ago, 40 years ago, 30 years ago, 20 years ago, 10 years ago, after 911, and had the "dissenting priests" seeded the moral compass of the peoples by unequivocally demanding divestment, demanding sanctions, and demanding an end to the apartheid and racism ingrained in Zionism and hence in its Zionist state, this moral compassing would have surely seeded an activism that was principled, and we may have already seen the Palestinian tragedy very pragmatically reversed.

Were it not for the vested interests of the high priests and their various incantations that stayed mum, and are still mum on the subject. It is one thing to expect the "high priests" of the ruling elite to take these conscionable moralistic positions and be disappointed. It is quite another to have the "dissenting priests" also lead their flock to the same pastures, albeit through a more curious route! These vested-interests from influence peddlers have to be shoved aside to seed the roots of justice in any system of injustices, as the history of the world informs us to this day!

Here are some additional counter perspectives to the two-state solution from another Israeli Jew (turned Christian), Israel Shamir, who does not buy the "impracticality" red herring, nor Ben Gurion's disingenuous *"It is true God promised it to us"* nonsense, and argues a moral position unequivocally, at <http://www.israelshamir.net/>.

I once met Israel Shamir, curious to learn if he was for real or just another red-herring for clever deflection of conscionable peoples' efforts. What little I discovered from his autobiographical and very personal public speech that I attended at a local university a few years ago where he noted *"Jews need a homeland [in Palestine] as much as fish need bicycles"*, made me realize that not all Israelis are blind sighted – that moral traditions are still alive among them! Just that there are too few of these outspoken precious gems ([here](#) is another whose family even gave up their Israeli citizenship by choice as victims of their own conscience when they woke up from their Zionist slumber, once again demonstrating that actions speak louder than laments)! Each of them often tends to acquire the magic instantly affixing label of "self-hating Jew", and their political positions conveniently labeled anti-Semitic. See [here](#) and [here](#) on how this label is dexterously manufactured and deployed to discredit anyone who disagrees with either the official position of Zionism, or presents other milder variants of it, apportioning for themselves the vehemence of the Zionists in commensurate amounts!

Why does Uri Avnery indeed stop short of suggesting dismantling of the Israeli Zionist Apartheid state and making it one democratic equitable state for all its inhabitants? Indeed, by the admission of Israel's own founding patriots:

“Jewish villages were built in the place of Arab villages. You do not even

know the names of these Arab villages, and I do not blame you because geography books no longer exist. Not only do the books not exist, the Arab villages are not there either. Nahlal arose in the place of Mahlul; Kibbutz Gvat in the place of Jibta; Kibbutz Sarid in the place of Huneifis; and Kefar Yehushua in the place of Tal al-Shuman. There is not a single place built in this country that did not have a former Arab population.”  
Moshe Dayan: Haaretz, April 4, 1969. (noted from the web, Dayan was probably quoting Ben Gurion from the 'The Jewish Paradox')

Where are his moral stances? Is he confused about the "right thing to do" as well? Doesn't seem likely, as unlike the American and other European audience, he sees the reality and history on the ground from ground zero itself. Perhaps he may be reminded that if he claims his Jewish religion as a race, he may well be the inheritor of King Solomon the wise! And if he claims it as his faith (and is not an atheist like the majority of the European culturally Jewish immigrant inhabitants of Israel, see confessional writings such as "[My Holiday, Their Tragedy](#)"), then he is indeed the inheritor of the moral Ten Commandments of his lofty faith. But if he is only informed by cultural affiliation to the Jewish traditions, he is still a human being first and still the inheritor of the genuine wisdom of all the sages of the ages! Why this blind-sight, especially being an activist for peace? Is it not also activist for justice? If he can forget about the crimes of his own founding fathers *"I am prepared to leave the history, ideology and theology of the matter to the theologians, ideologues and historians."*, and *"If somebody is ready to make peace with me, within borders and on conditions agreed upon in negotiations, that is quite enough for me."*, why stop short of full restitution and all live in peace within the same borders within which they all rightfully belong – Jews, Christians, and Muslims?

Indeed, if it were the victims who had made these conciliatory statements, these lofty proclamations would surely have elevated humanity to a new level of compassion and forgiveness in putting the past behind them – a mighty indomitable peoples indeed, as resolute in their suffering, as magnanimous in their victory. These statements coming from the victimizers however, while to many in the West may be commendable, to me, for a conscionable activist of peace whom I also admire for his immense courage to continually speak out against the crimes of his own peoples, are quite indefensible, and downright disingenuous! Perhaps I may have missed something here, but it strikes me as rather odd that the occupier is claiming he is prepared to live amicably with the victims under secure borders. It is almost as if a thief broke into my house, locked me up in the bathroom, then when I made too much racket, he said he was willing to live peacefully in some well defined rooms in the house! I am sorry if no one sees the irony of this!

Uri Avnery's confessional *"I am an Israeli patriot,"* explains this enigma in as much clarity as

the following gem from Baruch Kimmerling, another Israeli Patriot who calls Israel his land when he wasn't born there, and identifies himself in the oxymoronic category of "Jew, atheist, and Zionist" where the latter two may be consistent, but how does that pertain to being a Jew?

“As a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist, I have two memorial days in my country, Israel. One for the Holocaust and one for soldiers who fell in wars. I also have one day of celebration, the anniversary of the day Israel declared its statehood. [...] Independence Day is a holiday for me, but also an opportunity for intense self-introspection. A person needs a state and land, and this is my land, my homeland, despite the fact that I was not born here. I am proud of the unprecedented accomplishments of this country, and feel personally responsible for its failures, foolishness, injustice, evil, and its oppression of its citizens and residents (Jewish, Arab, and others) as well as of those who are defined and defined themselves as her enemies. I know that my holiday, a day of joy and pride for me, is a day of mourning and tragedy for some of Israel's citizens and, more so, for members of the Palestinian people everywhere. I know that as long as we, all Jews everywhere, do not acknowledge this, we will not be able to live here in safety, every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree. Happy holidays, Israel.” (My Holiday, Their Tragedy, 2002.)

Disingenuous self interest once again? Neither calling unequivocally for abolishing the apartheid state (as far as I am aware, and if they have already done so elsewhere, I eat crow with pleasure). And neither extending to the displaced Palestinians the privileges they apportion for themselves in Israel – making it their home when not being born there (although Uri Avnery may well have been I don't know, I have never met him) when they don't accord it to those who indeed were and were kicked out by the very founding of the state which Kimmerling is so proudly calling his independence day. He does indeed magnanimously calls for Jews acknowledging the suffering of the Palestinians so that he can live in peace in Israel, but not for remedying the injustice in the only just and moral way – but then, being an atheist, whence the source of morality? God is dead, Nietzsche is alive, and so are his mantle-bearing ubermensch! Witness it in his own essay the vacuous words without the concomitant unequivocal call to abolish apartheid and make it one homeland for those forcibly displaced by his independence day:

"The transformation of the Holocaust into a solely Jewish tragedy, as opposed to a universal event, only weakens its significance and its legitimacy, tarnishing us and the memory of the victims. Likewise, its

unnecessary overuse by Jews in Israel and the rest of the world, particularly political bodies, has made the Holocaust banal. Above all, a provocative and dangerous approach has bought a place in our hearts: that Jews, as the victims of the Holocaust, are permitted to treat goyim however they want. Forceful and condescending, "anti-gentile-ism" is identical to criminal anti-Semitism. ... What can I do? A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people. Along with that, however, I cannot forget or refrain from mourning the victims of this bloody conflict and feel deep empathy with those who have suffered and still suffer as a result of the fatal encounter between Jews and Arabs in this land. I hope that the day will come when we will commemorate together and mourn together, Jews and Arabs alike, for all of the victims of the conflict. Only then will we be able to live together in this place in safety. ... I know that as long as we, all Jews everywhere, do not acknowledge this, we will not be able to live here in safety, every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree."

I am sorry that I am less than impressed, despite the self-flagellation. "*What can I do?*" Kimmerling asks? Here are three immediate things a conscionable Israeli can do if he is a Moral-Activist (see example [here](#)): **1)** Start a campaign to demand genuine justice – not mere words of contrition – by requiring the apartheid nature of the state and the "Berlin Wall" to be simultaneously demolished. **2)** Stop paying taxes that contributes to the maintenance of the apartheid state. **3)** As a conscionable person, leave Israel until such time that others who have more right to be there, on account of having being born there, and were forcibly evicted, are also allowed to return! To me, it appears that without any of the concomitant actions for Moral-Activism, the only reason Kimmerling calls for the recognition of the plight of the Palestinians is so that he and Zionist Jews like him can live in peace.

Thus, what might any conscionable self-respecting Palestinian conclude from this? Apart from the cynicism that is now ingrained in the Middle East of this stereotype: *they will first plan to kill you with a design most brutal, and then come to your funeral lamenting "We can forgive them for killing our children, we cannot forgive them for making us kill theirs"* as was noted by Israeli Prime Minister Golda Meir, in order to win back their rights as human beings first from their monstrous oppressors who only think of themselves first and not of the abject suffering that is being unfolded right down the Jews-only highway from them, and who continue to maintain that "*A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people.*" rather than demonstrate any genuine sympathy towards the sufferings of others at their own hands, they (the Palestinians) have to make the cost of occupation so exorbitant, that the next clarion call from people like Kimmerling would indeed have to be a demand for full restitution of the Palestinians so that he could indeed live in peace!

Also, let's not be fooled either that simply declaring Israel as a non-apartheid state with a change in its laws as well as national flag will solve all the problems for the Palestinians, but it will be an amazing welcoming start from the present day inhuman oppression that the world silently spectates. The economic hegemony of the European transplants into Israel and its high tech economy all in the hands of the Jews, will likely stay the same – rights do not equate prosperity, but is indeed an axiomatic start. Witness South Africa – its economy and its lands are still largely in the hands of the tiny white minority, and the majority black indigenous population still lives in abject poverty. But one has to begin somewhere – the place to begin is the laws on the books, the constitution, and the philosophy of equal rights for all its citizens regardless of caste, creed, sex, religion, and ethnicity. How can any nation, founded on these lofty principles itself, befriend and support a nation that is its exact opposite? Only politics and self-interests of its ruling elite – as in the case of all cases of injustices in society since the very inception of society!

It is indeed interesting to identify all those "intellectuals", "moralists", "historians", "scholars", and high profile pundits and prolific exponents who argue either "impracticality" or "Palestinian intransigence" or offer vacuous sympathy, to either continue to propose the severely compromised for one side, the two-state theoretical solution along 1967 borders as their gesture of "fairness" and "compassion", or continue to argue for the occupation because of docile unacceptability of occupation to those being occupied.

Identify all of these exponents of Israel, not very hard to do at all in this information age, and examine their own vested interests and/or affiliations because of which they shirk from taking the only genuinely moral and just position of dismantling the apartheid state of Israel into an equal state for all its denizens born there. If they support open immigration based only on the Jewish "race" or "faith" cards, and deny right of return, fair compensation (ask the Holocaust survivors for a quote of what that might be and what Israel extracts each year from Germany), and rehabilitation in their own ancestral lands for the displaced and dispossessed indigenous Palestinians and their children and grandchildren, and present themselves as "objective" erudite observers of the matter, the question must be asked by conscionable peoples on the morality and vested self interests of this doublespeak that seems to be gathering roaring applause in the liberal Left! It continually escapes everyone's imagination to keep the diabolical game of Zionism in perspective – buy time to seed the land with birth rights, and continual small incremental encroachments, and systematic depopulation through intense oppression such that the victims would give up, die away, or become abject slaves!

And similarly identify all those who prominently accept the 1967 border solution – crafted any which horrendous way as inhabitable bantustans forming no semblance of an independent nation-state with all the same rights and privileges as any other independent nation-state, including having a well equipped modern army, navy, air force, marines for self-defense, and

own commerce and independent ingress and egress trade and movement points in and out of their nation-state for an independent economy and freedom of travel, just to point out two major gaping holes in all two-state solution proposals that have been put on the table – from the beleaguered side and ask whether they do so because by choice, or because of having had no choice in the matter and only wanting to just get to any peaceable solution, justice or not, so that some beleaguered peoples may live in some kind of semblance of peace as human beings first, and not as trampled sub-species of some *"cockroaches"* under the watchful gun turrets of Israeli sharp shooters mounted atop the 14-ft high apartheid wall that runs through their bedrooms and backyards! This sub-species classification for the Palestinians was created by the Israelis themselves – shocking? Read for yourselves [1]:

"We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours." and "When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle." Raphael Eitan, Chief of Staff of the IDF: "New York Times 14 April 1983". (noted from the web)

Unless the vested interests are clearly and unmistakably disambiguated, the red herrings will continue to be strewn along all paths – deliberately or unwittingly makes no difference to one on the *"fugitive"* trail – to constrict the solution space to the exclusive benefit of one party and to the severe handicap of the other, until either Ben Gurion's call is realized: *"We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget."*, or General Shlomo Lahat's: *"We have to kill all the Palestinians unless they are resigned to live here as slaves"*. And that is indeed the reality of Israel-Palestine today as it has always been since its bloody and brutal inception 60 years ago, and intensely accelerated after the 1967 military occupation of the West Bank and Gaza strip.

Even the commonsensical proposition of why the Palestinians would ever accept an occupier was echoed by the very founding father of this Nakba for the victims (except at the barrel of a gun continuously held to their lives to slowly wear them down while continually playing the diabolical game of *"yes but no"* to mitigate international pressures as the systematic task of squeezing the victims goes on in the background seeding new realities daily that perforce must subsequently be articulated as axiomatic *"The Palestinians' return could be implemented in ways that minimize, rather than exacerbate, the disruption for Israelis living in the areas."*):

"If I were an Arab leader, I would never sign an agreement with Israel. It is normal; we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs. There has been

Anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?" (Ben Gurion in "The Jewish Paradox")

"Let us not ignore the truth among ourselves ... politically we are the aggressors and they defend themselves... The country is theirs, because they inhabit it, whereas we want to come here and settle down, and in their view we want to take away from them their country." (Ben Gurion, presumably quoted by Noam Chomsky in *Fateful Triangle*, noted from the web)

From the very conception of founding of Israel by Herzl in 1896 on the banks of the river Rhine "*In Basle I founded the Jewish state ... Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.*", to this very day, the battle cry of anti-Semitism has been diabolically harvested (see [here](#)), and sometimes even criminally (see [here](#) and [here](#)), to justify Zionism and its offspring 'Der Judenstaat'. But in the reality of today, the Jewish state is an anachronism of history, a perception that legitimized it in the minds of the followers of this Zionist idea when indeed anti-Semitism was rampant in Christian Europe. Today, never mind European anti-Semitism, there are now laws appearing on the books in Europe that even criminalizes the mere questioning of the history as related by the Zionists to the world's public. Thus, the Zionist Jews are now pretty safe from any further persecution from Christian Europe, and there is little reason to maintain the Zionist character of the state in Palestine when it comes at the expense of intense suffering and injustice to another innocent peoples already living there. It would hardly matter to anyone if 'Der Judenstaat' was moved to Europe somewhere, compensation that it was for the pain and suffering imposed on the innocent Jews by the fanatic Christians of the previous century – unfortunately, the compensation was offered them at another's expense.

But today, it is high time to rectify and redress that blot on humanity by the very European and Western nations who now proclaim themselves as the emblem of civilization and morality and beacon of human progress and learning. Perhaps they can spotlight this beacon onto their own first sins and help redress the calamitous suffering that is transpiring right under their very noses on an entirely innocent peoples as a result of their own creation – both the first innocent victims, and then as a result of their shoddy compensation for their monumental crimes to those victims, the new innocent victims. Some luminous civilization out to teach the rest of the world how to live in civilized modernity as it continually constructs new victims!

And it is indeed instructional to learn of the sorrows and calamitous suffering from the perspective of the victims themselves, an oft neglected sin in the West which prides itself in its own articulate description of the World's victims and in unfurling the crimes of their own hegemonic emperors by writing prolific books and touting their much wanted freedom of

speech – to absolutely zero degree of efficacy except more books sold and more prominence gained – rather than listen to the victims themselves with as much credibility lent to their own suffering voices.

Somehow, the victim screaming in pain is considered biased, but their victimizers' description of their plight is academic honesty and intellectual brilliance! I don't think I really need to hear it from Noam Chomsky to know how Palestinians are suffering, although his conscientious exposure of their plight in the West is certainly very important, and has been so for many years – but his half baked two-state proposals for their solution-space ain't.

When we give higher currency to conscientious dissent makers whose prime cultural affiliations are with the victim makers themselves, over those voices of anguish of the victims and those with cultural and civilizational affiliations to the victims as their extended family, we do both the victims and other well intentioned bystanders longing to figure out how to make peace with justice, a great disservice!

Here is another example of this twisted view of justice even by well intentioned exponents of the Palestinians' rights but civilizational and culturally allied with the victimizers: "[Palestinians Have A Right To Go Home](#)" by the vocal and conscientious Phyllis Bennis of the [Institute of Policy Studies](#). After passionately arguing the Right of Return for the Palestinians in the abstract:

"Palestinians today make up one of every four refugees in the world. Their right to return to their homes, despite more than a 52-year delay in realizing that right, is no less compelling than the right to return home of any other refugees from any other war. International law is very clear: It doesn't matter which side wins or which side loses, after a war, refugees have the right to go home. The United Nations passed Resolution 194 (which the U.S. and every other U.N. member state except Israel voted to reaffirm each year from 1949 till 1994) specifically to make sure that those made refugees by the creation of Israel would be protected. And yet Israel specifically rejects that right of return because of concern that allowing the Palestinian refugees to come home would change the demographic balance of the Jewish state."

But now look at the disingenuousness of the solution space. An absence to any call to eliminate the main reason why the Right of Return is not being implemented by Israel – it's apartheid nature of the Jewish state which has been diabolically constructed on another peoples' land where the indigenous population was predominantly non-Jewish! The "just" solution escapes Phyllis Bennis even when she acknowledges the cause of the problem in this case.

And she also surveys the various implementation attempts by others:

"Is compromise possible? Absolutely. But only if it is based on recognition of the right of return as a real, fundamental right - not if it is based on Israel's superior power. Israel's proposal during the recent Camp David summit for a "humanitarian" family reunification program that would benefit only a few tens of thousands, out of the millions of stateless Palestinians, is one compromise that will surely not work. Another sure-to-fail compromise is the proposal being quietly bandied about in Washington and a variety of Middle Eastern capitals. This plan envisions a quid pro quo in which Baghdad would resettle many of the Palestinians (with or without their consent) from refugee camps in Lebanon to Kurdish areas of Iraq (from which equally unconsenting Kurds are already being expelled), in exchange for lifting the crippling economic sanctions against Iraq. Publicly denied by the relevant governments, the plan has in fact been discussed with Iraqi officials by the representative of at least one member of the U.S. Congress, and a number of Arab leaders are known to privately support the idea. This is a non-starter too."

But then makes this statement as her own suggestion:

"Real compromise is possible in determining how, not whether, the right of return will be realized. The Palestinians' return could be implemented in ways that minimize, rather than exacerbate, the disruption for Israelis living in the areas."

Why this axiomatic preference to minimize *"the disruption for Israelis living in the areas"* – they are the victimizers to start with, aren't they? [2]

Instead, why does the author not make the only conscionable call of Moral-Activism to abolish the apartheid state as the only just first step in the right direction?

The same is true of Noam Chomsky – while he supported the sanctions on Apartheid South Africa, he is against sanctions for Israel. Why should the vested interests of those civilizationally, culturally, and religio-historically allied with the victimizers, despite being courageously vocal in bringing the plight of the innocent victims to the attention of their own nations, be allowed to dictate, and dominate the articulation of the solution space on behalf of the victims? I am sorry if no one sees the irony in this!

Indeed, Chomsky has himself informed many victims themselves, as well as the Western audience, of the pragmatic underpinnings of the terror that was ruthlessly employed in creating the Jewish State. In his "Western State Terrorism", in Chapter 2, Chomsky writes:

' In 1943, current Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir wrote an article entitled "Terror" for the journal of the terrorist organization he headed (Lehi) in which he proposed to "dismiss all the 'phobia' and babble against terror with simple, obvious arguments." "Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war," he wrote, and "We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle." "First and foremost, terror is for us a part of the political war appropriate for the circumstances of today, and its task is a major one: it demonstrates in the clearest language, heard throughout the world, including by our unfortunate brethren outside the gates of this country, our war against the occupier." '

Where the "occupier" was either the British, or the indigenous Palestinian population, or both, I am not sure. Neither were however spared the wrath of Jewish terror in the creation of the Jewish State, and the Palestinians bearing the biggest brunt of it. So Chomsky is not a stranger to the monumental crimes of Zionist Jews visiting the Nakba upon the innocent local peoples of Palestine, that Kimmerling proudly calls his "independence day". Neither is Chomsky any stranger to how anti-Semitism was deftly harvested to populate the new Jewish State, with the escaping Jews from Europe being cleverly diverted to the intended Jewish State in Palestine all throughout the 1940s even before the state was founded. As he has himself noted it somewhere in his prolific writings, the affluent ones and the techno-scientists and the Jewish social elite escaping from the Nazis were allowed onto the shores of the United States, the rest were deliberately diverted to Palestine.

And Chomsky's "pragmatic" response to this genocide and mayhem of the local population during the founding of the Jewish State? *All modern nations are formed on the unfortunate bloodshed of millions, the United States itself was formed on the blood of 10 million natives, and so on. This is all faits accomplis. So we have to move on and live among our internationally recognized secure borders according to international norms.* (Précis of private communication from a while back)

Great. And here is where the red herring begins. Higher the priesthood, more tortuous the red herrings.

Chomsky does not distinguish between a crime that happened in the distant past that we can do little about today in rectification, and one that is occurring concurrently in our present epoch for which we can most assuredly do something in rectification, and for which a just and moral solution does indeed exist. It has not receded into dusty pages of history far enough yet to have become a fait accompli that cannot be practicably undone – such as returning California to Mexico.

Today, Israel is the only nation on earth as far as I know, with no self-recognized borders

except the entire 'land of Canaan', and where the writ of this apartheid state is continually extending over amorphous boundaries with new 14 ft walls being continually constructed to create giant prisons to enclose the indigenous population who refuse to *"die"*, and whose *"young"* refuse to *"forget"*, and who refuse to be *"resigned to live here as slaves"*, and who miraculously escape *"We have to kill all the Palestinians"* call to ethnically cleanse the beleaguered Palestinians from their own homeland. Is there any other evidence of monumental terrorism even possible in the present epoch? While all eyes have been diverted to the "Islamic terrorists" and the "Bin Ladens" and "Orange alert" and strip search at airports, the big monstrous Jewish elephant in the Zionist state is blithely ignored – even as I write this today in February 2007 – permitting them the ubermensch prerogative for Eretz Yisrael, which according to Zionism's overtly stated ideological underpinnings that entirely drives the political aspirations and its execution in the apartheid state, is *"from the Nile to the Euphrates"*. Or it may be the other way around. It doesn't matter since it's a scalar and an all encompassing open secret that no one wishes to say out loud for some reason in the West, but surely, like Uri Avnery mentions the *"Arab refusal"* premising all facades of peace talks, and when that failing, the *"yes but no"* taking over, it is also much openly discussed in the Hebrew society as the premise upon which Israeli policies, its laws, and its visitation of brutal oppression upon the indigenous peoples, are made. But the Western intellectual exercising claims to "dissent chief priesthood" dare not base any advocacy based upon these facts of the oppressive regime. That this irony fails to strike the commonsense of many, is not surprising. For priesthood in any domain, is merely the shepherd tending to his respective sheep.

So why am I not enthusiastically applauding Noam Chomsky for his courageous "dissent"? The answer entirely depends on why is a similar argument for abolishing Israel as an apartheid state, as was made for South Africa, and conclusively ending its Zionist reign of monumental terror and obscurantism in the modernity of the 21st century, not being courageously made by him. Where is the principled Moral-Activism in his advocacy of a negotiated two-state solution? It isn't that the distinguished professor isn't familiar with the diabolical plans of the Zionist state – he is no ordinary intellectual – in the face of Israel's "existent reality" of take 10 give back 1, *"yes but no"*, and the *"Arab refusal"* that has been their not so *"secret weapon"*, nor is he unfamiliar with the Machiavellian motto of the Zionist state *"wage war by way of deception"* as its guiding principle, and nor is he unaware of the underlying implementation philosophy that has underscored the Zionist state's pragmatism of incremental faits accomplis by initiating new crises starting from its very birth pangs as was openly admitted by Ben Gurion himself: *"what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times"*!

What indeed are the underlying reasons for his abstaining from making the moral calls for a unified democratic Israel-Palestine for all the inhabitants of Palestine? What restrains him

from articulating an unequivocal principled stance against the very root cause celebra of apartheid and the "ubermensch" racism ingrained in Zionism itself that makes Israel such a misconstruction of West's own cherished values of democracy and equal rights for all? Just to refresh ones' failing memory, for the 'Democratic' racism see [here](#), the UN Anti-Zionist Resolution 3379 see [here here](#), and its timed revocation in 1991 to officially assert 'Zionism is no longer racism' with the emerging new world order see [here](#) and [here](#) as the "high priests" tell it, and [here](#) as the "dissenting priest" tells it, and see [here](#) for how 3379 was originally spinned by the "highest priest" in the land in the influential Foreign Affairs magazine.

I do not hesitate to ask the following of such a distinguished intellectual, for I gave up following "priests" when I woke up to the presence of unexamined axioms in all "priestdom", and instead decided to think for myself thus absolving all "priests" of being responsible for either saving me from perdition or consigning me to it! But that does not absolve the "priests" of their own greater responsibilities of priesthood towards the rest of their flock who glibly accept anything from "high pulpits". Higher the "pulpit", higher their credibility, and greater the consequent responsibility. Has Noam Chomsky relinquished his claims to moral imperatives and moral high grounds of honest intellectualism that he previously asserted was the responsibility of intellectuals (see [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#)):

"It is the responsibility of intellectuals to speak the truth and to expose lies" and "the responsibility of a writer as a moral agent is to try to bring the truth about matters of human significance to an audience that can do something about them."?

It is inconceivable that Chomsky would not recognize that by not providing this unequivocal moral compassing for his nation in blanket uncompromising terms when it comes to Israel-Palestine, he unwittingly lends his own intellectual support to the hegemonistic aspirations of world's sole superpower nation which he fearlessly and uncompromisingly calls the "*rogue state*" (see [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), [here](#)) every chance he gets. By inexplicably ignoring this "*rogue state*" conveniently using (and abusing) a minority among the Jews themselves to further its own hegemonistic interest of sustained indomitable preeminence in the affairs of the world (see [here](#)) by financially and politically maintaining Israel in its current abominable Zionist construction as its private little Nuclear armed proxy hegemon in the Middle East (see [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#)), and staying silent about the role that Zionists themselves are currently playing in the construction of his own nation's imperial foreign policies in a tortuous collaboration of self-interests (see [here](#) and [here](#) and compare authors [here](#)) which seems to be visible to all and sundry in the world, except inexplicably to the "*arguably the most important intellectual alive*", Chomsky is willingly co-opting himself to the interests of the "ruling elite" that he has spent his entire life sanity-checking. Indeed, Moral-Activism from intellectual supremos, demands uncompromising moral compassing, as he had himself noted

during his earlier years of an idealist's dissent:

"Intellectuals are in a position to expose the lies of governments, to analyze actions according to their causes and motives and often hidden intentions. In the Western world, at least, they have the power that comes from political liberty, from access to information and freedom of expression. For a privileged minority, Western democracy provides the leisure, the facilities, and the training to seek the truth lying hidden behind the veil of distortion and misrepresentation, ideology and class interest, through which the events of current history are presented to us...." (Responsibility of Intellectuals)

In these "*revolutionary times*", I am unfortunately less than impressed by Chomsky's supposed *raison d'être* of Palestinians suffering under the 'jackboots' of the Israelis being the basis of his "practical" two-states "policy advocacy" and the legitimization of the forced separation of an indigenous peoples from their own lands. The beleaguered Palestinians have already been suffering for more than 40 years under the same 'jackboots' and continually losing their lives and property to diabolically constructed *faits accomplis* that Chomsky knows all too well about. This rationale of 'any tactic for alleviating the misery of a defenseless peoples' for pushing various and sundry advocacy plans by the well intentioned, in the absence of Moral-Activism that is firmly seeded by a moral compass, ends up being another gigantic stinking red-herring in the long term, bigger and more deflecting, than all the obvious ones pointed out by Uri Avnery.

It is indeed but a truism that in every society there are always only a tiny handful who are the illustrious vanguards of morality and social justice. These handful tend to attract to themselves a majority of the well intentioned and conscionable peoples from the larger society to learn what is the 'right thing to do' space for their activism to redress social and political injustices. They supposedly rip apart the red herrings cleverly disseminated by the "high priests" of the ruling elite, dexterously guiding their flock to see the burdensome truth behind the lies and distortions inherent in incantations of power, and thus apportion for themselves credit for guiding their flock that is commensurate with their ranking in priesthood, as commonsense might dictate. And this credit for Western intellectuals on many issues of contemporary geopolitical concern is surely overwhelmingly positive, which is why the New York Times cited Noam Chomsky as "*arguably the most important intellectual alive*". All likely à propos for sanity-checking his own nation's hegemonistic foreign policies, including eloquently highlighting the *fait accompli* of long past crimes (history) of Jewish terrorism while founding the state of Israel upon the blood of the Palestinians. Except when it comes to resolving a just solution space (contemporaneously) for his already recognized Zionism's usurpation and coercive resettling of Palestine, then this epithet suddenly and inexplicably

fails to deliver, in my humble (mis)perception.

It's almost as if unless the issue is already fait accompli, Chomsky won't touch it when it's so close to his heart. But once fait accompli, many books about it will be written delineating the monstrosity of the crimes and the mendacity of power that enabled the construction of such crimes, attracting a great following and great prestige for speaking up on the crimes of his emperors. If I was an emperor, I wouldn't mind having Chomsky on my tail either because he will only be chasing *faits accomplis* leaving me free to create new ones!

And thus, the New York Times epithet fails miserably on the contemporaneousness of this matter, and only on account of Chomsky's uncourageous silence in unequivocally articulating a moral compass on this issue when something can actually be done about it rather than courageously lament in history books after the fact. His undistinguished silence has likely misled, or indeed not been the prime mover of, many a movements that might have effectively called for an end to the Israeli racism and apartheid, and thus postponed the harbinger of justice to a suffering peoples. As the reality of faits accomplis on the ground might suggest, justice delayed, is justice denied, thus necessitating increasingly greater and more tumultuous radical transformation in bringing it about. Can the increased bloodshed be laid at the footsteps of the silently spectating world, and in commensurate measure, upon the silence of their ranking priest who claims *"the responsibility of a writer as a moral agent is to try to bring the truth about matters of human significance to an audience that can do something about them"*?

So we have the "high priests" of officialdom spinning their doctrines in manifest truism to serving the interests of their ruling elite, and we have the "dissenting priests" ostensibly sanity-checking and unraveling their spin. But who sanity checks and unravels the self-interests of the "dissenting priests" and the concomitant red herrings?

Their inexplicable failure in providing a moral compass on this single most momentous issue of our time, only succeeds in carving out the entire solution space on Israel-Palestine in the West, between the "high priests" of the ruling elite and the "dissenting priests" of the conscionable flock, to the rather limited two-state axiomatic paradigm forcing the beleaguered peoples to choose between the reality of a brutal occupation, and the reality of continually shrinking bantustans that has no parallel to statehood anywhere else on Earth today.

So, let's tepidly examine Noam Chomsky's own objectivity in the light of his own self proclaimed self-interests that might coherently explain this odd blind-sight in the most profound intellectual in the West. Having openly declared himself a Zionist, and a Zionist youth leader, albeit of the 1940s variety, whatever that might mean, I must ask why the profound intellectual of the dissent space would not conscionably recuse himself from bringing to bear his own Zionist-aspiration driven personal advocacy on the Israel-Palestine

solution space due to his obvious conflict of interest, and focused instead, as a conscientious intellectual must, on what the suffering Palestinian victims themselves advocate as their desired solution space? Just as he conscientiously brings their miserable plight to the attention of his Western audience by courageously setting aside his personal Jewish affiliations when highlighting the monumental crimes of the cruel Zionists upon the Palestinians, why would he not also conscientiously set aside his personal self-interests of his nuanced "Labor-Zionism" aspirations, and bring the Palestinian victims' own solutions – as the victims' natural right to demand their own redressing – to the attention of the same audience?

This is a rather clear and unambiguous litmus test of objectivity for anyone who claims to speak out on behalf of any suffering peoples. And it also provides a rational mechanism to anyone to enable them to set aside their own self-interests. Just allow the victims to speak for themselves and propagate their own claims before the world! In the pungent stink of the gigantic red herring of what's "practical", as in the "two-state solution", we see the "practical" slowly becoming *faits accomplis*, as the good peoples in the West are continually deflected from demanding the moral compass towards the 'right thing to do' space by their prominent intellectuals co-opted by their own self-interests.

And this red herring of disingenuousness doesn't just end here. There is even a finer shade that must still be unraveled. For an intellectual laying claims to high morality of intellectualism, and oft publicly teaching the Biblical Golden Rule "*Do unto others as you have others do unto you*", indeed, even creating logical corollaries to it which go something like this: "*if it is good for me to do to you, it should be good for you to do to me, and if it is bad for you to do to me, it should be bad for me to do to you too*", and continually teaching the public how to disambiguate on complex emotional matters that are typically steeped in hypocrisy due to self-interests, by looking at the issues from the point of view of a detached being sitting on Mars looking down upon the earthlings and employing the (Biblical) Golden Rule of Morality, what does it mean to be a Zionist? Chomsky has already recognized that nation states are formed on the bloodshed of the innocent native peoples as the natural consequence of the latter resisting the usurpation and resettling of their land by invaders, which even Ben Gurion recognized, as noted above, as why would the Palestinians ever accept the Zionist invaders peaceably thus necessitating (in Gurion's own words) "*We must expel Arabs and take their places*" and "*We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return*"!

Thus knowing full well that any Zionist aspiration for a land that is already continuously inhabited by an indigenous population for centuries will most assuredly continually lead to, and has already led to, their displacement and bloodshed, upon what "ubermensch" principle of morality is Chomsky's aspiration of Zionism based?

Is it what Golda Meir uttered:

"This country exists as the fulfillment of a promise made by God Himself.

It would be ridiculous to ask it to account for its legitimacy." (Golda Meir, Le Monde, 15 October 1971, noted from the web [here](#)).

Or is it what Menachem Begin uttered the day after the U.N. vote to Partition Palestine:

"The Partition of Palestine is illegal. It will never be recognized .... Jerusalem was and will for ever be our capital. Eretz Israel will be restored to the people of Israel. All of it. And for Ever." (Menachem Begin, noted from the web [here](#))

Or is it based on the spirit, which for the n<sup>th</sup> time was candidly asserted by Yitzhak Shamir in his own straightforward diction, and Ariel Sharon in his characteristic bulldozing speak (and which is un-apologetically repeated ad nauseam by all Israeli statesmen and Zionist protagonists in their own choicest diction with the spectating world pretending to not notice):

"The settlement of the Land of Israel is the essence of Zionism. Without settlement, we will not fulfill Zionism. It's that simple." (Yitzhak Shamir, Maariv, 02/21/1997, noted from the web [here](#))

"Israel may have the right to put others on trial, but certainly no one has the right to put the Jewish people and the State of Israel on trial." (Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon, 25 March, 2001 quoted in BBC News Online, noted from the web [here](#))

While one is surely entitled to fantasize whatever one's mind may conjure up, but when it becomes the unstated underpinning of one's advocacy of a solution space that drowns out the echoes and aspirations of the victims themselves, there are a lot of red herrings on the ground. In any case, this is how I (mis)perceive Chomsky's advocacy of the "practical". The best way to demonstrate that these are indeed misperceptions and there are no vested self-interests at play, is to loudly condemn Zionism in all its abhorrent nuanced shades [3], to unequivocally call for an end to apartheid and "ubermensch" racism in Israel [4] that is entirely seeded from the "ubermensch" racism in Zionism itself, to designate Israel as a rogue state in one's writings and to call for its boycott and for sanctions to be imposed on it, and to actively engage in echoing the victims' own demands for justice and not put forth ones' own (tainted) solutions [5]. The little guy on Mars is still awaiting an unequivocal moral compassing from "priestdom" on Israel-Palestine!

Indeed, I would be much more impressed if distinguished and prominent intellectual dissenters and Jewish moralists like Noam Chomsky outright condemned modern Zionism and its racist apartheid structure on the principled position of Moral-Activism, as much as they condemned Nazism and its National Socialist State that was also based on the same Nietzscheian "ubermensch" philosophy and which once engulfed the entire world in a world war to eradicate. Perhaps in the present "[World War IV](#)" against "Islamic terrorism" – with the

amazing new doctrinal name of "Islamofascism" synthesized to seed all the *"doctrinal motivations"* needed to sustain this new "policy" of "perpetual war" mobilization – he can, faithful to his own intellectual positions taken earlier on the responsibility of intellectuals, himself being one, and not just a mere ordinary one, but *"arguably the most important intellectual alive"* in the entire Western Hemisphere, advocate its moral extension, or its real moral commencement, against the "Jewish Fundamentalism" and "Jewish Terrorism" and "Zionofascism" of his own peoples in Israel-Palestine whose crimes he has amply documented himself (see [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#) for a recap of what's already been shown conclusively above).

As a polite courtesy to the prominent intellectuals and peace activists whose positions are illustratively dissected here to demonstrate the endless trail of red herrings inherent in the very premise of any allowable discourse on this subject in the West, even in the so called dissent space, I sent them an earlier version of this article for comment. Only Noam Chomsky responded. We went back and forth a few times. I remained unconvinced of his continued tortuous "practicality" arguments and suggested to him that he might voice them publicly in response to my article vastly opening up the discourse space. But he did put me in a temporary quandary by suggesting that I would be doing a grave disservice to the cause of the Palestinian peoples by making my views known in public as it will unwittingly give the Israelis and their Zionist exponents further excuse to increase their oppression as a pretext that 'see – they want to dismantle us'. He also disconcerted me by saying why was I bringing the illustrious name of Edward Said into this (by the fact of having quoted Edward Said). That threw me off balance for several sleepless nights and days delaying the publication of this article in much angst fighting with my own conscience. Until I realized (yet once again) that if I was right there under the 'jackboots' of the butchers, any butchers, in any place, even as a Jew under the Nazis, I would want some conscionable person on the outside to yell out my message loud and clear to the world for me: 'I am a human being under the jackboots of the Nazis – do the right thing for at least my children'. By not honoring that call of anguish of the innocent victims when I perceive the reality of their immeasurable suffering which is a *"mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed"*, I would not like to become the recipient of their curse:

“and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent” (Elie Wiesel in *All Rivers Run to the Sea*)

That clinched it for me. The tyrants will do what the tyrants will do in any case, and as they have been doing for decades. And the people of conscience must do what the people of conscience must do, regardless, to end despots reigns.

Upon reading the above passages dissecting Chomsky-Ambiguities

published in 2010 on a now defunct Palestinian website, a long time Jewish critic of Noam Chomsky, Jeff Blankfort, observed on [May 1st, 2010 at 16:14](#):

**Begin Quote**

This comment near the end of Zahir Ebrahim's excellent critique of Chomsky struck home because this is typical of the clever manner that Chomsky has consistently employed to silence his critics on "the left":

"But he did put me in a temporary quandary by suggesting that I would be doing a grave disservice to the cause of the Palestinian peoples by making my views known in public as it will unwittingly give the Israelis and their Zionist exponents further excuse to increase their oppression as a pretext that 'see – they want to dismantle us'"

This is the same argument Chomsky has used against EVERY attempt to actually penalize Israel directly, either economically, or culturally through boycotts, divestments and sanctions; that it will only serve to empower the Zionists and hurt the Palestinians. The question that must be addressed to Prof. Chomsky is "Whose side are you on?" On second thought, I think he has already given us the answer.

**End Quote**

Comment URL:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20100503070816/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/04/29/jeff-blankfort-critic-of-noam-chomsky-podcast/>

Moving right along disambiguating and dismantling the constricted solution space of swiss cheese bantustans being offered the Palestinians as new *faits accomplis* are carried out right before our eyes as we stay wrapped up in the Ezra Pound's paradigm of deception with multiple red herrings (*invent two lies and have the public energetically embroiled in which one of them might be true*), the question arises that why should the dialog, when it comes to the Palestinians, begin with the 1948 construction of Israel through superpower politics? As for instance, in Phyllis Bennis' article where she passionately advocates justice for the refugees, she makes the following statement:

"The United Nations welcomed Israel as its newest member with Resolution 273, passed on May 11, 1949. The membership resolution stated specifically that entry to the world body was based on Israel's statements regarding its ability and willingness to implement the earlier Resolution 194 of December 1948, and the rights it granted to the

Palestinians. Those were the right to return home and compensation for their losses during the war."

Sounds great, except that when it is applied to the more fundamental first cause question of why 'Der Judenstaat' was created in Palestine in the first place on another indigenous peoples' continuously inhabited land, three thousand year old history is drawn upon to show the aspirations of the victimizers and what transpired in Europe through the Holocaust as the final justification for its creation through the victimizers' own official instrument of adjudication. Why should that become so automatically axiomatic in one case, but the history and real lives of the peoples continuously living there before 1948 who are innocently victimized not be equally axiomatic? Does this have anything at all to do with attempting to bring justice in the best way possible to the tragedy unfolding on the ground, or the mere preservation of self-interests by arguing "impracticality"?

All conscionable peoples' voices of protest must be brought to bear on the plight of any innocent victims, for we are indeed one family in humanity, and when we collectively stand up against tyranny, we are at our finest in demonstrating that we have come a long ways from our humble Neanderthal beginning. However, in principled Moral-Activism, our conscionable voices can never be allowed to drown out the victims' own anguished voices themselves, the victims' own notion of what crimes are being heaped upon them, and the victims' own demands for what is fair and just restitution! Especially since the victims are still contemporaneous, and justice can still be afforded them. The crimes invoked upon them have not become fodder for erudite works of historical research as yet, as some like to pretend. The victims are still howling and writhing in insufferable pain!

The voices of the victims themselves describing their own fate are as potent, and as legitimate, as the Jewish moralist and Holocaust survivor Elie Wiesel's description of what the Jewish victims faced at the hands of another monumentally criminal oppressors. Just as the victims' own description of their Holocaust outweighs any detractors' and revisionist historians' claims to the contrary – indeed even laws are being constructed in many Western nations to make it illegal to challenge the victims' stories and the victims' suffering and the victims' version of what calamity befell them – so must the systematic genocide and depopulation, terrorizing, and inhuman subjugation of an innocent peoples in their own words must now replace the many Diaries of Anne Frank. The past monumental crime is over but its memory is now being devilishly employed to diabolically mask a new monumental crime in progress by the former victims themselves – see [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#) for how that's done, and [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#) to catch a glimpse of it in action to quell any criticism of Israel by constantly drawing upon allusions to the Holocaust "*a hate-fest against Jews akin to a Hitler rally in Nazi Germany*" and "[Islamic Mein Kampf](#)" – one might have thought that they may have known better, having suffered themselves and being god's chosen people and all!

Denying any genuine victims' indescribable calamity is monumentally shameful. The clarion call of "never again" however is not reserved to only one class of victims as some have tried to do. And when those who were once victims themselves create new victims of their own, and in a manner of oppression and deception learnt from their past victimizers, I tend to lose much sympathy for them. It is a factual statement that one can even observe in themselves, and in any court room for similar behavior exhibited by a past victim becoming the victimizer of a new innocent victims. Indeed, in a rational and fair court, they would be imperatively disarmed and locked up – for leaving weapons and power in the hands of the criminally insane would be an even greater monumental crime of any court!

Watching the Zionist operate, any Jewish person of conscience must surely be upset at what "great name" (sic!) some of their brethren have bestowed on the entire peoples of a high and moral tradition by the mere association with the word Jew. But that does not appear to be the case at all with rare exceptions (see [here](#) and [here](#) for some examples of such rare and genuine human beings who are so offended that they put their own lives on the line but remain largely unknown and unmourned in the victimizers' own civilizations but are idolized and immortalized as heroes by the victims themselves, and [here](#) for fair justice). Israel seems to continue to enjoy widespread support from the World Jewry, and most vocally from within the United States of America. Indeed a lot of support for Zionist Israel comes from this superpower nation's ordinary Christian Zionist ideological supporters (see [here](#) and [here](#)), of which the mighty President of this "Roman Nation" is himself an exponent.

And here comes the fundamental dichotomy in dialogs with the victims. To the victims, the Zionists are monumental barbarians to be seen in the same dock someday as Eichmann in Jerusalem, with the front rows occupied by the new innocent victims who have as much right to succor and restitution as their victimizers were for their own Holocaust! And surely the new victims, repeatedly, daily, hourly, every moment of their breadth, invoke the same curse uttered by the former victims *"and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent"*. To them too, their plight must surely be an equal *"mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed"*. And despite this daily inhuman subjugation, they continue to make every attempt at civilized existence despite burying their children daily, barely escaping from under the roofs of demolished homes and the wrath of D9 bulldozers and F16s, and having to kiss their beloved child with his or her eyes precisely blown out by an Israeli 25 year old sharp shooter as if he was "cockroach picking" and not go insane! In much vain and hollow rings the call of the Jewish moralists themselves:

"Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave

ethically. The test of that is daily and constant."

One can read, hear, and see the Palestinian victims' scream in anguish and call for justice from the spectating world in their own voices [here](#), ... just as few randomly chosen samples of how the Palestinians themselves view their own calamity and how the victims themselves perceive justice, but for the convenient ear plugs in well intentioned peoples' ears. Compare the victims' own call for restitution to this articulation by Israeli Statesman Shimon Peres (the master of the art of "yes but no") [here](#), and examine the vested interests of all those who echo it in all its nuanced shades!

And one can further watch how these screams are continually dismissed in the West, especially in the United States of America, by well organized shells for the Apartheid State continuing to strew their own B grade quality of red herrings, considerably less abstruse in disguising their obviousness in their on going attempt to continually sew obfuscation any which way possible in order to continue to buy time for 'Der Judenstaat' in seeding new "impracticalities" to justice for their innocent victims. The following is only a random sample. The very first comment for this book on Amazon.com: "[Refugees in Our Own Land : Chronicles from a Palestinian Refugee Camp in Bethlehem](#)", by a commentator whose well known affiliations are noted [here](#), and other generous red herring droppings noted [here](#), says the following:

" ... Had those things actually been perpetrated by Israel, I would be first in line to condemn them. But even the United Nations has concluded that Israel has not committed genocide, in Jenin, or anywhere else. As for murder, it seems that the only murder is taking place by Palestinians against Israeli civilians, and that whosoever amongst Palestinians has been killed has died either in battle, in the line of fire, or by accident, for which Israel has apologized. When, on the other hand, was the last time a Palestinian leader actually sought an end to suicide bombings, because they are evil, not because they are inexpedient. "

And concludes by saying:

"My biggest problem with this book is that for most of the events that Hamzeh reports, she relies on hearsay. There has been no scientific or objective attempt to verify the information, much less the veracity of the sources. Even that might be all right, had the reporter not assumed an hysterical tone. But Hamzeh is so willing to believe everything nasty she hears about Israel or Israelis, or Jews for that matter, that nothing escapes unscathed. I want peace, but books like this one--filled with blame and outright hatred--do nothing to promote it."

Perhaps this commentator needs to be introduced to the *"scientific or objective attempt to verify the information"* standards adopted by the incumbent victimizers themselves to bring to the attention of the world what monumental crimes were once heaped upon them, or mandatorily be made to read the anguished words of Elie Wiesel in his own highly acclaimed *"hysterical tone"* of the calamity that is now a *"mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed"* for their own innocent victims. A conscionable reader may perhaps inform the commentator, as well as all those allied with her (begin [here](#) and [here](#), then progress to [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), [here](#), [here](#)) of this fact so that we may all endeavor together – for none of us is perfect and many of us are easily misled, sometimes by blind passion, sometimes by disinformation – to become human beings first!

It may be à propos to bring the late Edward W. Said's own rational words – one who was indeed from among the victims and deeply affiliated with their culture and civilization as both a spokesperson and an anguished exponent of his peoples cause – for summation away from my more emotional ones that synchronizes to the beat of Elie Wiesel perfectly but perhaps not as eloquently or credibly. Excerpted from Edward Said's essay "The Mirage of Peace", October 16, 1995 in The Nation:

"The deep tragedy of Palestine is that a whole people, their history and aspirations have been under comprehensive assault--not only by Israel (with the United States) but also by the Arab governments and, since Oslo, by Arafat....

I do not pretend to have any quick solutions for the situation now referred to as "the peace process," but I do know that for the vast majority of Palestinian refugees, day laborers, peasants and town and camp dwellers, those who cannot make a quick deal and those whose voices are never heard, for them the process has made matters far worse. Above all, they may have lost hope....

I have been particularly disheartened by the role played in all this by liberal Americans, Jewish and non-Jewish alike. Silence is not a response, and neither is some fairly tepid endorsement of a Palestinian state, with Israeli settlements and the army more or less still there, still in charge. The peace process must be demystified and spoken about plainly. Palestine/Israel is no ordinary bit of geography; it is more saturated in religious, historical and cultural significance than any place on earth. It is also now the place where two peoples, whether they like it or not, live together tied by history, war, daily contact and suffering. To speak only in geopolitical clichés (as the Clinton Administration does) or to speak about "separating" them (as Rabin does) is to call forth more

violence and degradation. These two communities must be seen as equal to each other in rights and expectations; only from such a beginning can justice then proceed."

And perhaps I may be allowed to offer my own much more modest rational conclusions, as seen from the eyes of an ordinary person, with my own personal biases and self-interests. Not being an intellectual, I am mercifully spared their burden of claims to deep thoughts, and can speak straightforwardly in ordinary human being first sense, the common man's sense, or commonsense. It is but a concatenation of obvious moral truisms for there isn't a whole lot to this summation beyond that.

All of the discussion in this article is the view from the victims, and/or from the civilizations sympathetic to the victims, and/or from the courageous conscionable peoples in all civilizations who are human beings first and can genuinely commiserate with the misery of other suffering human beings without putting their own self-interests above those of imperatives of morality, and what is fair and what is just, as amazingly and quintessentially delineated in the Biblical Golden Rule *"do unto others as you have others do unto you"*. **The victimizers' and their exponents' view obviously is incongruent with this – another wholly truism!** But can there be no objectivity? How does a judge ever make a ruling in any case? Is it only with victors' justice? No, not among civilized conscionable peoples, and among rational and moral civilizations. In these times of ease of access to information, amazing search engines and document archives at finger tips, it may indeed be deemed a moral crime, by the victims at the very least, to feign ignorance of the state of the world, or to disingenuously claim a different world view. But then it does require considerable skills to disambiguate the spin doctoring and vested interests that surround the information, especially for well intentioned spectating peoples removed from the conflicts themselves. How is one to discern fact from fiction? Unless one is the victim of course – then one needs no discernment! The victims know with certainty what crimes are visited upon them and what is their demand for restitution and compensation. Perhaps others might just ask the victims themselves? But that might just be too much commonsense, the good lord of hypocrisy, the ubermensch, forbid!

Do we need to define some standard agreed upon usage of words, i.e. definitions, that are then applied to all sides of the arguments, ab initio, in order to discern them unhypocritically? How important is it to know the *"first cause"*, and how appropriate is the principle of *"all the evil that follow"* to apportion the blame for all crimes stemming from the first cause? How far in history may one go? One year? Ten Years? Fifty Years? 100 Years? Three Thousand Years? Ten Thousand Years? To Adam? To Devil? To God? (To Big Bang in case one is atheistic)? What key principle standard was employed at the conclusion of World War II at the Nuremberg and Tokyo Trials to apportion blame for the heinous war crimes committed by

both sides of bombing civilian centers and causing the deaths of up to 50 million peoples – irrespective of whatever may have been the weaknesses in the execution of these standards due to self-interests of the victors as some have argued? (And we don't want to use these possible weaknesses in the execution of these standards as arguments to deflect our attention from the actual moral principles behind them which is the point of discussion – but do watch for it as some will surely try to distract attention from the actual moral principles themselves by bringing up various compromises and poor implementation of moral principles in the past as evidence for not following moral principles or not advocating justice based on moral principles – wonderfully smelly things, these red herrings, for some fishermen I am sure!)

Does the passage of time in the current epoch, as it blends into history, favor the status quo? Are we doomed to remain caught in this plight of the House of Zeus? Or is there a way to discern rationally, logically, fairly, to understand the "right thing to do" space? Once knowing that, it is always "impractical" to bring it about as the odds are always against the underdogs – the victims, and in favor of the topdogs – a truism. Arguing truisms like the 'impracticality' argument to justify not articulating 'the right thing to do' is called what?

(In case one does not know how to answer this question, one may try any of these on for size and see which ones may fit: "hectoring hegemony", "self-interest", "sophistry", "hypocrisy", "double standards", "superpower's uncle tom", "a red herring manufacturing factory that supplies whole sale to the consciousness of their nation using the credibility of the power of their name", "intellectually aiding and abetting in the conspiracy to perpetuate a monumental crime through advocacy speech and actions not rooted in Moral-Activism and thus deliberately enabling the continued perpetuation of the crime and its concomitant new faits accomplis", et. al)

And the most obvious moral truism summation for last – the now visible elephant dancing on the newlywed's bed.

The most commonsensical solution that seems to be continually eluding the luminous West that supports the misconstruction of Israel as an apartheid state with various and sundry Western intellectuals sheepishly apologizing for it by cleverly not talking about it in all their fancy and refined punditry of high morality and responsibilities of intellectuals, is the one nation state for all its inhabitants. In that tight geography, two nations just cannot be constructed justly, the one with the guns will always dictate the terms. And it is truly no ordinary piece of geography. It is so steeped in the history and intermingling cultures of all three Abrahamic religions that try as the European Zionists may, to obliterate the vestiges of the other two, the history and its affiliations cannot be divorced from that geography. Abolishing apartheid and eliminating the racist Zionist philosophy and replacing it with a civil society and civil laws for all, is the only just solution. It is also the solution that the Palestinian

peoples themselves demand.

One nation of Muslims, Christians, and Jews, or stating it in another rational order, of Jews, Christians, and Muslims, living amicably together in the holy lands that all covet, equitably sharing the Land of Canaan. With the passage of time, in a peace seeded with justice, all wounds of the victims – the ones throwing the rocks and the stones at the tanks besieging their homes, and the ones going berserk in blowing themselves up in a last ditched attempt to get back to their tormentors responsible for their insanity and their shattered *tabula rasa* – may be healed. The innocent Jewish victims of the Palestinians' struggle to live as free human beings on their own continuously inhabited ancestral lands against their inhuman oppressors, I hope will heal too – an innocent people traumatized by the first Holocaust, and then by the struggles against their own criminal oppression by another innocent peoples whom they gratuitously victimized, have a long and arduous self-healing process in front of them. It's time both sides were allowed to start the process by vehemently and righteously rejecting the insanely criminal and largely unexamined axioms, the anachronistic first cause celebra of their entire modern misery and the root cause of war mongering and suffering in the entire Middle East, from their midst. There is no reason, in the modernity of the 21st century, to have an Apartheid pariah state in our midst that has co-opted the very definition of justice from the lexicon of Western languages, and continues to create new innocent victims on a daily basis and has been doing so since its very inception in 1896, when its founder claimed along the banks of the Swiss Rhine: *"In Basle I founded the Jewish state ... Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it"*.

And most assuredly, there is no reason for any people, be they well intentioned, or ideological, who may have supported it in the past, to continue doing so in the present, except with monumentally criminal intent of perpetuating crimes against a beleaguered humanity.

If an EU can transpire after killing each other for centuries and upon the ashes of 50 million dead just in the 20th century, with the determined will and singular focus to do so, a unified Palestine-Israel is a far more natural and historical reconstitution except for the relative newcomer European Zionism parasite that has hijacked the region, and continually prevents and distorts its reseeding with red herrings up the wazoo. It's time to finally endeavor creating the long cherished and elusive dream of a peaceful and fairer future for all of our children by the construction of a non-Apartheid equal and just state for all its inhabitants in Israel-Palestine.

Indeed a true *"Zion that will light up all the world"*, one that can finally claim to be the genuine moral inheritor of the Ten Commandments, and of the noble Prophet – whom all three faiths in the region honor and respect, sharing in the same Abrahamic moral traditions – who identified his flock as God's chosen peoples!

Thank you

## Footnotes

**March 23, 2007**

[1] An editor of the website "Dissident Voice" challenged this quote with the following comment: *"i submit that you need a first-hand sourcing here; see <http://ngo-monitor.org/archives/news/122304-1.htm>".* The full quote, that I checked on the microfiche in a local public library, where only the afternoon edition of the New York Times of 14 April 1983 was on the roll of microfiche, is as follows:

'Jerusalem, April 13 - ... There is a widespread conviction among Palestinian Arabs that the Israelis want to make life miserable for them and thereby drive them out of the territories.

This was reinforced by reported remarks Tuesday by the outgoing Chief of Staff of the Israeli Army, Lieut. Gen. Rafael Eytan. Israeli radio, television and newspapers quoted him as telling the Parliament's Foreign Affairs and Defense Committee that for every incident of stone-throwing by Arab youths, 10 settlements should be built. **"When we have settled the land,"** he was quoted as saying, **"all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged roaches in a bottle."** (Emphasis added. New York Times, late edition, Thursday 14 April 1983, page A3, story by David K. Shipler, titled "Most West Bank Arabs Blaming U.S. for Impasse")

It is possible that the quote I have cited in the main text of the essay from the web, was originally from the morning edition, or was assembled from multiple stories as that edition contained many stories on Israel-Palestine. Also see Wikipedia at [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rafael\\_Eitan](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rafael_Eitan), and the image at <http://uploaded.fresh.co.il/2004/11/28/27740072.jpg> for presumably a citation in original Hebrew. The similarity of wording and sentiments expressed in both, only prove the main theme of this essay – the endless trail of red herrings.

The "cockroach" peddler met his verminous fate of the Pharaoh as noted at [http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle\\_east/4034765.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4034765.stm). The BBC itself reported the quote in question in their own story as follows:

'Mr Eitan was politically right-wing and opposed the handing over of land to Palestinians as part of peace talks.

He often used blunt language. He once said: **"When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle."**

Mr Eitan was also criticised by the Kahan Commission, which investigated the massacre of Palestinian refugees by an Israeli-allied Christian militia during Israel's invasion of Lebanon in 1982.

The Commission said he should have anticipated the danger and opposed sending the Christians into the camp.' (Emphasis added. BBC News, Tuesday, 23 November, 2004, 10:07 GMT, "Former Israeli army chief drowns")

It made me intensely depressed to read-back to 24 years ago and to reflect that the goodly American nation has continually permitted a most monumental crime under its own watchful eyes with its full budgetary support, while its supposedly democratic peoples busily pursue their own "American Dreams". A genocide that can be so easily averted by the world is allowed to continue, it seems, only for the pleasure of future historians and moralists to make a good living peddling history books and pontificating morality. Here is an interesting quote from the same A3 page, just underneath the above article, that shows that the only thing that's changed on the playing field of fait accompli, is more faits accomplis, bigger holes in the swiss cheese Buntustans, and a generation further besieged, through the direct funding of a great populace democracy:

"Washington, April 13 - A House Foreign Affairs subcommittee has quietly increased the amount of military and economic grants for Israel by \$365 million over the amount request by the Reagan Administration for the 1984 fiscal year, committee members said today.

They said the Administration had requested \$785 million in economic grants and this was raised by \$65 million to \$850 million.

The Administration also had requested \$1.7 billion in military aid, of which \$550 million would be in the form of grants and the rest in loans. The committee, which is headed by Representative Lee H. Hamilton, Democrat of Indiana, decided to allow \$850 million to be in the form of grants - an increase of \$300 million - leaving just \$850 million to be repaid, instead of more than \$1.1 billion." (New York Times, late edition, Thursday 14 April 1983, page A3, story titled "Panel increases Grants for Israel")

**[2]** The distinguished Phyllis Bennis is in equally distinguished company here. Let's witness former American President Jimmy Carter selectively exercise his tender conscience with his

serendipitous book "Palestine, Peace Not Apartheid". In his speech at George Washington University, as reported by the Associated Press and carried by Israeli newspaper Haaretz at <http://www.haaretz.com/hasen/spages/834962.html>, President Carter noted:

'He said he was not accusing Israel of racism nor referring to its treatment of Arabs within the country. "I defined apartheid very carefully as the forced segregation by one people of another on their own land," he said. ...

On the West Bank, Carter said, Palestinians were victims of oppression, their homes and land confiscated to make way for subsidized Israeli settlers.

"The life of Palestinians is almost intolerable," he said. "And even though Israel agreed to give up Gaza and remove Jewish settlers from the territory, there is no freedom for the people of Gaza and no access to the outside world."

"They have no real freedom of all," Carter said.

By apartheid, Carter said he meant the forced segregation of one people by another. He said Israel's policies in the territories are contrary to the tenets of the Jewish faith.

"There will be no peace until Israel agrees to withdraw from all occupied Palestinian territory," he said, while leaving room for some land swaps that would permit Jews to remain on part of the West Bank in exchange for other Israeli-held land to be taken over by Palestinians.

"Withdrawal would dramatically reduce any threat to Israel," he said.'

The distinguished President Carter noted the definition of *"all occupied Palestinian territory"* very carefully suggesting that *'he was not accusing Israel of racism nor referring to its treatment of Arabs within the country. "I defined apartheid very carefully as the forced segregation by one people of another on their own land," he said'*. This might be forgivable oversight of memory or lack of geography knowledge for an ordinary mortal, but for a 39th former president of a superpower nation who is also a Nobel Peace Prize laureate, and who dares to speak out serendipitously in favor of a beleaguered peoples, but only goes part of the way as if some enormous invisible barrier is blocking him, it is entirely inexplicable.

Perhaps despite being a president who once had all the secrets of the State (and the world) at his finger tips, he hadn't rightly been informed by the *'14 members of the Carter Center's advisory board'* who resigned to protest his book, or by the *'Jewish groups and some fellow Democrats'* from whom he *'drew fire'*, of the Jews own history of laments of the type

disclosed in this essay, including this very poignant one:

"The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba - the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time - 1,380,000 people - were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust." (Tanya Reinhart: "Israel/Palestine - How to End the War of 1948", excerpt from very first page)

**[3]** There are obviously a minuscule number of "Kibbutz Zionists" living in Israel, perhaps less than 1% as I am advised, who love to live the Kibbutzim life style, toiling and soiling in a cooperative whereby the community helps raise each others' children. A vast majority of them supposedly are irreligious and "Leftist" by inclination, and are also largely portrayed by their exponents as non-violent peaceable peoples who settled in Palestine before 1948 (albeit the ones I know who have lived this life arrived in Galilee much after the construction of the Apartheid state). Noam Chomsky himself once noted on the public airwaves to Amy Goodman on her radio talk show Democracy Now, that he too lived there in the 1950s for a short period, and every time he would look out over the horizon, he would feel immensely saddened that another peoples had been forcibly and inhumanly deprived of their land in order to achieve Zion. He had noted on the airwaves, as I recall, that he couldn't morally take the incongruence of the situation and decided to return back to the United States. To this humble plebeian, it appears that these intellectual idealists, and others like them including those self-proclaimed "dissenters" who continually express deep remorse and anguish at what the Zionist founders perpetuated to create 'Der Judenstaat' in the midst of an already continuously inhabited peoples living there for millennia, must concede, if they indeed do not espouse a Nietzschean morality, that they should be able to live together in equitably sharing the land of Canaan with all its indigenous peoples. Thus the word "Zionism", without any

qualification, predominantly refers to the glaring monstrous elephant dancing on the newlywed's bed of racist murderous Zionism that was unleashed by Theodor Herzl in 1896 when he proclaimed "*In Basle I founded the Jewish state ... Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.*", and which was subsequently orchestrated to create an exclusive "Jews-Only" state with "Jews-Only-roads-and-suburbs-and-rights" in the heartland of Palestine. See Lenni Brenner's incredible online book "***Zionism in the Age of Dictators***" at <http://onlinebooks.library.upenn.edu/webbin/book/lookupid?key=olbp12752>.

Given the manifest reality of deliberate and endless red herrings on the ground, anyone not coming out loudly against Zionism itself as the world silently spectates its global power-play, and not demanding its immediate and outright dismantling and full restitution to its victims, is complicit in the on going murder and genocide of an innocent peoples, all their self-flagellation and words of remorse notwithstanding. Thus see for instance, "*The complete text of The Origin of the Palestine-Israel Conflict Published by Jews for Justice in the Middle East*" at: [http://www.wrmea.com/jews\\_for\\_justice/index.html](http://www.wrmea.com/jews_for_justice/index.html). Also examine the former American President, Jimmy Carter's anemic condemnation of Israel, and his restricting the critique in "*Palestine Peace not Apartheid*" to the still ill-conceived two-state solution space. A just and more forthright person might have produced a work titled "**Palestine, Justice not Apartheid**"!

[4] It is rather bizarre that President Carter in the spirited defense of his book against the Zionist exponents of Israel, should so circumspectly state that '*He said he was not accusing Israel of racism nor referring to its treatment of Arabs within the country.*' Not possessing the distinguished credentials of being a former President of the lone superpower country in the universe, and not having won any Nobel Peace prizes either, I must confess I cannot understand the tepidity or wisdom of President Carter. As a mere plebeian, I must rather straightforwardly ask him and the reader, why? Why is Jimmy Carter not accusing Israel of racism, nor referring to her treatment of Arabs within the country?

What is a courageous former President – guarded 24x7 by the Secret Service, and possessing all that he may ever desire in the world already in the back pockets of his accomplished and full life – so fearful of, that he should go out of his way to assert his definition of "Apartheid" in the title of his book to: "*I defined apartheid very carefully as the forced segregation by one people of another on their own land*", and deliberately restrain himself from not seeing the direct and immediate parallels with South Africa? Did he come by this arbitrary definition through whim, fear, or through some "ubermensch" principle of morality?

Please permit this rather plebeian scribe to have the chutzpah to remind a distinguished luminary-scholar-humanitarian-extraordinaire of the modern political world of the words of Haim Cohen, former judge of the Supreme Court of Israel (as noted by Tariq Ali in "**To be**

**Intimidated is to be an Accomplice”** <http://www.counterpunch.org/ali03042004.html>):

‘ “The bitter irony of fate decreed that the same biological and racist argument extended by the Nazis, and which inspired the inflammatory laws of Nuremberg, serve as the basis for the official definition of Jewishness in the bosom of the state of Israel” (quoted in Joseph Badi, *Fundamental Laws of the State of Israel* NY, 1960, P.156)’

And all can easily glean the expansion of this statement by the former judge of the Supreme Court of Israel, in **“Zionism as Jewish National Socialism”**:

"According to Halachah, classic Judaism's laws and customs, for example "compassion towards others" extends to Jews only. Murder or manslaughter is judged mildly when the perpetrator is Jewish and the victim a non-Jew. Also according to Halachah, it is accepted for a Jew to kill a non-Jew if he is laying claim to "eternal Jewish land". This is what the settlers' religious organisations are alleging. There is no corresponding law in Israel's judicial system but in effect it influences the system as punishment of such crimes is very mild. Israel's state terrorism, theft of land and occupation, demolition of houses, the building of the Wall etc including the so called 'extra-judicial killings' (assassinations), are seen by Zionists as legitimate defence of the Nation and therefore fall under international law – which Israel ignores [...] Buber criticised Nazism while commending the Jewish Religion (Hassidism) but keeping quiet about its dehumanising of non-Jews (goyim). These double standards act to increase Israel's chauvinism and hatred of all non-Jews." (Lasse Wilhelmson “Zionism as Jewish National Socialism” <http://www.israelshamir.net/Contributors/wilhelmson.htm>)

And we can trivially see empirical evidence of *"These double standards act to increase Israel's chauvinism and hatred of all non-Jews"* in despicable racist "ubermensch" statements like the following one by Moshe Katsav, former President of Israel, that inexplicably seem to remain incognizant among the powerful and distinguished critics of Israel-Palestine blot on humanity, including the author of "Palestine, Peace not Apartheid":

"There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience. They are our neighbors here, but it seems as if at a distance of a few hundred meters away, they are people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy." (Moshe Katsav, President of Israel, *The Jerusalem Post*, May 10, 2001)

It is incredible how powerful the lapses of some short term memories can be – perhaps Moshe Katsav has forgotten the Jewish Ghettos from New York to Poland that the Jews inhabited not too long ago themselves. Furthermore, this was their unfortunate 'state of being' when they were free and no military occupying power was constricting them to death. The beleaguered peoples whom the former President of Israel finds so easy to belittle as "*not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy*", on the other hand are living under a brutal Israeli military occupation after they were already once evicted from their own lands when the Zionist state was first constructed in their peaceful midst, and forced into the subsequently second whammy of military occupation of even that small parcel of land. Generations have been wasted under the murderous occupiers' watchful gun turrets. Shame! What has happened to the humanity of these Israelis? Why should the world take any sympathy on these peoples anymore for their holocaust? They are handing the same systematic genocide to another innocent peoples – only spread out across generations and in plain sight of the silently spectating world. Witness the following comments of an American President Harry S. Truman from his Diary July 21, 1947. Every word of it is reflected in the Zionist Jews' own merciless actions in Palestine since the founding of Israel in 1948:

“The Jews, I find are very, very selfish. They care not how many Estonians, Latvians, Finns, Poles, Yugoslavs or Greeks get murdered or mistreated as D[isplaced] P[ersons] as long as the Jews get special treatment. Yet when they have power, physical, financial or political neither Hitler not Stalin has anything on them for cruelty or mistreatment to the under dog.”

So upon which "ubermensch" principle of morality has the distinguished President Carter come up with his definition of Apartheid? Hasn't he even bothered to read the late Daniel Pearl's wife, Marriane Pearl's touching autobiographical book in memory of her murdered husband "**A Mighty Heart**", in which on page 15 she writes of the newest and latest DNA technologies being employed in Israel for the ultimate in racism and Apartheid that even far surpasses South Africa:

"Last October, at a film festival in Montreal, I won an award for a controversial documentary I made for French and German public television about Israel's use of genetic screening. Under Israel's Law of Return, almost any Jew has the right to return to the ancient homeland. But how do you make sure someone is actually Jewish? To determine who qualifies, Israeli authorities have used DNA testing to examine applicants' genetic makeup. My film explored the political and sociological implications of this process, which are confusing and

disturbing." (Marriane Pearl "A Mighty Heart" page 15)

I am only assuming that the former President Carter does not receive his daily briefings from the White House anymore, and therefore may not have kept up with the latest news in racism of Israel's innate makeup! Can some courageous reader put the afore asked questions before the former American President publicly where he is compelled to respond as the world continually fawns their oohs and aahs at just the thought of a former President of the United States of America even thinking of criticizing Israel?

I am sorry that I am less than impressed, credentials or no credentials. One does not need to be in possession of the title of "President" to see the difference between "*good and evil*" or to be "*beyond*" it, or indeed, does one? Seems like all the moralist thinking of people like Hannah Arendth in profound lamentary books such as "**Eichmann in Jerusalem – A Report on the Banality of Evil**" is mainly confined to the crimes committed against the mighty "ubermensch" themselves! Also see comment (the first one) on Time Magazine's 'The Middle East' blog in response to an amazing article by Phil Zabriskie titled "**Reading Between, Over, Around the Lines...**" March 8, 2007, at [http://time-blog.com/middle\\_east/2007/03/between\\_over\\_around\\_the\\_lines.html](http://time-blog.com/middle_east/2007/03/between_over_around_the_lines.html), comment reproduced below:

*' "There might well be a fair number of people who think that a state of conflict, marked often by violence and at times death, is the natural state of things here, that endless cycles of mutual antagonism, persecution, and victimization is how its supposed to be, a kind of prophecy foretold."*

I am not an expert on prophesy, but certainly commonsense suggests that evil flourishes because many good people choose to remain silent, and those who perpetuate it [*"state of conflict"*] are usually ordinary peoples – as noted by Hannah Arendth in "Eichmann in Jerusalem – A Report on the Banality of Evil". And when she observed the "ordinariness" of Adolph Eichmann, she was "reprimanded", putting it charitably. Because we always like to perceive that horrible crimes are only committed by super horrible peoples, and ordinary peoples have no role in being "good Germans".

I would like to draw your kind attention to "the endless trail of red herrings" on this topic that even conscionable and distinguished writers, in mainstream, as well as dissent-stream, keep perpetuating, unable to see past the mythologies and red herrings with their own good commonsense.

Please see my humble article on <http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org> with the above title.

I hope you do publish my comment – it is very difficult to have an ordinary person, a plebeian, have his voice heard – it's always the special interests who get the airwaves/mainstream to themselves. Perhaps Time can be courageous enough to change that – and run my article as their cover story? A plebeian can dream of a time when their own voices can inform the peoples, can't he?

Thank you

Zahir Ebrahim

Founder Project Humanbeingsfirst™  
c/o humanbeingsfirst at gmail com '

[5] Noam Chomsky had written to me *'Furthermore, you are apparently unaware that I have, since childhood, been a very vocal advocate of a binational state as part of a broader federation. But I stress the word "advocate."* while he continued to justify the two-state solution with "impracticality" and what appeared to me to be specious political expediency arguments. Thus I had informed him that I was going to let him respond publicly, and I eagerly look forward to him cogently explaining his positions "loud and clear" in the light of this essay in which I have, as a non-scholar, rather an ordinary plebeian, challenged his profound wisdom based upon the moral imperatives that I am compelled to humbly spell out in my essay "[Responsibility of Intellectuals – Redux](#)".

I have to admit here of my own close sense of affinity to Noam Chomsky as his lifelong student once upon a time, and as his nondescript student at MIT while studying EECS, where I first learned about the "real" US Foreign Policies. And as one who has benefited from Chomsky's moral teachings and analytical techniques of news deconstruction tremendously, some of the lessons learned I hope are also exhibited in this essay. As I wrote to Chomsky, and which I excerpt below, my humble effort to critically examine his positions in public is as much a matter of my own conscience as that which compels him to stand up to the tyranny of his own nation. I also have to admit that I remained a covetous reader of Noam Chomsky's books and essays throughout my life, until 2003, when new realizations dawned upon me and I stopped being impressed by other peoples' ideas, including Chomsky, and decided to start thinking for myself ab initio. Some of these realizations are also mentioned in my very detailed essay "[Dialog Among Civilizations: Whytalksfail? - Part1](#)" in the context of 911, wondering why, the two most notorious gadflies on the planet, Noam Chomsky and Robert Fisk, suddenly found new trust and faith in the Government's version of it. These essays are available at <http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org>, in a feeble plebeian effort once again to speak

out against the new unprovoked impending war of "shock and awe" upon another defenseless nation – ***“and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew [or now know] and kept silent”***.

"First let me genuinely once again acknowledge the debt of gratitude that I have for you being my teacher most of my adult life. We have a saying in Urdu, loosely translated, it says – 'the cat is the auntie of the lion'. It means the cat taught everything to the lion, except to climb the tree. Obviously to save its own skin. In our culture, as well as I am sure in other cultures, we often refer to experts and teachers and other specialists who hold things back from their students and under-studies, with similar phrases. Such a phrase, is entirely unjust for you. You have indeed never held anything back as far as teaching your mind to anyone and everyone who has wanted to learn. And for this, I am most grateful. And to some tiny extent, I am applying the skills learnt from you, to attempt to disarm you, and other Zionists like you, intellectually speaking. I am not an intellectual, nor an erudite scholar, but a mere ordinary person who is now a minor social worker [...] and a small time grass-roots justice activist. To the extent I succeed in checking you, it must surely make you happy that you taught well. To the extent I fail, it is my own shortcomings and a limitation of my own small mind."

## Web Citations

Citations sourced from Archive.org's snapshot of [May 15, 2007](#), in order to get the original working embedded links in the cited urls

- 01: "Document/D" <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/endless-trail-of-red-herrings-zahirebrahim.pdf>
- 02: "Project Humanbeingsfirst" <http://humanbeingsfirst.org/>
- 03: "Discussion Space" <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/>
- 04: "Facing Mecca - Uri Avnery" <http://usa.mediamonitors.net/content/view/full/40967>
- 05: "Facing Mecca - Uri Avnery" <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article17112.htm>
- 06: "What Price Oslo? - Edward Said" <http://www.counterpunch.org/saidoslo2.html>
- 07: "End of the Peace Process: Oslo and After- Edward Said" <http://www.amazon.com/End-Peace-Process-Oslo-After/dp/0375725741/>
- 08: "Peace And Its Discontents - Edward Said" <http://www.amazon.com/Peace-Its-Discontents-Palestine-Process/dp/0679767258/>
- 09: "From Oslo to Iraq and the Roadmap - Edward Said" <http://www.amazon.com/Oslo-Iraq->

[Road-Map-Essays/dp/1400076714/](#)

10: "*Bernard Lewis in Foreign Affairs*" <http://www.foreignaffairs.org/author/bernard-lewis/index.html>

11: "*Can you really not see - Amira Hass*"

<http://www.haaretz.com/hasen/spages/756413.html>

12: "*When Will Our Turn Come? - Israel Shahak*" <http://www.washington-report.org/backissues/0491/9104064.htm>

13: "*Worlds Apart - Feb 6, 2006*" <http://www.guardian.co.uk/israel/Story/0,,1703245,00.html>

14: "*Brothers in arms: Israel's secret pact with Pretoria - Feb 7, 2006*"

<http://www.guardian.co.uk/israel/Story/0,,1704037,00.html>

15: "*Apartheid in the Holy Land - Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Apr 29, 2002*"

<http://www.commondreams.org/views02/0429-04.htm>

16: "*Israel is not comparable to advanced western democracies - Human Rights Report, May 1990*" <http://www.washington-report.org/backissues/0590/9005014.htm>

17: "*Israel's Discriminatory Practices Are Rooted in Jewish Religious Law - Dr. Israel Shahak*" <http://www.washington-report.org/backissues/0795/9507018.htm>

18: "*Zionism Mandates Official Discrimination Against Non Jews - Sheldon Richman, Jan 1992*" <http://www.washington-report.org/backissues/1291/9112022.htm>

19: "'Who is a Jew' Matters in Israel - Sheldon Richman, March 1990"

<http://www.washington-report.org/backissues/0390/9003010.htm>

20: "*Unrecognised villages in the Negev expose Israel's apartheid policies - Dec 21, 2005*"

<http://electronicintifada.net/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/11/4358>

21: "*Israeli Apartheid - Bruce Dixon, July 20, 2006*"

[http://www.blackcommentator.com/192/192\\_cover\\_Israeli\\_apartheid\\_dixon.html](http://www.blackcommentator.com/192/192_cover_Israeli_apartheid_dixon.html)

22: "'Democratic' racism (1) - Johnathan Cook, July 14, 2004"

<http://weekly.ahram.org.eg/2004/698/op11.htm>

23: "'Democratic' racism (2) - Johnathan Cook, July 14, 2004"

<http://weekly.ahram.org.eg/2004/699/op11.htm>

24: "*Arab spouses face Israeli legal purge - Ben Lynfield, May 15, 2006*"

<http://news.scotsman.com/international.cfm?id=721352006>

25: "*SECOND CLASS Discrimination Against Palestinian Arab Children in Israel's Schools - Human Rights Watch, 2001*" <http://www.hrw.org/reports/2001/israel2/ISRAEL0901-01.htm#TopOfPage>

26: "*Is Israel an Apartheid State?*" <http://www.muhababah.com/apartheid.htm>

27: "*The history of Israeli Zionism, Apartheid and racism - World History Archives*"

<http://www.hartford-hwp.com/archives/51a/index-j.html>

28: "*Jewish History Jewish Religion The Weight of Three Thousand Years - Israel Shahak*"

[http://www.geocities.com/alabasters\\_archive/jewish\\_history.html](http://www.geocities.com/alabasters_archive/jewish_history.html)

29: "*Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel - Israel Shahak and Norton Mezvinski*"

[http://www.geocities.com/alabasters\\_archive/jewish\\_fundamentalism.html](http://www.geocities.com/alabasters_archive/jewish_fundamentalism.html)

- 30: "Carter: Israeli apartheid 'worse' - Dec 11, 2006"  
[http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle\\_east/6169107.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/6169107.stm)
- 31: "The Writings of Israel Shamir For One Democratic State In The Whole of Palestine (Israel)" <http://www.israelshamir.net/>
- 32: "Beyond Chutzpah: On the misuse of Anti-Semitism and the Abuse of History - Norman Finkelstein" <http://www.amazon.com/Beyond-Chutzpah-Misuse-Anti-Semitism-History/dp/0520245989/>
- 33: "The Holocaust Industry: Reflections on the Exploitation of Jewish Suffering - Norman Finkelstein" <http://www.amazon.com/Holocaust-Industry-Reflections-Exploitation-Suffering/dp/185984488X/>
- 34: "My Holiday, Their Tragedy - Baruch Kimmerling, April 17, 2002"  
<http://www.dissidentvoice.org/Articles/KimmerlingHoliday.htm>
- 35: "To Be Intimidated is to be an Accomplice: Notes on Anti-Semitism, Zionism and Palestine - Tariq Ali, March 4, 2004" <http://www.counterpunch.org/ali03042004.html>
- 36: "Israel's Sacred Terrorism: A study based on Moshe Sharett's Personal Diary and other documents. Forward by Noam Chomsky - Livia Rokach"  
<http://www.chss.montclair.edu/english/furr/essays/rokach.html>
- 37: "The Jews of Iraq - Naeim Giladi, Interview March 16, 1998"  
[http://www.bintjbeil.com/E/occupation/ameu\\_iraqjews.html](http://www.bintjbeil.com/E/occupation/ameu_iraqjews.html)
- 38: "Palestinians Have A Right To Go Home - Phyllis Bennis, Sept 03, 2000"  
<http://www.commondreams.org/views/090300-101.htm>
- 39: "Institute for Policy Studies 'An Institute for the rest of us - I.F. Stone' Website"  
<http://www.ips-dc.org/>
- 40: "UN Resolution 3379" <http://domino.un.org/UNISPAL.NSF>
- 41: "UN Resolutions and maps - Women's International League for Peace and Freedom"  
<http://www.wilpf.org/campaigns/WCUSP/ME%20peace%20UN%20res%20maps.htm>
- 42: "Rethinking the Middle East - Bernard Lewis in Foreign Affairs, Fall 1992"  
<http://www.foreignaffairs.org/19920901faessay5893/bernard-lewis/rethinking-the-middle-east.html>
- 43: "The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives - Zbigniew Brzezinski" <http://www.amazon.com/Grand-Chessboard-American-Geostrategic-Imperatives/dp/0465027261/>
- 44: "The Anti-Zionist Resolution - Bernard Lewis in Foreign Affairs, Oct 1976"  
<http://www.foreignaffairs.org/19761001faessay10204/bernard-lewis/the-anti-zionist-resolution.html>
- 45: "Intellectuals and the Responsibilities of Public Life - Interview with Noam Chomsky, May 27, 2001" <http://www.publicanthropology.org/Journals/Engaging-Ideas/chomsky.htm>
- 46: "An Exchange on 'The Responsibility of Intellectuals' - Noam Chomsky debates.. April 20, 1967" <http://www.chomsky.info/debates/19670420.htm>
- 47: "The Responsibility of Intellectuals - Noam Chomsky, Feb 23, 1967"

<http://www.chomsky.info/articles/19670223.htm>

48: "Rogue States - Noam Chomsky" <http://www.zmag.org/chomsky/articles/z9804-rogue.html>

49: "Rogue States Draw the Usual Line - Interview with Noam Chomsky, May 2001" <http://www.chomsky.info/interviews/200105--.htm>

50: "Rogue States: The Rule of Force in World Affairs - Noam Chomsky" <http://www.amazon.com/Rogue-States-Force-World-Affairs/dp/0896086119>

51: "World Orders Old and New - Noam Chomsky" <http://www.amazon.com/World-Orders-Old-Noam-Chomsky/dp/0231101570/>

52: "The Project for the New American Century (PNAC) report on Rebuilding America's Defenses, Sept 2000" <http://www.newamericancentury.org/RebuildingAmericasDefenses.pdf>

53: "Nancy Pelosi Gives a Pep Talk to AIPAC - Mark Gaffney, March 27, 2005" <http://www.commondreams.org/views05/0527-23.htm>

54: "Pelosi Speaking to AIPAC, America-Israel Public Affairs Committee April 2003" <http://www.tomjoan.org/PelosiAIPAC.htm#2003>

55: "The Storm over the Israel Lobby - Michael Massing, June 8, 2006" <http://www.nybooks.com/articles/19062>

56: "American lawmakers swarm to Israel during August recess - Washington Report on Middle East Affairs, Nov 1, 2003" <http://www.highbeam.com/doc/1G1-110928794.html>

57: "A Clean Break: A New Strategy for Securing the Realm - 1996 recommendations to Israeli PM Netanyahu"

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/A\\_Clean\\_Break:\\_A\\_New\\_Strategy\\_for\\_Securing\\_the\\_Realm](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/A_Clean_Break:_A_New_Strategy_for_Securing_the_Realm)

58: "Project for the New American Century"

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project\\_for\\_the\\_New\\_American\\_Century](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_for_the_New_American_Century)

59: "The Middle East Conflict: Zionist Quotes" <http://www.monabaker.com/quotes.htm>

60: "Ex-CIA director: U.S. faces 'World War IV' - CNN"

<http://www.cnn.com/2003/US/04/03/sprj.irq.woolsey.world.war/>

61: "The Holocaust Industry: Reflections on the Exploitation of Jewish Suffering - Norman Finkelstein's Website" <http://www.normanfinkelstein.com/content.php?pg=3>

62: "Is there a holocaust 'industry'? by the BBC's Andre Vornic, Jan 26, 2000"

<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/europe/619610.stm>

63: "Controversial Jewish Professor takes on 'Holocaust Industry' April 30, 2002"

<http://www.rense.com/general24/kud.htm>

64: "Terrorist speech threatens, and U-M shouldn't permit it - Debbie Schluskel, Oct 21, 2002" [http://www.politicalusa.com/columnists/schluskel/schluskel\\_011.htm](http://www.politicalusa.com/columnists/schluskel/schluskel_011.htm)

65: "Campus-Watch: A project of the Middle East Forum - Website" <http://www.campus-watch.org/>

66: "David Horowitz's Website" <http://www.frontpagemag.com/>

67: "Islamic Mein Kampf - A production by David Horowitz"

<http://www.terrorismawareness.org/islamic-mein-kampf/>

- 68: "Rachel Corrie's Memorial Website 1979-2003" <http://www.rachelcorrie.org/>
- 69: "International Solidarity Movement archive for Tom Hurndall" <http://www.tomhurndall.co.uk/>
- 70: "We Cannot Allow These Murders to Go Unpunished - Gerald Kaufman, April 12, 2006" <http://www.commondreams.org/views06/0412-26.htm>
- 71: "The Theology of Christian Zionism - PBS NOW" <http://www.pbs.org/now/politics/czionism.html>
- 72: "Christian Zionism" <http://www.muhababah.com/christianzion.htm>
- 73: "From Occupied Palestine - Palestinian voices" <http://www.fromoccupiedpalestine.org/>
- 74: "Middle East Window - Samia Nasir Khoury, Palestinian voices" <http://middleeastwindow.com/index.php?q=taxonomy/term/67>
- 75: "Justice and Liberation - Samia Nasir Khoury, Palestinian voices" <http://www.thewitness.org/agw/agw-khoury.html>
- 76: "Raising Yousuf Unplugged: diary of a Palestinian mother, Palestinian voices" <http://a-mother-from-gaza.blogspot.com/>
- 77: "Jerusalemites 'Children of Ibda'a' - A Documentary by S. Smith Patrick, Palestinian voices" <http://www.jerusalemites.org/book&film/film22.htm>
- 78: "ZNET Middle East Watch: Hannan Ashrawi Essays - Palestinian voices" [http://www.zmag.org/meastwatch/hannan\\_ashrawi.htm](http://www.zmag.org/meastwatch/hannan_ashrawi.htm)
- 79: "Eye on Palestine - The Applied Research Institute, Jerusalem, Palestinian voices" <http://www.arij.org>
- 80: "The Palestinian Right to Return Group Website - Palestinian voices" <http://www.al-awda.ca/>
- 81: "Call to Action: Building the Platform for a Pan Arab Consensus - June 2003, Palestinian voices" [http://www.arab-american.net/pdf/files/Call\\_for\\_Pan-Arab\\_Consensus.pdf](http://www.arab-american.net/pdf/files/Call_for_Pan-Arab_Consensus.pdf)
- 82: "Sharing the Land of Cannan - Post Arafat One state, Palestinian voices" <http://qumsiyeh.org/postarafatonesate/>
- 83: "Two-State Solution Again Sells Palestinians Short - George Bisharat, Jan 25, 2004, Palestinian voices" <http://www.commondreams.org/views04/0125-03.htm>
- 84: "Sharing the Land of Cannan - Human Rights and the Israeli-Palestinian Struggle, Mazin B. Qumsiyeh, Pluto Press, Palestinian voices" <http://qumsiyeh.org/sharingthelandofcanaan/>
- 85: "Films @ Palestine Online Store - Palestinian voices" <http://www.palestineonlinestore.com/films/index.html>
- 86: "Forced Migration Review26: Palestinian displacement: a case apart? Refugee Studies Center, University of Oxford, Palestinian voices" <http://www.fmreview.org/palestine.htm>
- 87: "Refugees In Our Own Land, Chronicles from a Palestinian Refugee Camp in Bethlehem - Muna Hamzeh, Palestinian voices" <http://www.press.umich.edu/titleDetailDesc.do?id=114709>
- 88: "The United Jerusalem Foundation, Palestinian voices" <http://www.unitedjerusalem.org/index2.asp?id=520390>

- 89: "*Refugees In Our Own Land, Chronicles from a Palestinian Refugee Camp in Bethlehem - Muna Hamzeh, Palestinian voices*" <http://www.amazon.com/Refugees-Our-Own-Land-Palestinian/dp/0745316522>
- 90: "*SourceWatch: Alyssa A. Lappen*" [http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Alyssa\\_A.\\_Lappen](http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Alyssa_A._Lappen)
- 91: "*Columbia U's Radical Middle East Faculty - Alyssa A. Lappen and Jonathan Calt Harris, FrontPageMagazine, March 18, 2003*" <http://www.meforum.org/article/526>
- 92: "*Daniel Pipes' Website*" <http://www.danielpipes.org/>
- 93: "*AIPAC's Website*" <http://www.aipac.org/>
- 94: "*American Enterprise Institute Website*" <http://www.aei.org/>
- 95: "*Alan Dershowitz Website*" <http://www.alandershowitz.com/>
- 96: "*Anti-Defamation League Website*" <http://www.adl.org/>
- 97: "*Copyright Law of the United States of America, Chapter 5, Copyright Infringement and Remedies*" <http://www.copyright.gov/title17/92chap5.html>
- 98: "*US Code, Title 17, Chapter 1, § 107. Limitations on exclusive rights: Fair use*" <http://www4.law.cornell.edu/uscode/17/107.html>
- 99: "*A Summary of United Nations Agreements on Human Rights*" <http://www.hrweb.org/legal/undocs.html>
- 100: "*The Patriot Acts: Sneak Attack on Civil Liberties - Patriot Act II Fact Sheet*" <http://www.pfaw.org/pfaw/general/default.aspx?oid=10786>
- 101: "*The Constitution of the United States of America*" <http://www.law.cornell.edu/constitution/constitution.overview.html>
-

## 4.2 Responsibility of Intellectuals – Redux

### As seen by a Plebeian

March 03, 2007

What indeed is the responsibility of intellectuals to the people? We already know what the intellectuals have themselves proclaimed it is – without adding the word “peoples” to their description. Let's quickly review. My favorite description comes from Vaclav Havel:

“I too think the intellectual should constantly disturb, should bear witness to the misery of the world, should be provocative by being independent, should rebel against all hidden and open pressure and manipulations, should be the chief doubter of systems, of power and its incantations, should be a witness to their mendacity. For this very reason, an intellectual cannot fit into any role that might be assigned to him, nor can he ever be made to fit into any of the histories written by the victors. An intellectual essentially doesn't belong anywhere; he stands out as an irritant wherever he is; he does not fit into any pigeonhole completely.” (Vaclav Havel: 'Disturbing the Peace', A Conversation with Karel Hvizdala, quoted by Mark Chmiel in 'Elie Wiesel and the politics of Moral Leadership')

In Havel's self-apportioning of responsibility to intellectuals, himself being one, there is no mention of why the intellectual must have such responsibilities. Why does he or she needs to be an *'irritant'*, why must he or she “*rebel against all hidden and open pressure and manipulation*”, and be the “*chief doubter of systems, of power and its incantations*”? Why may the intellectual not be an exponent of Machiavelli in the service of the powerful, of “*power and its incantations*”, telling “*Noble Lies*” to serve the ruling interests? After all, those who run '*systems*' also need intellectual and doctrinal backbone to carry them out, don't they?

Isn't it but manifest empiricism that since the Renaissance that preceded the industrial revolution, with the waning of kingdoms and aristocracies, feudalism and servitude, and the arrival of plebeian norms and free thinking that were the precursors of modern day 'populist democracy' in the West, new forms of plebeian intellectual regimentation and willing control (despite that being a non sequitur) were invented in astute political philosophy to serve the interests of the ruling elite? From Machiavelli's “Prince”, through Nietzsche's “*ubermensch*”, to Strauss' “*Noble Lies*” of modernity, are of course all intellectualism too, and in the very

distinguished service of the ruling interests. So what's wrong with such intellectualism?

Havel provides no keen philosophical insights in his prescription of *'irritant'* being the sole role of an intellectual, apart from axiomatic assertion, perhaps borne from some internal (unstated) moral sense. But different people have different internal moral sense, and hence that's not a universal axiomatic description unless it can either be rationally proved, or a recourse to some absolute external source of morality is made, and nor is it a profound basis for moral intellectualism. If it were, this would just be a simple truism, as in any religion borne from unexamined axioms handed by an absolute divinity, and not very intellectually profound as a philosophy, or even an original contribution by Havel. Prophet Moses preceded him by at least three thousand years with the Ten Commandment axioms. No empirical political philosophy has yet been founded upon its teachings in the West since the Renaissance (we'll just forego the periods before that to be nice and focus mainly from the onset of rationalism in the West).

So let's look at someone even more distinguished for guidance who is *'arguably the most important intellectual alive'* in the entire Western Hemisphere; who wrote the seminal piece on responsibility of intellectuals in the latter half of the 20th century titled *"Responsibility of Intellectuals"*, and other derivative works ( [\[a\]](#), [\[b\]](#), [\[c\]](#) ):

"It is the responsibility of intellectuals to speak the truth and to expose lies" (Responsibility of Intellectuals)

"the responsibility of a writer as a moral agent is to try to bring the truth about matters of human significance to an audience that can do something about them." (Power and Prospects)

Once again, why must an intellectual *"speak the truth"* and *"expose lies"*? Why must he or she bring the *"truth about matters of human significance to an audience that can do something about them"*? This isn't just a pedantic question. It is the crux of the matter.

The distinguished Noam Chomsky further notes:

"Intellectuals are in a position to expose the lies of governments, to analyze actions according to their causes and motives and often hidden intentions. In the Western world, at least, they have the power that comes from political liberty, from access to information and freedom of expression. For a privileged minority, Western democracy provides the leisure, the facilities, and the training to seek the truth lying hidden behind the veil of distortion and misrepresentation, ideology and class interest, through which the events of current history are presented to us...." (Responsibility of Intellectuals)

Sure the Western intellectuals living in free societies “*have the power that comes from political liberty, from access to information and freedom of expression.*” So why must they not use it in the service of the ruling elite, and instead “*seek the truth lying hidden behind the veil of distortion and misrepresentation*”?

How can the plebeian tell the difference what the scholars are doing? It was indeed Plato, wasn't it, who portrayed the rule of the virtuous 'know it all'; the 'ubermensch', leading the sheep to their manifest destiny – a virtuosity of supermen, that some like Leo Strauss interpret it; a Nietzschean morality that is *beyond good and evil*, one that is wholly utilitarian in serving some vested interests.

Once again, no Occam's razor like clarity is provided by Noam Chomsky either. You may review all three references cited above, and will only come away with the unremarkable comprehension that the intellectual field has been carved up between the exponents of the ruling elite, whom I shall dare refer to as the “high priests” openly serving the interests of power, and Havel-Chomsky self-proclaimed responsibility of being '*irritants*' to that power, whom I shall dare call the “dissenting priests”. It is almost as a kids' game of dividing into two teams to play off against each other, or as in high school forensic tournament of champions having the Affirmative and the Negative, or as in the Parliament having Government benches and its Opposition – both around “*systems of power and its incantations*”, one positing it, the other doubting it, with the people left wondrously watching, often quite uncomprehendingly. A cynical view? Please read on.

There is no a priori reason to believe claims to morality by the intellectual, as asserted by Chomsky with the banal phrase “*the responsibility of a writer as a moral agent*”. It is not entirely self-evident why such an assertion must be axiomatic. Or indeed how can it be shown to be continually true beyond mere continued axiomatic assertions.

Except of course, if such self-apportioned responsibility by the intellectual is merely a tool to serve an end, and not an end in itself. Just as it is a tool in the hands of the Machiavellian espousing the morality of supermen, if it becomes a tool in the hands of the intellectual espousing the banal morality, one not beyond good and evil, but specifically only intended to serve the plebeian.

The only rational and comprehensible basis for moral responsibility upon an intellectual, is if they wish to serve the interests of the plebeian peoples, as opposed to merely opposing the elite peoples. The two are not synonymous.

One may oppose the ruling elite for many reasons, including personal ego, self-interests, personal guilt, as an intellectual contest, as an academic lost in the ivory tower of academe writing histories of past crimes that are now *faits accomplis*, none of which necessarily have anything to do with serving the contemporary interests of the plebeian except as a side effect.

Only when the first-principle is serving the plebeian, and only serving the plebeian over one's own self-interests, then, and only then, does such a moral responsibility delve upon the intellectual, and only if they take it upon themselves, and proclaim to do so.

And even when they conscientiously take this upon themselves primarily to serve the best interests of the plebeian, there is no assurance that they are telling the truth in order to serve the plebeians' best interests. Indeed, there is no a priori reason to assume one is telling the truth and not merely playing the Ezra Pound game of being part of two or more sophisticated (or simple) lies keeping the plebeians busy guessing which of them might be true.

[Therefore,] an intellectual claiming to be a moralist in the interest of serving the plebeian, must always be under scrutiny by the plebeians – no differently than for a politician claiming to do the same – to ensure that the intellectual is indeed serving the plebeians' best interests, and not their own self-serving ones. Just merely self-proclaimed claims to morality, while perhaps sufficient for one's own conscience, is not a sufficient credential in public life for anyone, as per rational commonsense. Why should an intellectual make any more claims to morality, than any other ordinary person in society?

Thus, what then is indeed the public responsibility of the self-proclaimed moral intellectual – making the deliberate distinction between one proclaiming morality exclusively in the service of the peoples, and any other intellectual. By definition, the former is associated with the “dissenting priest” who claims to serve the interests of the people by dissenting with the ruling elite, the latter is the “high priest” who is quite clearly and visibly aligned with the interests of the “*power and its incantations*”. And they are indeed “priests”, because they each respectively claim axioms of their own.

Only in the public examination of their axioms can they lose claims to priesthood and be stripped naked – as either genuine moralists worthy of public following, or Machiavellis deserving of public stoning.

So what indeed are the dissenting priests' responsibilities towards moral intellectualism? And what are the responsibilities of the plebeian to ensure that the intellectual priests are continually stripped of their unexamined axioms to keep them honest? As one Jewish moralist once put it, albeit in a different context, but I would like to take the liberty of borrowing that very convincing and idiomatic diction here:

“Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave ethically. The test of that is daily and constant.”

The “*test of that is daily and constant*”. Indeed.

The test however is only self-administered when one is concerned with one's own conscience. But a scholar's soul is of no concern to the plebeians – how can any outsider ever peer into the blackened abyss of another's soul? The latter may have none! Thus the test is not self-administered when public responsibility is proclaimed by the “dissenting priests”, but one that must be *'constant'*, and *'daily'*, and administered by the plebeians themselves.

So let's succinctly take the responsibilities of each in turn. This is what a rather pedestrian plebeian, me, demands of the moral intellectuals who appear to be “dissenting priests”. If they purport to serve my interests, then they must cater to my expectations of them. There are obviously no plebeian expectations from the “high priests” of the ruling elite, for they make no bones about whose interests they serve. It is indeed the “dissenting priests” who are of most concern to the plebeians, for they may also be the Trojan Horses deliberately cultivated, like the proverbial sleeper agents of intelligence intrigues, to create a more convincing shadow play for the free-willed plebeians who can otherwise become quite dangerous for the interests of any elite in free democratic societies.

### **Responsibility of the “dissenting priests” as “moral agents”**

What is my primary expectation from them? To be a moral compass on knotty and vexing issues du jour. I don't expect them to be activists or policy advocates. I expect them to be the moral voice without paying heed to the impracticality or efficacy of bringing about any change or transformation. They need to chart the course for the society in what is indeed the **'right and moral and just thing to do'** space. As they endeavor to identify the convolutions on the lies and bear witness to the mendacity of power of faits accomplis, I need them to prevent new criminal faits accomplis of monumental injustices from occurring, especially when such criminal acts can be contemporaneously co-opted by an informed plebeians taking the right course of action that is seeded by an unequivocal moral compass. If the moralists are themselves co-opted by pragmatism, exigency, expediency, political reality, then how are they any different from politicians? A moral intellectual who is a moral agent purporting to *'bring the truth about matters of human significance to an audience that can do something about them'* can only do so first and foremost, as an unequivocal moral compass for his peoples, and only secondarily as the revolutionary.

An intellectual can certainly be an hands-on activist seeded by that axiomatic moral compass, his or her own, to create on the ground advocacy if he or she possesses the physical energies and the charisma. Many plebeians possess physical energies, and many leaders of men possess charisma, but not many possess the mental acumen of the profound intellectual, which is why their seeding a moral compass justly and truthfully is of

indescribable primal significance which can eventually lead to **Moral-Activism** by their plebeian activist followers. Without moral compassing, any flock is quite simply, and almost always, 'lost in the land of Canaan', figuratively speaking. And higher the pulpit, larger the flock, greater the responsibility, and yes, greater the accountability to the plebeians. Conversely, greater the priest leading them, greater the responsibility upon the plebeians themselves to create Moral-Activism that is justly seeded by the moral compass who was faithful to his own responsibility as an honest intellectual of the plebeians.

### **Responsibility of the Plebeian looking up to the dissenting priests as “moral agents”**

The “dissenting priests” aren't really the spokesperson for god who may not be challenged. So what must the plebeians do to keep their priests honest? **Examine their axioms!**

If a “dissenting priests” takes on axioms in contemporary matters of great *'human significance'*, refuses to examine them unhypocritically in public, refuses to convincingly explain why the same arguments that were applied in the past by him are not being applied in the contemporaneous present to the same qualitative issue of the mendacity of power and its incantations, then there is a gigantic red herring in the works. Application of the Rational Golden rule of morality – also called the Biblical Golden Rule by some – can also often help adjudicate a “dissenting priest's” position on emotional matters where there may be potential self-interests at play.

Examination of unexamined axioms, and judicious use of the Golden Rule in unraveling hidden self-interests, can keep any public person honest, from politician to the self-proclaimed dissenting intellectual moralist, even including the real priests.

In my humble plebeian view, it is only that very accountability to the plebeians, and which must be extracted by the plebeians, that brings an Occam's razor's clarity to the matter and constructs any commonsensical genuine moral Responsibility of Intellectuals – one that is owed exclusively to the plebeians. The rest is merely the intellectual stroking of the mind by the intellectuals, their own and others, and of only happenstance and incidental benefit or harm to the peoples, no differently than any other unaccountable member of society.

Thank you.

**Footnotes**

[a] *Intellectuals and the Responsibilities of Public Life - Interview with Noam Chomsky,*” May 27, 2001, <http://www.publicanthropology.org/Journals/Engaging-Ideas/chomsky.htm>

[b] *An Exchange on 'The Responsibility of Intellectuals' - Noam Chomsky debates..* April 20, 1967, <http://www.chomsky.info/debates/19670420.htm>

[c] *The Responsibility of Intellectuals - Noam Chomsky,* Feb 23, 1967, <http://www.chomsky.info/articles/19670223.htm>

---

## 4.3 The Cunning Dissent of Noam Chomsky Revisited in 2015

December 20, 2015

**Noam Chomsky is an integral part of the Democratic system of the West which permits dissent in the name of freedom of speech and relies on the system of controlled dissent to diabolically limit its effectiveness as much as it relies on the system of engineered consent to make the public mind. To comprehend the cunning in the fabled dissent of Chomsky, one must understand the system in complete depth.**

“Professor Noam Chomsky of MIT has made odd and frankly specious claims regarding skepticism of the government's official story of the September 11th, 2001 attacks (<http://youtu.be/3i9ra-i6Knc>). His statements were misleading and have, in fact, misled many people who defer to him as an expert on these matters. ... Professor Chomsky, as an authority on linguistics and on the clarity of words, should respond directly to these facts and to this public challenge. Either a 9/11 cover-up exists, which we must demand an end to as a free and open society; or else there is no government cover-up, and the 9/11 crimes have been solved.” --- A Public Challenge to Professor Noam Chomsky: Debating the September 11th Attack Evidence, Joe Giambrone, Dec 01, 2015, via Kevin Barrett's TruthJihad radio: <http://www.truthjihadradio.blogspot.com/2015/12/joe-giambrone-challenges-chomsky-on-911.html>

Challenging Professor Dr. Noam Chomsky is like challenging Professor Dr. Bernard Lewis, two peas in a pod, identical twins from the same tribe merely playing the Hegelian Dialectic of Dissent, the wwf-style wrestling tag team event in which the ostensibly vigorous opponents eat at the same elitist dinner table, the former from Pax Americana's MIT and the latter from Pax Americana's Princeton. They don't debate. They are propagandists, and they each have a public mission which is complementary to each other. The Hegelian Dialectic of Dissent is examined in complete depth as a Machiavellian political science instrument of making the public mind in **Architecture of Modern Propaganda for Psychological Warfare:**

<https://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/propagandism.html>

So, here let's just focus on the dissent of my own former teacher at MIT, Professor Noam Chomsky, from whom I have learnt a great deal about many matters, including intellectual tools to parse deceit, including self-deceit. I have put those skills to good use over the past 15 years, since 9/11 when I started attending anti-war protest marches in 2002 after witnessing the horrendous destruction of Afghanistan, and to wielding these intellectual tools acquired from master philosophers and political scientists to disassemble their own propaganda spiels for making of the public mind since 2003, after America's FBI visited me at home looking for terrorists under my bed. I wrote of that affair in my maiden 2003 book **Prisoners of the Cave** which I even sent to my professor Noam Chomsky for his comments with many earnest questions, just like this good Samaritan Mr. Joe Giambrone has posed in the best of intentions.

Well, like this innocent fellow, I too was a tad green behind the ears at that time and had not quite figured out the full dynamics of manufactured dissent, its theoretical and philosophical underpinnings. And like this good fellow, I too got no comments back from my good old professor except to say that his in-basket was full at the moment and he may never get to my manuscript. Of course, I took that to mean that many more important people were in line ahead of me begging for his favors and doing him favors in turn in an incestuous self-reinforcement cycle of shoring each other up in the dissent-space for keeping the axioms of empire intact. Had professor Chomsky ever read my book, he would never have replied anyway. But over the years I kept engaging with my professor over email, continually learning remarkable new absurdities from him, until I actually figured it out. I figured out the Hegelian Dialectic of Dissent which made all absurdities and inconsistencies go away. This is very unfortunate actually, because my new understanding of how power actually flows in society to make the public mind, lost me many of my friends, confreres, and well-wishers. For I stopped suffering both propagandists and useful idiots.

Well, in this brief tract let's just examine the challenge that has been thrown once again to professor Noam Chomsky by this yet another well-intentioned American waking up from his deep slumber of mainstream USA in December 2015 and asking the preliminary simpleton questions that occur to any thoughtful mind when it first gives up its belief in tooth-fairies and pious governments. Note that I didn't say Santa Claus, because it is Christmas week after all, and we don't want to deprive any children reading this the Western civilization's wonderful gift of fantasy to sell more products.

Well, unfortunately, this good Samaritan mis-perceives. By throwing this open challenge to the foremost and "arguably the most important intellectual alive" (as per the New York Times), an anointment which has surely helped Noam Chomsky market more books to children and be more effective as their collection agent, our new protagonist of truth and

justice perhaps imagines that there is some genuine issue here which needs to be resolved, just like I too once felt, way back in my early years of trying to think for myself. There isn't any issue my friends. Here is why.

Professor Noam Chomsky is rather straightforward to parse if you have the right master key to his dissent. That key is basically this: Chomsky will keep all the axioms of power intact as “divine truths”, and dissent vigorously with the effects that result from the imperial mobilization based on those axioms.

This principle is the hallmark of manufactured dissent. It is neither random nor arbitrary, but principled and based on a keen understanding of human behavior in the aggregate. While the three trillion dollar advertising industry controls human behavior in the individual when they sell us lifestyles and its endless sexy products, unpopular policy-implementations and abhorrent policy prescriptions require controlling human behavior in the aggregate for “United We Stand”. Chomsky is the designated pied piper for type-2 people in society, using Hitler's classification of the public mind for categorization. Here are some passages



Caption Noam Chomsky, Pied Piper for type-2 demographics - the empire is bad crowd. Image Pied Piper of Hamelin via wikipedia.

from my essay which explains the dynamics of this master key to manufacturing dissent, **Masters of Dissent and The Dying Songbird:**

<https://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/dying-songbird.html>

### **Begin Excerpt**

For instance, just look for all those who share the common establishment “truth”: OBL and Al Qaeda successfully invaded the most armed to the teeth superpower in the world on 9/11, magically hijacked four airliners in the air with box-cutter knives within a matter of an hour, rammed them into two tall buildings and magically demolished three in a feat of demolition which before that day had never been carried out in the entire written history of mankind. All this was planned and orchestrated by an Islamofascist Ali Baba from the Hindu Kush mountains armed to the teeth with cellphones and AK-47s, in collaboration with an illusive database named “Al Qaeda”. The names of the believers of this fantastic fable in the who's who of dissent is surprising. These include some of the biggest and most celebrated names

in dissent to keep company with the Neo-cons, the Pentagon, the State Department, the World Bank, the IMF, the Council on Foreign Relations in New York, the Royal Institute of International Affairs in London, the United Nations and all its member countries, and the Bush-Obama Administrations: Noam Chomsky, Francis Boyle, the late Howard Zinn, former Congressman Ron Paul, Congressman Dennis Kucinich, Scott Ritter, Dennis Halliday, Michael Moore, Helen Caldicott, Robert Fisk, John Pilger, Greg Palast, Amy Goodman, Daniel Ellsberg, Nelson Mandela, Arundhatti Roy of India, Tariq Ali and Pervez Hoodbhoy of Pakistan, etc.

Once the big lie is cleverly conceded to officialdom without question, all dissent with empire's barbaric acts against its proclaimed enemies is effectively made futile: "either you are with us or with the terrorists" (George W. Bush). Because, as the empire is now given the license to arguably claim, it is only protecting itself from the diabolically brilliant and most superior foe that is even able to penetrate the strongest superpower on earth's super militarized defenses on its own native soil! Then dissent all you want – so long as you keep that core lie intact in all your adumbration: "No thank you.' We can let him know that the people of the world do not need to choose between a Malevolent Mickey Mouse and the Mad Mullahs." (Arundhatti Roy). The argument is cleverly moved away from forensically examining the crime as Sherlock Holmes might do, to the best way to deal with the criminals by presupposing who the criminals are: 'they attack us because we have been over there ... I am suggesting that we listen to the people who attacked us ... ' (former congressman Ron Paul). Thus both, the establishment chiefs manufacturing consent, and the dissent chiefs manufacturing dissent, end up continually reinforcing the same presuppositions of the system, the same big lie; the former by openly advocating the big lie, the latter by openly refraining from challenging the big lie. Both are propagandists; the former by commission, the latter by omission. British essayist Aldous Huxley captured the implication of silence and the crime of omission most elegantly in his Preface to *Brave New World*:

'The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an "iron curtain" between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals.' — Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11

That is how the Superman herdsman leads the pack of useful idiots in manufactured dissent.

He craftily lowers the “iron curtain” of ignorance between the masses and such facts or arguments as the system regards as undesirable or necessary to enforce. And he cleverly echoes the core lies of empire in toto, or presupposes them in his argumentative and tedious dissent. The focus is most craftily shifted from the crime to ex post facto anti-war critique of empire's “imperial mobilization” – after “imperial mobilization” is a *fait accompli*.

### **End Excerpt**

Professor Noam Chomsky, Pax Americana scholar extraordinaire, will remain an enigma for many on his inexplicable stances in dissent, especially on both JFK and 9/11 where he most gullibly re-echoed and re-exported the axioms of empire with great vigor and was believed by his constituency, until one understands that dissent in free societies is permitted to exist by design of the Republic, unlike in dictatorships, as in Nazi Socialism for instance, or in Communism, or in military junta led societies and feudal kingdoms, etceteras. And because of that, dissent must not be permitted to become effective in derailing the unstated agendas and overt imperial mobilization of the rulers who continue to wield the real powers from behind the facade of elected governments.

Dissent is socially engineered by the architects of the public mind to exist in its most ineffective form so that while effectively sterile and impotent, it can still give the modern “democracy” mantra of Western civilization a renewed lease on *la mission civilisatrice*, the *white man's burden* if you will. After the waning of direct rule by the oligarchy or god appointed pontiffs in the West which democracy had replaced with such fanfare while keeping the real power pyramid essentially intact, the illusion of dissent has to be maintained for the domestic benefit of those crying for democracy, freedoms, liberty. So the masses are given the dissent-space that goes nowhere, except as a feel-good cathartic exercise for its useful idiots, and lucrative book publishing and speaking engagement business for its pied pipers. In order to achieve this behavior control of those who are no longer malleable by the mainstream media and the mainstream scholars, the new freedom to dissent must be led to control its length, breadth, and height, and cunningly channeled in specious pursuits to ensure that it does not interfere with the exercise of power by “history's actors” as their private prerogative.

The entire matter of dissent is in fact only Machiavellian political science at work no differently than it is at work for engineering consent among the masses. As the foremost political scientist and linguist in the dissent-space of Pax Americana, which means not just the developed West, but also its tin-pot vassals in the Global South, meaning, preeminent among those who control the global mind (political scientists of today who replaced the philosophers of antiquity) and the semantics of language (the linguists who give meaning to words and consequently inform the mind), Dr. Noam Chomsky serves the function of a most

glorified pied piper for his own constituency with the finesse of a peerless expert technician. He is believed. By Whom? Once again from the **Masters of Dissent and the Dying Songbird**:

### **Begin Excerpt**

Which is why the majority of well-intentioned activists who had previously escaped from the underground dungeons of the manufacturing consent factory are routinely trapped by this new elitist collection agency! It is elitist because it is often composed of the intellectual elite and the self-proclaimed avant-garde in intellectual thought who feel they are ahead of the herd if they don't buy the establishment's lies. Adolph Hitler perceptively understood this skeptical public mind and typecast it as the second majority group in a nation: "Second, those who no longer believe anything;". The first and largest majority group he identified as: "First, those who believe everything they read;"; "the crowd of simpletons and the credulous". Hitler wrote in Mein Kampf about the second group, type-2:

"The second group is numerically smaller, being partly composed of those who were formerly in the first group and after a series of bitter disappointments are now prepared to believe nothing of what they see in print. They hate all newspapers. Either they do not read them at all or they become exceptionally annoyed at their contents, which they hold to be nothing but a congeries of lies and misstatements. These people are difficult to handle; for they will always be sceptical of the truth. Consequently, they are useless for any form of positive work." (Adolph Hitler, Mein Kampf, Vol. 1, Chapter X)

Hitler's phrase, "*useless for any form of positive work*", was most perceptive – for these are the easily swayed audience by the baseless "conspiracy theories" invented by the agents and assets of the establishment. This audience, dominated almost entirely by the same most vocal peace activists and rabble rousers who march emotionally in anti-war protests on weekends and holidays, achieves precisely the intended purpose of the establishment: they foolishly defocus the energies of dissent from homing in onto the first cause of war-faring dystopia and the real criminals who pull the strings for its fabrication from behind the facade of elected governments.

### **End Excerpt**

Precisely because of such perceptive understanding of the dynamics of making the public mind based on the native genius of each of the aggregate groupings, Professor Noam Chomsky of MIT leading the manufacturing of dissent-space appears no different than his

tribe mates Professor Bernard Lewis of Princeton, et. al. leading the manufacturing of consent-space.

They each serve a different constituency on behalf of the same oligarchic rulers in the power pyramid. They each have their own marching orders. One lies by commission, tells brazen and vulgar lies to engineer the mainstream public's consent. The other lies by omission, by neglecting to challenge the axioms and Big lies of power while putting up the great show of vigorous dissent to corral the smaller numbers of dissenting public towards ineffectiveness of resistance. For manufacturing consent, the empire is projected as good. For manufacturing dissent, the empire is projected as bad. But the same external enemy is retained, and only re-incarnated either as "jihadis" and "Militant Islam" (consent), or "revolutionaries" and "blowback" (dissent). Neither manufacturers will ever extend their discourse to covert-ops, to forensic analysis of overarching agendas, and to a self-inflicted "inside job" similar to "operation canned goods" of the Third Reich! Noam Chomsky immediately characterized 9/11 as "blowback" and virtually instantly composed a booklet titled "9-11" in its aftermath along precisely the aforementioned template, successfully selling millions of copies in different languages worldwide. He quickly gathered all the type-2s and the prominent alternate media newscasters and editors in the United States of America to the point of view that 9/11 was a "blowback" due to America's own criminal excesses abroad, so that none among their flock might veer off into other directions of perceptively identifying the enemy by exposing the Big lie which even a modicum of commonsense was inviting one towards lest it derail America's imperial mobilization. Both the doctors, Bernard Lewis and Noam Chomsky, one protagonist of empire and the other its antagonist, cunningly collaborated on mis-identifying the enemy exactly as the empire wanted.

It cannot be stated anymore emphatically: both are propagandists, and that's just their job description. However, since Chomsky had used the vernacular "vulgar propagandist" for Bernard Lewis (in an interview to Evan Solomon, CBC, December 9, 2003), hmmm, one is given to wonder whether one can apply the same vernacular to my good ol' professor Noam Chomsky? Why bother. The job description already identifies their respective roles without the need for any unpleasant invectives. We shall remain more civilized and sophisticated in this revisitation of the subject in this Christmas week of 2015. We have grown too you know. We simply reject their combined bullshit in toto and move-on.

After all, they are not holding a gun to our head. They are not forcing us to believe anything against our own free will, there is no room 101 and no one is coercing us to add two plus two to equal five. We are doing that corrupted addition ourselves. These leaders of propaganda are still only using their words, albeit in most convoluted and elaborate webs of deceit, to make our mind. And their only reason for success is because we are stupid. And when we are even semi-intelligent and quite capable of using our commonsense to do the arithmetic

correctly, our moral cowardice prevents us from doing so. That's our failing, and the source of their parasitic strength. Take that one failing away, and they have nothing to stand on. No legs whatsoever. All these con men of Pax Americana manufacturing consent or dissent while living off of its largesses, Jews and Gentiles alike, anarchists and statists alike, moralists and nihilists alike, massa and his house niggers alike, come crashing down under the weight of their own pomposity. The secret of their parasitic strength is dissected in **The Art and Science of Co-option:**

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2014/08/what-have-i-learnt-zahir-ebrahim.html>

Easier said than done of course. Because, that exercise to not conform to some narrative of some authority figure, is not made anymore easier for the type-2 masses of the dissentstream than it was for their former selves and for their colleagues whom they have now left behind as the type-1 masses of the mainstream. This mass of humanity is made from exactly the same mold, just with different authority figures in the lead. It is just as Hitler had correctly figured out and identified in Mein Kampf to make the fledgling Third Reich at the point of bayonet. His legatees are working assiduously to make a more permanent Fourth from the same raw material, but with a twist: with a measure of the public's own consent rather than entirely at the point of the bayonet.



Caption Type-3 Demographics: 'Third, those who critically examine what they read and form their judgments accordingly.' Labeled "conspiracy theorists", this tiny minority is invited to enjoy *State Hospitality Centers*. See [Anatomy of Conspiracy Theory](#) by Zahir Ebrahim. (Image adapted from the web)

The predators and shepherds proclaim the nature of the public's instincts as well as their own quite openly: "*Some are sheep while others are wolves, we are the wolves*". So long as the sheep keep blaming the wolves, and refuse to recognize their own contribution to their own co-option, we empower these parasites --- for they don't care what we think. When has the shepherd ever considered what the sheep think as he produces mutton for his customers? If you stop being a sheep, and withhold your consent to be persuaded by the magic of the shepherd's whistle, the propagandists leave you alone. You are the type-3 in Hitler's classification of the public mind, quite immune to propaganda warfare and psy-ops: "Third, those who critically examine what they read and form their judgments accordingly." Hitler characterized you as follows:

“The third group is easily the smallest, being composed of real intellectuals whom natural aptitude and education have taught to think for themselves and who in all things try to form their own judgments, while at the same time carefully sifting what they read. They will not read any newspaper without using their own intelligence to collaborate with that of the writer and naturally this does not set writers an easy task. Journalists appreciate this type of reader only with a certain amount of reservation.” (Adolph Hitler, *Mein Kampf*, Vol. 1, Chapter X)

But now the State invites you to its Hospitality Suites. You are now the terrorist! And if no evidence can be contrived, then you are deemed to be suffering from “emotional or mental illness” which is defined in the revised DSM manual as a psychiatric disorder called “oppositional defiant disorder”, a pattern of “negativistic, defiant, disobedient and hostile behavior toward authority figures”. You are the conspiracy theorist for heaven's sake. No not like the *useful idiots* chasing UFOs and free energy, but like the American intellectual and polyglot poet Ezra Pound, confined to St. Elizabeth hospital to recover from his mental illness of challenging the narratives of his own nation during the World Wars of the twentieth century. This is why controlled dissent exists in free societies --- because their rulers do not wish to have the Siberian Gulag like the USSR did, or the SS like the Third Reich did. The need to maintain illusions of democracy and free speech, and to promulgate these Western values throughout the colonized world necessitates the existence of dissent pied pipers. The State's bayonet is only necessary for the minuscule minority that is type-3 not already cowered into silence, and for the handful of recalcitrant type-2s who make a nuisance of themselves for the State with their uncontrolled anarchism. As long as they are controlled, they make good useful idiots to foment agitation, revolutions, chaos, and for being the agent provocateurs who lend pretext for enacting pre-planned agendas --- and that is largely the story of dissent today.

Virtually all rank and file of dissent in the West today, including a significant majority of their well-intentioned but foolish second-tier pied pipers on both the Left and the Right, are type-2, each gallantly led from the front by some Nietzschean Superman, the Übermensch, who each spin appropriate illusions to feed their respective masses. My dismantling of the **Gatekeepers From Left to Right** demonstrates the self-evident truth of the preceding observation:

<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/gatekeepers-from-left-to-right.html>

This template for manufacturing dissent for Pax Americana is ubiquitous and shared among the Übermensch irrespective of their individual tribe, religion, or nation. Drawing upon another example from the Christian Right clearly outlines the common pen into which type-2 sheep are routinely herded by their respective shepherds. In a letter to Dr. Paul Craig Roberts, the

former Assistant Secretary of the Treasury in the Reagan Administration, and the incumbent darling of the Christian white supremacists' dissent who hold all Jews and minorities in strong disdain and therefore require one of their own ilk to be anointed as their rebel leader, I responded to his cunningly mis-identifying the enemy in the aftermath of the Mumbai terrorist attack: "The attack on Mumbai required radicalized Muslims". Dr. Roberts used the same "blowback" propaganda template used so effectively by Noam Chomsky to explain all terror events blamed on Muslims, in his article of December 05, 2008: *'Washington Arrogance has Fomented a Muslim Revolution'*.

'Your article is nonsense. It is the work of a disinformationist, if not an outright simpleton. It ignores black-ops entirely. It ignores the reality-space of creating pretexts for incremental faits accomplis for world-government. It blames the Mumbai terror event as the blowback for America's excesses. The wanton and meaningless terror act was nothing of the kind. There is also no revolution brewing among the Muslims "to throw off their Western oppressors." Far from it. Your essay is merely a devious attempt to resurrect a boogiemán that doesn't exist – along the lines of "clash of civilizations", but replacing Bernard Lewis' "Islamic Triumphalism" with your "radicalized Muslims" due to oppression. **It isn't clear why one should rejoice in Muslims being called "revolutionaries" for acts which are entirely terroristic, wanton, take the lives of innocent, and outright criminal. If anything, it is maligning an entire peoples. Still works wonders when the enemy is kept external.'** --- Zahir Ebrahim's letter to Paul Craig Roberts, Dec 06, 2008

Most unfortunate that virtually all the so called *rebel leaders* and *pied pipers* of *bloated consciences* turn out to be expert propagandists of Pax Americana for their respective flock. They reside worldwide, are of different nationalities, come from many different professional backgrounds, each tuning his propaganda spiel to the social genius, mental capacity, and psychological and political propensity of his own flock.

But that is indeed the twisted reality of any modernity in which "Deception is a state of mind and the mind of the State" (James Jesus Angleton, Head of CIA Counter Intelligence, 1954-1974). Especially when its public does not quite share in the State's enthusiasm for 'la mission civilisatrice' under Pax Americana. The people have to be manipulated and corralled to engineer their consent and cripple their dissent. This is what Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, America's former National Security Advisor under president Jimmy Carter, described of America's domestic demographics and its political inclinations in the decade preceding 9/11, in his templating book titled *The Grand Chessboard – American Primacy and Its*

*Geostrategic Imperatives:*

“The earlier empires were built by aristocratic political elites and were in most cases ruled by essentially authoritarian or absolutist regimes. The bulk of the populations of the imperial states were either politically indifferent, ... or infected by imperialist emotions ...a quest for national glory, 'the white man's burden', 'la mission civilisatrice', not to speak of the opportunities for personal profit – all served to mobilize support for imperial adventures to sustain essentially hierarchical imperial power pyramids. The attitude of American public toward the external projection of American power has been more ambivalent. The public supported America's engagement in WWII largely because of the shock effect of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. .... After the Cold War had ended, the emergence of the United States as the single global power did not evoke much public gloating but rather elicited an inclination toward more limited definitions of American responsibilities abroad. Public opinion polls conducted in 1995 – 1996 indicated a general public preference for 'sharing' power with others, rather than for its monopolistic exercise.” (pgs. 24,25)

“It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.” (pgs. 35,36)

“Public opinion polls suggest that only a small minority (13 percent) of Americans favor the proposition that 'as the sole remaining superpower, the US should continue to be the preeminent world leader in solving international problems'. ... Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. .... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a

high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification. ... Mass communications have been playing a particularly important role in that regard, generating a strong revulsion against any selective use of force that entails even low levels of casualties .... In brief, the U.S. Policy goals must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer," (pgs. 211-215)

Under that type of demographics of a superpower forging Pax Americana to "*perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer,*" Dr. Brzezinski even brazenly suggested that social engineering the domestic public's mind is part and parcel of the exercise of imperial power abroad: "*The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization. ... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification.*" Doctrinal motivation is needed for each of the demographics, those who think empire good, and those who think empire bad. Each group is appropriately fed the doctrinal motivation that is best suited to their psychology and political convictions, to ultimately "United We Stand" each group with their own respective pied pipers. The type-2 has no more sense to see the Big lie than type-1 does, and thus both groups are held together United We Stand on the Big lie. Despite their opposite propensities to respectively believe empire is bad vs. empire is good, they are each led to the same pastures by their respective pied pipers. This architecture of total behavior control of the population irrespective of their demographics was most elegantly captured by essayist and novelist Aldous Huxley in his talk at the University of California, Berkeley, in 1962 as the ultimate in malevolent revolution:

"You can do everything with bayonets except sit on them! If you are going to control any population for any length of time you must have some measure of consent. It's exceedingly difficult to see how pure terrorism can function indefinitely. It can function for a fairly long time, but I think sooner or later you have to bring in an element of persuasion. An element of getting people to consent to what is happening to them. Well, it seems to me that the nature of the Ultimate Revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this: that we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably always will exist, to get people actually to love their servitude! This is the, it seems to me the ultimate in malevolent revolution shall we say." (Aldous Huxley, The

Ultimate Revolution, 1962, minute 04:06, <http://tinyurl.com/Huxley-Ultimate-Revolution>)

There is, in fact, no effective solution for this social malady, that type-2 shall always exist right alongside type-1, and both minds must be expertly engineered according to their respective natural inclinations to conform to the imperial axioms du jour. It is indeed the demographics of humanity from time immemorial. Previously, both these types were easily controlled by the absolutist rules exercised at the point of the bayonet, and as Brzezinski captures it, "*The bulk of the populations of the imperial states were either politically indifferent, ... or infected by imperialist emotions*", whereby, Machiavellianly engineering the consent of the masses wasn't much of an issue for either the throne or the pulpit. The onset of the so called liberal democracy under its illusions of freedoms has mushroomed the numbers of each in proportion to population growth, such that type-2 exercising their vocal chords can no longer be ignored and must be treated as an entirely separate constituency for social engineers. This requires its own control architecture, templates and first principles, which anyone is invited to exercise to come into the notice of empire as being voluntarily part of either side of the Hegelian Dialectic, engineered consent vs. manufactured dissent, to be foisted upon the public mind. The political acumen of these camps is pretty much identical qualitatively, the only difference being they each are now led by different styles of pied pipers best suited to their native genius. In the age of universal deceit, both these demographics remain ripe for harvest. In earlier ages they were united in following just one king. Now they merely have different kings who lead them to the same effective outcome: fait accompli of the agendas of "history's actors". These kings are only doing their jobs for their own king-makers, the real powers behind the throne. And both doing it quite expertly too. This is how "history's actors" work, by their own admission:

'...“We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality -- judiciously, as you will -- we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.”...’ (Ron Suskind, New York Times, Oct. 17, 2004)

Noam Chomsky has played his own part in the many acts of these “history's actors” from the very emergence of his dissent. His first one JFK assassination during president Johnson's administration which firmly established him in the camp of empire as the in crowd to be relied upon to corral those skeptics who may not buy the official “lone gun-man” version. And his crowning glory, 9/11. What a way to go for empire!

And what a self-sacrifice too, to have played the great antagonist of Pax Americana in disguise, from her Vietnam War to South America's extortion to Palestine's occupation, for

which none of the plaudits will accrue to him as the great benefactor of empire in the official annals of the history of the Fourth Reich in world government. Its historians and narrators and children will sing songs in praise of their founders, but continue to celebrate their Machiavellian moralist in his theatrical costume as “arguably the most important intellectual alive” during those early period of trials and tribulations on the hard road to world order when the world was forced to endure the genocidal transition between two ages. None shall notice how cleverly the propagandist kept all the presuppositions and axioms of empire in tact in his vigorous moral voice of dissent. That, he was in fact, the empire's own asset to mislead the type-2 demographics and was amply rewarded for it with lifetime employment in empire's most prestigious university, and with lucrative book publishing contracts, and lofty anointment from empire's own newspaper lending him credibility as the leading moral voice of the superpower, all of which were used to help set him up as the lead pied piper of conscience of the West. The dispossessed rushed to adopt him, and that includes the most dispossessed of them all in our times, the Palestinians.

What a way to be remembered --- for one's costume and stage shows and not for one's true self, all in the service of empire. That is indeed a self-sacrifice par excellence. I doubt if my good professor ever intends to take his costume off --- for that is indeed a nice remembrance, a Life of Dissent, when there may or may not be too much else of such global significance to show for the true self out of costume. But as Shakespeare put the perceptive words in his own thespian's mouth: **“Yet I have known those which have walked in their sleep who have died holily in their beds.”** (Macbeth 5:1:47-49).

Perhaps these words apply to Noam Chomsky as much as they apply to the *Nietzschean Übermensch*.

We have now been made painfully aware that in fact, Dr. Noam Chomsky is not a moral singularity for his vigorous voice of dissent against US foreign policy. But rather an integral part of the Democratic system of the West which propagandistically permits dissent in the name of freedom and relies on the system of controlled dissent to diabolically limit its effectiveness as much as it relies on the system of engineered consent to make the public mind. These perception management systems, ostensibly opposing each other, have their own well defined thought control principles by which they each function to sustain the necessary illusions of freedoms for the different types of demographics of the public mind. The superpower du jour, by the fiat of its un challengeable imperial power, promulgates its own values and control systems worldwide backed by the supremacy of its military, economic and intellectual armadas, and that has necessitated fabricating and universalizing different types of preeminent pied pipers for narrative control worldwide. Narrative control automatically leads to thought control, which in turn naturally leads to behavior control. The latter outcome is ultimately what is diligently sought by empire through full spectrum

perception management. The public consenting to follow their respective pied pipers, marketed to them as experts and authority figures. The exercise of modern statecraft hinges on that paradigm for effective governance of the public mind. Noam Chomsky is one of those imperial pied pipers. Preeminent as a linguist, expertly skilled in both sophistry and political theory, and willing to do empire's dirty work of corralling the recalcitrant public mind without the encumbrances of a disturbed conscience.

No hemlock for this Socrates of empire for his lifetime of dissent; only lifetime of accolades, protection from misery with lifetime of employment, made Institute Professor in empire's own most famous institution, anointed "arguably the most important Intellectual alive" by empire's own mouthpiece, becoming the citation champ of empire, his books insulting empire's foreign policy waived from podium to podium by the victims of empire as the voice of the preeminent moralist of empire. The Nobel peace committee in Oslo hasn't been reading the cues properly for some reason, choosing the teenager Malala last year over Noam Chomsky. And Time too has repeatedly failed to put the good professor on its cover. Perhaps all that has been reserved for doling out in world government to create moral heroes in *future history* (when it is written) from the ashes of *past history* for the new starry-eyed generations of the future.

None sound of mind may doubt today that the noble pied piper of empire is anything but a Pax Americana fellow. Noam Chomsky's *sacred axioms* and the concomitant rewards for upholding *imperial truths* speak louder than his vigorous protestation of American foreign policy and Israeli settler policy. Just the pecuniary gain from dissent is warning sign sufficient – profiting from selling morality is a profession as old as hegemony, and bolder in vulgarity than the oldest profession on earth. For there is deceit in the "moral agent", none in the prostitute. These simple standards alone are sufficient to adjudicate Dr. Noam Chomsky's standing in the all encompassing thought control system highlighted in this essay and examined in much greater depth in the references.

Thus, in fair conclusion based on the uncontested factual evidence before us, all such public challenges to Noam Chomsky et. al. by those no longer enamored of them, are in fact meaningless gestures. Except, when tried under the absolutist powers of "victor's justice" as was displayed at the Nuremberg and Tokyo Military Tribunals by the victors of World War II. The leading vulgar propagandist as I recall was [to be] offered the gallows by the victorious Allies, and he only just cheated the hang-man's noose by swallowing cyanide taking his wife and six children with him. But I think dissecting all propaganda craftsmanship in public in complete context of the system can help others make up their own mind on whether or not they wish to be part of the imperial scam that presents wolves in sheep clothing who become the public's shepherds. Which is why I have so boldly written this tract without mincing words. Dr. Noam Chomsky is still living among us (and may he continue to live long and prosper),

and if he wishes to refute a fact that he finds in error here (lest it be said that I challenged my teacher when he could not offer any rebuttal), I will be happy to receive any corrections. The rest is only my opinion of course. I don't expect my teacher to be happy about it or respond to it. The reference lists my efforts since 2003 where I have deconstructed the omissions and expert propaganda craftsmanship of Noam Chomsky. You can read more about the nature of the demographics that these latter day elders of dissent have mastered how to harvest right out of Mein Kampf, in **Manufacturing Dissent**:

<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/manufacturing-dissent.html>

And you can read more about where *the powers that be* and their propagandists are cunningly taking the world one baby-step at a time, one Big Lie at a time, one fait accompli at a time, in **Some Dare Call it Conspiracy** on the **Hard Road to World Order**:

<https://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/some-dare-call-it-conspiracy.html>

<https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/of-ostriches-and-rebels-zahirebrahim.html>

And no, you did not read any of that from the tireless and prolific pen of Noam Chomsky – but you ought to have! He would have done a far better job of exposing the lies when out of his thespian costume, and with far greater panache and syntactic eloquence, than his lowly student ever can. And I do thank him for teaching me. I hope I have lived up to his impeccable high standards of the Responsibility of Intellectuals: **“It is the responsibility of intellectuals to speak the truth and to expose lies.”**

<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/responsibility-of-intellectuals-redux.html>

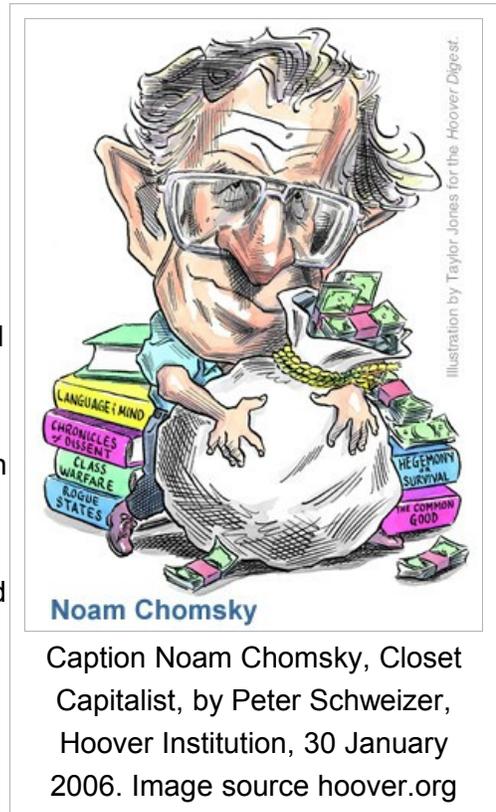
Thank you.

## References

[a] *Noam Chomsky: A Life of Dissent* by Robert F. Barsky, The MIT Press, July 1998, “Because Chomsky is given ample space to articulate his views on many of the major issues relating to his work, both linguistic and political, this book can also be seen as the autobiography that Chomsky says he will never write.”, <https://mitpress.mit.edu/books/noam-chomsky>

[b] *Chomsky Is Citation Champ*, MIT news bulletin, April 15, 1992, “Recent research on citations in three different citation indices show that Professor Chomsky is one of the most cited individuals in works published in the past 20 years. In fact, his 3,874 citations in the Arts and Humanities Citation Index between 1980 and 1992 make him the most cited living person in that period and the eighth most cited source overall—just behind famed psychiatrist Sigmund Freud and just ahead of philosopher Georg Hegel. Indeed, Professor Chomsky is in illustrious company. The top ten cited sources during the period were: Marx, Lenin, Shakespeare, Aristotle, the Bible, Plato, Freud, Chomsky, Hegel and Cicero.” <http://news.mit.edu/1992/citation-0415>

[c] *Noam Chomsky, Closet Capitalist*, by Peter Schweizer, Hoover Institution, January 30, 2006, Essay is adapted from the author’s book *Do As I Say (Not As I Do): Profiles in Liberal Hypocrisy* (Doubleday, 2005). The conservative Hoover Institution critic quotes Noam Chomsky: “If you look at the things I write—articles for Z Magazine, or books for South End Press, or whatever—they are mostly based on talks and meetings and that kind of thing. But I’m kind of a parasite. I mean, I’m living off the activism of others. I’m happy to do it.” Peter Schweizer further observes: “Chomsky’s marketing efforts shortly after September 11 give new meaning to the term war profiteer. In the days after the tragedy, he raised his speaking fee from \$9,000 to \$12,000 because he was suddenly in greater demand. He also cashed in by producing another instant book. Seven Stories Press, a small publisher, pulled together interviews conducted via e-mail that Chomsky gave in the three weeks following the attack on the Twin Towers and rushed the book to press. His controversial views were hot, particularly overseas. By early December 2001, the publisher had sold the foreign rights in 19 different languages. The book made the best-seller list in the United States, Canada, Germany, India, Italy, Japan, and New Zealand. It is safe to assume that he netted hundreds of thousands of



dollars from this book alone.” <http://www.hoover.org/research/noam-chomsky-closet-capitalist>

[d] *9-11* by Noam Chomsky, Seven Stories Press, November 2001. “9-11 was practically the only counter-narrative out there at a time when questions tended to be drowned out by a chorus, led by the entire United States Congress, of ‘God Bless America.’ . . . it is possible that, if the United States goes the way of nineteenth-century Britain, Chomsky’s interpretation will be the standard among historians a hundred years from now.” —The New Yorker, quoted by Seven Stories Press, <http://catalog.sevenstories.com/products/9-11-was-there-an-alternative>. The New York Times Books review, “*THINK TANK; Surprise Best Seller Blames U.S.*” by Micheal Massing, May 4, 2002, concluded: ‘Hate the book or love it, readers keep buying it. As Mr. [Greg] Ruggiero of Seven Stories observed: “People want alternatives. In times of war, that’s when people trust the media the least.”’ And so the people turn to Noam Chomsky! <http://nytimes.com/2002/05/04/books/think-tank-surprise-best-seller-blames-us.html>

[e] *Noam Chomsky interviewed by Evan Solomon*, CBC, December 9, 2003 “... now, until Bernard Lewis tells us that, and that’s only one piece of a long story, we know that he is just a vulgar propagandist and not a scholar. So yes, as long as we are supporting harsh brutal governments, blocking democracy and development, because of our interest in controlling the oil resources in the region, there will be a campaign of hatred against us”, part-2, minute 5:50, <http://youtube.com/watch?v=bieFwutoqvA>

[f] *Noam Chomsky interviewed on Channel 2 News of Israel, 5/23/2010 (1/2)*, conducted in Amman, Jordan, May 23, 2010, after Chomsky was denied entry into the West Bank to speak at Birzeit University. “I don’t regard myself as a critic of Israel. I regard myself as a supporter of Israel. The people who are harming Israel in my opinion, and I have said this many times, are those who claim to be supporting it. They are helping drive Israel towards moral degeneration, and possible ultimate destruction. I think support for Israel should be support for policies which are to its benefit.” (beginning 3:30) Chomsky went on to say: “Let’s go back a step: you said I am calling for the destruction of Israel, or some words like that. I don’t think it should exist as a Jewish state. Yah, I don’t think the United States should exist as a Christian state. I don’t think that Pakistan should exist as an Islamic state.” (beginning 5:30). <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pb1Abfx2MPg>

### **Zahir Ebrahim's writings in chronological order on Dr. Noam Chomsky's fabled dissent**

[1] *Prisoners of the Cave*, Zahir Ebrahim, maiden book written April-June 2003, <http://prisonersofthecave.org>; sympathetic reference is made to Noam Chomsky’s anti-war intellectualism throughout the book, but the beginnings of shrewd *au contraire* challenge to Noam Chomsky echoing the same narrative as officialdom on 9/11 is in Chapter 2: <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-2.html#Challenging-Noam->

[Chomsky-911](#) ; *au contraire* challenge on Israel-Palestine is in Chapter 3:

<http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-3.html#Question-for-Noam-Chomsky-Israel-Palestine> ; download PDF:

<https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/prisonersofthecave-7th-anniversary-edition-ch9-abridged-04172010-print.pdf>

[2] *The endless trail of red herrings*, Zahir Ebrahim, February 28, 2007, the first formal deconstruction of Noam Chomsky's intellectualism on Israel-Palestine, <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>

[3] *Responsibility of Intellectuals – Redux: As seen by a Plebeian*, Zahir Ebrahim, March 03, 2007, the first formal deconstruction of Noam Chomsky's narrative of the responsibility of intellectuals as “moral agents”, <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/responsibility-of-intellectuals-redux.html>

[4] Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to Noam Chomsky: *Steven Jones seminal paper on the destruction of WTC towers*, April 21, 2008, <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/04/letter-noamchomsky-jones-paper.html>

[5] *Manufacturing Dissent: Weapons of Mass Deception – The Master Social Science*, Zahir Ebrahim, June 01, 2008, outlines the need of statecraft for Machiavellianly controlling dissent to channel the type-2 demographics in Western style Democracy which constitutionally permits dissent, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/06/wmd-master-social-science.html>

[6] *The Enduring Capitalist Conspiracy For World Government*, Zahir Ebrahim, September 25, 2008, and its *Addendum: The Monetary Conspiracy for World Government*, November 23, 2008. <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/09/capitalist-conspiracy-world-government.html#Addendum> Note what Noam Chomsky had perceptively observed of the instinct for primacy, as being principally natural rather than necessarily “conspiratorial”, in what I called the Chomsky-Ebrahim nomenclature of primacy:

### **Begin Excerpt**

Noam Chomsky had once observed an insightful nature of such “conspiracies”, as the open shared natural goals stemming from the very nature of its definition, which could therefore, no more be termed a conspiracy than both GM and Ford endeavoring to maximize their profits at all cost be termed a 'global corporate conspiracy'.

I have always added to that, the equally un-remarkable observation that a hungry lion anywhere in the world pouncing upon a lamb is similarly no global conspiracy by the world's lions to eat up all the lambs on the planet.

So when these 'divine' beings behave in their primal predatory natural manner across time

and space, across evolution or creation, are they being “conspiratorial”? In the Chomsky-Ebrahim nomenclature, perhaps not.

### **End Excerpt**

Also note the following key passages in the Addendum which show Dr. Noam Chomsky deliberately, and repeatedly, failing to connect the dots of the past to the dots of the present by speciously adding two plus two to equal five. He does so by way of crafty omissions such that he tells only half the story laboriously belaboring that which is already visible to all and sundry, and staying silent on matters not readily visible to the public mind which require an imposing intellect to unravel and for which the public mind looks up to their intellectuals for guidance. But alas, when the salt used for defrosting the road ice itself corrodes (a Persian proverb):

### **Begin Excerpt**

Now, if Rep. Lucco of the Illinois legislature in 1978 can endeavor to “collate what you are talking about -- 1912 -- with 1978”, surely a sensibly learned person today might try to collate the same to 2008? How might one forensically bring to bear all such historical knowledge, including revelations by Norman Dodd, on the present financial crisis and the role of the Federal Reserve System? How does that relate to the blatantly undisguised drive for world government today? How does that relate to 911? But no! Not the Federal Reserve System Chairman, nor any of the Nobel Prize winning economists waxing more economics gibberish, will go there! [a7]

And forget about the mainstream presses, erudite pundits, and even lauded dissent-space politicians like Ron Paul, [a8] and intellectuals like Noam Chomsky [a9] [a10] and Howard Zinn [a11] – forever only rehearsing the crimes of the “rogue state” and 911 its “blowback” – doing so either. Their laudable emphasis on the facts that are visible like: (i) the American F16s and Apache Helicopters bombing civilians, or (ii) the crash of the stock market as a result of casino capitalism, and lamentable silence on the ones which are not readily visible like: (a) that which remains shrouded in conspiratorial secrecy for an overarching agenda and must be forensically uncovered from rational thinking and analysis, or (b) official narratives that are required to be kept intact, only ends up circuitously leading their own fawning flock, amidst great applause, to the pastures dutifully bounded by the same fences as the mainstream scholars! [a12] [a13] Their intellectualism, apparently, only extends to the government mandated axioms of “Bin Laden” and “Al-Qaeeda”, which are most obligingly, implicitly retained by them in their very learned dissenting discourses that valiantly document and courageously standup to the crimes of their own nation. [a14] [a15] And these intellectual are this scribe's own respected teachers! [a16]

Perhaps all these gadfly historians and men and women of letters who mainly delight in

rehashing histories which are already faits accomplis, and in waxing moralizing sermons on being the privileged minority to whom “Western democracy provides the leisure, the facilities, and the training to seek the truth lying hidden behind the veil of distortion and misrepresentation, ... through which the events of current history are presented to us”, [a17] be graciously reminded of George Bernard Shaw's famous maxim “We are made wise not by the recollections of our past, but by the responsibility for our future”.

One wishing to learn more may review the pertinently culled reading list in the Monetary Reform Bibliography, and minimally peruse: “Monetary Reform: Who will bell the cat?”, and the Press Release “This may be a psy-op!”.

As Noam Chomsky once wrote, and quite correctly too, that “it takes a sentence to repeat lies and deceit, while it takes considerably more space to unravel them.” [a18] Elsewhere, he also wisely noted “It's always a good idea to start by asking about the facts. It's whenever you hear anything said very confidently, the first thing that should come to mind is, wait a minute, is that true?” [a19] Fortunately, many dedicated and quite ordinary peoples have learnt from Noam Chomsky's teachings, and have already done just that. They have diligently asked about the facts for all the official myths which are axiomatically rehearsed “very confidently” from the highest to the lowest pulpits across the land, and some of their truly intellectual works are cited in the Monetary Reform Bibliography.

The reader is also invited to ask the same question, “is that true”, of the 'who-dunit' axiom of the first 911 which “very confidently” narrated of an invasion from abroad; of the axiom of 'macro economics inevitability of this financial meltdown' that Warren Buffet termed “an economic Pearl Harbor”; and finally, of the axiom of 'the only solution for avoiding both types of 911s in the future, is world government controlled by the private central banks at the top of the pyramid'. The same pyramid-top which keeps the watchful-eye upon the world from the back of the world's reserve currency, the one dollar bill! It is an important question to ask, who effectively controls this reserve currency? For their identity is the identity of the watchful eye, the real emperors of the world! Upon their feet, lie the seeds of all the crimes against humanity in modern times. And upon whose beck and call, lies the “imperial mobilization” of the sole superpower state to preside over its own calculated demise, to create 'one world'!

### **End Excerpt**

[7] *Response to Press TV's Interview with Noam Chomsky 'No change coming with Obama'*, Zahir Ebrahim, January 25, 2009, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/respto-chomskys-nochange-obama.html> . The Press TV interview is also evidence of how Dr. Noam Chomsky operates to serve the establishment. By lending credence to the presuppositions of the system that it is a “democracy” when it is most essential to bear witness to its mendacity – when the voting masses can actually take a stand against the presuppositions of the corrupt system itself during elections – and only ex post facto making the obviously

ineffective statement of “no-change”, after the matter is already a fait accompli, after the new president has been elected with much fanfare, after conferring much legitimacy to the public's notion of “democratically” elected and representative government. Is the “no-change” really a surprise to Noam Chomsky, to the one anointed as “arguably the most important intellectual alive”? Did the foremost scholar of the West actually expect a significant change from the presidential elections that had him calling the American people to vote in them (with or without illusions)? What's wrong with this picture? Noam Chomsky evidently never found the opportunity to read this scribe's humble editorial: *Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are You Among Them?* by Zahir Ebrahim, April 19, 2009, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/some-dare-call-it-conspiracy-garyallen.html> . This abstruseness is a verifiable Noam Chomsky brand of dissent. It is observable in the lead-ups to American elections where the dissent-chief linguist dubiously argues that elections are somewhat meaningful playing word games (with or without illusions), and people should come out to vote, and not waste their vote on third party candidates but to only vote from among the candidates put up by the two largest political parties in the official two party American democracy! Ex post facto, the cunning scholar makes the banal back-peddling statement of “no-change”! See the alternative that surely leads to *change dramatis* if dissent-chiefs would only act their own self-proclaimed role as genuine “moral agents” and guide the public correctly on where the ruling power actually resides – not in the White House: *Not-Voting is a 'YES' vote to Reject a Corrupt System which thrives on the facade of Elections and Democracy!* by Zahir Ebrahim, October 22, 2008, <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/not-voting-is-yes-vote-to-reject-system.html>

[8] *A Note on the Mighty Wurlitzer - Architecture of Modern Propaganda for Psychological Warfare* by Zahir Ebrahim, May 31, 2009, see the two subsections in the Case Study on Dynamics of Mantra Creation: *The Hegelian Dialectic Militant Islam vs. Moderate Islam*, and: *The Hegelian Dialectic of Dissent*, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/05/note-on-mighty-wurlitzer.html#Case-Study-Mantra-Creation-Islamofascism>

[9] *PAMPHLET: HOW TO RETURN TO PALESTINE THIS DAY FORWARD*, by Zahir Ebrahim, 1st Edition May 15, 2010, 2nd Edition November 2012, expanded into the *PAMPHLET: Undoing The Theft Of Palestine - From Genocide to Genesis in Zero Compromise*, First Edition October 2013, 2nd printing September 2015. This Pamphlet takes the deconstruction of Noam Chomsky's dissent on the Zionist state a step further down the rabbit hole. It brings to light his omissions on the Balfour Declaration which virtually granted the Jewish State to the House of Rothschild; a most sacred name to the Jews that neither appears in the public presses, nor evidently appears to escape from Noam Chomsky's very vocal dissent chords; download pdf: <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/pamphlet-undoing-the-theft-of-palestine-zahirebrahim.pdf>

[10] See Zahir Ebrahim's *Letter to Jeff Blankfort in response to 'Chomsky and Palestine: Asset or Liability?'*, July 22, 2010, for the common axiom shared between Chomsky and his prolific critic, smacking of a rigged wwf-wrestling match among the tribe members who present the illusion of vigorous challenge to each other while observing silence on topics that their tribal bosses want to keep away from the dumb goyim, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/07/let-jeffblankfort-rothschilds-palestine.html> .

The letter straightforwardly inquired of Chomsky's prolific critic: *"Why does most everyone in the West ignore or outright downplay the Rothschilds' role in current affairs? ... The name Rothschild is almost a litmus test of co-option, at least to my mind. See who omits any analysis of the role of the Rothschilds; see who mentions them but not in current modernity context – only in past historical context like most anyone who dares mention their name today, including Quigley; and see who mentions them but also sullies their own punch – like the proverbial toad in a punch-bowl – by interjecting specious speculations and kookish conspiracy theories of blood-drinking lizards (David Icke), merovingian blood-lines (Grace Powers), gross generalizations of 'sky is falling' while blow-horning revolutions (Alex Jones), etc."*

Noam Chomsky never mentions the House of Rothschild, or bothers to perceptively analyze the question begging for the attention of intellectuals especially those who advocate for the Palestinian cause: *"why should the Balfour declaration be addressed to a Rothschild?"*. And neither does his critic Jeffrey Blankfort who offered this riposte in a posted comment on July 23rd, 2010: *"Forgive me for not reading this all the way through but you give the House of Rothschild, now in its decline, far too much discredit for Israel's role and what might be called the Zionist International {ZI}—the combined organized Jewish communities too little."* And this reiteration of his silence on the elephant in the bedroom via emailed letter of Nov 10, 2010: *"I do not mention the Rothschilds because I have yet to see a single shred of evidence that they control the world's money supply, the CFR, or anything else of such substance as to influence the way the world works. As far as I can tell whereas once members of the Rothschild banking family ran the banks of Western Europe, I see no evidence that they do so today. There are a number of other Jewish bankers who have surpassed them in influence and if the Rothschilds were as powerful today as you claim them to be, there would be some kind of trail to find at least a hint of what they have been doing."* See Pamphlet *The Invisible House of Rothschild* by Zahir Ebrahim, <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/rothschild.html> .

This tribe must really think that the goy is dumb jackass who needs Jewish pied pipers to help it navigate the world! As one Palestinian friend observed: **"We run from Jew to Jew, they create the problem, and also argue the solution, they control the full spectrum of our discourse as well as our existence."** <http://print->

[humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-the-struggle-for-palestine.html](http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-the-struggle-for-palestine.html) .

Noam Chomsky has time and again made it very clear himself how narrative control works in democratic societies: "The smart way to keep people passive and obedient is to strictly limit the spectrum of acceptable opinion, but allow very lively debate within that spectrum - even encourage the more critical and dissident views. That gives people the sense that there's free thinking going on, while all the time the presuppositions of the system are being reinforced by the limits put on the range of the debate." But of course it is not practiced by the elders of his tribe when their own dissident views are prominently splashed across the alternate media --- perish that thought! That bold effrontery before the dumb goy is reserved only for mainstream media. So don't be a dumb jackass regardless of who you are. Stop following your pied pipers. That goes for all foot soldiers and useful idiots of power, including Jews, Zionists, and Gentiles. The indoctrination is examined in:

<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/pamphlet-how-to-return-to-palestine.html> .

[11] See Zahir Ebrahim's *Response to Francis Boyle's '2011: Prospects for Humanity?' – Unlimited Imperialism and Nation-States but no Secret Rule by Oligarchy for World Government!*, January 07, 2011, for some uncanny resemblance between the two foremost dissent chiefs of United States of America, the noble Christian warrior of conscience rising to match wits with his Jewish moralist counterpart. And what truths do they share in common? The sacred truths of empire! <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/resp-francisboyle-2011-prospects-for.html>

[12] *Masters of Dissent and The Dying Songbird* by Zahir Ebrahim, September 15, 2013, outlines the architecture, principles and techniques of thought control underlying Manufactured Dissent: <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/09/dying-songbird.html>

[13] *Noam Chomsky: Songbird or Superman – You Decide!* September 15, 2013. Zahir Ebrahim's analysis of the Top Ten Dissent Superman of the West and their Top Ten counterparts in the colonized East who follow in their massa's footsteps. Number One Dissent *Superman* in the contemporary world: Dr. Noam Chomsky. Judge for yourself: <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/09/songbird-or-superman.html#Noam-Chomsky>

[14] *Open Letter to Noam Chomsky* by Zahir Ebrahim April 09, 2014, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2014/04/open-letter-noam-chomsky-by-zahirebrahim.html>

[15] *The Cunning Dissent of Noam Chomsky Revisited in 2015* by Zahir Ebrahim, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2015/12/noam-chomsky-revisited-in-2015-by-zahir.html>

## 4.4 Gatekeepers From Left to Right – Controlled Dissent

### Response to Chris Hedges' amalgam of half-truths 'A Decade After 9/11: We Are What We Loathe'

September 13, 2011

“Our brutality and triumphalism, the byproducts of nationalism and our infantile pride, revived the jihadist movement. We became the radical Islamist movement’s most effective recruiting tool. We descended to its barbarity. We became terrorists too. The sad legacy of 9/11 is that the assholes, on each side, won.” --- Chris Hedges, Truthdig.com, September 11, 2011, [A Decade After 9/11: We Are What We Loathe](#)

What rubbish. I have been convinced for a long time that prominent dissent-artists like Chris Hedges are part of the problem. Why? Because people like him continually lend credence to something called “*Islamist movement*” and its “*most effective recruiting tool*.”

With Chris Hedges award-winning brand-name, all websites publish him, including Truthdig.com which incidentally has never published any submission of my original writing that I have ever submitted to them. With his brand-name, Chris Hedges has continually [manufactured dissent](#) ( <http://tinyurl.com/manufacturing-dissent> ) since 9/11 while retaining the core-lies and core-axioms of empire.

Thus, while decrying “*Our brutality and triumphalism*”, he manages to lend credence to its [counter-insurgency operations](#) ( <http://tinyurl.com/Insurgency-Counterinsurgency> ) against “*the jihadist movement*” as something existential rather than diabolically manufactured, lamenting: “*The sad legacy of 9/11 is that the assholes, on each side, won.*”

One side Chris Hedges discloses as: *“Our brutality and triumphalism”*. That is the truth. Which is the other side? According to Chris Hedges, it is *“the radical Islamist movement”*! That is a full lie. Together it constitutes a half-truth for perception management. **As per a Jewish proverb, a half-truth is a full lie!**

The journalist par excellence, Mr. Chris Hedges, in his full lie, did not state the empirical fact that the Western oligarchy is using *“Our brutality and triumphalism”* to usher in one-world Government by inventing both sides of the Hegelian Dialectic. This fabrication is subsequently openly used to justify global governance – even the [Financial Times](#) ( <http://tinyurl.com/And-now-for-a-world-government> ) is calling for it using the Hegelian Dialectic as the most natural justification, and both empiricism and the [EU president](#) coldly confirming it.

Perhaps Chris Hedges is only blind? After all, only morons, the deaf, the dumb, and the mute win prizes and accolades from empire... right?

Niet!

Empire also fabricates dissent-chiefs to lead the dissentstream just as much as they fabricate pontiffs to lead psyops dissemination to the mainstream. The are both merely the contrasting tunes of the [Mighty Wurlitzer](#) ( <http://tinyurl.com/mightywurlitzer> ). It is the Mighty Wurlitzer that spins the yarn that 9/11 was an invasion from abroad reinforcing the core-axioms of the Pentagon, the White House, and the Western State Allies in the 'War on Terror', that there is some natural reality to “militant Islam” which attacked America. While echoing that core-lie, the dissent is the *blowback mantra*, and the bold admission of **reactionary excesses** that because of *“Our brutality and triumphalism, the byproducts of nationalism and our infantile pride”*, *“We [have] become terrorists too”*.

That show of conscience collects many conscionable people in the society around them who also object to *“Our brutality and triumphalism”*. It is empire which lends these collection-agents respectability and credibility.

Indeed, the reactionary excesses of the sole superpower leading to domestic police-state and international barbarism, is the foundational mantra of virtually all respectable Western dissent. I.e., dissent which is officially anointed and not dismissed outright as '[conspiracy theory](#)' ( <http://tinyurl.com/anatomy-of-conspiracy-theory> ). In the tightly controlled Left–Right discourse space, it is deemed high-minded scholarship to challenge these reactionary excesses of the sole superpower and to lay them at the doorstep of short-sighted escalation of chauvinistic foreign policies fueled by the war-profiteering motives of its military-industrial complex.

Virtually one hundred percent of what is deemed respectable Western dissent espouses this

foundational axiom. It works well because it draws upon selective empiricism couched in omissions to demonstrate its veracity. But a half-truth is still only a full lie. That full lie works like this:

‘The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. **By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an “iron curtain”** between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals. But silence is not enough. If persecution, liquidation and the other symptoms of social friction are to be avoided, the positive sides of propaganda must be made as effective as the negative.’ — Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11

Both sides of propaganda are thus put into effect. The mainstream chiefs enact the big lie and repeat it endlessly for the positive side of propaganda. The dissent-chiefs enact the negative side of propaganda by calculated omission of certain subjects, and by omitting to draw logical conclusions from them because they no longer have to --- the facts have been omitted from the “respectable” discourse space altogether. It is wonderful how this is used to provide the illusion of the free press and free society by both the mainstream press and the so called alternate press:

“The smart way to keep people passive and obedient is to strictly limit the spectrum of acceptable opinion, but allow very lively debate within that spectrum – even encourage the more critical and dissident views. That gives people the sense that there’s free thinking going on, while all the time the presuppositions of the system are being reinforced by the limits put on the range of the debate.” — Noam Chomsky

This is exactly the same controlled-dissent genre of lauded pontiffs of dissentstream spanning the gamut from Messrs. [Ron Paul](http://tinyurl.com/RonPaul-NWO-Asset) ( <http://tinyurl.com/RonPaul-NWO-Asset> ) to [Noam Chomsky](http://tinyurl.com/Hegelian-Dialectic-Dissent) himself ( <http://tinyurl.com/Hegelian-Dialectic-Dissent> ) et. al. on the Left-Liberal / Libertarian nexus, to Foxnews / Right-wing / Religion / Intelligence / State-worship / Patriotism nexus.

I am not sure which compartment [Francis Boyle](http://tinyurl.com/francisboyle-2011-humanity) ( <http://tinyurl.com/francisboyle-2011-humanity> ) falls into but it [ controlled dissent ] is just as systemic there as elsewhere.

I invite Truthdig to publish the examination referenced below written by a Muslim, yours truly, belonging to the 'untermensch' civilization bearing the full brunt of Chris Hedges' admission that "*We became terrorists too,*" and "*We Are What We Loathe*".

Such banal statements can perhaps win Mr. Hedges multiple Pulitzer prizes for their profundity --- precisely because these neither inform nor educate to the degree necessary for unraveling the entire Hegelian Dialectic, lest it spawn a real resistance movement with teeth singularly focussed on the puppetmasters orchestrating the "*clash of civilizations*".

This style of dissent-lite only enables introducing and sustaining *beneficial cognitive diversity* for the purpose of defocussing the energies of conscionable peoples – its primary objective – until fait accompli.

This same learned journalist, and his other confreres in the news media, academe and think-tanks, will be writing all about it in the one-world government and laughing their way to more accolades for their ex post facto brilliance. This is the quid pro quo offered by *history's actors* to the scribes for playing along with platitudes and inconsequential punditry:

'We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality — judiciously, as you will — we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.' — Senior Bush Advisor, The New York Times, October 17, 2004

The real sad legacy of 9/11 is the matrix which intelligent people like Chris Hedges et. al., have woven to keep the American public perpetual *prisoners of the cave*.

While it is true that the martial military-industrial culture created in the United States can superficially be characterized by "*War Is a Force that Gives Us Meaning*", that meaning is neither accorded by its peoples, nor by the unnatural puppetshows they are forced to endure from body-bags to bankruptcies, but enforced upon America by its ruling oligarchy which profits from the mayhem enroute to accomplishing their global governance. The dissent which echoes the axioms of empire is working for the same interests.

Here is a link to my article which takes a forensic look into the **Dynamics of Mantra Creation: Islamofascism**, to demonstrate the villainous half-truth and outright deception embedded in Chris Hedges' manipulative narrative:

[Hijacking the word 'Islam' for Mantra Creation](#)

Or more in-depth deconstruction:

[Anatomy and Architecture of Modern Propaganda Techniques for Psychological Warfare](#)

I hope that minimally at least, the same websites will publish my forensic counterpoint analysis in response to this emotional fluff piece they have put up on the tenth anniversary of 9/11 so that their vaunted pontiffs like Chris Hedges, if genuinely misled themselves, will become more informed and stop unwittingly mis-informing other people. That's a stretch of course --- for how can an award winning NYT reporter be misled on any matter? Surely the awards aren't for "*lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an "iron curtain" between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable*"? And the world wonders why Americans are the most ignorant peoples on earth! These *prisoners of the cave* can perhaps do with a little bit less protection by the guardian angels of high-morality who decide for them what's fit to print and what isn't. Only the New York Times admits to it openly --- all else are damn liars and hypocrites who do the same under the pretense of freedom of the press. I am sure they also *sleep holily in bed*. (Reference to Macbeth 5:1:47-49: 'Yet I have known those which have walked in their sleep who have died holily in their beds.')

Finally, I hope Chris Hedges will offer a riposte other than his characteristic silence to my analysis if I am mistaken. He had previously replied with the same eloquent exuberance for this challenge: [Letter to Editor: Chris Hedges omits key truths in 'It's Not Going to Be OK' February 04, 2009.](#)

Thank you.

## Chapter 4

this page is intentionally blank 102 178

# Chapter 5

## **Feeble Minds Make Uncle Toms Not Revolutionaries – Making a fool of Palestinian Resistance**

### **5.1 Letter to Editor Guardian: 2008 Orwell Prize for the Palestinian Narrative of Nakba**

May 03, 2008

Revised submission: June 02, 2008

**Making a fool of Palestinian Intellectualism – Their “political art” of  
narrating the Nakba has become more important than the Nakba!**

In reference to the 2008 Orwell prize for Mr. Raja Shehadeh's poignant book “**Palestinian Walks**” ([Guardian, April 25, 2008](#), [BBC](#)), it would be an understatement to suggest that the heavens too must surely howl in pain at the Orwellian irony. Those who first sanction the Nakba of an innocent peoples (the Balfour Declaration), and continually aid and abet in its

on-going construction of new daily victims of blood and tears now lingering into its 60th abominable year (the premeditated 'Iron Wall' conquest of Eretz Yisrael), are also the greatest 'benefactors' of the victims who humbly endeavor to narrate the life of their Nakba in their own blood and tears.

The narrative is being judged more important than the actual grotesque events being narrated, and which are so contemporaneously unfolding right before the world's silently bespectating eyes even as the Orwell prize is granted in its true spirit! The elements of Nakba need to be read in a book to be appreciated; and worse, applauded for the sophistication of its depiction; akin to the Russian Tsarina shedding a fancifully dabbed tear in the opera and offering a standing ovation on the performance depicting the plight of the poor coachman, who in real life, is only as far away from her cognition as the outside front of her coach she rides daily to and from the opera!

There appears to be much satisfaction among the Palestinian people at one of their own winning this political prize – perhaps because some feel that it draws attention to their miserable plight. But perhaps some prizes and accolades are meant to be turned down by a dignified self-respecting peoples perceptively seeing through the honey-coated abortion pills devilishly manufactured to continue inducing **“the birth pangs of a new Middle East”?**

The Palestinians suffer surely not because of want of knowledge of their cataclysmic sufferings by the silently spectating world! Intellectual co-option is most assuredly the biggest weakness of the Palestinian struggle for survival on their own lands. This co-option is not by its ordinary peoples who merely pay for it in spades, bullets to the head of their children, and in daily suffocation and humiliation at check-points, but by its own educated ruling elite who do indeed struggle genuinely in their cause, but the enemy is far superior and has continually overwhelmed and outclassed them. This 2008 Orwell Prize is just another 1994 Nobel Peace Prize for the Palestinians!

Therefore, unlike most of the applauding world, I hesitate to offer my humble congratulations to Mr. Raja Shehadeh and the long suffering Palestinian peoples – if that's indeed the right sentiment to offer here. Perhaps the prize is more appropriately labeled than first meets the eye – for the situation is even more tortuous than just Kafkaesque. Some English Lord, Sir, and Dame in the manors born must surely be chuckling nigh at the fatal faits accomplis being handed the natives while its depiction by the beleaguered natives is applauded as *“political art”*. The best Orwellian conquest indeed that the unfortunate victims make an *“art”* of telling their own misery and celebrate in the prize that is handed them with these words of the chair of the prize, Professor Jean Seaton: **“One way of measuring the quality of your freedom is just to take a walk,”**. Hear Mr. Raja Shehadeh's [BBC Radio 4 interview](#) of April 25, 2008.

In order re-situate the grotesque reality of the full context of this Orwellian **“quality of your**

**freedom**” in this otherwise 'Alice in Wonderland' – where the focus by the Masters of Discourse has cleverly been to attempt to shift attention away from the unfolding monumental genocide, to the “*political art*” of its depiction – one may read: “[Someone's Holiday, Another's Nakba, Our Shame!](#)”. The fact that the entire reportage of this Orwellian prize in the newsmedia, including in the UK Guardian, failed to condemn the actual ongoing Nakba, should be an eye opener for the Palestinian intellectual.

And especially, the timing of this prize with the birthday-bash in Israel, and the visit of the American President, George W. Bush, to pay homage to the king-makers in Zion without even mentioning the Nakba, never mind condemning its perpetrators who were hosting him, should be a wake-up call to the Palestinian ruling elite who rush to coddle their own victimizers by continually appealing to them for justice, cutting co-opted “peace” deals, and eagerly accepting laudatory awards for playing along instead of relying on their own selves to do something strategically efficacious besides narrate and lament to get their lands back.

One may read about the devilish intellectual sophistication which fuels their abhorrent Nakba that the Palestinian ruling elite apparently don't seem to fathom, in [Project Humanbeingsfirst's](#) report of May 15, 2008: “[Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba](#)”.

A dignified and immensely courageous peoples like the Palestinian – ones whose likes is yet to be witnessed in the annals of modern history that they hold their heads up high and boldly resist for 60 years despite an unparalleled cataclysm of modernity, a “*mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed*” – must demand of their pathetic ruling elite that the Orwell prize be returned with a “**no thank you**”.

### **Zahir Ebrahim**

A non-Palestinian

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

United States of America.



## 5.2 Gazan doctor nominated for Nobel – Making a Mockery of Palestinian Suffering

April 07, 2009

Editorial by Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

With deepest condolences and sympathies to the Palestinian peoples, if per chance Dr. Abu al-Aish might feel inclined towards this nomination, “*Dr. Abu al-Aish, who lost three daughters to fighting in Gaza, receives news of candidacy for peace prize. 'This prize will make my tragedy into something positive,' he says*” ([Ynet News April 06, 2009](#)), he might first just read this Project Humanbeingsfirst letter: “[Letter to Editor Guardian: 2008 Orwell Prize for the Palestinian Narrative of Nakba](#)”.

Similar considerations apply here, except that both qualitatively and quantitatively, the mockery is several orders of magnitude more perverse.

Fling the ‘honor’ that is shared with Begin and Rabin right back in their face!

The ‘honor’ that is bestowed by the same Western powers in abject mockery, who oversee the [construction of Zionistan](#) and the [Shoah of the Palestinians!](#)

An ‘honor’ for which every man woman and child in Palestine nightly screams “*it is a mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind*”! [ [Against Silence: The Voice and vision of Elie Wiesel](#) ] And they have the chutzpah to hand out the Orwellian Nobel Prize to the victims instead of Restitution, Compensation, and Justice?

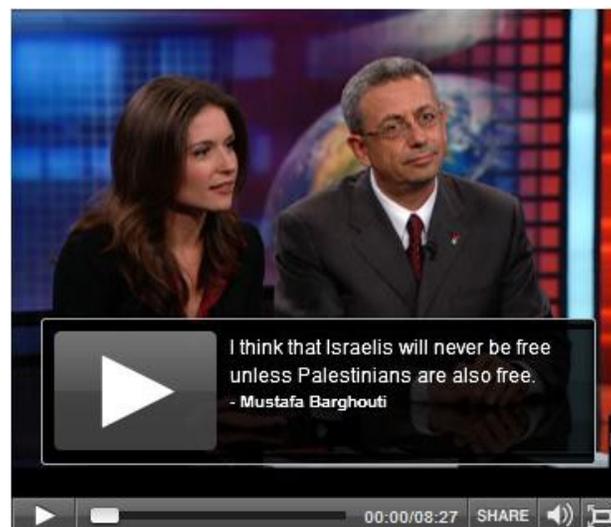
A Palestinian does not accept mockery, nor victimhood. “*The villany you teach me, I will execute, and it shall go hard but I will better the instruction.*” [ [Merchant of Venice](#) ]

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 5.3 Rescuing a Failed Struggle From Its Narratives – Response to Witness in Palestine A Jewish American Woman in the Occupied Territories

November 22, 2009



[ <https://archive.org/details/AnnaBaltzerMustafaBarghoutiOnTheDailyShow> ]

**Begin Transcription:**

'I am Anna Baltzer.

**My first reaction when I heard these things by the way was complete disbelief.**

I thought there is no way, there is no way that Israel is anything different from what I believe it to be, and what I know it to be.

When I met people who told me anything different, I thought well these are perfectly nice people, but they have been brain washed. They have been told propaganda. And I set out to sort of try and prove them wrong. To show them that I knew what I was talking about.

And as soon as I began to do some research, I realized very quickly that I was the one who is missing a lot of information on this issue.

And not knowing sort of who to believe anymore, decided to go there and see with my own two eyes what was happening in Palestine.

So that's what I travel around the country telling people about is what I found there.

I hope I can offer people a combination of sort of some of the basics of what's going on there, and then also some ways of going a little bit deeper into the history, and most importantly, where we can go from here.

I like like to start out by clarifying a few different categories that can be very confusing to people in addressing this issue.

**I'd like to distinguish between what it means to be Jewish:** so I am Jewish what does that mean. Somebody who is Jewish is somebody either of the Jewish religion, obviously, or the Jewish lineage. My mother is Jewish, her mother is Jewish, etceteras. It's a bloodline.

**And that to be Jewish is different from what it means to be Israeli:** an Israeli is a citizenship, and Israeli is a citizen of the state of Israel.

**And that to be Israeli is different from what it means to be a Zionist:** Zionism is the political ideology that supports the idea of a Jewish state in historic Palestine, sometimes no matter what that means in reality, and no matter what it does.

**Anyway, these are different categories, Jewish, Israeli, Zionist.** And sometimes they overlap in the same person, but they are not the

same thing.

There are Jews who are not Israeli, like myself.

There are Israelis who aren't Jewish, about 25, about 20 percent of the Israeli population is Palestinian.

There are Jews who are anti-Zionist, who say this land should be for anybody who's been living there for generations regardless of what their religion or their ethnicity is.

And then there are Zionists who aren't Jewish. The increasingly influential Christian Zionist movement, largely based in this country that talks about fueling this conflict to bring about the Armageddon, the return of the Messiah. Again, not at all pro-Jewish, right? You know what happens to Jews in the Armageddon is not about preserving Judaism, it is Zionism.

So we see this distinction and it's very important that we see that distinction and that we express it when we are talking about this issue.

**First of all, because there is no reason to associate anything that Israel is doing in terms of occupation, oppression, segregation, things that were pretty sobering that I found when I was over there. These things have nothing to do with Judaism.**

And likewise, to speak out when we see people's rights being violated is not anti-Jewish.

It's not anti-Semitic. In fact, it's in line with the tradition of social justice that has been the pride of Jewish people as well as many other communities for a very long time.

So I wanna start out with that, especially because I know that people talking about this issue are often, sort of, these names are called at you, and it's absolutely absurd.

**There is nothing Jewish about what Israel's doing, nothing anti-Jewish about speaking out when we see it happening.'**

It is not the place of a plebeian living comfortably in California in the United States of America – where no one is shooting at his family, nor demolishing his home, nor subjecting him to suffer Jews only roads nor the dehumanizing checkpoints on every mile – to critique the monumental struggle of a mighty people barely surviving a genocidal conquest of their ancestral lands, where, just to exist daily in dignity after burying one's children shot in the head is to resist, where, just to not forget without going insane is to resist, where, to fight the tanks with only stones despite the label of 'terrorist' is to resist.

And far be it for any mortal to critique the gentle Jew among a population of 20-60 million

world Jewry who dares to courageously stand up for what is decent and moral, who bears witness for crimes against humanity against one's own tribe, who resolves to bring to her people the news of what she saw with her own two eyes in Palestine.

But to also not point out the palpably obvious is a travesty of both thought and justice. For, in order for the monumental struggle of the Palestinians to result in anything other than glossy book publishing, and Peace Prizes, one perhaps will have to incur the wrath of both the moralist as well as the tyrant. And so be it. I ain't writing this to win a popularity contest, to make a living from narrating other people's misery, to win elections by seeking representation, or to ingratiate myself with the victims or their moral champions. Effort is great – but on a treadmill it is wasting precious time on endless trail of red herrings.

Anna Baltzer, a wonderful human being, and Mustafa Barghouti, a courageous leader of a beleaguered people, are both riding high on platitudes. It is unfortunate that they exhibit little forensic understanding of the facts of the matter beyond the Israeli military occupation which they have lived and witnessed daily. The unvarnished and hidden only in plain-sight reality which begets the golem, at least in my view, is [this](#), [this](#), [this](#), and [this](#). [1] A thorough due diligence of the cited material and some un-emotional reflection makes the [endless trail of red herrings](#) apparent. [2] Power only respects power. Not platitudes, not appeals to morality, and not narratives.

Please keep making shocking presentations showing the brutality of the golem, keep appearing on comedy shows amidst the applause of the partisans and the curse of the zealots, it sure looks good in America. It also looks good for the Jews – one of their own angels once again boldly speaks the authentic moral voice in favor of a beleaguered humanity as ***“it's in line with the tradition of social justice that has been the pride of Jewish people”***. Yes indeed, and as my irreverent Palestinian friend also says ***“We run from Jew to Jew, they create the problem, and also argue the solution, they control the full spectrum of our discourse as well as our existence.”*** Dismissing the Palestinian voice as being merely cynical, or irrational and requiring the Jewish authentication to have legitimacy, it's just wonderful to make colorful presentations to universities and to appear on mainstream television in America to attempt to project Palestine's misery on the American psyche.

The purpose, one of course presumes, is to inform the ignorant Americans of what's happening in Palestine so that, one logically ventures to presume again, the newly informed public with their [mighty democratic vote](#) will finally rush to alter the destiny of the Palestinian People. [3]

Sadly so, and contrary to what most people have been led to believe, lack of knowledge isn't the chain that is anchoring the superbly conscionable American public down from bringing

justice to Palestine, to Iraq, to Afghanistan, to Lebanon, to Pakistan, and to the Grand Chessboard being played for the winner takes all high stakes gambit of [one-world government](#). [4]

This truth should be self-evident and is easily demonstrable. Simply examine what the United States has done to Iraq in the past 8 years before its own public's eyes. That isn't at all a state-secret, nor an open secret. We have Abu Garib for instance whose pictures were splashed even in the mainstream news – far more than Jenin or Gaza ever were. We have the [New York Times](#) exposé which gallantly revealed how the Pentagon Generals created the message machine to fool the American public into supporting the invasion of Iraq on fabricated pretexts. [5] With all that knowledge before their eyes, one of course sees [Main Street USA filled with American protesters](#) demanding the hanging of their leaders after the disclosures of missing WMD, the horrendous torture of civilians, and the complete devastation of even the DNA of Mesopotamia for eons to come, right? [6]

But wait, why bother to go that far overseas searching for sympathy among the conscionable peoples of the United States of America for those untermensch 'unworthy victims' who share the same cultural baggage with the Palestinians thus automatically extending that 'unworthiness' to each other. How about their ownelves? The [American protesters surely choked their nation's thoroughfares](#) bringing business as usual to a grinding halt [when the American banksters plundered their own nation](#) through their own elected representatives before their very eyes [last October](#), right? [7]

None of that is particularly secret as perhaps some feel that the plight of the Palestinians is from the American public. Those among them who want to know about the reality of “*imperial mobilization*” can easily learn so, it's not a state secret. And those who do already know, as in the aforementioned instances, well, they still continue to live on in their own dream states not only unfazed by the desecrated 'untermensch' humanity, but the theft of their own nation in plain sight hasn't motivate them a heck of a lot. Can any sensible analysis deny this grotesque reality?

The entire [premise of if Americans only knew](#) then they'd surely bring justice to the world and all will live happily ever after, has now empirically been proven to be entirely [specious](#). [8] An absurdity. For Americans are no more or less moral than the rest of the spectating world. Including the 8 million Palestinians living in Diaspora. That is easily demonstrable by how many set sail with the courageous, courageous, former American Congresswoman [Cynthia McKinney](#) to attempt to break the blockade of Gaza with basic medicines and supplies. [9] Imagine, instead of the lonely Dignity, there were one million Dignities? In a world's population of almost 7 billion, and West's own 2 billion comfort seeking zombies and plethora of philosophers and activists, one couldn't mobilize a civilian force of conscience of 2-10 million human beings willing to risk their discomfort in sailing to Gaza to stop the genocide

going on before our very eyes? Administering a medicine below its recommended dosage for the disease at hand only makes the body immune to it having no impact on the malady in much the same way as not applying sufficient imploding force to create critical mass also does not trigger the chain reaction necessary to set off a nuclear bomb. Symbolic expression no more initiates a nuclear chain reaction than gives pause for concern to the hectoring hegemony.

The shoah of the Palestinians isn't something in the yesteryear for which the “**never again**” vows are repeatedly taken in the halls of the Holocaust Museum. Nor is it the indescribable genocide of centuries past which colonized the land of the Native Americans before one living today was ever born. It is happening right here, right now, in our own time, and so what of it? High minded people can't be bothered with other people's existential problems other than at best, some weekend show of bravado of the conscionable and some whispered prayers of the pious! If there was efficacy in such acts, then wishes would be horses and beggars would surely be riding. But we see that this does not happen. People continue to suffer under the jackboots of the Nazis, old and new.

What worthy moralists penning narratives and/or walking the beleaguered victims safely past checkpoints don't appear to comprehend is the notion of efficacy: the difference between applying band-aids to symptoms vs. curing the systemic illness by accurately diagnosing, and then efficaciously antidoting the root cause. Perhaps deliberately. Perhaps thoughtlessly. Perhaps the flock is calculatingly misled by the multitude of priestdoms who lead them in the feel-good dissipation of their energies into red herrings and “*focus groups*” while [fait accompli is seeded in its backdrop](#). [10] That should be self-evident. But apparently, it isn't to many.

So, in my view, when offering narratives to the public thinking that morality, or knowledge equates to action, never mind efficacy, one is either creating or chasing [endless red herrings](#). [11]

It has certainly worked wonders for “*arguably the most important intellectual alive*” in selling his [narratives](#). [12] And so too for the two hundred other Jewish voices of dissent, or perhaps the number is two thousand? Or is it twenty thousand? How many have created tax-exempt foundations, like the nemesis does, to donate all those proceeds to the Palestinian cause; used it for purchasing a newsmedia or a mainstream newspaper; set up an AIPAC, a JINSA, and one hundred think-tanks to create competing policy proposals to counter AEI's craftsmanship? And it also works great for everyone who cheers them on – for it's soothing to the conscience to run safely on the treadmill.

When [peace prizes are awarded to the victims](#) for the superlative narratives of their own, or to their [exponents among their oppressor's civilization](#), its covetously appreciated and becomes their badge of honor. [13] The fact that they are sharing it with [bloody murders](#) doesn't seem to cross their mind, nor the fact that the whiteman is in fact mocking the

'Negro'. [14] Victims trip over themselves to welcome the new whiteman as heroes. Talk show circuits naturally follow, with more narratives to boot. And the annual Nakba commemoration is of course an event to look forward to. All the great speeches that get made there, all the slogans that are raised, and all the lofty assertions that are made.

Amidst all this energized symbolic weekend run on the treadmill for most people, and perhaps a lifestyle for a handful of others of courageously putting band-aids on visible wounds while doing little for curing the systemic disease, the only people all this wonderful dissent doesn't work for, and hasn't work for, are the bleeding Palestinians exhausting themselves out at ground Zero.

The enemy is simply far superior and far more cunning in waging a full spectrum overwhelming war by way of deception. Those on the ground see only the most overt of its instruments – the guns, the walls, but not the forces which drive them.

With no hope for any of the armed to the teeth standing armies from around the world coming to their rescue, they clutch at straws. And the Internationals, as courageous as they are in putting their own lives on the line with some like Rachel Corrie, Tom Hurdall, and so many others, paying for their personal quest for justice with their own lives, provide that bale of straw to the Palestinians. But no solutions. Those in Diaspora are already settled someplace while admittedly still holding onto the keys to their demolished homes now left behind. And those at ground Zero in Palestine continue to suffer the privilege of great loquaciousness of their brethren in Diaspora who do indeed try to serve their former family members well from the relative safety of their new homes in the West. Their weekend protest marches, the shouting and venting anger at the Caligula, the symbolic pins, T-shirts, posters, and colorful flag-waving, etceteras, and back to the pursuit of their 'American Dream' on Monday morning, 8 am.

If this depiction offends the pious, well, the reflection in the mirror is more grotesque than the reality outside. It is our silence, our apathy, our un-courage, our co-option, our lack of skill to appreciate the diabolicalness of the enemy, to understand its sources of power, to fathom its limitless deep pockets and the fount which replenishes it, to appreciate its long range Machiavellian planning with red herrings being an integral part of its vast arsenal of waging wars by way of deception, and finally, the paucity of a superior intellect to pursue the efficacious instead of the 'glamorous', all of which entirely enables and emboldens that evil among mankind.

The “pastrami sandwich” example acutely illustrates just one instance of being out-classed in all dimensions by a far more cunning and sophisticated foe. Ariel Sharon noted to Winston Churchill III in 1973, six years into Israel's military occupation of remaining Palestine:

“We'll make a pastrami sandwich of them. We'll insert a strip of Jewish

settlement, right across the West Bank, so that in 25 years time, neither the United Nations, nor the United States, nobody, will be able to tear it apart.” [15]

And the truth of those diabolical words is visible in the maps reproduced below. It is still on-going. But there is no evidence of that comprehension in anything the Palestinian leadership, or their moral supporters have proffered up since, neither at the Oslo Accord, nor at the awarding of the Nobel Peace Prize to the 'Negro' by the whiteman for his dutiful compliance with their discourse, and nor in the wonderful rehash of narratives of Anna Baltzer and Mustafa Barghouti in 2009, 36 years later. They vacuously talk of peace-peace, justice-justice, rights-rights, security-security, without betraying, at least in that appearance on American television, any understanding of the forces which drive their nemesis.

This is once again unequivocally demonstrated in these saintly closing remarks of Mustafa Barghouti, interrupting the very passionate moral voice of Anna Baltzer making the pair a fantastic must-see nourishment for the soul on American television's finest moral hour:

“If I may say so, Israel has tried for sixty years the language of power, to achieve security. The only road that was not tried fully, is to have peace with Palestinians. And I am sure, this is the best guarantee for security.”

Is security what Israel wants? Yes, surely, but only after all the natives have been dispatched to their reservations or transferred out of the Holy Lands. But before then? For the past 60 years, has security been the successive Israeli governments primary quest as the learned Dr. Mustafa Barghouti played to the American audience? Or has it all along been the conquest of Palestine that every Palestinian on the ground knows as unarguable fact just as surely as the picture of their beautiful child now shot dead right through the eyes and [burned alive by phosphorous bombs](#) that puts all the Jews' hypocritical laments of [Shoah to shame](#)? [16] While Jon Stewart may be forgiven his inbred American wisdom of conveniently forgetting the parallels of how America was settled by the whiteman, all others not peering down the rabbit hole or bleating their own victimizers' mantras already know that by continually fueling conflict, taking 10 under the guise of fighting the 'barbarians' in purported self-defense, and returning 1 if the ['terrorists' behave](#), has been the primal modus operandi of the golem for similarly [re-settling](#) another paradise lost. [17]

The veracity of that observation too, based on the profound wisdom of David Ben Gurion: ***“what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times”***, and the nonsensicalness of the premise uttered by the respected Dr. Mustafa Barghouti, are all self-evident in the maps below.

These maps depict the real unvarnished reality on the ground:

“However the different party maps have nothing to do with reality, a fact

well known to the people who drafted them. The maps were produced to feed addiction (a) of the populace. This is virtual reality. The actual reality on the ground has been created continuously, consistently and deliberately, since 1967, by all Israeli governments, Labor, Likud and Kadima.” [18]

That is precisely why Palestinians have continually lost their struggle to wonderful narratives, to chest beating, chest thumping, and intellectualizing their moral struggle in poetry and songs, photographs and theater, to Peace processes and Accords, to maps handed them by their victimizers, and ultimately, to even using the vocabulary and constructs of the occupiers themselves to describe their own victimhood, all of which is dutifully rewarded with more land loss, and more peace prizes for playing the fool.

One ventures to predict that Anna Baltzer's poignant book is slated for a Pulitzer Prize for sure, or at least the Orwell Prize like native Palestinian [Raja Shehadeh's acute narrative 'Palestinian Walks'](#) in 2008. [19] If this chap, Dr. Mustafa Barghouti keeps up this charade before the West, keeps selling out his own long suffering people by spewing red herrings crafted for him by the whiteman, there is surely a peace prize in it for him as well. Perhaps these accolades have already been issued, just awaiting public announcement – as the map of Israel in Palestine rapidly reaches its final completion while Eretz Yisrael continues to be worked on in parallel.

To put some real efficacy to the resistance before fait accompli entirely seals the Palestinians' fate, and it's almost there, genuinely concerned people are gonna have to bite the bullet even at this late stage of conquest and go where neither the Palestinians, nor their moral exponents have shown any inclination to go. To the very DNA of Der Judenstat's strength.

Because, as with the secret of Samson's indomitable strength, [this golem's hidden source of power](#) lies deceptively [elsewhere!](#) [20] Not in Israel. Not in the White House, and not in the U.S. Congress. We have already seen them all bow together before another higher power with our very own eyes.

And that is the real Samson Option! Want to get rid of the golem? You gonna have to pay in spades by seeking and cutting off its locks. To do so requires skills, expertise, and resources often un-possessed by the ordinary plebeians rising to support the beleaguered victims. All we can do is make speeches, write books, and appear on talk shows. All the victims can do is to exist to resist. And all their leadership can do is to find new ways to be co-opted. That's how they live longer, more willing they are to become the '[Negro](#)' of Martin Luther King's scorn: *“The white establishment is skilled in flattering and cultivating emerging leaders. It presses its own image on them and finally, from imitation of manners, dress, and style of living, a deeper strain of corruption develops. This kind of Negro leader acquires the white*

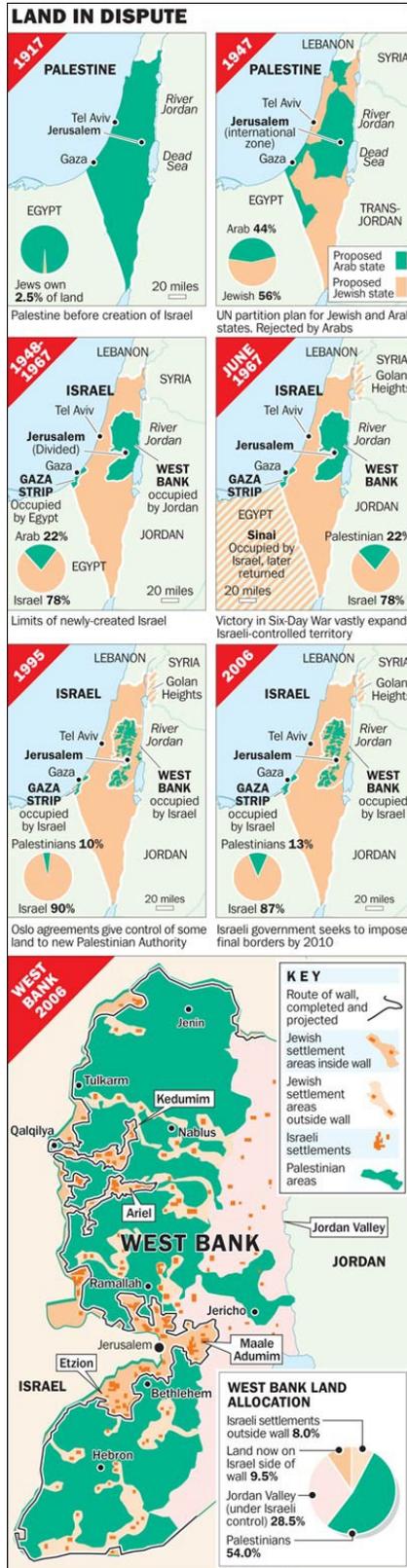
*man's contempt for the ordinary Negro. He is often more at home with the middle-class white than he is among his own people. His language changes, his location changes, his income changes, and ultimately he changes from the representative of the Negro to the white man into the white man's representative to the Negro. The tragedy is that too often he does not recognize what has happened to him."* [21]

Without taking on the DNA with resources to back up the effort in a full spectrum assault to overwhelm their senses and their resources just as they do ours, all this dissent is a wonderful waste of precious time. It only helps the victimizers.

## From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine



# Chapter 5





Time once seeded to fait accompli, simply becomes impractical to reverse. Time is Zionism's best friend. Just look at the map and one can see it. All the while one is wasting it in not effectively addressing the root of the matter, newer generation of Zionists are born on that soil claiming birth-right. And newer victims are fed to the golem, but not just in Palestine. The world has brazenly and complicitly witnessed Iraq, Afghanistan, Iran, Pakistan, the emerging **“arc of crisis”** in the **“Global Zone of Percolating Violence”** as annotated by Zbigniew Brzezinski before any crisis had materialized way back in 1996. The People of the United States themselves are the newest victims to behold. They all share the same common enemy.

Next time you make your outstanding presentations Anna, Mustafa, go there – show How Zionistan is the banksters' private baby for which they diabolically harness both the 'left' and the 'right' from amongst the Jews. Show how the name to which the Balfour Declaration is addressed controls the world through their full spectrum control of world's finance and resources, and what its remaining agenda is. Show in whose palace the Treaty of Versailles was signed which spelled the real beginning of end of Palestine for its indigenous peoples. Show why and how it has not been an idle boast of the godfathers: **“give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”**. Unmask their secret role in being the real financiers of Der Judenstat, and by virtue of their full spectrum control of the West's politicians, including those in the United States, of being the real prime-movers behind the primacy of Zionism and the criminal dispossession and systematic eradication of the Palestinian populations from their own ancestral lands.

If fair punishments are ever to be awarded for their crimes against humanity for just the past 100 years in any Just court of law, Adolph Eichmann would have to be retroactively let go by resurrecting his soul from his grave with high honors and awarded multiple peace prizes plus compensation, in order to administer hanging and extraction of restitution as the graduated scale of ultimate punishment for the ultimate prime-movers of all wars and pestilence before which their [errand boys'](#) and patsies' crimes against humanity pale in comparison. [22]

Go for the jugular of the Zionists' hidden only in plain sight source of strength today by seeking the billions, or even the paltry millions from your wealthy kin and funding multi-spectrum legal assault across the world and across the board upon the first harbingers of world's misery – just as the Zionists won Der Judenstat by legal means, even if only by a sovereign's word.

And watch your own world crumble around you for taking on the real source of Samson's power, far quicker than what Israel has done to the Palestinian people.

That's why no one of any prominence with anything to lose treads there. That's why even the heavily protected past American Presidents have had their brains blown out, or attempted to

be blown out, when they tread too close to that forbidden path. But if enough people of means and worldly wherewithal go there together with wit, courage, and play like grandmasters in a team rather than shocked idealists on a moral mission chasing 1000 red herrings, then, and only then, an effective battle will finally be waged against the real power source which fuels the golem. When such an effective struggle is genuinely waged, the final outcome will surely not be scripted as it entirely is at the present time.

The battle goes to those who can best out maneuver their opponent, as in Jujitsu, as in Muhammad Ali's rope-a-dope against George Forman, rather than always to the stronger. As Patrick Henry put it:

“Besides, sir, we shall not fight our battles alone. There is a just God who presides over the destinies of nations, and who will raise up friends to fight our battles for us. The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone; it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave.” [23]

That only works for battles with real teeth in them, and before fait accompli cements the outcome. Today, no native American can do anything except live on in memory.

Thank you.

## Footnotes

[1] Zahir Ebrahim, Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba May 15, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, At What Cost the Israel Lobby? : It's only an 'errand boy'! Oct. 14, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/respto-what-cost-israel-lobby-jeffgates.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, Is Zionism a sophisticated Hegelian Dialectic? Sept. 06, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/09/is-zionism-hegelian-dialectic.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, Ebook: Reclaiming Palestine 2008 Omnibus June 04, 2008 <https://web.archive.org/web/20130616145931/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2008/06/reclaiming-palestine-2008-omnibus-june042008.pdf>

[2] Zahir Ebrahim, The endless trail of red herrings, Feb. 28, 2007 <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>

[3] Zahir Ebrahim, Not-Voting is a 'YES' vote to Reject a Corrupt System which thrives on the

facade of Elections and Democracy! Oct. 22, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/not-voting-is-yes-vote-to-reject-system.html>

[4] Zahir Ebrahim, Response to Financial Times Gideon Rachman's 'And now for a world government' Dec. 11, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/responseto-ft-gideon-rachman-worldgov.html>

[5] DAVID BARSTOW, NYT, Behind TV Analysts, Pentagon's Hidden Hand, April 20, 2008 <https://web.archive.org/web/20100807145902/http://www.nytimes.com/2008/04/20/us/20generals.html>

[6] Zahir Ebrahim, America's Shame, Preface to Prisoners of the Cave, 2003, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/americas-shame.html#Peoples-Guilt>

[7] Zahir Ebrahim, Why Not Be An Ostrich? Feb. 13, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/02/why-not-be-anostrich-feb132009.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, The Wrecked Ship of Fools, April 1 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/wrecked-ship-of-fools-apr12009.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, Why Bluff Martial Law? Oct. 03, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/why-bluff-martial-law.html>

[8] Zahir Ebrahim, Prisoners of the Cave, 2003, Chapter 2 <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-2.html#The-Premise-If-Only-the-Americans-Knew>

Zahir Ebrahim, Prisoners of the Cave, 2003, Chapter 3 Is Democracy Inimical To Empire Building? <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-3.html>

[9] CNN, Cynthia McKinney on Israel's Ramming of The Dignity, December 30, 2008 **Quote:** "Well, I wouldn't call it accosting, I would call it ramming. Let's just call it as it is", <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EZeNdlGI8os>

[10] George W. Bush, **Quote:** "It's like deciding – well I am going to decide policy based upon a focus group", cited in Zahir Ebrahim, Prisoners of the Cave, Chapter 7 <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-7.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, Manufacturing Dissent: Weapons of Mass Deception – The Master Social Science June 01, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/06/wmd-master-social-science.html>

[11] Zahir Ebrahim, The endless trail of red herrings, Feb. 28, 2007 <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>

[12] Peter Schweizer, Noam Chomsky, Closet Capitalist, 2006

<https://www.hoover.org/research/noam-chomsky-closet-capitalist>

[13] Zahir Ebrahim, Letter to Editor Guardian: 2008 Orwell Prize for the Palestinian Narrative of Nakba May 03, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/letter-toguardian-2008-orwellprize.html>

Jeff Halper in Canada Nobel Prize Nominee and Israeli Peace Activist Speaking on the Siege of Gaza, January 22, 2009

<https://web.archive.org/web/20090125143251/http://www.caiaweb.org:80/node/1096>

[14] Zahir Ebrahim, The Answer to the Burning Question du jour: Why was President Obama Gifted the Nobel Peace Prize? How to win the Nobel Peace Prize October 09, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/how-to-win-nobel-peace-prize.html>

A Testament of Hope: The Essential Writings and Speeches of Martin Luther King (Jr.), pg. 307 <http://books.google.com/books?id=k8uPHtrU8BsC&pg=PA307>

**Quote:** “The white establishment is skilled in flattering and cultivating emerging leaders. It presses its own image on them and finally, from imitation of manners, dress, and style of living, a deeper strain of corruption develops. This kind of Negro leader acquires the white man's contempt for the ordinary Negro. He is often more at home with the middle-class white than he is among his own people. His language changes, his location changes, his income changes, and ultimately he changes from the representative of the Negro to the white man into the white man's representative to the Negro. The tragedy is that too often he does not recognize what has happened to him.” [page 307](#). Cached: <https://web.archive.org/web/20130617005510/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/10/mlk-defines-the-negro-leader-in-a-testament-of-hope.jpg>

[15] From George S. Hishmeh, Special to The Daily Star, July 18, 2002. Cited in 'What for?' by Victoria Buch, Occupation Magazine, 22 April 2006

[https://web.archive.org/web/20101228200454/http://www.kibush.co.il/show\\_file.asp?num=34220](https://web.archive.org/web/20101228200454/http://www.kibush.co.il/show_file.asp?num=34220)

**Quote:** “Winston S. Churchill III, grandson of the famed British prime minister, recalled last October at the National Press Club here a telling encounter he had had in 1973 with the hawkish Ariel Sharon, now the Israeli prime minister, about Zionist objectives. “What is to become of the Palestinians?” Churchill asked. **“We’ll make a pastrami sandwich of them,”** Sharon said. Churchill responded, “What?” “Yes, we’ll insert a strip of Jewish settlements in between the Palestinians, and then

another strip of Jewish settlements right across the West Bank, so that in 25 years' time, neither the United Nations nor the United States, nobody, will be able to tear it apart.”

[16] Zahir Ebrahim, From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine January 16, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/from-genesis-to-genocide-in-palestine.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, Letter to Editor Palestinians' fate worse than Shoah! Jan 09, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/palestinians-fate-worse-than-shoah.html>

[17] Zahir Ebrahim, The endless trail of red herrings, Feb. 28, 2007 <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>

Zahir Ebrahim, Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba May 15, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html>

[18] Victoria Buch, Occupation Magazine, 22 April 2006, Op. cit.

[19] Zahir Ebrahim, Letter to Editor Guardian: 2008 Orwell Prize for the Palestinian Narrative of Nakba May 03, 2008 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/letter-toguardian-2008-orwellprize.html>

[20] From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine : The Golem Is Not Jewish! Nov. 19, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/genesis-to-genocide-golem-not-jewish.html>

At What Cost the Israel Lobby? : It's only an 'errand boy'!, Oct. 14, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/respto-what-cost-israel-lobby-jeffgates.html>

[21] Martin Luther King. Op. cit.

[22] Zahir Ebrahim, Who is more guilty of monumental war crimes – the prime-movers or trigger pullers? April 09, 2009 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/vanilla-or-chocolate-icing-ondevilscake.html>

[23] Patrick Henry, March 23, 1775, <https://web.archive.org/web/20091123221817/http://www.law.ou.edu/ushistory/henry.shtml>

Anna Baltzer's videos embedded at the beginning of this article:

Anna Baltzer: Life In Occupied Palestine November 02, 2009, in 3 parts, original URL: <https://web.archive.org/web/20091108011306/http://essentialdissent.blogspot.com:80/2009/1/anna-baltzer-life-in-occupied-palestine.html>  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20091203061103/http://www.annainthemiddleeast.com:80/watch> here: [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nu\\_1l08oLac](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nu_1l08oLac)

Anna Baltzer & Dr. Mustafa Barghouti on The Daily Show with Jon Stewart -Recorded

## Chapter 5

Wednesday, October 28, 2009, original URL:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20091104051356/http://annainthemiddleeast.com:80/video/index.html>,

watch here: <https://archive.org/details/AnnaBaltzerMustafaBarghoutiOnTheDailyShow>

# Chapter 6

## Letters to Palestinian Minds 2008

### 6.1 Letter to Editor on ' Hamas Accepts State Within 1967 Borders '

April 04, 2008

In reference to recent news reports of '[Hamas Accepts State Within 1967 Borders: Meshaal](#)', the grotesque reality on the ground bellies the incongruence of such statements at this time.

'RAMALLAH, 3 April 2008 — Hamas chief Khaled Meshaal said that his movement supports the united Palestinian position that calls for the establishment of a fully sovereign state within the 1967 borders, including Jerusalem, and refugees' right to return.

In an interview published yesterday in Palestinian daily Al-Ayyam, Meshaal referred to the 2006 prisoners' document as proof of this. "There is a Palestinian document and in it all organizations say they agree to a state in the 1967 borders."

The prisoners' document, also known as the National Reconciliation Document, was drafted by members of different Palestinian factions held

in an Israeli prison, including Fatah and Hamas. It calls for the “establishment of an independent Palestinian state with Jerusalem as its capital on all territories occupied in 1967.” ’

The only acceptable solution to Israel is 'Eretz Yisrael'. The only viable, fair, and realistic solution is a democratic single-state in Israel-Palestine for all its inhabitants. The only options left the Palestinians (as they perceive it), short of being entirely eliminated from their own ancestral lands, is to ask for whatever little they think they can get, looking as they are into the wrong end of the gun turrets. They will actually get nothing by playing the game Israel sets them up to play in order to continually gain time for more *faits accomplis* – intellectually, politically, militarily, economically, and strategically outclassed and outgunned that the Palestinians are, living daily under such oppression that the heavens too must lament at its abhorrent creation!

To appreciate the sophisticated deceptions and red herrings at play by the Israelis and their exponents to gain incremental *faits accomplis* in the Land of Canaan which then become 'irreversible' to undo due to its 'impracticality', which in turn is due to the new ongoing reality of Israeli constructions, Jewish settlements, and Palestinian displacements that happen on Palestinian lands, please see this essay '[The endless trail of red herrings](http://humanbeingsfirst.org)' at [humanbeingsfirst.org](http://humanbeingsfirst.org). Under that dismantling of red herrings, these lame assertions by Hamas itself are a red herring. Unless the Palestinians unite in making the only viable demand that can have any political currency today, they are entirely doomed on their own lands.

Ending Apartheid in the Land of Canaan and making an equitable peace in a secular single-state is the only option left these Palestinian 'wretched of the earth'. Let politicians, military tacticians, and other various and sundry hegemonies, those occupying them, and those in service of them, and those unable to perceive that they are entirely outclassed intellectually and politically, no longer fool the beleaguered peoples. This is the Zionists' worst fears – the legitimate Palestinian struggle to end the Israeli genocidal conquest and to survive as a free peoples on their own ancestral homelands being astutely recast as a global anti-Apartheid movement against Israel.

Make only one demand – one Israel-Palestine for all its indigenous inhabitants – by ending Apartheid in Israel and creating one common shared secular state. That land is “*no ordinary piece of geography*”, and two independent states are simply not viable in that tight piece of real estate where almost the entire water of one is under the feet of the other, and all ingress and egress points of one are in the control of the other. Keep making these asinine demands, and lose it all – for that has been the history of Palestine and that remains the Israeli game-plan. Make the only workable demand that can attract the political sympathy of the world as it did for South Africa – **end to Apartheid – and the Palestinians may well see the**

**redressing of the injustices done them within their own lifetimes!**

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## **6.2 Letter to Palestine Think Tank on 'Palestinian options as the Nakba turns 60'**

**[May 19th, 2008 at 5:41](#)**

Thank you for the Palestinian perspective. Many insightful observations [ by [Mazin Qumsiyeh – “Palestinian Options as the Nakba turns 60”](#) ].

I am not sure how to put this [ response ] very elegantly, so I hope I can be forgiven for putting it rather straightforwardly. The following is a wonderful recipe if I was the Hectoring Hegemon and my pending meal was sold these philosophies:

**begin quote**

For now, the choice that remains relevant is the one posed by Martin Luther King, Jr.:

“Cowardice asks the question – is it safe? Expediency asks the question – is it politic? Vanity asks the question – is it popular? But conscience asks the question – is it right? And there comes a time when one must take a position that is neither safe, nor politic, nor popular; but one must take it because it is right.”

And choosing to do what is right must also adhere to that universal wisdom:

“Grant me the courage to change the things I can, the serenity to

accept those I can't, and the WISDOM TO KNOW the difference.”

**end quote**

I hope one can see why! This does however require more than a few seconds of reflection. In fact, it perhaps requires very carefully studying how the Zionists acquired Palestine as if one is doing a Ph.D. (in a hard discipline), in order to appreciate its import.

The best way for the Palestinian people to analyze their predicament, IMHO, is to study Theodore Herzl, and the systems of power and its many manifestations that were set up by the Zionists in the early twentieth century to realize his plan. Can one observe any of the wonderful prose that is quoted above, in any of the Zionist writings, or in any of the processes that were set up which eventually led to the Balfour Declaration? Did the Jewish scholars, Rabbis, think-tankers and financiers advise their flock to pray to their G-d to “*Grant me the courage to change the things I can, the serenity to accept those I can't, and the WISDOM TO KNOW the difference*”? The only prayers they offered were in deception to sell the otherwise impossible task of relocating them to Zion! The only appeal to G-d (i.e., any sort of spirituality, the “*right*” thing to do stuff, etc.) was to actually achieve the impossible!

**And the Zionists did indeed accomplish the impossible!!!!**

If one were playing with wooden chess pieces on the ‘Grand Chessboard’ instead of in real human flesh and souls, one would have applauded them on their gamesmanship!

As strategists, tacticians, institution and organization builders, and of course, also mantra spinners, they have been peerless masterminds. One would be foolish to not learn from the masters themselves!

If a Palestinian can get out of his or her skin for a moment, is able detach oneself from the insufferable pain of one's shattered tabula rasa, and move on to the far distance of the planet Mars to rationally analyze the devilishly sophisticated processes that went into the construction of Israel, one might be able to do a bit more efficacious thinking, and leading.

If one can intellectually recast the problem, of the Palestinians commencing the planning to reacquire their lost Palestine in 2008, after losing it for only 60 years, to be the equivalent of the Zionists planning to acquire Palestine in 1898, after having lost it for 3000 years, what does one get? One can immediately observe that the Zionists started off on an almost intractable problem and overcame it all. Not only that, they were so sure that they will acquire their dream that Herzl had even boasted at the very inception of their plan to seed confidence in the plan: “***In Basle I founded the Jewish state . . . Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.***”

Circumstances, of course, also helped. But in the writings and methods of the Palestinians’

arch nemeses, and in their modus operandi in the 50 years that preceded the onset of the Nakba, possibly lie the efficacious seeds of orchestrating the desired Palestinian solution-space. All Palestinians already know [what] their solution-space is in 2008, just as all the Zionist also already knew what their solution-space was in 1898.

It is how to get there that requires a careful study of power and its incantations. None of which include the lame recipe quoted above. To catch a mere glimpse of the sophisticated intellectual capital that went into the construction of Israel – just look at this statement of [David Ben Gurion](#) – ***“What is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times”!***

When the Palestinians can come up with such intellectual capital – that is the day when their fortunes will perhaps begin to change!

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## 6.3 Response to 'Expulsion of Jews from Muslim Countries in the 60 years of Nakba'

**[May 20th, 2008 at 1:23](#)**

The [comment](#) [ to the article written by a Palestinian Mazin Qumsiyeh – “Palestinian Options as the Nakba turns 60” ], perhaps by a genuinely anguished Jewish person from Helsinki Finland:

*“... not ONLY the expulsion of Jews from various Moslim countries in the last 60 years that Israel has been an independent state, ... The Jews are no settlers of colonialism ... it is now a time of a media war to spit on the Jews and curse the Jewish Scriptures. ... ”,*

is perhaps best addressed by another Jewish person from that very region who can bring perspective to bear on the grave matter: "[The Jews of Iraq by Naeim Giladi](#)".

[ It ] begins with the following preface by AMEU:

### **Begin quote**

The Link interviewed Naeim Giladi, a Jew from Iraq, for three hours on March 16, 1998, two days prior to his 69th birthday. For nearly two other delightful hours, we were treated to a multi-course Arabic meal prepared by his wife Rachael, who is also Iraqi. "It's our Arab culture," he said proudly.

In our previous Link, Israeli historian Ilan Pappé looked at the hundreds of thousands of indigenous Palestinians whose lives were uprooted to make room for foreigners who would come to populate confiscated land. Most were Ashkenazi Jews from Eastern Europe. But over half a million other Jews came from Islamic lands. Zionist propagandists claim that Israel "rescued" these Jews from their anti-Jewish, Muslim neighbors. One of those "rescued" Jews-Naeim Giladi-knows otherwise.

In his book, *Ben Gurion's Scandals: How the Haganah & the Mossad Eliminated Jews*, Giladi discusses the crimes committed by Zionists in their frenzy to import raw Jewish labor. Newly-vacated farmlands had to be plowed to provide food for the immigrants and the military ranks had to be filled with conscripts to defend the stolen lands. Mr. Giladi couldn't get his book published in Israel, and even in the U.S. he discovered he could do so only if he used his own money.

The Giladis, now U.S. citizens, live in New York City. By choice, they no longer hold Israeli citizenship. "I am Iraqi," he told us, "born in Iraq, my culture still Iraqi Arabic, my religion Jewish, my citizenship American."

### **End quote**

Please read the interview in its details which entirely addresses every single point raised by the commenter from Finland, and do followup on the cited book [ [Ben Gurion's Scandals](#) ].

One's mileage of course will vary depending on the degree of indoctrination and misinformation that one has been deliberately fed as part of the Zionist thought control of the world-wide Jewry to garner their support for Der-Judenstadt in the midst of latter day Palestine [See "[Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba](#)".].

As Noam Chomsky says, it takes a sentence to construct a lie, and considerably more space (and time and energy) to refute it – thus wasting enormous amounts of conscionable peoples resources which could be spent doing something more productive – and that is the Zionist game-plan to further the process of conquest of Eretz Yisrael. To keep cultivating an infinite supply of red herrings in order to systematically seed newer faits accomplis which are subsequently impossible to reverse due to the new reality on the ground that gets constructed. In another hundred years, or perhaps even fifty, there will be no need for these red herrings and lies. The facts of how the land of Canaan was settled by the Zionist Jews will be openly proclaimed by all and sundry, as is done for the settling of another new world on another continent at the expense of 10 million of its natives. Who does not know that story today?

To really rationally understand this emotional subject matter, rather than either becoming an inadvertent part of a spin-machine, or purposely spewing deception, please see “[The endless trail of red herrings](#)”. Searching for that string on the web will locate it, but one can find it on another Jewish person’s website as well:

[https://web.archive.org/web/2008/http://www.ilanpappe.org/News/Endless\\_trail\\_of\\_red\\_herrings.html](https://web.archive.org/web/2008/http://www.ilanpappe.org/News/Endless_trail_of_red_herrings.html).

And there is certainly no doubt that indigenous Jews belong as much in Israel-Palestine, and in the Middle East, as all its other indigenous peoples. No one, especially no alien, has the right to dispossess another native – unless the time-honored hands of the victors’ system of Justice have to prevail as in the case of rectifying even any ordinary crime of robbers taking over another’s home in armed invasion robbery, let alone when a supreme monumental crime against humanity is continually being committed over the past 100 years!

As per Nuremberg laws, much of the Israeli Zionist leadership, past and present, both within Israel and those supportive of Israel from outside its borders, would hang multiple times! But of course, those laws have only been used to settle scores by the victors for the defeated peoples crimes! Just that fact unto itself may become a precedent setter for the future – **a condition that ought to worry the entire world-wide far-sighted conscionable Jewry.**

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 6.4 Letter-2 to Palestinian Think Tank: Take 10 and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave, then repeat!

May 29, 2008

The following follow-up comment, posted by Project Humanbeingsfirst [here](#), to its article "[Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba](#)", may be of some interest to your think-tankers. Perhaps you can reprint it with the above title.

"I happen to be a Zionist. I'm a Zionist by dint of the fact that I live here and constitute part of Hebrew culture, even if I am opposed to the present regime and criticize it harshly. ... . For now, I'm on the losing side of this struggle, therefore I'm defined as anti-Zionist. So be it." [ Interview 'A life less ordinary', Haaretz, Dec. 10, 2007 ]

Thank you for that clarification – to both, the above [commenter](#), and posthumously, to [Prof. Baruch Kimmerling](#).

And therein lies the quintessential component of "[the endless trail of red herrings](#)" that almost all on the proverbial "LEFT" in the West spin in support of Zion.

The logical follow-up question to ask then, is to which past and future "regime" aren't they opposed to in Israel in order to not be "defined as anti-Zionist"? Then we can further examine that regime and dismantle that too.

It is worthwhile remembering that powerful wordsmithing is a crucial strength of Zion - many of its exponents happen to be superb linguists not just accidentally! It is best captured in this pithy saying of Golda Meir:

"We can forgive them for killing our children, we cannot forgive them for making us kill theirs."

Indeed, it is not insignificant that in Arabistan (i.e., the abode of the Arabs), the following bit of wisdom is not un-common – they will first plan to kill you with a design most brutal, and then come to your funeral lamenting: "*We can forgive them for killing our children, we cannot forgive them for making us kill theirs.*"

If interested, see Chapter 3 of "[Prisoners of the Cave](#)" for how it is all put together – the

moralists and the terrorists united in a common cause, the two antipodes with all the rest of Zionists in between:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180929222801/http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-3.html>

Acquiring a penetrating perspective of how Zionistan has been intellectually orchestrated piece-meal with deception as the key weapon system of choice – **wage war by way of deception** – is a prerequisite in order to even begin to deal with any sort of solution-space that rescues the Palestinians on their own lands.

Palestinians as a peoples will surely survive and even thrive in their forced Diaspora, just as the Jews before them – at least those who are able to escape from the Concentration Camps in what remains of their checkered-lands. But to effectively stop the systematic barbaric conquests of their ancestral homes and the continuous shattering of their tabula rasa (or what little might remain of it), requires a massive and overwhelming “shock and awe” war-front to be opened up in the intellectual space.

A conquest and an oppression originally begun in the intellectual space, will also only be concluded there. The Zionist masterminds apparently understand this far better than the Palestinians. And therefore, always appear to be better prepared across the board. The Palestinians to this day, sadly, unprepared for the Nakba as they were, have evidently mainly excelled in vociferous laments, and in reacting – rather than in astutely anticipating, and preempting!

Anecdotally, in 1967 after the onset of the second Nakba, another Pakistani, a far more distinguished and astute one, wrote to Yaser Arafat to not engage the Israelis by firing Katsuya rockets at them – but to understand that the Jews barely escaping their Holocaust will always garner the Western world's sympathy ex post facto, in their disingenuous vociferous clamoring 'they are doing another Holocaust on us' as they conquer more and more in response to the Katsuyas. That instead, the Palestinians should engage the Zionists by astutely comprehending their antagonists strengths, and their weaknesses (and not just in military terms). That the best and most efficacious defense against them was Gandhian means – effective surrogates and "frontier-post" as they were of the superpowers. He was entirely ignored.

And yet this Pakistani persisted – being a close friend and compatriot of Edward Said that he was – and with every incremental fait accompli gained by Israel in reaction to PLO's Katsuya rockets, he reminded them again, and again. And he remained ignored – to this very day – even posthumously.

And with every new “peace process”, the Palestinians have lost more, using the method:

**take 10 and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave, then repeat!**

Anyone can hopefully do that math to get the total sum!

This distinguished Pakistani friend of the Palestinian's name?

**Eqbal Ahmad** – see <https://web.archive.org/web/2008/http://www.bitsonline.net/eqbal/>

Sometimes, it is indeed too late to learn. That time, mercifully, hasn't come yet – but is close at hand!

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## 6.5 Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectuals

June 08, 2008

[Footnote](#), June 28, 2008

[Quote Citation Correction](#), March 02, 2010

**To:** Palestinian Remembrance Authors, Architects, Documenters, Scholars and Intellectuals

**From:** Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Date:** June 08, 2008\*

You have some very good websites. Thank you for the stellar documentation work. It is certainly useful, and in a just and moral world, these narratives and documentations of the Nakba would make good evidence in a fair court room. Among these stellar websites which appear to carry authentic accounts include: [palestineremembered.com](http://palestineremembered.com), [plands.org](http://plands.org), [al-awda.org](http://al-awda.org), [badil.org](http://badil.org), [alnakba.org](http://alnakba.org), and many more narratives which can be found [on this links page](#). The most significant and substantive work done in documentation of the Nakba, in the humble view of [Project Humanbeingsfirst](#), is by Dr. Salman Abu Sitta of Palestine Land Society. His [new book](#) “**The Return Journey, The way to return Home**” – A Guide to the Depopulated And Present Palestine Towns And Villages and Holy Sites – is a masterpiece of factual compilation that would be hard to challenge in any fair and moral court of law on any planet.

Except on Earth! In this world, and on this planet, where only power dictates and not its victims seeking redressal and justice, it is going to take a bit more than just documentation and narratives to get one's homes and lands back. As those given to even a modicum of reflection and empiricism well understand, among humanoids, power is only known to respect power – as “**Hegemony is as old as mankind**” – and justice in this system on such a vast national scale is only that which is administered by the victors to the vanquished.

Indeed, to begin with, it is gonna take a much deeper understanding of how sophisticatedly the Palestinian Nakba has been fueled, the intellectual capital that drives it, and why merely documenting stories and narratives is great for your antagonists, who, while you tell heart wrenching narratives, go on constructing political and structural faits accomplis that are subsequently irreversible. Without concomitant coddling of power-structures and playing with astute devilish efficacy on the 'Grand Chessboard', the ever spreading Der Judenstaadt is a fait accompli that has now made a Palestinian homeland less and less viable, except as “reservations”. Overtime, while these might be sugar-coated to look less like self-governing

reservations, and more like segregated 'Black' minority neighborhoods that become part of Israel proper, a Jewish state in all of Palestine is now irreversible by virtue of practicality.

To make the point clear – who does not know how the Native American Indians' lands were settled in the previous New World, or how California was taken from Mexico? All the documentation in the world – and yet, *faits accomplis* are a powerful reality that may not be overcome or reversed without power and its incantations on one's side! With the passage of time, even power cannot reverse an existent reality on the ground without bloodshed – imagine a Mexican peasant today knocking on one's million dollar door in Sunnyvale California wanting his great grand-father's orchards back!

Time is on the side of the Zionists – give a hundred more years, or perhaps only twenty, even the Palestinian vacant lands documented by Salman Abu Sitta will have Zionist homes, farms, and state-parks with every Jew in the world planting his tree there! Try giving a California or Colorado state-park back to an American Indian were he to come calling with all the documentation in the world!

As the Palestinians continue to narrate and document, continue to assert slogans like: “*Our DATE is 60 years LATE, we shall return.*”, the Land of Canaan is becoming Eretz Yisrael. Obviously Palestinians know this well in their own spilled blood and tears and need not be informed by a non-Palestinian, even a friend.

And yet – how do the Palestinians react? Precisely – they only react! Not anticipate, not preempt, not strategize, and not comprehend, but react. That, and lament! And react and lament precisely as expected by their antagonists. Thus they face systematic elimination from their own homelands with each new Katsuya rocket one baby-step at a time!

Perhaps it's time to do things differently?

To catch a mere glimpse of the enormous intellectual and political capital that hands the Palestinians their Nakba even as we speak, and why Palestinians continue to lose despite having “HAQ” and “Claims” on their side as the world complicitly spectates “*looking from the side*” without lifting a whit of a finger to come to their fellow-brethren's assistance, please see: [“Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba”](#)

And to further glimpse how your own good and honest intellectuals and ruling elite have continually let the Palestinian peoples down because they are entirely outclassed by a far superior devilishly calculating foe who is easily able to co-opt them into selling themselves short, please see: [“2008 Orwell Prize for the Palestinian Narrative of Nakba – Making a fool of Palestinian intellectualism”](#).

The solution? Perhaps the direction in which to find it is pointed to here: [“Letter to Palestinian Think Tank on 'Palestinian options as the Nakba turns 60’”](#), and here: [“Letter2 to Palestine](#)

[Think Tank on 'Take 10 and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave, then repeat!'](#)". A conquest and an oppression originally begun in the intellectual–political space, will also only be concluded there. The Zionist masterminds apparently understand this far better than the Palestinians. And therefore, always appear to be better prepared across the board.

With every new “peace process”, and every stone and rocket launch, the Palestinians have lost more, using the method: **take 10 during “revolutionary times” and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave, then repeat!** Anyone can hopefully do that math to get the total sum!

This is also why the exponents of Israel entirely control the global discourse on Israel-Palestine throughout the world, even among the ruling elite in the Muslim nations, not to mention among the Palestinian ruling elite itself, none of which reflects either any deep comprehension of the manifest reality on the ground, or the aspirations of the Palestinian masses. These are the Masters of Discourse, and a far more formidable foe across the world's Jewry than the Palestinians seem to apprehend – as they continually losingly engage the foot soldiers among their antagonists and not the real power-wielders!

Israel Shamir notes in the English Introduction to his [new book](#) [Ed. see citation correction] the following veritable truth which must by now be self-evident to all who are able to comprehend the power of the concept of “Der Judenstaadt” on the global Jewish psyche which carries upon its bent backs, the [weight of three thousand years of history \(Jewish History, Jewish Religion\)](#):

“The new Jewish elite did not fully identify with Russia but carried out a separate policy. It had a fateful effect in 1991, when over 50 % of the Jews (as opposed to 13 % of the Russians) supported the pro-Western coup of President Yeltsin. In 1995, 81% of the Jews voted for pro-Western parties, and only 3% for the Communists (as opposed to 46% of Russians), according to the publication by the Jewish sociologist Dr. Ryvkina in her book, *Jews in Post-Soviet Russia* (1996).

In ever-expanding America, the Jews did not have to kill or remove the native elites; they became its important part, controlling discourse and wielding considerable financial clout. They still do not identify with the goyish America: they force the Congress and the Administration to send billions of dollars to their Israeli offshoot, they forced the US to break Iraq to pieces, and now they are trying to let America fight their war in Iran, though it brings disaster to America. They do discriminate against other Americans; otherwise 60% of the leading positions in the media would not become Jewish.

Jews of France do not identify with France, either. “Their identification

with Israel is so strong, it overshadows their ties to the country they live in," writes Daniel Ben Simon in Haaretz. This dual loyalty was made very clear to me by a Jewish doctor in Nice. "If the choice is between Israel and France, there's no question I feel closer to Israel," he said, without a moment's hesitation. He was born and bred in France; he went to medical school in France; his patients are French; he speaks French with his wife and children. But in the depths of his heart, he feels a greater affinity with the Jewish state.

In Palestine, the Jews have no compassion for the natives. They travel by segregated roads, study in segregated schools, while a Jew consumes ten times more water resources than a goy, and has an income seven times higher. Thus, the Jewish separateness remains a fact of life for many Jewish communities."

While the Palestinian intellectual and revolutionary need not adopt the discourse of European anti-Semitism – cousins as they are of their oppressors – they do need to comprehend the immense psychological and sociological power of that discourse, and the power of the world Jewry in sustaining the Jewish State because of it. The significance of this statement is made evident by the fact that this discourse prevailed upon not only the very Evangelical Christian American President George W. Bush, but also the Christian Prime Minister of Germany, Angela Merkel, the Christian Prime Minister of France, Nicholas Sarkozy\*\*, the Roman Catholic Christian Prime Minister of Italy, Silvio Berlusconi, and the Christian Prime Minister of Britain, Gordon Brown, along with the Queen of England, representing the world's most powerful Christian coalition of Western Hegemons, to pay homage to Jewish Zionistan on [May 15, 2008](#). None showed up, even in false courtesy, to offer their feeble condolences for the Nakba to what remains of the Palestinian Reservations!

What may that suggest to those given to reflection on power? Not just military power, but the power that fuels its many manifestations, including occupation? The prime-movers ain't the overt incantations! And Palestinian intellectuals to politicians to its ruling elite have continually failed to recognize it over the past sixty years – by virtue of there not being a single JINSA or AIPAC or AEI or CFR or RIIA or Rothschild or Rhodes or Time and Newsweek equivalent among the Palestinians (and among its other victims worldwide)!

Sixty years have passed in intense suffering, one day, one year, and one election in the United States and the European nations at a time. In none of those days, years, and elections, have Palestinians understood power, or its incantations. Khalid Amayreh, writing from Ramallah for the [Palestinian Information Center](#), was finally forced to admit the reality of this power, but still only in its outer visible superficiality without penetrating the deep depths to which his observations actually hold:

“In comparison to the madman in the White House, Europe may look less bellicose, less confrontational and less unreasonable in its overall approach to contentious international issues. However, when the issue is the Palestinian plight, the US and Europe look very much like tweedledee and tweedledum.

In recent months and years, European leaders from Germany’s Merkel, to France’s Sarkozy, to Britain’s Brown and Italy’s Berlusconi were shamelessly pandering to Israeli savagery to the extent of embracing relentless Israeli criminality against the Palestinian people , including the ongoing genocidal ethnic cleansing in the occupied Palestinian territories, particularly in the Gaza Strip.

True, the European tone of speech often sounds less odious especially when compared with the unmitigated saber-rattling coming from Washington. **But, in the final analysis, the outcome in both cases is similar. In fact, the US and Europe collaborate and even collude to effect the same unethical goals often by playing the old game of Mutt and Jeff (good cop and bad cop), with their persecuted victims**, whether in Palestine, Sudan or Iran.” [ Khalid Amayreh, [May 26, 2008 02:05 AM](#), When it comes to Israel, Europe is hypocritical, submissive and obsequious ]

Please accept the humblest condolences from [Project Humanbeingsfirst](#) to all Palestinians on their on-going Nakba – and if the Palestinians labor under the misperception that they can reverse their catastrophe (only) on moral, legal, or prior ownership-claims grounds with unimpeachable documentation and narratives displayed on elegantly constructed websites and in loudly rehearsed annual Nakba conferences, they are sadly mistaken. Only more ignoble “Peace” and other Orwellian Prizes and prestigious Chairs await the Palestinian intellectual and politician. Unless the real thinkers among them – your good selves – astutely rise to the challenge of shrewdly leading your beleaguered peoples, just as Theodor Herzl once did his peoples, **by intimately apprehending power and its incantations, and harnessing it!**

Zahir Ebrahim  
[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](#)

(\* Earlier versions submitted to Palestinian websites cited in the letter. No interest todate shown by any of them, nor by any Palestinian! This Open letter was also published by [Scoop](#), [AFP](#), and [PMC](#))

### Quote Citation Correction, March 02, 2010

Israel Shamir had emailed me a chapter with an advertisement of his 2008 book *Masters of Discourse*. When I finally acquired that book recently, and discovered the chapter was missing, I searched and located it verbatim in his earlier book *Our Lady of Sorrow: The Collected Essays from the Holy Land* By Israel Shamir, BookSurge May 03, 2005, Pages 163-164, [online here](#).

### \*\*Footnote, [June 28, 2008](#)

An alleged assassination attempt was made on Nicholas Sarkozy at the time of his departure on [June 24 2008](#), from Israel's most closely guarded institution – the Ben-Gurion Airport. That same day, Israel, the United States, and Iran, all denied rumors of the launching of full spectrum attack on Iran, as narrated by the [Jerusalem Post](#) “**US, Israel, Iran all flatly deny attack rumor**”.

(See [Jpost](#), [Haaretz](#), [Atimes here](#), [Globalresearch here here here here](#), armchair scenarios [here here](#), Iran's ineffectual bravado “**the response would have no time and space limitations and would be quite devastating**” [here](#) which is analyzed by this scribe in unpublished Letter to Editor to [Tehran Times](#) and [Press TV](#), and finally, visit the famous conscience of the [US military brass](#) and the [IAEA brass](#) who “**will quit**” if US attacks Iran – some good will that do for the millions of 'wretched of the earth' on the receiving end of a nuclear holocaust! Instead of such glorious words of vacuous bravado and courageous acts of soothing the conscience after the fact, please refer to [Project Humanbeingsfirst's](#) forensic headsup [warning](#) and the outlining of the [only effective deterrent solution-space](#) which can actually prevent all predatory attacks on all underdogs, re-ushering in the “**sublime irony**” in which, once again, “**safety will be the sturdy child of terror and survival the twin brother of annihilation.**”)

It is interesting that Sarkozy should have made two relevant statements on two separate occasions that the Palestinians haven't been able to connect. On [June 24, 2008](#), earlier on the same day as the “assassination” attempt, at the Israeli Knesset:

“There can be no peace without stopping settlement, ... There is a proposal backed by many members of your Knesset for the adoption of a law that would encourage settlers to leave the West Bank in exchange for compensation and relocation in Israel,” [ [Sarkozy talks tough on Iran at Israeli parliament](#) ].

And in 2004 in a candid interview, as narrated in [May 2007](#) by Raanan Eliaz, a former Director at the Israeli National Security Council and the Hudson Institute, Washington D.C.,

Sarkozy stated:

“Should I remind you the visceral attachment of every Jew to Israel, as a second mother homeland? There is nothing outrageous about it. Every Jew carries within him a fear passed down through generations, and he knows that if one day he will not feel safe in his country, there will always be a place that would welcome him. And this is Israel.”

Raanan Eliaz went on to explain Sarkozy's own distinguished Jewish heritage, and thus his own visceral attachment to Israel:

“Sarkozy's sympathy and understanding is most probably a product of his upbringing. [It] is well known that Sarkozy's mother was born to the Mallah family, one of the oldest Jewish families of Salonika, Greece. Additionally, many may be surprised to learn that his yet-to-be-revealed family history involves a true and fascinating story of leadership, heroism and survival. It remains to be seen whether his personal history will affect his foreign policy and France's role in the Middle East conflict. In the 15th century, the Mallah family (in Hebrew: messenger or angel) escaped the Spanish Inquisition to Provence, France and moved about one hundred years later to Salonika. In Greece, several family members became prominent Zionist leaders, active in the local and national political, economic, social and cultural life. ... During the Holocaust, many of the Mallahs who stayed in Salonika or moved to France were deported to concentration and extermination camps. In total, fifty-seven family members were murdered by the Nazis. Testimonies reveal that several revolted against the Nazis and one, Buena Mallah, was the subject of Nazis medical experiments in the Birkenau concentration camp.”

Unless the Palestinian mind forensically comes to grip with the grotesquely manifest reality of the Zionist power-base in the West which deliberately supports the Israeli enterprise – that a) Israel is not only capable of launching nuclear wars in the world with the West's blessings on all sorts of tortuously disingenuous pretexts from the Lavon Affair to the “kidnapped soldier” in 2006 that decimated Lebanon, to the Sarkozy assassination that was to be blamed upon Iran for launching its nuclear decimation but fortuitously forestalled due to perhaps other power-plays elsewhere; and b) every Jew on the planet indeed has a visceral attachment to Israel that while incomprehensible to a non-Jewish mind, is nevertheless as real as Israel's vast nuclear arsenal, and just as impactful – the relevance of the heroic struggle put up by their intellectual and political ruling elite for reclaiming their homeland is forever relegated to writing more documentation, great narratives for which they will be lauded with even more

“Orwellian” applause, and great Chairs in West's hallowed institutions of great prestige and learning!! This is surely a way better deal accorded to the Palestinian ruling elite than was accorded to the native American Indians!

It is a sorry fact and speaks volumes to the co-option of the Palestinian ruling elite, that no Palestinian institution, no Palestinian website, nor any of the well known Palestinian Intellectuals who make so much noise in the West about the Palestinian plight and the Right of Return – many of whom were emailed this humble Open Letter – showed any interest in it. Ironically, the sole exception to date is the Palestine Media Center website of the PLO – an ineffective and entirely co-opted political institution of the beleaguered peoples – which chose to reprint the Open Letter on [June 11, 2008](#), two weeks before Sarkozy's speech to the Israeli Knesset, and apparently without any of the PLO leaders reading it. This is the same institution that has never heard of Machiavelli, that rushes into variously constructed “Peace Processes” without understanding their Machiavellian import, and which also rushed to embrace the lip service of Sarkozy's [June 24, 2008](#) statements to the Israeli Knesset with the following effusive spineless words while remaining entirely ignorant of his true afore-quoted overarching Zionist perspective and the contents of this humble [Open Letter](#) already on [their own website](#):

'Hailing visiting French President Nicholas Sarkozy as a “true and brave” friend of the Palestinian people, President Mahmoud Abbas on Tuesday called on Europe for a more active role in the Middle East peace process in addition to its economical supportive role. “Your positions, your initiatives are those of a friend. You are a friend, you have the interests of this region at heart,” Abbas told Sarkozy at a joint press conference!!!!  
[ [Sarkozy backs Palestinian state](#) ]

[Palestine – Rest In Peace](#) – until the Creator raises a new generation among both the Palestinians and the Jews, unencumbered with the baggage of the Nakba and the Diaspora, much as was necessary among the Hebrew peoples during their Exodus after their leaving the oppression of the Pharaohs and for which they wandered aimlessly until their older generation had mercifully passed away, and much as both [Ariel Sharon](#) and [Elie Wiesel](#) have independently recognized at various times, as their own inability to not be monumental barbarians or to maintain sanity despite the tortuous weight of three thousand years of cultural history upon their backs.

The Palestinian mind in the comfort of the Diaspora however is yet to recognize their own limitations – a postmortem to forensically and shrewdly understand their predicament appears to be a far cry as they continue to struggle ineffectually from the safety of their Diaspora homes while their kith and kin, [all humanity's kith and kin](#), continue to be smothered and systematically annihilated on the ground. The only words that can even begin to capture

this bizarre twist of fate for this lowly scribe, are of their own arch nemesis:

“I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent, and Creation itself, Creation and those who perverted and distorted it. I feel like screaming, howling like a madman so that that world, the world of the murderers, might know it will never be forgiven.”

## Chapter 6

this page is intentionally blank

# Chapter 7

## Jewish-Gentile Angst For America

### 7.1 Response to 'America is rapidly becoming Talmudized'

October 20, 2008

**To:** Editors, Come-and-Hear.com

**CC:** Noam Chomsky, Norman Finkelstein, Alan Dershowitz, Daniel Pipes, Israel Shamir,  
Gilad Atzmon, Rabbi Michael Lerner, Hannah Mermelstein, Uri Avnery

**Subject:** Response to 'America is rapidly becoming Talmudized'

**Date:** Monday, October 20, 2008.

Dear Come-and-Hear.com Editors,

Hello,

I am offended by what I read on your [website](#). Okay that doesn't quite capture it. I am upset by your discourse... okay that still doesn't capture what I wish to say. I am mortified ... you

can perhaps see that I am pathetically trying to capture stammering, because I am greatly disturbed by your analysis. How could any of this possibly be true? Not that how could this be written in the Talmud – for I sometimes do bother to browse through it after the late Professor Israel Shahak exposed many concrete secrets in his writings which were previously only just rumors among any gullible Muslim polity – but how could this stuff be taken seriously by anyone, and today?

Lot's of crap exists in many ancient books. What does that have to do with what people actually believe and practice in the microchipped modernity of the Information Age? Because if they do practice any form of misanthropy, then we urgently need to rush to wage our famous 'war on terror' upon them, just as we do upon "Islamofascism".

And therefore, your theses: "[America is rapidly becoming Talmudized](#)" is shocking. The material on that page is revolting.

Indeed, I am, humbly speaking, so perturbed that I wrote the [following letter](#) recently, copying the famous Alan Dershowitz, Daniel Pipes, Norman Finkelstein, Noam Chomsky, and Israel Shamir, which is also reproduced below. I wish to bring it to your kind attention because if you wish to print it on your website, do feel free. The same with this letter.

In addition, I wish to share a moment of candid insight that my close Palestinian friend shared with me a while ago when we were analyzing the world from our comfortable armchairs – as most of us normally do as the last desperate act of powerless men and women of conscience. He does not participate in any activism or causes in the grotesque reality-space, and mainly watches mainstream television, sometimes Al-Jazeera, works to pay his bills, enjoys his family and children, and occasionally sheds many tears in the privacy of his room being very careful not to let his family see him do it. But he is also among the most consciousness-aware peoples I have known – blasted out of his family homes twice in the pious holy lands, 1948, and 1967, he is just happy to be alive.

He noted to me:

'do you realize that both the problems, and its solutions, are created by the Jews – we run from Jew, to Jew. They always seem to completely dominate both the problems, and the solutions. Look at Palestine – its most cruel conquerors, Jews. Palestinian people's most ardent supporters in the West, also Jews. Look at the neo-cons destroying Iraq and now ready for Iran, mostly Jews. And their main antagonists and those leading protest marches, also Jews. Look at modern history. Those who brought communism, Jews. Those who staunchly defend capitalism, also Jews. Those who brought Hitler to power, Wall Street and the bankers, mostly Jews. Those who argued most vociferously for

America to enter the war against the Nazis, also Jews. One has to go to the Jews to find solutions for the problems that seemed to have also been somehow created by the Jews. Even the “arguably most important intellectual alive” is a Jew. Couldn't the NYT find any Christian, at least for that title?'

My learned explanation to my friend was:

'Well, that is because both sides of the Jews have a highly developed sense of being the 'chosen peoples'. The good among them, as well as the 'ubermensch' among them. And since they had a 'survival of the fittest' battle imposed upon them by their fellow Christians in the West for 2000 years, only the best equipped, and the strongest in both categories have survived. Therefore, notice that those in the East are no more remarkable than any other ordinary Easterner of any religion. But those among the West, are today on top in both categories.'

And I still humbly go with that benign explanation for an empirical reality of global enslavement that stares us smack in the face, with its opponents highly ineffective, but surely very vocal.

And because of this, I remain concerned about your shocking analysis. Any dominant people, will always push their own systems and values upon the rest. Christians seem dominant in numbers, the Jews in power and survival instincts. Both equally carry the 'white man's burden' upon their narrow shoulders when it comes to the rest of the world. So this could also be just a family squabble on who carries the higher prerogative. But it would surely be far more productive to actually engage the Jewish thinkers and scholars in your analysis so that they may also lend their perspective as to what is fringe in it, what is looney tunes, what is mainstream, and what is outright nonsense or out of context – because I do sincerely believe that the vast majority of the Jews are as much held hostage to the hectoring hegemony's quest for conquest, as the rest of the world. Any antagonist exposing its enemy in a monologue, or before a sympathetic choir, has as much merit as Daniel Pipes and David Horowitz exposing “Islam” on their websites that is teaming with Zionists and native informants of all stripes.

I also understand that power knows no religion. Neither does greed, nor does plunder. And because of this, I have in my humble writings (for instance [footnote 16](#), and also [here](#)), implored the progressive Jewish elders to aid in transforming and shedding their own cultural-historical baggage as reflected in the Talmud, precisely because of the fear of construction of analyses as you have done. That nicely sets up the ordinary Jewish person for another pogrom when the gentiles get hopping mad. Since they can't get to the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers, the CFR members and the Bilderbergers, even if they

knew those names, whom do they go after when the food runs out on the grocery shelves and the dollar is worth less than toilet paper? Okay after they have had their go at the Muslims whom they have now been amply taught to hate?

If there is any fearsome truth to your analyses – then there surely is an iota of truth to [my analysis](#) and the Christians must indeed be fearful. Conversely, perhaps the Jews are once again being victimized by their 2000 years old enemy, for there indeed has been such a thing as genuine anti-semitism and genuine hatred of the Jews among the gentiles at least since the time when Saul changed his name to Paul. Or perhaps there is an even more grotesque truth as outlined below and your website is inadvertently creating red herrings and scapegoats.

Today – it is way past time that cultural history is discarded as motivators du jour. This is true for all of us, regardless of our inherited creed. **We are human beings first, before we are Christians, Jews, Muslims, Hindus, Atheists, etc.** Together, with a [clearer understanding of hidden forces](#) which manipulate us – “*the forces that drive them*” – and some empathy for each other, we can take on any 'hectoring hegemon' regardless of its creed. Otherwise, we are merely practicing the black-art perfected by the most prominent “*Western Scholar of Islam*”, Professor Bernard Lewis, in his 2001 Edward Bernays' special edition: “Crisis of Islam – Holy War and Unholy Terror”, where he so eruditely, and painstakingly, tried to construct the reality of Osama Bin Laden and 'militant Islam', craftily drawing upon ancient Islamic texts to justify his thesis of “*Islamic Triumphalism*” out to conquer the West, after he had already brilliantly crafted the mantra of “*Clash of Civilization*” a decade earlier for the CFR.

The same CFR that is orchestrating the headlong plunge of America into a North American Union, and [world government](#), using baby-steps built from a succession of pretext crises since 911 all rooted in the brilliance of Bernard Lewis. Both Hari Seldon (fictional character) and David Rockefeller, like David Ben Gurion before them, had astutely recognized: “*what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times*”.

Thus David Rockefeller had excitedly gloated in expectation of the impending “*revolutionary times*” his assets were assiduously crafting: “*We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we need is the right major crisis and the nations will accept the New World Order.*”

That grotesquely perverted and blatant fact, and not “*America is rapidly becoming Talmudized*”, should be the first focus of concern – for divisiveness and confusion among the common peoples only succeeds in accelerating America's rapid demise.

If there is indeed such a grotesque reality as you perceive, and it's not merely immanent ;

- ◆ if there is indeed any truth behind my own irrational fears that the most perverse meaning possible behind the boast of “*the Zion that will light up all the world*” might well be under construction since the mastermind harbingers of the

calamities being visited upon the Muslims mostly happen to be the 'ubermensch' Jews mercilessly using the Christian soldiers to do their genocidal bidding ;

- ◆ or that the goyem is practicing its fine imperial craftsmanship of divide and conquer once again at the expense of ultimately pitting the Jews against the Muslims who before the twentieth century had [lived quite amicably together for millennia](#) ;
- ◆ or whether there is a sophisticated convolution of all these tortuous cracks and things being simultaneously employed by those so supremely intoxicated with global power purchased with their immense wealth that they think nothing of pitting brother against brother for enslaving them all ;

then, clearly, those handful of masterminds and their henchmen, executors and circus-clowns, must all be exposed, their acts criminalized, their wealth confiscated, and their misanthropic reign of terror ended.

But surely not an entire peoples condemned for what their ancestors may have done or written down in times past. Otherwise, we might as well begin to hate all civilizations and groups on earth and have a website like this dedicated for each one of them – for most everyone has something grotesque in their history, including, the mighty United States peoples themselves whose grand-parents proudly wiped out ten million native Americans to forcibly conquer their land. I am not sure what might measure up to that deplorable fact, except perhaps Israel repeating it again. The Zionists in Israel, in fact, often point to the Anglo-Saxon Christian settlers of America for lessons learned. Just as the Christian Nazis also pointed to America from whence they learnt their own lessons in eugenics, mass propaganda, and of course, acquired the financing for their war machine.

Behind it all, surely lies only the game of power, which is “*as old as mankind*”. Whose religion is that not? If any religion needs urgently exposing today, it is that of Machiavellian power and its ugly incantations which permeate the world with private think-tanks, tax-exempt foundations, newsmedia which purport to serve the public interest but cleverly indoctrinate, servile dictatorships, client-states, and hateful and putrid ideologies one after another, and then wages endless wars against them for a calculated greater purpose. It has killed more peoples in modernity, and enslaved more nations in its debt-grip, than possibly all of history put together. But few would go there. It is quite easy to pick on books written by dead peoples. And Talmud, to be sure, is ripe for the picking.

All the more reasons for the world's Jewry to take notice of their own baggage, as a handful of misanthropes among them go out of their way searching for ways to malign Islam. Their own arch enemy of two millennia is also capable of dishing the same to them with far more

efficacy. If it is fair game to wage war on Islam, it is certainly fair game to wage war on Judaism, Talmudism. But then why should Christianity escape? Is such an exercise very productive, except as a source of “*doctrinal motivation*”?

The prime doctrinal motivation I see coming down the pipe which will become an arch enemy of all the world's 'divine-centered' religions, is what has euphemistically come to be called “secular humanism”. Only under this new mantra can one in “good conscience” make “soylent green”, practice eugenics, plan who lives and who dies, while simultaneously extending “human rights” to the rest. Bertrand Russell's “Impact of Science on Society” and his tirades against Christianity in “Why I am not a Christian” makes that abundantly clear. And I fear that it is precisely the cultural-historical baggage which has seeped into these religions, into its ancient books that have been revered for centuries upon centuries by their devotees, and into the shoddy practices of its adherents, that will be used to sell “humanism”. It is already happening, while brother is manipulated to kill brother.

Personally, I would welcome a benign Zion that will light up all the world. One that guides mankind by example, of living the Ten Commandments and the Golden Rule ['Do unto others as you have others do unto you; don't do to others what you don't want others to do to you']. I hope that welcome comes to pass before, and not after all the population reductions that are planned for the “useless eaters” of the planet. If this sounds fantastic, the proof is in the founding of United States of America itself. After decimating an indigenous civilization and stealing all their rich lands, was created the celebrated commandment for its remaining citizens:

*“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.”*

Thank you for reading.

Regards,

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

Letter titled: [Response to 'The “Real” Terrorists'](#) appended

## 7.2 Response to 'The “Real” Terrorists'

October 14, 2008

**To:** Webmaster, [Pragmatic Witness](#) “ladyhope”

**Cc:** Prof. Alan Dershowitz, Dr. Daniel Pipes

**Cc:** Prof. Noam Chomsky, Prof. Norman Finkelstein

**CC:** (Dr.?) Israel (Adam) Shamir

**Subject:** Response to 'The “Real” Terrorists'

**Date:** Tue, Oct 14, 2008

Dear Ladyhope,

Hi. I read the essay [THE "REAL" TERRORISTS](#) on your website, and once again became very disturbed at possibly the real hidden grotesque reality. The following summation statement by your good-self is very disturbing:

'Eventually, these evil Zionists will enact 'The Noahide Laws,' which were appended to the legislature in 1993. These laws "behead" Christians should they refuse to accept a generic form of Judaism.'

Recently I was browsing the following website, fyi, and saw similar disturbing assertions, but backed up by lots of references (which I haven't actually followed up as yet, and I do not know their veracity): [http://come-and-hear.com/editor/america\\_1.html](http://come-and-hear.com/editor/america_1.html)

However, qualitatively, I am very afraid of this hidden, largely unspoken, and vengeful reality being manifestly true. We have already witnessed the bible burning in Zionistan: “[Press Release Bible Burning in Zionistan May 25, 2008](#)”

And I would humbly like to draw your kind attention, and that of your intelligent readers, to a long missive I penned in sheer frustration and sadness, on Christmas day 2004. It's on [my website](#), and it observes the following without my actually having been aware of any of the above material at that time:

**Begin Excerpt**

**Rise of the Fourth Reich in America  
Revenge of the Judeofascist–Zionofascist cabal against  
Christendom for 2000 years of persecution  
December 25, 2004.**

There is an implied question mark at the end of the subtitle. As a proposition, it could either be preposterous and patently false, or it could be manifestly true like the trumpeting elephant in the newlywed's bed and curiously always ignored.

... However, the proposition in the subtitle is admittedly unique. Can it possibly be true? Is there any evidence to support an affirmative conclusion?

If we presume for the moment that this ostensibly bizarre proposition indeed be the ultimate truth behind all the lies and deception that has gone into creating the everlasting "war on terrorism", their lifetime of World War IV, then the Neocon Zionist Judeofascist Zionofascist strategists found the perfect patsies to orchestrate their monumental revenge with.

The largely defenseless, intellectually, politically, and economically colonized fratricidal Muslims, living on rich fertile lands zealously coveted by the Zionists for their two millennia old dream of an Eretz Israel, and holding the jugular of Western Civilization as the "*the good Lord didn't see fit to put oil and gas only where there are democratically elected regimes friendly to the United States*", are an incredibly convenient and enabling scapegoat du jour. For 'Islamofascism' is as ripe to cultivate among the intellectually bankrupt Muslims as any weed on fertile soil to sell 'RoundUp' – to hasten off the equally deftly primed marching Christian soldiers to their early 'Rapture' against the barbarian 'evil-doers'.

**End Excerpt**

Please feel free to re-print the entire essay if you wish, as well as the cited press release, and the following article written on Israel's 60th birthday bash [which explains their 'ubermensch' attitude that is consistent with my fears]: "[Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba](#)".

I am greatly disturbed that if any of this "The Noahide Laws" and the overarching vengeance motive for 2000 years of oppression at the hands of the Christians, is indeed true, then the Christian West will collectively pay with 'pounds of flesh' that has seen no parallel in the annals of history. The Muslims are merely the catalyst in this revenge and are already paying in spades.

Because of the sheer grotesqueness for what awaits the world, I hope that none of this is true. I would very much prefer that the Zionists would actually rebut this forcefully, and convincingly.

Where are the scholars [Daniel Pipes](#), [Alan Dershowitz](#)?

Okay, how about the respected professors Norm Finkelstein and Noam Chomsky – is any of this even correct?

How might you convince one who is eagerly waiting to be convinced of the falsity of this proposition?

What would the formerly Jewish, and now Christian author [of many books] Israel Shamir have to say? Is this plausible? Merely immanent? Should Christians worry?

Muslims already know that they stand on the brink of being wiped out – “useless eaters” that we have become in the mind of those 'ubermensch' seeking population reduction.

I would much prefer to believe that this “[war on terror](#)” is merely the amoral greed and plunder of 'baboons' in suits and ties just seeking their usual “*full spectrum dominance*”. That it has nothing to do with creating a “**Zion that will light up all the world**” (words of [Harry Jaffa](#))!

Does it?

We already know that it has little to do with “[Islamofascism](#)”.

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 7.3 Response to 'Islam in America's public schools: Education or indoctrination?'

June 24, 2008

[[June 24, 2008](#)]. The following rebuttal is issued by [Project Humanbeingsfirst](#) to the San Francisco Chronicle in response to their oped of [June 11, 2008](#), written by the Chronicle writer Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell who is also of the Zionist thought-police **Campus-Watch organization**. As the SF Chronicle has historically never accepted any submission from Project Humanbeingsfirst, and since the article by Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell is of such urgent import to all of America today as its sons and daughters are deftly primed with “**doctrinal motivation**” to continually create the fodder necessary to fight the lifetime of “**World War IV**” – America’s “**Global War On Terror**” – against a suitably demonized foe, this response is also being issued as an Immediate Press Release.

### To The San Francisco Chronicle

[June 24, 2008](#)

In reference to Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell's excellent opinion article of June 11, 2008 in the San Francisco Chronicle's SFGate, on the important subject of indoctrination of young minds in America's public schools – quite thought provokingly titled “[Islam in America's public schools: Education or indoctrination?](#)” (with the precise inclusion of the question mark for making it thought provoking) – Project Humanbeingsfirst cannot agree with the astute Ms. Stillwell more wholeheartedly.

That yes, there ought not to be any indoctrination whatsoever of any young minds anywhere, especially in the world's most enlightened civilization. Indeed, [Project Humanbeingsfirst](#) would go so far as to blanketly assert that this should be true of every school in America, both public and private. It unfortunately begins from the very first saluting of the flag from the tender age of five which eventually constructs brain washed automatons who “**United We Stand**” wrapped in the false flag of patriotism as they grow up. And it continues in the upper grades during their most formative years, and is continually supplemented in their Churches, Synagogues, and Sunday schools.

And there is certainly no need for a question mark to these following statements, of whether

or not there is a “soft jihad” on the young impressionable minds – for the following is **“hard-core triple X rated jihad”** against all 'lesser' humanity which is visible for all to see, unless of course, one already happens to be too perversely indoctrinated to see it.

Wherein, the monumental crimes of the Jews and Christians today upon a 'lesser' peoples is deliberately justified and rationalized akin to the 'Good Germans', while teaching their young ones the cleansed and sanitized versions of the hidden doctrines from their own religious books which their own elders – from Evangelical Christian Zionists including the distinguished President of the United States, to the Jewish Zionists themselves – are hell bent on visiting upon the Muslims of the world based on the misanthropic concepts in these books that most of Christian America has now come to fervently believe as a “Christian” nation, contrary to the definition of this Republic as per its own written Constitution. Mainly, returning the Jews to Zion as **“god's chosen peoples”** as part of their nation's foreign policy, even at the blood drenched expense of that lands' own indigenous inhabitants still living there; and to bring on **“Armageddon”** in order to hasten their Christian Messiah's return to planet earth sooner as per the Biblical teachings of **“Rapture”**!

It is precisely all sorts of perverse indoctrination like this which commences on the American mind at a young age, and from many venues in a full spectrum immersion – from schools to television – that is at the bottom of the American people as adults, being among the most well-intentioned but also the most ignorant peoples in the World. While some among them might excel in math and science, in imaginatively designing more powerful weapons and technologies than anyone else, and certainly in arts and craft and wholesale entertainment to lead the world in leisure and pleasure, they generally have little clue of their own place in the world except at its very center! Berliners too had once felt that exact same way! Thus American peoples unfortunately make easy targets of indoctrination as the **'Good Americans'** for whosoever is more able to hijack their Republic for their own tortuous ideologies of 'empire'!

From my own anecdotal personal experience, when I first entered MIT as an undergraduate in the 1970s, it was shocking for me to learn how many of the smartest people on the planet attending America's topmost science and engineering school had asked me **“where is Pakistan?”** as they watched the Iran hostage crises unfold and wondered where the hell Iran was too! They had not a clue why those “crazed Iranian” students led by a “crazed mullah” had suddenly turned against the Americans! Just recently the American President had made a toast to their just dethroned King of Kings, hadn't he? And before 1990, most Americans had likely never even heard of Iraq! Yet they have trivially devastated that nation a million times worse than Vietnam for the mantra of fictitious “WMDs”! And today, the Americans are poised to drop nuclear bombs on Iran with new “WMD” mantras! What makes the American public so gullible and compliant to their ruling elite? This is far more insidious than the “soft

jihad” which the bright Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell fears might be subverting America. This is “hard crusades”!

All because of the indoctrination they encounter starting in elementary school. And as this phantasmic Christian Evangelical preacher reminds us far wiser peoples in his “[I am free to be a slave](#)” sermonizing under the New American Theology of Civil Submission, it is only because of their early full spectrum indoctrination that these good American people in his flock can unquestioningly accept as adults, criminal Machiavellian indoctrination like:

“My friends, you are free, you are free to respect and appreciate the authority of the government that god gives to you – Honor the King! Do it anyway, whether the king deserves it or not. All authority, all authority is an extension of god's authority!”

Yes indeed – “**honor the king, whether the king deserves it or not**”! So they permit murderers and usurpers of humanity to become “king”, and to lord upon them peaceably as a divine edict, while the “king” goes about his merry business of constructing a police-state at home and waging a war of aggression upon the rest of the world disguised as “war on terror” without fearing much resistance from the brain-washed Republic who “United We Stand” with him!

Surely the very conscionable and concerned Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell, as indeed all Americans, would be horrified to learn of this travesty occurring under their very noses in the modernity of the twenty-first century, and equally demand the excising of such perverse indoctrination from the American Republic along with its “king” and king-makers?

Therefore, [Project Humanbeingsfirst](#) is absolutely in favor of examining and eliminating all indoctrination of every sort, and equitably and fairly applying that standard across the board, all across America.

In order to do so with insight, equity, wisdom and fairness, such that no group and no perverted “religion” may either feel discriminated against, or left out from the cleansing process, [Project Humanbeingsfirst](#) highly recommends that the entire American education system, as well as its Churches, Synagogues, Mosques, Temples, and the ubiquitous newsmedia and entertainment industry be introduced to its forensic essay on this subject that entirely dismantles all indoctrination equitably, much as I am sure to Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell's and her stellar watchdog organization “Campus-Watch.org”'s great delight.

The essay is titled: “[Islamofascism – Zionofascism – Judeofascism – Christofascism – Neofascism etc. An equitable distribution of Collateral Language!](#)”

As Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell's oped has rightly wondered with that question mark, if indoctrination exists in any shape or form in any discourse in the American society, not just in

the teaching of Islam, but in the teaching of any misanthropic doctrine, let's excise them all with a vengeance.

It is the only way to create a truly thinking-humanitarian society in America that can finally resist all blood-sucking leaches from piggy-backing upon its riches and power!

As a humble ordinary cultural Muslim immigrant whose children have grown up in America, attended Islamic schools at some point in their formative years, regularly attended Islamic Sunday schools throughout their formative years, performed their Hajj, keep their Fasts in Ramadan, while also fully participating and engaging in the American society – from competitive swimming to musical theater to community service – and who are now attending America's top ranking universities after graduating at the very top of their graduating classes in college preparatory high schools, this scribe invites the full spectrum scrutiny of how Islam is taught and how it is impacting America's young Muslims.

For indeed, this scribe has greatly benefited from the presence of Islam in America – not just in the Islamic institutional sense, but also in the very egalitarian system of some of the best practices of the United States itself, which are, interestingly enough, based in many cases on the genuine spirit of Islam!

Many of America's laws and many of its social services are among the highest ideals of Islam put into varying degrees of real practice! Many a “holy” and “pious” Islamic countries can learn the practice of Islam – minus the patronizing vernacular – from this “**Great Satan**” (*which is not to say that the Great Satan doesn't reside here too, or that it is not the permanent chief resident expert behind the formulations of this nation's multifaceted foreign policy instruments of world domination since its inception*).

The Muslims are as much an integral part of America as Christians, Jews, Atheists, Hindus, Chinese, and all the rest in the “melting pot”. There is no obvious a priori reason for the Muslim voices to be precluded in the defining of America. Just as there is no a priori compelling reason to believe that only the Zionists and the criminal exponents of war-mongering, primacy, Rapture, “full spectrum dominance”, et. al., should be the solely defining masters of what is Kosher in the American public's interest, and what isn't!

There is, in fact, no reason to at all believe the hectoring hegemons' interpretation of the Constitution and what it may mean, for they are also the harbingers of the police-state in the same nation whose Constitution they push in the public's faces when it suits their purpose, and call it “**just a goddamned piece of paper**” when it doesn't!

These are the very same peoples who gladly trade in our “**essential liberties**” for a “**bit of [imagined] safety**” – and from a Machiavellianly synthesized, fabricated, Orwellian danger at that – when the Founders of this very Constitution had willingly traded all of their own personal safety, to secure essential liberty for all! Of the 56 Founding Patriots who dared to

sign the Declaration of Independence from the largest empire of the time, a majority were hounded by the British and died in abject misery!

Why shouldn't one be inspired by their interpretation of the Constitution, that

“They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little [temporary] safety deserve neither liberty nor safety”?

And Thomas Jefferson's, that

“The constitutions of most of our states (and of the United States) assert that all power is inherent in the people; that they may exercise it by themselves; that it is their right and duty to be at all times armed; that they are entitled to freedom of person, freedom of religion, freedom of property and freedom of the press”?

United States Persons are far more entitled to **“exercise”** that **“power”** which **“is inherent in the people”**, for getting to know each other, for learning of each other's heritage and histories – when appropriately stripped of any “doctrinal motivation” and dehumanizing propaganda value – than those who would deprive the peoples of that benefit through their tortuous self-serving interpretations and bastardization of the Constitutions when it suits them!

For indeed, in the uniquely multicultural milieu that is America today, we as much enrich each other in our vibrant diversity when we collaborate and intercourse to get to know each other, as we defeat each other and become barbarians when we blindly acquiesce to “United We Stand” with the handful of hectoring hegemons due to their full spectrum control of the soap-boxes from which they pontificate their tortuous discourses like [“Either you are with us, or you are with the terrorists”](#) and [“It's not a Clash of Civilizations, It's a Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians”](#)!

It is surely a travesty of rationalism to ignore the blatant truism that teaching the world's heritage to the Americans starting when they are young, can only add to their knowledge, sophistication, appreciation, tolerance, and resilience to the mendacity of power and its incantations! It also ends their isolation from the world by making them an equal part of the world's history and heritage, rather than continually weaning them in an isolated cocoon of artificially inculcated feeling of **“my country can do no wrong”** with the 'lesser' humanity – **“the barbarians”** – jealously surrounding them and out to get them! The process to teach each others history, heritage, and great books can surely continually be improved – rather than throwing it all out just because some find it convenient to derive a calculated propaganda value from maliciously denigrating Islam in these times!

No one could so trivially fool an informed citizenry into fighting the fictitious “war on terror” as

the Americans have been so fooled had they learnt about Islam earlier; had they not been so indoctrinated with “saluting the flag”; and had the Zionist and Christian religious discourse not become part of the “State” in the Machiavellian service of **“imperial mobilization”!**

That is the Constitutional meaning of **“separation of Church and State”** which the likes of Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell and her Zionist sponsors deliberately mask in favor of their own tortuous agendas for the **“Zion that will light up all the world”!**

And the actual usefulness derived by the ordinary American peoples – most of whom attend the vast system of K-16 public schools in America – for their own greater common good in learning about the great religions in their classrooms so that they can become better acquainted with each other and the rest of the world, Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell easily finds to be a fatal blow to the Constitution, and a “soft jihad” on America!

So, look for those who, on the one hand, deny the American public the opportunity to genuinely learn about Islam under one pretext or another, while on the other, themselves go about denigrating and maligning Islam as incestuously-anointed **“leading Western scholar[s] of Islam”** in order to continually create and sustain the **“doctrinal motivation”** to gift to the 'lesser' Americans their lifetime of **“war on terror”**, and thou hast found thine true enemy in “Greek” clothing! The real fifth columnists hiding under legal covers and biting away at the very fabric of American society under the very noses of an ignorant public!

That self-sustaining motivation to keep the American public continually ignorant is the hidden force which constructed the highly suggestive title of Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell's column in the SF Chronicle [“Islam in America's public schools: Education or indoctrination?”](#), just as it did the title of Bernard Lewis' classic masterpiece of disinformation [“Crisis of Islam: Holy War Unholy Terror”!](#) The *“leading Western scholar of Islam”* has noted in this seminal propaganda book:

“Terrorism requires only a few. Obviously the West must defend itself by whatever means will be effective. But in devising means to fight the terrorist, it would surely be useful to understand the forces that drive them”.

Indeed, since this scribe also wholeheartedly agrees with the afore-quoted statements of Bernard Lewis, this humble response to Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell's own masterpiece so prominently carried in the SF Chronicle, has merely also been a plebeian exercise in **“understanding the forces that drive them”!**

Please visit any local Islamic school, mosque, Sunday school, or attend any class in high school on the day it is being introduced, to observe how Islam is purveyed to the young minds in America. The independent non-profit organization **“Islamic Networks Group”**

(<http://ing.org>) has a regular teaching program that grooms Muslim working professionals as volunteer speakers to explain Islam to students in America's schools, to police officers, business leaders, and any American organization and institution that would like to become sensitized to Islam minus the 24x7 malignant propaganda being used to deliberately fuel the hatred of Muslims and suspicions of their institutions in order to continue the “**war on terror**”. Please feel free to examine their curriculum. In fact, I must insist that Ms. Cinnamon Stillwell become intimately acquainted with what Islam teaches to the young minds in America first hand! For, we shall apply the same standard of fair and equitable examination to all the “pious” and the “holy”, rest assured. That sense of honest fairplay is the ordinary people's “**American way**”!

[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org) is not affiliated with [ING.org](http://ING.org), nor with any mosque or any other Islamic institution or organization, nor speaks for them. The only organizational unit of its permanent affiliation is that which comprises only human beings first! This open scrutiny is invited by this scribe as any ordinary member of America's civil society can rightfully demand, in order to ensure their society's integrity and proper functioning; and also, as one who has immensely benefited from how Islam is taught in America **first-hand**, and therefore, would like to ensure that the best practices of its teachings, as with the teachings of all cultural heritages of the world, are continually improved.

Let it be known far and wide that America is not the property of the Jews, or the Christians, or any other group. It is a free nation for all who can reach its shores and become its legal denizens! These peoples, us, collectively define what is America! Not the thought-police and Zionist propaganda machinery of the hectoring hegemons – whether from Campus-Watch, the Pentagon, the White House, the Evangelical Pulpit, or the Knesset!

**And to prevent this right from being devilishly usurped by power and its con-artists, always was, still is, and will always remain, a continuous on-going ordinary people's struggle of every generation!**

A humble public service message of rationally and equitably cleansing all “**doctrinal motivation**” from America that is Machiavellianly harnessed for “**imperial mobilization**”, brought to you by [Project Humanbeingsfirst<sup>TM</sup>.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org).

## **7.4 Islamofascism - Zionofascism - Judeofascism - Christofascism – Neofascism etc. An equitable distribution of Collateral Language!**

April 17, 2007

### **Summary**

**Why this fanatical preference for waging the 'war on terror' against  
only 'Islamofascism' today?**

Personally, I think that the fanatics of all 'religions' can be equally fascists.

[The historical term 'fascists' as used here includes 'terrorists' ; and its conjugate: 'fascism' includes making the public mind, i.e., propaganda warfare, with manufactured terror as the principal instrument to induce existential fears.]

It would not bother me so much if all such 'fundamentalist' fascist fanatics would be thusly labeled using the English language's choicest words, and equitably hung and then burnt at stake as monumental criminals after a stint in Guantanamo Bay with vicious dogs grabbing at their genitals and entirely reenacting for them the barbarisms that transpired in Abu Garib prison for good measure!

However, as a rather straightforward and ordinary Muslim, I do find it deeply offensive that:

- ◆ **a)** only uniquely label our 'pirates' thusly disparaging only Islam unjustly after these 'pirates' have been deftly created/nurtured by the 'emperor' and now have germinated,
- ◆ **b)** use them as a convenient excuse for "*imperial mobilization*" in the pretext of fighting an endless "*War on Terror*" as otherwise, "*democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization*", and "*that exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment*", including a "*sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being*" and "*truly massive and widely*

*perceived direct external threat*" such as a *"new pearl harbor"*,

- ◆ c) profound morons on the planet, mostly the educated ones, and almost all of them living in the West - the supposed 'enlightened civilization' - and including some indigenously well placed 'Native Informants', continue echoing 'a', and conveniently ignore 'b' as the proverbial dancing/trumpeting/shitting monstrous elephant right in the nuptial bed that needs 'a' as much as fish need water!

So, to equalize the *'American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives'* on *'the Grand Chessboard'*, and as a plebeian computer scientist but well versed in identifying the 'most significant bits' of complex issues – just as the old wise man of antiquity, St. Augustine – let's call a spade a spade, shall we?

- Fight Zionofascism (fascism of the Zionists – too well known to need an explanation), and
- fight Christofascism (fascism of the Evangelical Christians hell bent on bringing on 'Armageddon'), and
- fight Judeofascism (fascism of the Jews hell bent on asserting their 'god's chosen peoples' mantra that puts them beyond the pale of ordinary people's morality), and
- fight Neofascism (fascism of the neo-cons to conquer the world regardless of the cost to anyone else), and
- fight Atheofascism (fascism of godless atheists who seem to be in the majority among the imperialists du jour who play realpolitik with other peoples' blood), and last but not least,
- fight Uberfascism (fascism of all the Nietzschean supermen in all cultures who think they are better than human beings and can run rough-shod upon ordinary mortals as their 'god-given' primacy imperative),

in your own backyards in this holy *"War on terror"* – the 'highest order bits' upon which the real 'page faults' (in computer science geek-speak) – and the threat of 'Islamofascism' 20,000 miles away will automatically melt away without spending an additional dime as the insignificant and dependent 'lower order bit'.

Indeed, 'Islamofascism' will magically disappear from the international scene just as it was deliberately brought into existence by "[God on your side](#)" with people in foreign 'suits and ties' as noted in this open letter to the veritable 'ubermensch' [Middle East Scholar Daniel Pipes](#).

Then we shall be left with the more harmless and normative struggle for Renaissance within cultures and societies - a social struggle normal for every generation in every epoch as

human beings attempt to keep up with the 'modernity' of their times and continually attempt to overcome their demons of history and its concomitant cultural baggage - as opposed to the fabricated '*synthetic terror*' that is criminally and most audaciously being cultivated for "*imperial mobilization*" today!

To rationally, and efficaciously, eradicate the synthetic curse of the 'islamofascists' and the attendant suicide bombers, requires first and foremost, to nullify with extreme and ruthless prejudice, its highest level gardeners and their deliberate aiders and abettors and exponents in all guises. The weeds, without its deft cultivation and nurturing, will die out in due course. It is a monumental crime against humanity to kill the weed with the most inhuman 'shock and awe' and blithely call the shattering of the *tabula rasa* of innocent civilians surrounding them 'collateral damage', while leaving not only their mastermind covert-patrons to cultivate more weeds, but the very act of 'shock and awe' in itself being its rather obvious deft cultivator. If someone ever kills my loved ones in a 'shock and awe' as 'collateral damage', they better kill me too, or in my abject insanity, I will surely lose my gift of being a human being first and become the worst criminal – an easy recruit for a gardener!

Let me know if there is another human being on this planet who would remain immune from such insanity. In the statistical law of large numbers, one can harvest a thousand a day!

And what of the so called 'misanthropic' statements or doctrines in the Islamic scriptures?

Well, let's begin with the far more blatantly misanthropic and tortuous content in the Rabbinical Talmudic literature first as noted by the Jewish 'native informants' themselves, shall we? Followed surely by the Zionist and Christian Zionist doctrinal literature of hate and 'Armageddon', and then of course the neo-cons' blatantly chauvinistic 'American Mein-Kampfs' in duplicate and triplicate editions. Surely the Islamic literature must also not escape full-spectrum scrutiny-in-context either. If there are doctrines in 'Islamic' literature which are misanthropic, as in any influential doctrinal system, let's expunge them, for any god that is selective, racist, particularistic, misanthropic, iniquitous, and preaches hateful doctrines of 'primacy' and 'might makes right', can only be man-made and therefore, can easily be eradicated in the 'civilized' modernity du jour!

Thus we should be able to not only equitably excise all such misanthropic garbage in all fascist doctrines – be they emanating from the minds of White House National Security Council, or from the penmanship of imperial thinkers, or the crooked fingers of mullahs, priests, and rabbis and the assorted self-righteous 'ubermensch' deviants of all stripes – but also charge their authors and exponents, whether alive or dead, and whether self-proclaimed prophets, presidents, emperors, professors, editors, think tankers, journalists, or national security advisers, as the worst monumental criminals to ever poison mankind's thoughts and acts and thus accordingly deposit the living among them into Guantanamo Bay with full military 'enemy-combatant' protocol.

For good measure, we can pass equitable global laws outlawing all misanthropic doctrines, be they practiced by the Jews, Christians, Muslims, Atheists, Neo-cons, Hindus, Europeans, Americans, Free Masons, et. al.

Indeed, to equitably identify, adjudicate, and suitably consign all such forms of hateful doctrinal fascism and their fascist exponents who continually hide behind 'legal cover' of powerful nations, a radical free-thinking dialog algorithm is proposed in "[Dialog Among Civilizations: Whytalksfail?](#)".

I suspect most everyone with an ounce of moral imagination would subscribe to such equitable distribution of collateral language and agree for a perpetual 'holy jihad' against all fascism. Even the ZioNeoConoFascist literati cabal who possess imagination by the bucketful and love 'perpetual war', will surely join in. Nothing inspiringly new or terribly profound here beyond simple self-evident moral truths and obvious empiricism!

And the only point of rehearsing this ad nauseam by the non-fascists is because the manifest Machiavellian deceit is also rehearsed ad nauseam by the 'ubermensch' fascists and their academic exponents who are almost always beyond the pale of any 'earthly' justice system.

To take down and refute one sentence of their lie almost takes 10 paragraphs. And they blithely go on synthesizing new ones – as an infinite number of lies are possible on any topic – all it takes is some Straussian imagination. And to bring to book even a single one of these monumental criminals seems to require the 'victors' justice' and an unconditional surrender in an Apocalyptic World War!

Okay, so having done all that hard intellectual work, i.e., dispelled the myths, unraveled the deceptions, and identified all the terror philosophies in ancient texts and their modern exponents, then what?

Who will equitably implement the actual excising of these doctrines from among mankind?

We are merely defenseless civilians, we don't possess vast armies of conquest, or even for our self-defense against the fascists, nor 'WMDs', nor other means of initiating détente through any 'MAD' checks! And nor do we have any resources to reach the mainstream audience in the world's most powerful '*populist democracy*' who are indeed the accomplice prime-movers of this '*imperial mobilization*' by virtue of their zombie-like '*United We Stand*' as '*Good Germans*' behavior of continually '**looking from the side**', as atrocities upon atrocities upon the ordinary 'lesser' human beings continue to mount while the '*populist democracy*' stays veritably busy pursuing its "*American Dreams*"!

So one mostly ends up preaching to the equally impotent choir - with some cheerleading here and there - and then all of us go home after a day's worth of hard loquacious workout on the treadmill of in-efficacious protests as noted in "[History is great fun to rehearse - what does it](#)

[do for us today?](#)" and in this open challenge of courage thrown to [Amnesty International, USA](#).

What has changed since October 7, 2001 when Afghanistan was bombed into pre-history and today 6 years later? Iraq was still bombed in the interim! And this time around, Iran may be bombed with Nuclear Weapons! And us, the so called 'voice of conscience', are still occupied dispelling and unraveling the lies ad infinitum – while Muslims across the world continue to die in large numbers from ZioCon inspired American and British peoples' own horrendous weapons of mass destruction bought and paid for by the American and British tax payers! It's better to not mention the soldiers of economic conscription also needlessly dying at the behest of their masters wrapped in the false flag of patriotism, for they are, after all, bombing and killing another peoples on their own indigenous land and are thus the aggressors. They do have the choice to say no! I'll be content mentioning only their victims, for those are my peoples as human beings first – regardless of their race and religion and nationality.

As per the Nuremberg War Crimes Trials, all blame for aggression, and for "*all the evil that follows*", is laid upon those who initiate the first aggression. Yes even under the euphemistic but well worn mantra of "*preemptive self-defense*" – an idea deftly exploited by Hitler as he went in search and annexation mission for his 'Lebensraum' that caused the destruction of much of Europe, most of it due to Allied bombing of civilian centers to free the European cities from the clutches of the occupiers!

Before you send your precious sons and daughters off to fight the fictional "*War on Terror*" – do remember these veritable lessons of 'victor's justice' subsequently enshrined into International Law not too long ago!

Thank you.

## Chapter 7

this page is intentionally blank

# Chapter 8

## **Palestinians Don't Bleed! Israel's Holy War on Gaza 2008-2009**

### **8.1 Response to 'Obama paying his debt to Zionists' – GAZA: The final pretexts for Palestinian Population Transfer in the making!**

December 29, 2008

January 06, 2009\*

**“Why should only Israel have the right to self-defense? What about  
Iraq, Afghanistan and Palestine?”** (dictatorshipwatch, [December 28,  
2008](#))

Indeed. The ‘ubermenschen’ are always beyond good and evil. *“It is not about right or wrong”* as the Minister emphasized to M in the latest James Bond movie, but about “imperatives”. In this light, no appeal to moral-equivalence, such as:

“Let us agree with Condi Rice and say: ‘We hold Hamas responsible for breaking the ceasefire, for violence.’ Let us agree with Zalmay Khalilzad that Israel has the right to self-defence. By this definition and this standard, let us see what response and to what extent does the US deserve for lying to the world through its teeth, launching a war of aggression on Iraq and butchering at least 1,305,837 Iraqis” (dictatorshipwatch, [December 28, 2008](#)),

can ever work.

From examining all the detailed references laid out by dictatorshipwatch.com in “[Obama paying his debt to Zionists](#)” [1] related to the on-going Israeli atrocities in Gaza, and viewing with a cold-heart the images of civilian massacre collected by palestine-think-tank.com in its [slideshow](#) ( <https://archive.org/details/Sabbah-GazaMassacre805> ), the only inescapable conclusion that is rationally reached is the one also reached by President George Bush on his birthday-visit to Israel in [May 2007](#) [2].

In response to the effusive welcome laid out for the President of United States by Shimon Perez: “**Welcome to the new Israel: Three thousand years old, and going on sixty**”, Mr. Bush had accurately summed up the entire global context of the Zionist State and its relationship to the United States leaving no further room for any further moralizing:

“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed. We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God”.

God has given the ‘chosen peoples’ that land to settle in the analogous manner that the ‘New World’ was once settled. The Israelis are merely implementing their mandate, their heavenly imperative, and

“neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war, ... We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle”.

And lest one may forget that this self-righteous ‘ubermensch’ attitude of ‘god’s chosen peoples’ feeling entitled to forcibly and brutally occupy another’s lands even while blatantly recognizing that

“the country is theirs, because they inhabit it, whereas we want to come here and settle down, and in their view we want to take away from them their country”

existed pre-founding of ‘the Jewish State’ in Palestine, a reminder has to be periodically

interjected into the global consciousness lest the world forgets who is the real boss:

“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimetre of Eretz Israel... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours”.

And therefore, the barbarism being experienced in Gaza as I write this, is just an unholy reminder:

“When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle.”

And the grotesque outburst of pious rejoicing being witnessed by the silent world at the merciless slaughter of the 'children of a lesser god' [already made homeless](#) [3] multiple times: “[I feel like dancing and singing this day](#)” [4] and “[I will play music and celebrate what the Israeli air force is doing](#)” [5] while “[sipping Pepsi](#)” [6], is merely 'divine imperatives' being fulfilled. Indeed, only children of the 'lesser goy' mercilessly murdered by a 'superior god's chosen peoples', can be termed a “**wonderful Chanukah gift**” to humanity.

Incidentally, this scribe has yet to encounter a similar description of the German Nazis rejoicing at their mercilessly killing their own 'lesser goy' in the tons of transcripts this scribe has read of the [Nuremberg Trials](#) [7], as well as its detailed footnoted unraveling in David Irving's '[Nuremberg. The Last Battle](#)' [8]. The old Nazis apparently did not have as superior a divine mandate as the 'god's chosen peoples', and nor their victims the courage to stand and fight, fleeing was all they knew from persecution. And nor can the new Nazis apparently tolerate anyone, let alone any courageous goy, challenge their 'divine narratives' and 'ubermensch' imperatives on the latter's own soil, nor comprehend why their victims just don't flee the cataclysm being wrecked upon them at which the heavens too must surely lament its Creation?

And how do their new victims, any non-cowardly human beings, react seeing his and her children and loved ones so butchered, and their murderers grotesquely rejoicing? Predictably.

Thus,

“more Qassam (rocket) fire intensifies and the rockets reach a longer range, they (the Palestinians) will bring upon themselves a bigger holocaust because we will use all our might to defend ourselves”.

The tortuous reality behind “**all our might to defend ourselves**”, is the first imperial principle upon which many an empire has been constructed since time immemorial. As already succinctly expressed by Project Humanbeingsfirst in its [Modernity Simplified](#)

[exposition](#), and explained further in its humble [letter](#) [9] to the American peoples, it is the quintessential First Principle of Conquest:

“If we don’t have real enemies then we have to create or imagine some and yell ‘we are being attacked’ in order to a) justify one’s hegemonic barbarianism upon others; and b) motivate an unwilling plebeian peoples into sacrificing for the conquests of the ruling elite.”

Israel is fortunate to have real enemies so they have to spend less time convincing the world that “we are being attacked”, compared to their sponsors who have had to diligently construct the elaborate dialectics of “Clash of Civilizations” and “Bin Laden” and “Al-Qaeeda” in order to fully exploit the opportunity of going from “Balance of Terror to Unilateral Terror” for the same purpose.

The population of Gaza is a million-humanity in a square congested mile of narrow strip of land. Some rightly call it the outdoor concentration camp of modernity. For Israel to kill a few hundred civilians even in this most barbaric “shock and awe” hardly makes any difference to its statistics – and thus one must ask why are the Israelis on this terror-binge that has no overt efficacy towards their own overarching goal of Eretz Yisrael?

The one sensible and commonsensical answer that might occur to any un co-opted ordinary person on the planet is that it is for the same reason that bombing of the pristine areas of FATA and WANA is continuing in Pakistan.

The only efficacy of killing civilians and their children under the most barbaric “shock-and-awe” is to manufacture the self-fulfilling materialization of [Matan Vilnai's](#) [10] dream quoted above, of Palestinians providing the pretext of bringing a “**bigger holocaust**” upon themselves because “**we will use all our might to defend ourselves**”.

This is going to be the final (or almost final) excuse for commencing the discourse of massive population transfer into Jordan/Egypt/Lebanon shortly – the “reservations” of the Palestinians – a vast majority of the displaced since 1948 already ensconced there in various refugee camps for over 60 years.

Therefore, given this unvarnished view of reality as also blatantly admitted to by the most powerful President in the world to whom god is reputed to speak personally to convey its imperatives, the only self-defense left a peoples under the jackboots of such gods, is to revert back to the ‘Balance of Terror from Unilateral Terror on the Grand Chessboard’.

Such a ‘[balance of terror](#)’ [11] is nowhere in sight today. That, and not any moral-equivalencing, nor sermonizing, nor platitudes, can alter the destiny of the people of Palestine for surely [Palestinians 'don't bleed'](#), only Jews do:

“I am a Jew. Hath not a Jew eyes? hath not a Jew hands, organs,

dimensions, senses, affections, passions? fed with the same food, hurt with the same weapons, subject to the same diseases, healed by the same means, warmed and cooled by the same winter and summer, as a Christian is?

If you prick us, do we not bleed?

if you tickle us, do we not laugh?

if you poison us, do we not die?

and if you wrong us, shall we not revenge?

If we are like you in the rest, we will resemble you in that.

If a Jew wrong a Christian, what is his humility? Revenge.

If a Christian wrong a Jew, what should his sufferance be by Christian example?

**Why, revenge.**

**The villany you teach me, I will execute, and it shall go hard but I will better the instruction.”** (Shylock in [Merchant of Venice](#))

The Jews have learnt well. And so must the Palestinians come up to speed in order to rectify matters. See [“Reclaiming Palestine”](#) [12].

Perhaps accurately predicting this pre-planned solution of 'population transfer' which will be presented to the world shortly by Israel and all its sympathetic exponents, before it is presented, may demonstrate its premeditation to the disingenuous maestros as well as to the bespectating morons of the world. Watch for the shrill cries of “population transfer” once again erupting in the Israeli press, but with much greater force this time as it being high-time that Israel's security problem was solved once and for all, and to be dutifully picked up by the NYT, Time, and Newsweek. “*Jordan is Palestine*” mantra will now be resurrected as the only sensible answer to the question of Palestine.

There is no other rational explanation for this brutal barbarian assault on an already starving and strangulated population – except as a baby-step public-relations pretext towards the pre-planned, long time in the making, Zionist 'population-transfer' agenda for the remaining Palestinians from Palestine. Under Mr. Obama's watch, this appears to be the final solution, among many other final-solutions. The 'change' mantra driven [President-elect](#) [13], a [manufactured new ruler of the world](#) [14], has much more than the steady Zionist-hand at his helm. See [“Mr. Obama – The Post Modern Coup”](#) [15], [“Mr. Obama's New Deal”](#) [16], and [Project Humanbeingsfirst's Response to Financial Times](#) [17] in order to fully appreciate the

tortuous import behind the following benign-sounding words from [Obama's happy kids' song](#) [18]:

“We are gonna spread happiness,  
we are gonna spread freeeeedom,  
Obama's gonna change it,  
Obama's gonna leeeeeead em,  
we're gonna change it,  
and re-arrange it,  
we are gonna change the world!” ( [The Obama Kids' Song](#) )

Mr. Obama's [complete silence](#) on Gaza:

“I will continue to insist that when it comes to foreign affairs, it is particularly important to adhere to the principle of one president at a time, because there are delicate negotiations taking place right now and we can't have two voices coming out of the United States when you have so much at stake” [19],

and the [United States active efforts at the United Nations](#) [20] under the current President in thwarting all attempts at stopping the atrocities (as of this writing), are written in red blood in that very 'change' script.

In this dire straights, one may only conclude this missive in the powerless scream of all victims:

“I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent, and Creation itself, Creation and those who perverted and distorted it. I feel like screaming, howling like a madman so that that world, the world of the murderers, might know it will never be forgiven.”

## Footnotes

\* Earlier version appears as **GAZA: The final pretexts for Palestinian Population Transfer in the making!** December 29, 2008, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200318/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/gaza-assault-pretext-for-pop-transfer.html> ; and as Letter to editor comment on December 29, 2008 at [7:43 PM](#) on dictatorshipwatch.com. This updated version URL: <https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/palestinians-dont-bleed.html>

- [1] Dictatorshipwatch.com Obama paying his debt to Zionists, December 28, 2008, <https://web.archive.org/web/20081231004523/http://www.dictatorshipwatch.com/2008/12/28/obama-paying-his-debt-to-zionists.html>
- [2] Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba. May 15, 2008, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html>
- [3] Dictatorshipwatch.com, Sderot's Residents Watch Gaza Burn, January 06, 2009, Original link <http://www.dictatorshipwatch.com/2009/01/06/sderots-residents-watch-gaza-burn.html>  
Link fix: Israelis, sipping Pepsi, watch bombardment of Gaza town, McClatchy Newspapers, January 05, 2009, <https://www.mcclatchydc.com/news/nation-world/world/article24518923.html>
- [4] Dictatorshipwatch.com "A Wonderful Chanukah Gift", December 28, 2008, <https://web.archive.org/web/20090301162504/http://www.dictatorshipwatch.com/2008/12/28/a-wonderful-chanukah-gift.html>
- [5] Ali Abunimah, The Guardian, Monday 29 December 2008, We have no words left <http://www.guardian.co.uk/commentisfree/2008/dec/29/israel-gaza-attack-palestinian-reaction>
- [6] Shashank Bengali, McClatchy Newspapers, Jan 05, 2009, Israelis, sipping Pepsi, watch bombardment of Gaza town <https://web.archive.org/web/2016/http://www.mcclatchydc.com/news/nation-world/world/article24518923.html>
- [7] Nuremberg Transcripts, 1946, this is the closing statement of Justice Robert H. Jackson, Chief Prosecuting Counsel for the United States, on the 187th Day, Friday, 7/26/1946: Morning Session: Part 2, in Trial of the Major War Criminals before the International Military Tribunal, must read: <https://web.archive.org/web/20080706210526/http://www.courtv.com/archive/casefiles/nuremberg/close.html>
- [8] David Irving, Nuremberg, the Last Battle, 1996, <https://web.archive.org/web/2008/http://www.fpp.co.uk/books/Nuremberg/> ; PDF: <https://web.archive.org/web/20080920222029/http://www.fpp.co.uk/books/Nuremberg/NUREMBERG.pdf>
- [9] A letter to the American Peoples from Project Humanbeingsfirst, May 11, 2008, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/letter-to-american-peoples.html>
- [10] Matan Vilnai, Israeli Minister Says Palestinians Bringing Holocaust Upon Themselves,

Reuters, Feb 29, 2008,

<https://web.archive.org/web/20090110224617/http://www.reuters.com/article/featuredCrisis/id/USL296121231> ,

<https://web.archive.org/web/2008/http://www.adc.org/index.php?id=3274>

[11] From Balance of Terror to Unilateral Terror on the Grand Chessboard! April 26, 2008,

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/04/balanceof-terror-tounilateral-terror.html>

[12] Reclaiming Palestine 2008 Omnibus Collection (PDF)

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/reclaiming-palestine-2008-omnibus-june042008a.pdf> ;

Updated: Undoing the Theft of Palestine, October 2013,

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180128211041/https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/pamphlet-undoing-the-theft-of-palestine-zahirebrahim.pdf>

[13] Not-Voting is a 'YES' vote to Reject a Corrupt System which thrives on the facade of Elections and Democracy! October 22, 2008,

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/not-voting-is-yes-vote-to-reject-system.html>

[14] Webster G. Tarpley, Obama: The Postmodern Coup - Making of a Manchurian

Candidate, <http://www.amazon.com/Obama-Postmodern-Making-Manchurian-Candidate/dp/0930852885> ;

PDF <https://web.archive.org/web/2016/http://in-formation.re-configure.org/ObamaCoup2008.pdf>

[15] Mr. Obama – The Post Modern Coup,

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/11/mr-obama-thepostmoderncoup-heather.html>

[16] Mr. Obama's New Deal, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/obamas-new-deal-dec012008.html>

[17] Response to Financial Times Gideon Rachman's 'And now for a world government',

December 11, 2008, <https://web.archive.org/web/20180929200143/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/responseto-ft-gideon-rachman-worldgov.html>

[18] Obama Kids Music Video : Cute or Creepy ? <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WtGrp5MbzAI>

[19] Laurent Lozano, AFP, Jan 05, 4:09 pm ET on Google and Yahoo News, "Bush says Gaza ceasefire must stop Hamas" ;

Also reported in <http://www.presstv.ir/detail.aspx?id=80851&sectionid=3510203>

Linkfix Analysis: Nothing good to say, Obama mum on Gaza, By Anne Gearan, AP Military Writer / January 6, 2009,

[https://web.archive.org/web/20161125005818/http://archive.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2009/01/06/analysis\\_nothing\\_good\\_to\\_say\\_obama\\_mum\\_on\\_gaza/?page=full](https://web.archive.org/web/20161125005818/http://archive.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2009/01/06/analysis_nothing_good_to_say_obama_mum_on_gaza/?page=full)

[20] Antiwar.com News Jan 05, 2009, Reports: Khalilzad Ordered to Keep UN From Stopping Gaza War – Ambassador to UN Warns Arab FMs Not to Have "False Expectations"

<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://news.antiwar.com/2009/01/05/reports-khalilzad-ordered-to-keep-un-from-stopping-gaza-war/>

---

## 8.2 Letter to Editor Palestinians' fate worse than Shoah!

January 09, 2009

“If we were to speak about the literature of war with regard to today, I’d have to say that there is no war in Gaza. In Gaza today, all that we have experienced and lived through and dealt with the meaning of, tells us that a war is a conventional army fighting another conventional army. But here the tanks are going against flesh and human beings; bullets and bombs and fighter jets against bodies and eyes, children and women; death before blood and earth. **This is no war. What is going on in Gaza, if we are to express it correctly, is state terror.**”  
(Sayyid Najm, an Egyptian novelist and literature specialist on war in literature)

“**This is way beyond state terror.** We need to look for proper terminology for this US-UK-and-company’s legitimized, [slow, systematic and agonizing holocaust](#) that spans over decades.”  
([Dictatorshipwatch.com](#), January 08, 2009)

Indeed, “***This is way beyond state terror!***” Lal-masjid ops was state terror. War on terror is state terror. Tank on Tank is state terror. Blowing up wedding parties in Afghanistan is State Terror. Military occupation of Iraq and Afganistan is State Terror. 'Western State Terrorism' by Noam Chomsky is capturing state terror. 'Rogue State' and 'Killing Hope' by William Blum is depiction of state terror. But what sort of hell on earth is this which the Palestinians are being subjected to?

While the Holocaust suffering of the Jews lasted for six long apocalyptic years, the suffering and persecution of many Palestinians has gone on for more than three decades and is no less cataclysmic for the victims, some displaced in 1948 are still living in refugee camps with generations growing up and dying in these camps. With children being born in refugee camps in appalling conditions in the sniper gun-sights of the Israeli soldiers, and dying in the same camps under a hail of Israeli tank shells, never having seen the outside world, and never having entertained any hope of escape from their predicament, in their innocence they ask what makes the Jews suffering an holocaust and theirs merely murder that the world can

tolerate as if it was an ordinary street crime? Millions are being held captives in their own homeland with daily humiliations and torture, treatment that one would not met out to a dog. Killing them in small numbers at a time on a daily basis and wounding many more so that they would eventually die off as cripples but not raise the alarm in the rest of the world because numbers seem to define when mass killing is called a genocide and when it isn't. ( [Chapter 3](#) , <http://prisonersofthecave.org> )

And it is indeed instructional to learn of the sorrows and calamitous suffering from the perspective of the victims themselves, an oft neglected sin in the West which prides itself in its own articulate description of the World's victims and in unfurling the crimes of their own hegemonic emperors by writing prolific books and touting their much wanted freedom of speech – to absolutely zero degree of efficacy except more books sold and more prominence gained – rather than listen to the victims themselves with as much credibility lent to their own suffering voices. Somehow, the victim screaming in pain is considered biased, but their victimizers' description of their plight is academic honesty and intellectual brilliance! ( [The Endless Trail of Red Herrings](#) , <http://humanbeingsfirst.org> )

I want no new terminology, no syntactic sugaring, no collateral language damage, no resemanticising of words, no intellectual brilliance, no proper nouns appropriated for the Palestinians as the Jews did the Shoah.

I want the exact description as noted above, and in the plaintive eloquent words of the Palestinians themselves, not anemic ones like mine, to continually describe the cataclysmic suffering of a people before which, the Creator too, must curse its Creation for permitting it!

A very profoundly religious friend of mine once told me: you know, I think “heaven” must be a very tiny place, and Hell must be vast - its got to accommodate so many peoples! While I am sure he must have been referring to Valhalla, I take it to mean right here on earth!

And therefore, as must be self-evident to many a Palestinian, if not to the West, this 2008 Leap Year threat made by Deputy Israeli Defence Minister [Matan Vilnai](#) is only disingenuous in that it's promising Shoah in the future, when it has been ongoing for the past sixty years:

“(the Palestinians) will bring upon themselves a bigger holocaust”

There will be no end in sight to this Shoah unless these words of Edward Said are realized:

'Palestine/Israel is no ordinary bit of geography; it is more saturated in religious, historical and cultural significance than any place on earth. It is also now the place where two peoples, whether they like it or not, live together tied by history, war, daily contact and suffering. To speak only in geopolitical clichés (as the Clinton Administration does) or to speak about "separating" them (as Rabin does) is to call forth more violence

and degradation. These two communities must be seen as equal to each other in rights and expectations; only from such a beginning can justice then proceed.'

Zahir Ebrahim

[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org)

---

## 8.3 GAZA Massacre – Are you Next?

### My Appeal

January 18, 2009

**[An appeal to humanity as we obliviously rush headlong towards our own Population Reduction](#)**

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=m7doxv-i72U> ]

**[Gaza-Palestine: What's it all about?](#)**

**[Hear the story of Palestinian Peoples \(from a Palestinian for a change\)](#)**

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=E-BnAvLPCHM> ]

**[Learn WHO did it to the Palestinians, WHY, and HOW \(from a non Palestinian Westerner for a change\)](#)**

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2-kNXwCBkb4#t=8299> ]

[November 2nd, 1917](#)

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet.

“His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country.”

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

Yours sincerely,

Arthur James Balfour

***“One can expect demonic conquerors to burn and maim others' children while they proclaim 'never again' for their own, but one cannot accept the apathy of the world idly watching...” -- [screamed the young canary in Palestine to no avail](#)***

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EicbgiOsD4o> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KmT0MjIPpRo> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IKzlxXkFvVE> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FWqFxlCEGGY> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VlgfkJzR1-8> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wc89WsXY4II> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dlfhoU66s4Y> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DSzn7XLLM7c> ]

**Visit Lords of the Ring Rothschilds' Monument to Justice in Zionistan**



***“[And] Pray for the peace of Jerusalem, for our son Joel and all the IDF soldiers, for al those who have come to fight the Islamic enemy.” -- [thegoldenreport](#)***

**Visit the ongoing Palestinians' Holocaust Museum - the “Islamic enemy”**



### **My Appeal**

I am a Palestinian. Hath not a Palestinian eyes? hath not a Palestinian hands, organs, dimensions, senses, affections, passions? fed with the same food, hurt with the same weapons, subject to the same diseases, healed by the same means, warmed and cooled by the same winter and summer, as a Jew is? If you prick us, do we not bleed? if you tickle us, do we not laugh? if you poison us, do we not die? and if you wrong us, shall we not revenge? If we are like you in the rest, we will resemble you in that. The villany you teach me, I will execute, and it shall go hard but I will better the instruction.

Before that comes to pass, is there not a courageous people left in all of Creation who can collectively put a stop to my cataclysmic Holocaust at the hands of 'god's chosen peoples'? It has been ongoing for the past 60 years, yet I refuse to die away, my old refuse to forget, and my young are born daily even as they are exterminated daily with the support of your government and your institutions while you watch in silence. I am the natural canary in the coal mine - what is befalling me will be your fate too, one day, for they will come for you next. Population transfer and elimination from my land for me today, population reduction for you tomorrow. Help me today and you will have saved your own progeny tomorrow! Don't help me today, don't expect your screams, loud or silent, to be heard tomorrow.

But of course, **Palestinians Don't Bleed!**

Please watch the graphic images of what can happen when the world remains a silent bystander ['looking from the side' from Belsen to Gaza](#), only to witness more soul-searching treatise written by the 'god's chosen peoples' on the **'banality of evil'**. Visit [From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine](#) if you can stomach from the safe-comfort of your computer screen what's being purveyed to the **'children of a lesser god'** by the **'god's chosen peoples'**. Watch your own future destiny unravel in the mirror of the Palestinians' fate!

## 8.4 Press Release Gaza-Palestine, Fake Wars Manufactured Enemies: What's it all about?

January 21, 2009

### Press Release Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

[ [PHBF](#), California, Wednesday, January 21, 2009 ] Project Humanbeingsfirst issued the following statements today, on the auspicious occasion of a new President, Mr. Barack Obama, being ushered into the prestigious and highest office in the United States of America, as its 44th leader of the new free world.

Under Mr. Obama's term, many transitions and changes will transpire on planet earth, and Project Humanbeingsfirst explains it, beginning with the Palestinian peoples' shrill cries for mercy, never mind justice, that is being denied them:

I am a Palestinian. Hath not a Palestinian eyes? hath not a Palestinian hands, organs, dimensions, senses, affections, passions? fed with the same food, hurt with the same weapons, subject to the same diseases, healed by the same means, warmed and cooled by the same winter and summer, as a Jew is? If you prick us, do we not bleed? if you tickle us, do we not laugh? if you poison us, do we not die? and if you wrong us, shall we not revenge? If we are like you in the rest, we will resemble you in that. **The villany you teach me, I will execute, and it shall go hard but I will better the instruction.**

Before that comes to pass, is there not a courageous people left in all of Creation who can collectively put a stop to my cataclysmic Holocaust at the hands of 'god's chosen peoples'? It has been ongoing for the past 60 years, yet I refuse to die away, my old refuse to forget, and my young are born daily even as they are exterminated daily with the support of your government and your institutions while you watch in silence. I am the natural canary in the coal mine - what is befalling me will be your fate too, one day, for they will come for you next. Population transfer and elimination from my land for me today, [population reduction](#) for you tomorrow. Help me today and you will have saved your own progeny

tomorrow! **Don't help me today, don't expect your screams, loud or silent, to be heard tomorrow.**

But of course, **We, the Palestinians, Don't Bleed!**

As these plaintive pleas for mercy are being unanimously heard and responded to in the hallowed halls of the United States Congress and the European Union, by both the outgoing and the incoming Presidents, as well as in the mainstream American and Israeli press, Project Humanbeingsfirst has explained the silence in the United States and the excitement in the Holy Lands, in its multimedia report titled "**From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine**":

President George W. Bush for once had truthfully blurted out while on the 60th birthday-bash visit to Zionistan **"Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed."**

The core-principle being, the outright elimination of indigenous peoples, wherein, **"the very same army that had recently conquered and occupied the Southern states – led by Generals Grant, Sherman, and Sheridan – mass murdered Indian men, women, and children during the winters, when families would be together, with massive Gatling gun and artillery fire. In a letter to his son a year before he died (1889), Sherman expressed his regret that his armies did not murder every last Indian in North America."**

The Pious Jews don't intend to make the 'Sherman mistake' in Palestine!

They have noted it time and again that **"We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours."**

But the Jews' narrative of Holocaust is what remains the most profound and sacred obsession of the 'civilized' West – a perennial **"mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed."**

Zahir Ebrahim, founder of Project Humanbeingsfirst, explains the overarching Western agenda:

**"Israel and Mossad created Hamas, just like the United States and the CIA created Bin Laden and Al-qaeeda, and just like the United States**

and Britain and their International Bankster fraternity on Wall Street and City of London, had funded, aided, and abetted, both Fascism-Nazism in Italy and Germany, and Communism in Russia.

The proof of these statements are written in blood in the dark pages of Machiavellian history and its recorded confessionals. As for Hamas, it has only helped Israel ensure that there will be **'no partners for peace'**. And this has once again been demonstrated in GAZA.”

Zahir Ebrahim further elaborated:

“The present construction of false enemies is neither blowback, nor inadvertence of foreign policy gone berserk – but calculated and premeditated ingredients for seeding, creating, and sustaining the **'doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification'**, because, as Zbigniew Brzezinski devilishly put it all together: **'democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.'**”

“The endgame is **'one-world'** government, a **'Zion that will light up all the world'**, and we – the inconvenient humanity – are merely caught **'Between Two Ages'**, the transition-epoch. That transition period is to be brought a step closer to finalization under the new front-face in the White House, of Mr. Barack Obama. He has been groomed intellectually, politically, and financially, by the same hectoring hegemony who delighted in **'giving to the USSR its Vietnam War'** at the expense of another people's disposable blood. Their agenda is not particularly a state-secret. Their own words are publicly available for anyone to read, hear, and parse intelligently. Provided of course, that they are un-co-opted, and their souls haven't been exchanged in the many Faustian bargains and enticements of the New World Order”,

said Zahir Ebrahim.

Zahir Ebrahim concluded:

“Those who don't see it, and continually prance around it in the guise of erudite scholarship and pragmatic politics, are willing participants in its construction by their devilishly calculated omissions and plants of red herrings. They are not innocent. To know who these white-collared intellectual killers are – the real murderers responsible for exterminating the 'lesser' humanity – examine their axioms. Judge their works, their imperatives, their mistakes, their oops, their platitudes, their opposition,

and the overarching import of their forked-tongue, i.e., the tree, only by its real fruits.”

For further information and analysis of world events, please contact the undersigned.

Thank you.

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
contact person: Zahir Ebrahim

---

## **8.5 Daughters and Sons of Palestine – The faces of Western Human Rights!**

**January 2009**

**March 2009**

“Nothing is more certain in modern society than the principle that there are no absolutes, that a name, a phrases, a standard has meaning only when associated with the considerations which give birth to nomenclature. To those who would paralyze our Government in the face of impending threat by encasing it in a semantic strait-jacket, we must reply that all concepts are relative.” -- [Justice Vinson, U.S. Supreme Court, 1951 AD](#)





“It is a mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind.” -- [Elie Wiesel](#)

## Zionism is the problem

**Begin Excerpt** ( [Ben Ehrenreich, Oped Los Angeles Times, March 15, 2009](#) )

“It's hard to imagine now, but in 1944, six years after Kristallnacht, Lessing J. Rosenwald, president of the American Council for Judaism, felt comfortable equating the Zionist ideal of Jewish statehood with 'the concept of a racial state -- the Hitlerian concept.'

Even after the foundation of Israel, anti-Zionism was not a particularly heretical position. Assimilated Reform Jews like Rosenwald believed that Judaism should remain a matter of religious rather than political allegiance; the ultra-Orthodox saw Jewish statehood as an impious attempt to "push the hand of God"; and Marxist Jews -- my grandparents among them -- tended to see Zionism, and all nationalisms, as a distraction from the more essential struggle between classes.

To be Jewish, I was raised to believe, meant understanding oneself as a member of a tribe that over and over had been cast out, mistreated, slaughtered. Millenniums of oppression that preceded it did not entitle us to a homeland or a right to self-defense that superseded anyone else's. If they offered us anything exceptional, it was a perspective on oppression and an obligation born of the prophetic tradition: to act on behalf of the oppressed and to cry out at the oppressor.

For the last several decades, though, it has been all but impossible to cry out against the Israeli state without being smeared as an anti-Semite, or worse. To question not just Israel's actions, but the Zionist tenets on which the state is founded, has for too long been regarded an almost unspeakable blasphemy.

Yet it is no longer possible to believe with an honest conscience that the deplorable conditions in which Palestinians live and die in Gaza and the West Bank come as the result of specific policies, leaders or parties on either side of the impasse. The problem is fundamental: Founding a modern state on a single ethnic or religious identity in a territory that is ethnically and religiously diverse leads inexorably either to politics of

exclusion (think of the 139-square-mile prison camp that Gaza has become) or to wholesale ethnic cleansing. Put simply, the problem is Zionism. ...

It's not working. Opposing Zionism is neither anti-Semitic nor particularly radical. It requires only that we take our own values seriously and no longer, as the book of Amos has it, "turn justice into wormwood and hurl righteousness to the ground."

Establishing a secular, pluralist, democratic government in Israel and Palestine would of course mean the abandonment of the Zionist dream. It might also mean the only salvation for the Jewish ideals of justice that date back to Jeremiah. ”

**End Excerpt**

---

## **8.6 Response to ' Hamas is a global phenomenon'**

**February 03, 2009**

“but the imperialists must realize that their dream of global domination and a world government for that will not materialize without pushing the world into an unprecedented catastrophe, global wars, death and destruction.” (Abid Ullah Jan, Dictatorshipwatch.com, February 01, 2009, [Archived](#))

Imagine for a moment, a demonic cabal which actually believes that this is what humanity needs at the moment. To thin out its exploding populations to about 20% of present levels, to go back to the more 'lesser industrialized' times, and that the vast earth has to be uninhabited first in order to reconstruct a 'better' society from its ashes to be ruled by them.

Utopians have been the greatest cause of wars and pestilence upon humanity, and the distinction between killing all the dim-witted 'untermensch' to rebuild their preferred 'ubermensch' civilization, and just a dream, is only a nightmare.

If such tortuous thinking besieges the mind of such a misanthropic cabal as postulated here, then appeals don't and can't work. Only ending mankind's voluntary servitude to such a cabal ever can.

And knowing their wondrous source of infinite power is the key to castrating them, as Delilah once did Samson. And learning from that lesson, the same defense as even been intellectually and physically engaged - to destroy all the world, including themselves, if their own destruction is ever realized!!

That aspiration for ending [voluntary servitude](#) to bring in the reign of a thousand years of justice in itself then becomes a counter dream of the new idealists who want to imagine a world – like the dog imagining an existence without dog fleas for everlasting scratch-free lazing about in the sun – and while the human mind can go a bit farther than a dog's, such idealism is equally inimical to right action to end the reign of such a cabal.

We see that continually in [monetary reformers](#) continually dreaming the [dog's dream](#), when knowing fully well that it isn't getting rid of all the fleas that's important, but getting rid of the fleas ability to infest a host and take over its body that is. I.e., remove their power to coin and control money, and the fleas become cute furry creatures that the dog may grow fond off.

The upshot of it all is that we have to fight, to standup for what's right, and appeals and dreams only hasten our demise. And we have to fight not with fisticuffs, but with the kind of mobilization and potency which Zbigniew Brzezinski was fearful of when he noted: "democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization".

We also have to fight with the right tactics by comprehending the enemy. If platitudinous pleadings had any efficacy, the Golden Rule has had three thousand years of incubation to demonstrate its usefulness for anything besides posters in student dormitories. And while Gandhi caused much consternation to the noble Crown upon whose frontiers the sun had once never set, the same tactics would obviously have been meaningless before the atrocious Nazis.

Foolish is the person who brings a knife to a gunfight, or a phillips screwdriver for a flathead. An obvious realization borne of empiricism that bothers me considerably, and draws me invariably into a discourse that I have hitherto avoided – the teachings of Islam and its holistic power of Jihad! An incomparable force the devilish bastardization of which the imperial antagonists have superbly harnessed, in order to fabricate an endless supply of patsies and victims to fight their perpetual wars against, slowly but surely killing off all humanity in mankind.

The Islamic conceptualization of Jihad however is far richer than either the Machiavelli or the co-opted patsy Muslims ruled by midget-minded mercenaries have understood. It far surpasses and outclasses any teachings from *'turn the other cheek'* to *'raise not thy hand in thy own defense'* in its pragmatic efficacy. And it simultaneously overcomes both the wishful thinking borne of endless hope in a 'Messiah' that leads many to inaction, as well as the hopelessness borne of desperation under insufferable tyranny as depicted in the following letter received by Project Humanbeingsfirst:

"I'm a 29 year old lawyer by profession. I'm an average joe middle class Pakistani who wants to earn an honest livelihood with dignity and live in peace. The problem is that I cannot get to enjoy even 1 % of this in my own homeland because of sustained US attacks on our territory and the subsequent reactionary terrorist acts. I've lost all hope. It has become a disgrace to live and breathe as a Pakistani in Pakistan. Why doesn't the US nuke Pakistan and wipe us out in one clean shot instead of putting us on a slow and painful death."

Lose the foolish hope, keep the indomitable faith, and use the right tools for the right job! **The response to any atheistic demonic agenda to destroy and enslave mankind, can only be the theistic one!** Apparently, [the genuine man of cloth also agrees](#). Unless that unity of Good Samaritan thought and combined moral action against a common existential demonic enemy is made the calculated moral basis of the global phenomenon of ' Hamas', the cabal is laughing its way to its bank!

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## Chapter 8

this page is intentionally blank

# Chapter 9

## No, No – Not the 'New Nazis'

January 17, 2009\*

In reference to the short article by Alan Hart "[The New Nazis](#)" in which he described the mechanics of a possible "Zionist Holocaust" upon the Palestinians, reaching the somewhat belated realization that it was high time that he called the Israelis by their real nom de guerre, "**the New Nazis**", I would say he is sadly mistaken in his choice of labels. The Israeli Jews are not the New Nazis. It is convenient to associate them to something abhorrent but irrelevant. What relevance does Nazism have today? None whatsoever. But the more direct relevance to the Settling of the United States of America is not to be drawn – for that might be a wee bit too relevant and uncomfortable.

President George W. Bush for once had truthfully blurted out the grotesque reality-space while on the [60th birthday-bash visit to Zionistan](#) "**Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed.**"

The core-principle being, the outright elimination of indigenous peoples, wherein, "**the very same army that had recently conquered and occupied the Southern states – led by Generals Grant, Sherman, and Sheridan – mass murdered Indian men, women, and children during the winters, when families would be together, with massive Gatling gun and artillery fire. In a letter to his son a year before he died (1889), Sherman expressed his regret that his armies did not murder every last Indian in North America.**"

The Pious self-righteous Jews of Israel, atheist or orthodox, don't intend to make the 'Sherman mistake' in Palestine! They have noted it time and again that **“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours.”**

But the Jews' narrative of Holocaust is what remains the most profound and sacred obsession of the 'civilized' West – a perennial **“mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed.”** And for their detractors, it is merely the New Nazism – when the tortuous reality is located in Washington, in London, in the Pentagon, in EU, and in the massive control of world's financial systems through the international bankers that is held in the hands of world Jewry!

So isn't it rather convenient not to draw upon any of these associations and linkages of support for Israel which is what, in fact, props up that pariah state in Palestine? I must admit I am sometimes guilty of sugar-coating the Zionists as the 'New Nazis' myself. But that's an emotional response based on years of watching Hollywood World War II movies where such labeling of a suitably demonized foe simply falls into the consciousness for associating anything grotesque. A more intellectually honest and empirically accurate depiction of Zionism however, and its power base among the world Jewry, renders an entirely new meaning to the now hackneyed term 'banality of evil'. The support network of Israel is systemic enough, and its aspirations endemic enough, to make Hannah Arendt turn in her grave.

The second glossing over by Alan Hart is in his expression of fear of the Zionist Holocaust upon the Palestinians, where he unwittingly absolves the world Jewry of their direct involvement with Israel: **“unless enough Israelis and the Jews of the world are prepared to acknowledge that a terrible wrong was done to the Palestinians by Zionism (the few) in the name of all Jews.”**

That statement has no basis in reality. It is not just **“Zionism (the few) in the name of all Jews”**, but the direct and active participation of most of world Jewry in the Israel project.

Here are two short excerpts from two very different perspectives. They explain the afore-stated point much better than I can today, emotionally drained that I am watching the systematic and deliberate killing of children, women, men, and anything that lives, in Gaza which conjures up the image of the gatling-gun set loose upon the defenseless native American Indians by Sherman.

The first excerpt is from the 1996 memoirs of Brigadier Syed A. I. Tirmazi, SI (M), Director of ISI, Pakistan, titled 'Profiles of Intelligence', Chapter 3, pages 45-46. Under the subsection titled **“Why did the ISI not intervene to save Zulfiqar Ali Bhutto if they knew he was**

**being murdered”**, the top spymaster of Pakistan during ZAB's and his executioner General Zia ul Haq's era, writes (and do pay particular attention to the last paragraph, emphasis mine):

**Begin Excerpt (Profiles of Intelligence)**

... It would be fair to ask what we [the ISI] did to counter the US machinations? Well we did not, and could not do any thing beyond reporting to the highest authority in the country. There are reasons for our inaction:

One, neither the ISI nor the IB is designed or equipped to counter the machinations of a Super Power.

Two, an important factor is our own price. A lot has been said and written by some of our American friends about the price of a Pakistani. Dr. Andrew V. Corry, US Counsel General at Lahore, once said, "Price of a Pakistani oscillates between a free trip to the US and a bottle of whisky." He may not be too far wrong. We did observe some highly placed Pakistanis selling their conscience, prestige, dignity and self-respect for a small price.

Three, in order to bring the taking of appropriate counter measures within the ambit of ISI functions, a revolutionary reorientation of minds at the national level and of the systems and institutions at the State level becomes imperative. Are we, as a nation, and as we stand today, morally capable of bringing about such a change in our attitudes and our thinking? I believe we are not. I also believe that the day we acquire the capability, it will mark the end of all our problems, troubles and misfortunes. We will learn to manage our affairs ourselves.

Four, probably, the most formidable hurdle in the way to our self-respect and self-reliance is the breed of salable 'elite' among us. Specimens of this breed are available in all models and also in abundance. They are active in many deceptive and diversionary forms to 'strike a deal' at the cost of our vital national interests. Is there a remedy for this cancerous growth?

Five, many of our countrymen would not cooperate with the C.I. men. **My study on the Israeli Intelligence revealed that, apart from other elements, a major factor for their successes has been the cooperation that a Mossad man gets from the Jews. It claimed that**

**a Jew, in any corner of the world, whenever approached by an Israeli Intelligence agent, would provide him with maximum help and assistance. (pages 45-46)**

### **End Excerpt**

The second excerpt is from the recent book of a former Israeli Jew who served with the IDF, turned Christian pacifist, Israel Adam Shamir. He writes in the Introduction of his book "Masters of Discourse", an eloquent politically incorrect exposition of the relationship of the world Jewry to Israel. I had previously quoted from that book in my "[Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectuals](#)", June 08, 2008, and here is the excerpt from that letter:

### **Begin Excerpt (Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectuals by Project Humanbeingsfirst)**

This is also why the exponents of Israel entirely control the global discourse on Israel-Palestine throughout the world, even among the ruling elite in the Muslim nations, not to mention among the Palestinian ruling elite itself, none of which reflects either any deep comprehension of the manifest reality on the ground, or the aspirations of the Palestinian masses. These are the Masters of Discourse, and a far more formidable foe across the world's Jewry than the Palestinians seem to apprehend – as they continually losingly engage the foot soldiers among their antagonists and not the real power-wielders!

Israel Shamir notes in the English Introduction to his [new book](#) the following veritable truth which must by now be self-evident to all who are able to comprehend the power of the concept of "Der Judenstaadt" on the global Jewish psyche which carries upon its bent backs, the [weight of three thousand years of history](#) (also [Jewish History, Jewish Religion](#)):

"The new Jewish elite did not fully identify with Russia but carried out a separate policy. It had a fateful effect in 1991, when over 50 % of the Jews (as opposed to 13 % of the Russians) supported the pro-Western coup of President Yeltsin. In 1995, 81% of the Jews voted for pro-Western parties, and only 3% for the Communists (as opposed to 46% of Russians), according to the publication by the Jewish sociologist Dr. Ryvkina in her book, Jews in Post-Soviet Russia (1996).

In ever-expanding America, the Jews did not have to kill or remove the native elites; they became its important part,

controlling discourse and wielding considerable financial clout. They still do not identify with the goyish America: they force the Congress and the Administration to send billions of dollars to their Israeli offshoot, they forced the US to break Iraq to pieces, and now they are trying to let America fight their war in Iran, though it brings disaster to America. They do discriminate against other Americans; otherwise 60% of the leading positions in the media would not become Jewish.

Jews of France do not identify with France, either. "Their identification with Israel is so strong, it overshadows their ties to the country they live in," writes Daniel Ben Simon in Haaretz. This dual loyalty was made very clear to me by a Jewish doctor in Nice. "If the choice is between Israel and France, there's no question I feel closer to Israel," he said, without a moment's hesitation. He was born and bred in France; he went to medical school in France; his patients are French; he speaks French with his wife and children. But in the depths of his heart, he feels a greater affinity with the Jewish state.

In Palestine, the Jews have no compassion for the natives. They travel by segregated roads, study in segregated schools, while a Jew consumes ten times more water resources than a goy, and has an income seven times higher. Thus, the Jewish separateness remains a fact of life for many Jewish communities."

While the Palestinian intellectual and revolutionary need not adopt the discourse of European anti-Semitism – cousins as they are of their oppressors – they do need to comprehend the immense psychological and sociological power of that discourse, and the power of the world Jewry in sustaining the Jewish State because of it.

The significance of this statement is made evident by the fact that this discourse prevailed upon not only the very Evangelical Christian American President George W. Bush, but also the Christian Prime Minister of Germany, Angela Merkel, the Christian Prime Minister of France, Nicholas Sarkozy\*\*, the Roman Catholic Christian Prime Minister of Italy, Silvio Berlusconi, and the Christian Prime Minister of Britain, Gordon Brown, along with the Queen of England, representing the world's most powerful Christian coalition of Western Hegemons, to

pay homage to Jewish Zionistan on [May 15, 2008](#).

None showed up, even in false courtesy, to offer their feeble condolences for the Nakba to what remains of the Palestinian Reservations!

### **End Excerpt**

And this state of affairs was finally admitted to by the Palestinian journalist based in Ramallah, Khalid Amayreh. Writing from Ramallah for the Palestinian Information Center, he was finally forced to acknowledge the grotesque reality of this Jewish power in his article "[When it comes to Israel , Europe is hypocritical, submissive and obsequious](#)". Excerpting from the same Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectuals, June 08, 2008, where I had quoted Khalid Amayreh:

### **Begin Excerpt**

In comparison to the madman in the White House, Europe may look less bellicose, less confrontational and less unreasonable in its overall approach to contentious international issues. However, when the issue is the Palestinian plight, the US and Europe look very much like tweedledee and tweedledum.

In recent months and years, European leaders from Germany's Merkel, to France's Sarkozy, to Britain's Brown and Italy's Berlusconi were shamelessly pandering to Israeli savagery to the extent of embracing relentless Israeli criminality against the Palestinian people , including the ongoing genocidal ethnic cleansing in the occupied Palestinian territories, particularly in the Gaza Strip.

True, the European tone of speech often sounds less odious especially when compared with the unmitigated saber-rattling coming from Washington. But, in the final analysis, the outcome in both cases is similar. In fact, the US and Europe collaborate and even collude to effect the same unethical goals often by playing the old game of Mutt and Jeff (good cop and bad cop), with their persecuted victims, whether in Palestine, Sudan or Iran.

### **End Excerpt**

The points being made here are admittedly nuanced and subtle, but crucial and fundamental

nevertheless in correctly identifying the monster that feeds on Blood-Sacrifice of the Palestinians.

The Zionists are not following in the footsteps of the Nazis, although they are certainly using many of the Nazi tactics. They are following in the veritable footsteps of the United States of America, and are religiously principled in their not making the 'Sherman mistake'. This is empirically so blatantly obvious that even the conscionable among the Israeli Jews reluctantly admit it. The late Tanya Reinhart, professor of linguistics at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, noted in her 2002 book "[How to end the war of 1948](#)":

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states.”

The world Jewry is in on the game of conquest, in many different guises, with many different incantations of power, and with full spectrum political and financial support. The biggest support to Israel comes from the United States Congress and the Federal Government, financially, politically, militarily, as well as legally. Just witness this mind numbing [Antiboycott Compliance](#) bureau especially constructed for Israel's sake. It states:

“The Bureau is charged with administering and enforcing the Antiboycott Laws under the Export Administration Act. Those laws discourage, and in some circumstances, prohibit U.S. companies from furthering or supporting the boycott of Israel sponsored by the Arab League, and certain Moslem countries, including complying with certain requests for information designed to verify compliance with the boycott. Compliance with such requests may be prohibited by the Export Administration Regulations (EAR) and may be reportable to the Bureau.”

So what is this red herring of calling Israelis “The New Nazis”, without also calling its parent the Fourth Reich? Further evidence of sophisticated and rather devilish support of Israel may be gleaned in Project Humanbeingsfirst's report "[The endless trial of red herrings](#)".

The day the World Jewry asserts that they will live equitably in a single-state with the indigenous Palestinians, with restoration of full right of return to the displaced and their progeny, and fair compensation for pain and suffering that is due all the native populations of Palestine and their progeny for cataclysmic upheaval inflicted upon them since the first World Jewish Congress meeting in Basle Switzerland in 1896, then that very fine day, the Shoah of the Palestinians will miraculously end.

Such a fair and just articulation of demand is more than the mere recognition of great wrongs being done the Palestinians. It is of no less measure, both quantitatively as well as qualitatively, than what the Jews have themselves extracted with their specialized and incomprehensible Holocaust narrative from the world.

Let the Palestinian people not be sold short by those who claim to support them – even if they be Palestinian themselves! Their ruling elite has already sold the beleaguered people down the drain of ineptitude and corruption. Let their friends, unwittingly, not do the same.

Thank you.

**\* Footnote**

Excerpts from this article first appeared as Letter to editor comment on January 18, 2009 on journalist Abidullah Jan's famous (now defunct) dictatorshipwatch.com:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20180128202541/https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/cacheof-the-undeniable-nazism-and-holocaust-in-our-age-dw-abidullahjan-zahir-comment-january182009.pdf>

# Chapter 10

## **Oligarchic Primacy and Zionism – The Endgame Hegelian Dialectic to pit Jews against Muslims**

### **10.1 Part-I: Is Zionism a sophisticated Hegelian Dialectic?**

September 06, 2009

Just like Brzezinski's "[The Grand Chessboard](#)" [1] now appears to be a fantastic red herring to bankrupt the United States and create the right pretexts and ripe conditions to present a NAU to its public as the only panacea enroute to the international banksters' world government, is it possible that Zionism too was/is a phantasmic red herring to set the stage for Albert Pike's World War III in order to drive the final nail into the coffin of all nationalism and sovereign nation-states?

The fact that the harbingers of all wars and world government are also the prime supporters of Zionism means little, for just as they were once prime supporters-bankrollers of the USSR and Nazi Socialism before destroying them, the Hegelian Dialectics of conquest require

credible enemies, or rather credible opposites to achieve the synthesis of the desired agenda - global communism to be centrally controlled by a hierarchy at whose apex sit the all-seeing eye!

Is it at all possible that the modern Jews themselves were calculatingly setup with the mal construct of Zionism and entirely brainwashed/enticed into nurturing/supporting it with the introduction of Reform Judaism? Empirically, just as the Grand Chessboard initially appeared to be the blueprint for all the wars of conquest since 911 as the Trilateralist Zbigniew Brzezinski deceptively pitched the believable **“democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization”** mantra and showed how that could be subverted with a *“new pearl harbor”* in order to perpetuate *“American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives”*, Zionism too appears as the believable blueprint for Eretz Yisrael that Jews must pursue as their 'divine imperative'. But is that the real planned endgame? Is that what Theodor Herzl, a secular atheistic ideologue, really after as he spun his 'Der Judenstadt' for the hidden hand of the international banksters who almost entirely bankrolled Zionism through their many vassals throughout the 19th and 20th century?

Notice that in [any critique of Zionism or Israel](#), [2] the names of International bankers is seldom uttered. And yet, the Balfour Declaration was issued to Lionel Rothschild, and Moses Hess, the reformer of Messianic Judaism who ushered in the notion that Jews don't have to wait for a Messiah in order to return to their Promised Land, was presumably bankrolled by the Rothschilds.

Today, these banksters and their offspring control all the world's private central banks as well as most of the world's debt, and through the infinite monies they rake in through usury, control all the foundations, think tanks, global governing-lending-financial institutions, including the United States Congress and its military-industrial complex, and through them all the political bases, and through them all the world events including its media coverage. Thus, not only is our condition of voluntary servitude, but also our perception of our own zeitgeist, entirely and completely in these oligarchs' Orwellian hands!

Is Zionism merely a tool in their hands too, just like the venerated Mujahideens once were for taking down the USSR, and the despised 'militant Islam' now is to perpetuate the manufactured 'war on terror'? The real unhidden agenda of free-market capitalism to be so egregiously maligned for its unbridled greed and unbridled conquest, and subsequently, as a solution to that problem, replaced by a centrally managed world communism with these banksters consolidating all the world's assets, properties, land, natural wealth, and legal-political-financial-economic-military power into their own private grubby little hands? And their Hegelian Dialectical brainchild of Zionism merely being essential to fighting another World War that will destroy it as well as all the remaining vestiges of the “old world order”? Is the famous neocon quip **“Zion that will light up all the world”** the banksters' ephemeral ploy of

the Straussian vintage to malign Godly Judaism just as much as they malign the other Godly religions of antiquity?

For Secular Humanism is indeed the modern religion of conquest, and [Nietzsche their god](#). [3] That god killed off absolutes and ushered in relativity of morality whereby ends justify the means. Humanity in this new religion is merely sheep to be guided by the illuminated ones, utilized for their benefit, and when necessary, population controlled as in any natural wildlife preserve. The human rights in this modernity are relative to an agenda, and as Justice Vinson of the U.S. Supreme Court had candidly opined in 1951:

“Nothing is more certain in modern society than the principle that there are no absolutes, that a name, a phrase, a standard has meaning only when associated with the considerations which give birth to nomenclature. To those who would paralyze our Government in the face of impending threat by encasing it in a semantic strait-jacket, we must reply that all concepts are relative.” [4]

If all this grotesque perversion is indeed true as empiricism suggests it to be, and not merely a [tin-hatted conspiracy theory](#), [5] then, instead of focussing on Zionism which will be destroyed in time by the oligarchs anyway along with [most of humanity](#), [6] is it perhaps high time the spotlights from all directions get focussed on the real root-head of oppression?

The ones who nurture not only this mal construct abhorrence among a [beleaguered humanity in Palestine](#), [7] but are also the prime-movers behind all the abhorrent wars orchestrated by their [glorified 'errand boys'](#)? [8]

The ones who use their dialectical instruments for one-world government to piece-meal enslave us all using multifaceted [fabricated pretexts](#) [9] in the best mold of Hegelian Dialectics?

Who can deny with a straight face that their diabolical **“end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece [has not already] accomplish[ed] much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault”** [10] ever could have!

But wait – let's just keep talking of one-state vs. two-state solution as Jimmy Carter just did in his [Washington Post article today](#). [11]

## Footnotes

[1] <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-1.html>

[2]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20120902182620/http://www.atlanticfreepress.com:80/news/1/11252-zionism-an-abnormal-nationalism-.html>

[3] <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/02/letterto-dalitvoice-which-god.html>

[4]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20091128053520/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2009/04/cacheof-a-brief-chronology-of-collectivism-samuelson1997.pdf>

[5] <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/some-dare-call-it-conspiracy-garyallen.html>

[6] See analysis of NSSM 200 in <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/09/capitalist-conspiracy-world-government.html>

[7] <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/from-genesis-to-genocide-in-palestine.html>

[8] <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/vanilla-or-chocolate-icing-ondevilscake.html>

[9] <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/responseto-ft-gideon-rachman-worldgov.html>

[10] Richard N. Gardner, "The Hard Road To World Order", April 1974, Foreign Affairs, Council on Foreign Relations.

<https://web.archive.org/web/20040316090119/http://www.thepowerhour.com/articles/HardRoadtoWorldOrder.pdf>

[11] <https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/09/response-to-carters-elders-view-me.html>

## 10.2 Part-II: Jewish State – Quid Pro Quo of World War I

Independent forensic scrutiny of the international shenanigans surrounding World War I based on empirical evidence (as opposed to accepting established narratives written by the fiat of power) reveals the global conflagration to have been an altogether in-house exchange of favors. A quid pro quo among the oligarchic peers of the root secret society who have for a long time wanted to rule the world, as disclosed in Cecil Rhodes' Will. It was principally an exchange of favors which led to the infamous Balfour Declaration being issued by the British aristocracy in the name of the Jewish branch of the Oligarchy, the House of Rothschild, in return for the Jewish branch of the same Oligarchy orchestrating the entry of the United States into World War I on the side of beleaguered England to support the Anglo-Saxon branch of the Oligarchy, when *topdog* Germany up to that time had all but won the European war, without a single bullet being fired on German soil.

That power to bring America into the predominantly Christian killing Christian world war in Europe, while a Jewish dominated atheists killing Christians was being orchestrated in Russia in the name of the Communist revolution, was craftily pre-invested in the election of Woodrow Wilson who was the puppet president and errand boy for the bankster oligarchy. Wilson not only signed on the dotted line presented to him to create the Federal Reserve System to hock America to the international bankers in perpetuity and to secure that national debt by levying income tax upon the American public, but to also enter America into World War I despite Wilson's 1916 re-election campaign slogan of "*he kept us out of the war*". To bring America into the European war to get rid of the then existent empires was a diabolically premeditated design. The lead investigator in 1953-54 for U.S. Congressman B. Carroll Reece's Special Committee on Tax Exempt Foundations (the Reece Committee), Norman Dodd, revealed in a private interview in 1988 the following bizarre dialectic inquiry:

'We are now at the year 1908, which was the year that the Carnegie Foundation began operations. In that year, the trustees, meeting for the first time, raised a specific question, which they discussed throughout the balance of the year in a very learned fashion. The question is: **"Is there any means known more effective than war, assuming you wish to alter the life of an entire people?"** And they conclude that no more effective means than war to that end is known to humanity. So then, in 1909, they raised the second question and discussed it, namely: **"How do we involve the United States in a war?"**

Well, I doubt at that time if there was any subject more removed from the thinking of most of the people of this country than its involvement in a war. There were intermittent shows in the Balkans, but I doubt very much if many people even knew where the Balkans were. Then, finally, they answered that question as follows: **“We must control the State Department.”** That very naturally raises the question of how do we do that? And they answer it by saying: **“We must take over and control the diplomatic machinery of this country.”** And, finally, they resolve to aim at that as an objective.' (See Norman Dodd, [The Monetary Conspiracy for World Government](#))

Whatever the truth of that motivational construct, the manufacturing and control of Woodrow Wilson's presidency is an empirical and historical fact to ultimately involve America into a world war, but only after the tall industrious nation had been brought to heel to the voice of the oligarchy with the founding of the private Federal Reserve Bank for the third time in its short history. This third time around it has endured for more than a hundred years without any significant challenge. All roads to effective challenge were calculatingly closed off. But before then, in the nineteenth century going back to the very moment of founding of the United States, a great deal of resistance was put in its path by the handful of independent US presidents like Thomas Jefferson and Andrew Jackson. After 1913 however, the resistance of leading politicians and intellectuals was entirely obliterated by acquiring full control of both the domestic narrative, and the domestic and foreign policy apparatus. Today, the *raison d'être* for America's private central bank run secretly and independently by the same banking oligarchy with a nod to US Treasury, is not even talked about. The Anglo-Saxon Oligarchy on both sides of the Atlantic ocean is driving for home run on the hard road to world order in our very generation.

The control of Woodrow Wilson's presidency and its brazen justification was depicted in a fictionalized format by the actual handler who managed Woodrow Wilson as the front-man for the banking oligarchy, [Col. Edward Mandell House](#), titled “Philip Dru: Administrator, A Story of Tomorrow 1920-1935”. This fictional narrative, like Machiavelli's *The Prince*, and the anonymous *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, hides some deep political truths as political treatise which have been enacted, and are being enacted, repeatedly on world stage. This is not just empirical history, but also “contemporary history” in the making, none of which is evidently taught in the academe or exposed by professional historians and intellectuals regurgitating controlled narratives and being rewarded for their silence on truth. But it is an empirical history which is also staring any thoughtful analyst in the face daring enough to want to comprehend all the players, their core motivations, and the forces they bring to bear which construct the pretexts and “happenstances” from behind the scenes that move international affairs to war and peace, hegemony and surrender, all under the facade of

elected representatives making reactionary decisions to happenstances in the name of national interest and world peace.

Foreign Office,  
November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

'His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country'

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Arthur Balfour', with a small mark above the first part of the name.

Caption The Balfour Declaration November 2nd 1917

Dear Lord Rothschild, 'His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavor to facilitate the achievement of this object. it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country.'

Now the secret motivations behind the scenes of the British Empire gratuitously granting the Balfour Declaration, land to the Jews on another's soil, begins to make any sense – the quid pro quo for bringing the United States into World War I. The fact that the Balfour Declaration is directly addressed to Lord Rothschild, is prima facie and open evidence of the hand of Jewry behind the quid pro quo. No official history book of Europe and the United States taught to generations of their most precious students, ever exposes this unhidden reality which is even brazenly open for all to see the moment one steps out of narrative control.

Most “learned” gentry in the world living off of the largesse of empire and toeing the standard narrative, tend to remain unaware of, or pretend to the non-existence of, these very real behind the scenes oligarchic forces who manipulate national destinies towards international one-World Order. These forces cunningly enact legalisms during their own manufactured “revolutionary times”, which subsequently confer international legitimacy to even the most abhorrent and distorted outcomes in international affairs and on the grand chessboard. Both the World Wars of the twentieth century are empirical evidence of this tortuous fact. It led to the premeditated creation of the Jewish State in Palestine: ***“In Basle I founded the Jewish state . . . Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.”***

Theodor Herzl hath proclaimed so in 1896-97 at the unveiling of his *Der Judenstat* before the Jewish financial oligarchy in the banking capital of Europe, where they subsequently also headquartered their BIS (Bank for International Settlements, <http://bis.org>) in the aftermath of World War I. BIS was created for extracting war reparations from Germany back to the Allies while England, who previously had shown no love lost for the rank and file of Jewry, was pledging them land grants in Palestine in gratitude. Which is how England came into the possession of Palestine at the Treaty of Versailles in the first place, as war booty from the dismembered Ottoman empire, to be in the eventual position to graft it to the Jews under the pretext of the next “revolutionary times”. It was already being churned in the cauldron of Europe by the *pound of flesh* being forcibly extracted from the defeated Germany by the Jews.

Without these “revolutionary times” of the two World Wars piggy-backing upon each other, and without their adept harvesting by the Jewish oligarchy and its propaganda machinery churning the Holocaust™ narrative, this abhorrence of the creation of the Jewish state in Palestine would simply not have been possible: ***“What is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times; and if at this time the opportunity is missed and what is possible at such great hours is not carried out – a whole world is lost.”*** David Ben-Gurion called that modus operandi for what it is far more honestly than most modern Jewish intellectuals who berate the “excesses” of the Jewish state in sympathy with the Palestinians.

While all this historical analysis should be self-evident to at least the “learned” in the West, if not to its rank and file, it is unfortunately not. Apart from narrow self-interests including the demands of soaring careers making cowards of even the most valiant who often find it easier to be *“innocent of knowledge”* when on sacred grounds, it is the great success of perception management that has come to rival the simile of Plato's cave. The Hegelian Dialectic mechanisms employed for the diabolical theft of Palestine to synthesize the Jewish state from the ashes of two World Wars under the charter of international legitimacy, cannot be understood, let alone undone, without first acquiring that forensic perspective of the primacy of secretive cabals who rule by the fiat of absolute power on the backs of elected

representatives of powerful nations playing “democracy” and “international relations” game before the public. The politicians, statesmen, and state institutions remain powerless before them when their wills do not coincide, as was demonstrated to the world in the 2008 bankers' bailout bill. Instead of unraveling the source of all that hidden power exercised upon Western democracies against the will of its people, they now even confer advanced academic degrees from prestigious universities in these subjects carefully omitting any reference to oligarchic powers behind the scene orchestrating global events through control of the national security state and its apparatuses, and manufacturing the policies to handle those events in their privately funded think-tanks and foundations in a self-supporting positive feedback loop. The study of international relations today, as in yesteryear, is exclusively relegated to the negotiation of state power projection by the political representatives of the states.

- ◆ [Learn more about Oligarchic Primacy and World Order - Click here to Download Book](#)

The fact that politicians and statesmen remain the errand boys of the *brotherhood of death* driving global events for world government behind all these puppet shows of “international relations”, has been carefully omitted from the script. The success of this narrative control can be judged by the bizarre absence of this forensic perspective among even Palestine's most ardent exponents in the West, both Palestinian and the White man championing their cause. Ask even educated Palestinians in Diaspora today often sporting degrees in political science and history, to whom the Balfour Declaration is addressed, and they give you a blank stare, followed by “it is addressed to someone?”

- ◆ [Learn more about Oligarchic Primacy and Palestine - Click here to Download Book](#)

The omission of this simple fact from public discourse that both Arthur James Balfour and Lord Rothschild were part of the same secret cabal who merely exchanged favors at the expense of the “lesser people's” blood, and the careful occulting of the role of the House of Rothschild and their secretive financial cabal before whose invisible powers all the Western capitals bow, creates a bizarre comedy of errors in which none see the elephant in the bedroom that has created the impenetrable “iron wall” around their monster planted in the Muslim midst in the Middle East. If the criminal tragedy of the theft of Palestine wasn't so filled with the blood and dispossession of its innocent victims who have been taken hostage for generations, it could easily be called the greatest comedy of errors of modern times.

## 10.3 Part-III: Making Barbarians of the Zionist

### Jewry – In Their Own Words

**“Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave ethically. The test of that is daily and constant.”**

Let's truthfully and accurately, calling a spade a spade, distinguish between the Jewish masses and the Jewish oligarchy. The former, like every nation's *hoi polloi*, have been made victims, patsies, stooges, jihadis, fanatics – both religious and secular, Left to Right, by their own Jewish elite and transformed into monstrous barbarians to serve covert Western interests. Little differently, in fact, from the “militant Islam” jihadis who once served covert Western interests as the “mujahadeen” of yesteryear, and are today serving the same covert Western interests as “terrorists” to create perpetual enemies for the West to wage “total war” the hectoring hegemons so desperately need to transform the planet into world government. Zionistan's imported European and American Jewry fall on that template – to be used in the coming times. And the same transposition of labels can happen overnight as well, once they have conveniently served their previous purpose. How easy would it be to corral the world public opinion against the barbaric Zionistan overnight – one wouldn't even have to conjure up any fictional pulp as has been conjured up for “militant Islam”. In their own words – holding a mirror to the blind.

**From Delusion to Vindictiveness by Gilad Atzmon, October 8, 2009**

<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://www.gilad.co.uk/writings/from-delusion-to-vindictiveness-by-gilad-atzmon.html>

**Excerpt**

#### **Interpreting the Zionist Dream**

“The socio-economic structure of the Jewish people differs radically from that of other nations. Ours is an anomalous, abnormal structure.” (Ber Borochov – The Economic Development of the Jewish People 1917)

“You [Jews] lack the right notion of honour, feeling for duty, morality, patriotism, idealism....” (Max Nordau – Address at the 1st Zionist Congress 1897)

“But labour is the only force which binds man to the soil... it is the basic energy for the creation of national culture. This is what we do not have, but we are not aware of missing it. We are a people without a country, without a national living language, without a national culture. We seem to think that if we have no labour it does not matter - let Ivan, John or Mustafa do the work...” (A.D. Gordon, "Our Tasks Ahead" 1920)

Early Zionism was indeed a cheerful dream, it was all about the transformation of the ‘Jew’ into a ‘civilised, respectful and authentic human being’. The founders of Zionism were inspired by the notions of ‘people like any other people’ and ‘nation amongst nations’. Reading early Zionists such as Nordau, Borochoy and Gordon provides us with some very contemptuous references to Jewish character and identity that would make Nazi ideology look mildly liberal.

However, one is advised to take a short break for a second and to contemplate critically over the above Zionist dream. One may wonder what kind of people dream of ‘becoming human beings’. Can anyone imagine a French, English or Chinese man or woman who dreams of becoming an ordinary ‘human’? We can easily think of oppressed human beings who demand to be treated as humans (Palestinians, Civil Rights movements, anti Apartheid and so on). Yet, the Zionist dream is rather different. It is not just about the desire for recognition or equality, it is not just about being treated appropriately, it is also a dream of ‘self-transformation’. In fact, it is all about a miraculous metamorphosis from a morbid ‘abnormal’ state of being into an acceptable decent human form.

Within the context of a fictional fable we can easily imagine a cow that fantasises to become a dairy farmer, a pig who ‘dies to’ become a Kosher schnitzel, a snake who aspires to take over the Labour party and then to launch a new Zionist illegal war. And yet, it is pretty unusual to think of people who have managed to develop an aspiration to become ‘ordinary humans’.

An intelligible way to explain or interpret that very unusual dream is probably to assume that those who succumb to the Zionist dream are

those who happen to believe that, as far as their natural state of being is concerned, they are indeed remotely human. One would rightly assume that those who dream to become humans must be convinced that humanity is somehow not exactly a characteristic that they happen to possess.

Yesterday during a talk at Librairie Résistances, Paris (a fund raising event for Gaza) I was asked for my interpretation of Israeli 'evolving barbarism', how is it possible that 84% of the Israelis supported the IDF genocidal crime in Gaza last December. **"In order to understand how these Israeli murderous practices emerged"** I said, **"all we have to do is to trace back and reread the early Zionist ideologists."** We can easily learn from Zionist thinkers about their 'dream' and their vision of their fellow brothers. They, the founders of modern Jewish nationalism happened to admit somehow that something was totally corrupted within the Jewish identity, culture and character. However, they genuinely believed that it was amendable.

Zionism was there to bring about a new Jew, a civilised productive human being. It was indeed a very wet and epic dream. **As an Israeli youngster I myself succumbed to this dream. I tended to believe that Israel was 'my' historic land, I regarded the Biblical protagonists as my direct ancestors. I was sure that, at least in the case of the so called 'first Israelis', the ideological transplant operation was a great success. We, the young Israeli natives tended to believe that we were all nothing less than a success story of 'modified-civilised-humanist-secular-beings'.**

Needless to say that the history of Palestine, the Palestinians and the Nakba was totally hidden from us. We didn't see the Palestinians around us either, we were hardly aware of their suffering not to say their cause. We were in fact totally blind. We tended also to believe that our army was the 'most humanist army around'. We grew up with the '1967 Victorious Diary', a legendary chunky photo album every Israeli held in a prominent location on his book shelve. There in that glossy propaganda book an Israeli soldier was giving his water to an Egyptian prisoner. We regarded him as a symbol of our people's endorsement of universal humanism. We were obviously not aware of the horrendous fact that the Sinai Desert was actually a slaughter field for hundreds of Egyptian POWs. Why didn't we know? This in itself is a very good question. Our

fathers who fought in this war must have known something but they kept quiet. Our parents who witnessed the 1948 convoys of Palestinians refugees should have known something about the Nakba but they somehow kept quiet. Interestingly enough, it wasn't just our parents, we followed the exact same pattern. Once we ourselves matured into IDF soldiers, we did exactly the same, we turned a blind eye (1982 in Lebanon). And this has never changed. The Israeli moral awakening has never happened. By now I allow myself to argue that it won't happen. The Zionist dream is just too comfortable. After more than one hundred years of moral phantasmic delusion the Israelis are deeply stuck in an ethical coma.

### End Excerpt

**Israel/Palestine: How to End the War of 1948 by Tanya Reinhart, October 1, 2002**  
<http://www.amazon.com/Israel-Palestine-How-End-1948/dp/1583225382>

### Excerpt

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. **As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.**” -- pg. 1

### End Excerpt

**Jewish History, Jewish Religion: The Weight of Three Thousand Years, by Israel Shahak, 1994**

<https://archive.org/download/JewishHistoryJewishReligionTheWeightOf3000Years/Jewish.history.jewishReligion-the.weight.of.three.thousand.years.pdf>

Israel Shahak took great pains to suffer the exceptionalism of the Jews while living in the Holy Land as an Israeli Jew. Shahak opens his book with his own personal experience of Jewish life, Jewish ethos, Jewish ethics and Jewish morality, that form and govern Jewish attitudes towards non Jews. Not just in the Holy Land, but everywhere (albeit, outside the Holy Land it is often prudently disguised before the Gentiles of the foreign lands):

**Begin Excerpt**

THIS BOOK, although written in English and addressed to people living outside the State of Israel, is, in a way, a continuation of my political activities as an Israeli Jew. Those activities began in 1965-6 with a protest which caused a considerable scandal at the time: I had personally witnessed an ultra-religious Jew refuse to allow his phone to be used on the Sabbath in order to call an ambulance for a non-Jew who happened to have collapsed in his Jerusalem neighbourhood. Instead of simply publishing the incident in the press, I asked for a meeting which is composed of rabbis nominated by the State of Israel. I asked them whether such behavior was consistent with their interpretation of the Jewish religion. They answered that the Jew in question had behaved correctly, indeed piously, and backed their statement by referring me to a passage in an authoritative compendium of Talmudic laws, written in this century. I reported the incident to the main Hebrew daily, Ha'aretz, whose publication of the story caused a media scandal.

The results of the scandal were, for me, rather negative. Neither the Israeli, nor the diaspora, rabbinical authorities ever reversed their ruling that a Jew should not violate the Sabbath in order to save the life of a Gentile. They added much sanctimonious twaddle to the effect that if the consequence of such an act puts Jews in danger, the violation of the Sabbath is permitted, for their sake. It became apparent to me, as drawing on Talmudic laws governing the relations between Jews and non-Jews, that neither Zionism, including its seemingly secular part, nor Israeli politics since the inception of the State of Israel, nor particularly the policies of the Jewish supporters of Israel in the diaspora, could be understood unless the deeper influence of those laws, and the worldview

which they both create and express is taken into account.

The actual policies Israel pursued after the Six Day War, and in particular the apartheid character of the Israeli regime in the Occupied Territories and the attitude of the majority of Jews to the issue of the rights of the Palestinians, even in the abstract, have merely strengthened this conviction.

By making this statement I am not trying to ignore the political or strategic considerations which may have also influenced the rulers of Israel. I am merely saying that actual politics is an interaction between realistic considerations (whether valid or mistaken, moral or immoral in my view) and ideological influences. The latter tend to be more influential the less they are discussed and 'dragged into the light'.

Any form of racism, discrimination and xenophobia becomes more potent and politically influential if it is taken for granted by the society which indulges in it.

This is especially so if its discussion is prohibited, either formally or by tacit agreement. When racism, discrimination and xenophobia is prevalent among Jews, and directed against non-Jews, being fueled by religious motivations, it is like its opposite case, that of antisemitism and its religious motivations.

Today, however, while the second is being discussed, the very existence of the first is generally ignored, more outside Israel than within it.

### **End Excerpt**

I am sure the spirit of erstwhile Israel Shahak, former head the Israel Civil Rights Association, would be pleased to see this book of the Muslim goy who isn't ignoring it, and nor is he afraid to discuss the matter with historical and forensic acuity. But I imagine Shahak was referring more to the ignorant Christian Gentiles who are also easily silenced in the West under the Damocles sword of "anti-Semitism" than the Muslim goyim who know the Jewish history living with the Muslims.

The weight of those three thousand years is not due to Muslims – and yet, the Palestinian Muslims, and a tiny minority of Palestinian Christians in the Land of Christ, are paying for it today. The Jewish laments on their inherent tribal racism are not lost upon the Muslim mind and nor does it fear confronting Jewish hypocrisy. It is the Christian Gentile in the West who is largely the audience of Jewish self-flagellation, much like Shylock's teary-eyed demand for

Christian Antonio's *pound of flesh*, but Muslims are paying the price for it in the Holy Lands, which, under President Trump's Administration, is rapidly creeping towards Eretz Yisrael.

We, or at least this Muslim scribe, remains unimpressed by Jews' wordy admissions of the racism of their tribe and their troubled consciences when the state of Israel is daily butchering the Palestinians, demolishing their homes, stealing their lands with the fiat of legalism backed by military occupation and Christian world's political will, etc., while these angst-driven teary-eyed narratives of their racism and fundamentalism are penned to assuage their collective guilt.

Israel Shahak's honesty, including [Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel](#), is pertinent for the Western goy taken in by the long-running Jewish and Christian Zionist propaganda for the nobility and morality of the Israel Project.

The Muslims, at least the non *Uncle Toms* and non *House Niggers* among us, already know of that morality by first-hand experience. If the reader is unfamiliar with these categories of the latter day colonized mind, see [FAQ: What is an Intellectual Negro?](#).

More examples of Jews telling on Jews are not hard to find. There is, in fact, a rich and extensive bibliography of confessions and self-flagellation written by Jews which put Shylock's tears for his demand of *pound of flesh* to shame, unmasking their own deep rooted misanthropy toward the goyim, and their own sense of divine exceptionalism as god's chosen peoples. Why do the Jews confess so openly?

None outside the Jewish culture can actually comprehend this without understanding the Jewish ethos as god's chosen peoples. It is a pretty heavy burden to carry for any people. Because, if one is the chosen people, then others are obviously not, and therefore, the same morality and same rights and considerations cannot be extended to them! Jews are the only people who carry this burden, and not just in their holy books, but in their behavior, and in the behavior of the state of Israel. I feel sorry for the Jews for that great burden... for they can only shed it if they stop believing that they are god's chosen peoples! That's just logic.

Here is just a short sample off the top of my head of how Jews have deployed Zionism and their ethos as god's chosen peoples in which, as [Yitzhak Shamir](#), the leader of the Zionist terrorist group Lehi, Mossad agent, and prime minister of Israel, had put it in 1943: "*Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war, ... We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle*" :

- ◆ (1) Creating anti-semitism deliberately among the gentiles to justify Jewish oligarchy's drive to create a Zionist homeland in Palestine:

*"Herzl regarded Zionism's triumph as inevitable, not only because life in Europe was ever more untenable for Jews, but also because it was in Europe's*

*interests to rid the Jews and relieved of anti-Semitism: The European political establishment would eventually be persuaded to promote Zionism. Herzl recognized that anti-Semitism would be harnessed to his own Zionist-purposes.”* (Benny Morris, Righteous Victims) ;

- ◆ (2) Bombing Iraq and other Arab countries after the creation of the Jewish State in Palestine so that Jews living there peaceably for centuries among the Arabs would flee to Palestine under pressure, see “The Jews of Iraq”, Naeim Giladi Interview, March 16, 1998,

[http://www.bintjbeil.com/E/occupation/ameu\\_iraqjews.html](http://www.bintjbeil.com/E/occupation/ameu_iraqjews.html) .

“In his book, [Ben Gurion's Scandals: How the Haganah & the Mossad Eliminated Jews](#), Giladi discusses the crimes committed by Zionists in their frenzy to import raw Jewish labor. Newly-vacated farmlands had to be plowed to provide food for the immigrants and the military ranks had to be filled with conscripts to defend the stolen lands. Mr. Giladi couldn't get his book published in Israel, and even in the U.S. he discovered he could do so only if he used his own money.” (Preface by John F. Mahoney, Executive Director, AMEU) ;

- ◆ (3) Forced shipping of able-bodied poor European Jewry to the backwoods of Palestine to resettle the “*land without a people for a people without a land*” during and after WW2 instead of unloading those fleeing Nazi Germany at the developed ports of the West and New York where their well to do and older distinguished cousins disembarked freely ;
- ◆ (4) Creating the holocaust industry to extract the *pound of flesh* from the gentiles while implanting strong doctrinal motivation among the Jews to fight for their Jewish state in case of another holocaust, a mantra which is continually harvested to wage wars of aggression:

*“The thesis that the danger of genocide was hanging over us in June 1967 and that Israel was fighting for its physical existence is only bluff, which was born and developed after the war.”* (Israeli General Matityahu Peled, Ha'aretz, 19 March 1972) ;

- ◆ (5) The dehumanization of generations of American-European Jews making “Aliyah” into Palestine, by making them kill, kill, kill, in a religion-sanctioned perpetual state of war for the Jewish State. Their Zionist training, evidently, begins before the Jewish child is weaned from the mother's infected Zionist milk. A nation of inhuman barbarians has been manufactured over the past seven decades in the name of Jews and Judaism – called Zionistan. The purpose is all too self-evident, once the layers of deceit and psyops are

removed. Their time for global label shift is coming... and all Jews, not just the barbarians of Zionistan, may pay the price in a Christian world as history is evidence.

Below is a short bibliography of Jewish literature that speaks to Jewish exceptionalism and hatred of goyim in Jews' own handwritings. The question is: Does this antediluvian literature and the twentieth-century *Holocaust Industry* really fashion the doctrinal basis of turning Jews into the Barbarians of Zion? Do the Jews living their Zionist Dreams in Zionistan today, and those supporting them in Diaspora, and who are largely atheists and secular, subscribe to these misanthropic teachings? Or is it only the smaller minority of orthodox Jews?

If their murderous, nay genocidal, behavior in the conquest and resettlement of historic Palestine bespeaks it as the Jewish state's empiricism, then, is it anti-Semitic for the goy to point out that some supremely evil force has employed the doctrinal motivation from the antediluvian Talmuds, along with the twentieth-century *Holocaust Industry*, to indoctrinate generations of Jews into willingly committing crimes against humanity for the Israel Project as a divine mandate ---- Whose Project is it?

Who owns the Israel Project and protects it with the "Iron Wall" that its usurpation and colonization of densely inhabited goyim Palestine continues unabated even in the year 2020, now into full annexation of historic Palestine into the Jewish State, with the Kafkaesque irony of active support of the Christian United States of America and her Christian European Allies who draw their grotesque motivation to support their former enemies from Christian Zionism?

It wasn't too long ago that Martin Luther wrote his infamous Christian treatise: "[On The Jews and their Lies](#)". Some [excerpts](#) from Martin Luther's depiction of the Jews' misanthropy from yesteryear. And yet, today, these same anti-Semites of yesteryears have open arms for the Jewish Zionists! What force brought that change of heart in the Christians? The same force that created the Israel Project. I mean, is this even news to anyone?

All goyim who are silent or indifferent to the grotesque reality of Zionist occupation of Palestine, are equally complicit in the Israel Project with those Jews and Christians actively aiding and abetting Zionistan, with those actively sanitizing its barbarism with propaganda, and with those actively indoctrinating the foot-soldiers of Zion for which, Creation too, must shed tears on what it has fashioned as god's chosen peoples. As the adage goes, evil only flourishes when good people remain silent or indifferent – due to which, they become the first-cause enablers of evil. Perhaps, they are even more culpable than the trigger pullers?

- ◆ Jewish Racism towards Non-Jews as expressed in the Talmud  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2017/https://radioislam.org/islam/english/toread/jewras.htm>
- ◆ The Truth about the Talmud – A Documented Exposé of Jewish racist Hate

Literature By Michael Hoffman, foremost scholar of Judaism in the English-speaking world

<https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/toread/talmud2.htm>

- ◆ The Talmud: Judaism's holiest book documented and exposed  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2011/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/toread/talmud.htm>
- ◆ The Talmud Judaism's holiest book Unmasked – The Secret Jewish Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians By Rev. I. B. Pranaitis, Roman Catholic Priest; Master of Theology and Professor of the Hebrew Language at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy of the Roman Catholic Church in Old St. Petersburg  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2017/https://radioislam.org/islam/english/toread/talmudi.htm>
- ◆ Additional reading material compiled by Ahmed Rami et. al. at radioislam.org:  
[https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/historia/zionism/index\\_books.html](https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/historia/zionism/index_books.html)  
[https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index\\_books.htm](https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index_books.htm)  
[https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index\\_judaism.htm](https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index_judaism.htm)
- ◆ Additional links compiled by Christopher Jon Bjercknes at jewishracism.com:  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://jewishracism.com/books.htm>

---

### 10.3.1 Zionism: Transforming Jews into the Barbarians of Zion

( See full profile of God's gift to mankind, the 'chosen people', in [From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine\\*](#) )

**JEWS: DO YOU KNOW WHO DID THIS TO YOU AND WHY?**



Caption Weaning from Zionist mother's milk to death toys



Caption Quickly graduating to learning how to deliver death messages in elementary school



Caption Rapidly graduating to Brown Shirt extracurricular activity





Caption Reaching full maturity as the “God's chosen people” by bravely terrorizing Palestinian children



Caption Finding manhood in wrestling down Palestinian children

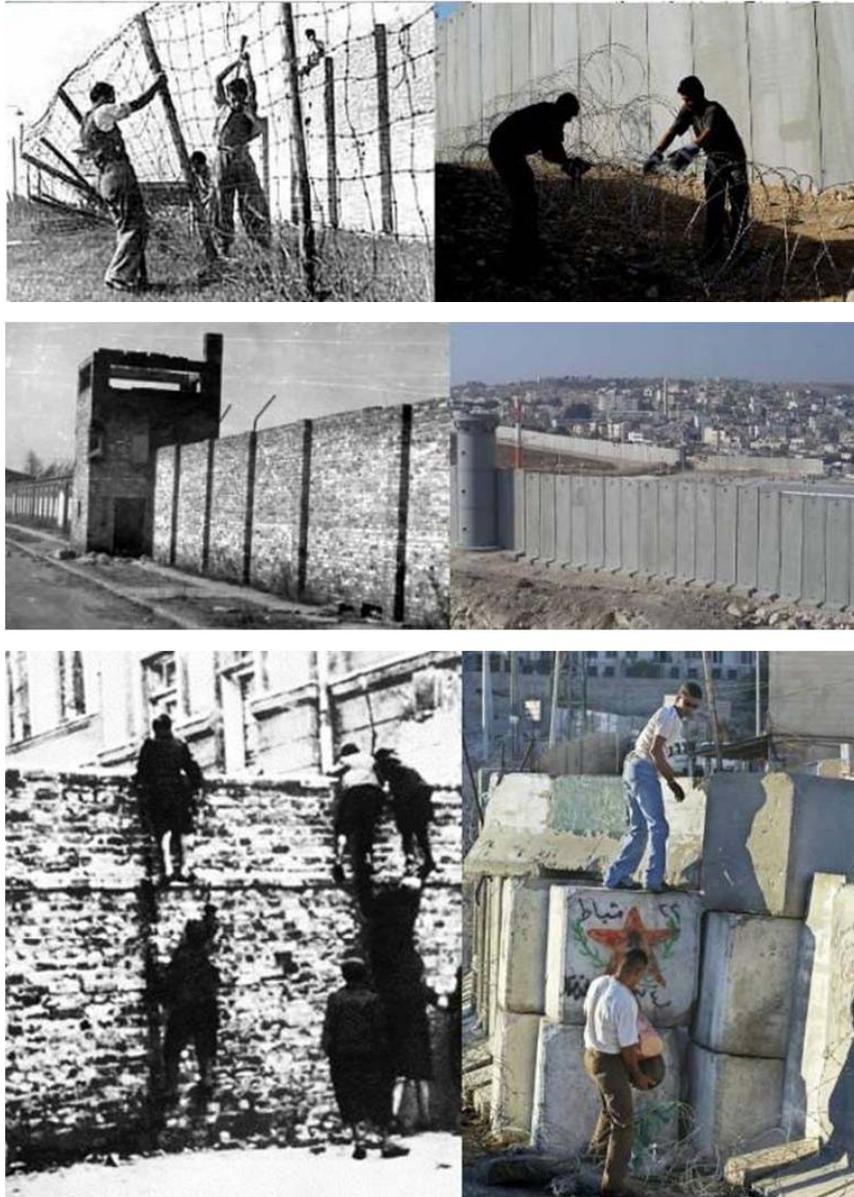
Chapter 10





Caption The Jewish State's "God with us" surpassing the Nazi State's  
"Gott Mit Uns" (see  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://nobeliefs.com/Hitler1.htm> )

**Nazi German then.....And Zionist Israelis now\*\***



**Nazi German then.....And Zionist Israelis now**



**Nazi Victims then.....And Zionist Victims now**



## Chapter 10

CHECK POINTS NOT TO ALLOW PEOPLE BASIC FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT



Chapter 10



**20th Century jews then.....21st Century jews now**



Chapter 10

ARRESTS & HARASSMENTS



Chapter 10





DESTROYING HOMES & LIVELIHOODS



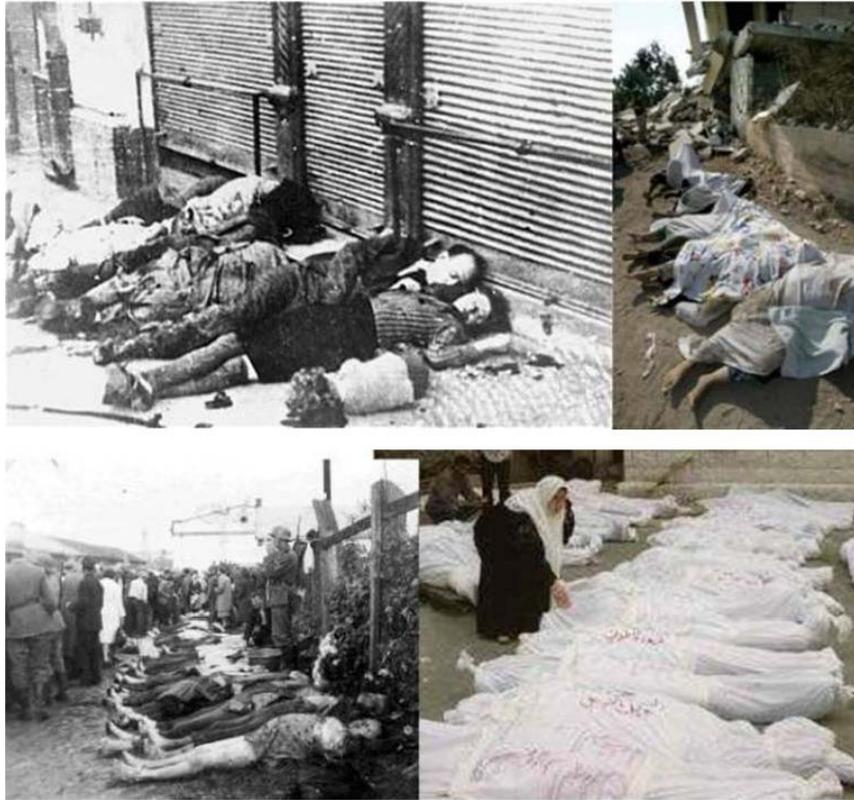
Chapter 10



**Nazi German then.....And Zionist Israelis now**



**Nazi butchery then.....And Zionist Butchery now**



Chapter 10



Chapter 10





Caption – does it need more words?

### Footnotes

\* Image source: *From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine*, Gaza Massacre, January 29, 2009. The title is spun from my professor at MIT, the late [Stephan L Chorover](#)'s book that was used in my first course in the Psychology of Behavior Control, taught by Chorover; study of evil and the role of nature vs nurture and authority figures in controlling human behavior: *From Genesis to Genocide – The Meaning of Human Nature and the Power of Behavior Control*, March 1979. <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/from-genesis-to-genocide-in-palestine-january292009-flashback-sep282010i-sos.pdf>

\*\* The website carrying these comparison images and their subtitles is now defunct: The Undeniable Nazism and Holocaust in our Age by Dictatorship Watch, Abidullah Jan, January 18, 2009, [dictatorshipwatch.com/2009/01/17/the-undeniable-nazism-and-holocaust-in-our-age.html](http://dictatorshipwatch.com/2009/01/17/the-undeniable-nazism-and-holocaust-in-our-age.html)

(cached) <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/cacheof-the-undeniable-nazism-and-holocaust-in-our-age-dw-abidullahjan-zahir-comment-january182009.pdf>

(cached) <https://web.archive.org/web/20180925054018/https://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/09/undeniable-nazism-holocaust-in-our-age.html>

# Chapter 11

## At What Cost the Israel Lobby? : It's only an 'errand boy'!

### 11.1 In Response to Jeff Gates' At What Cost the Israel Lobby?

October 14, 2009

Jeff Gates at [criminalstate.com](http://criminalstate.com), on the issue of Israeli Nuclear weapons, after exploring JFK's (perceived) role, observes of the immediate pertinent question at hand:

**'Special Standard for a Special Friend** Due to its “special relationship” with the U.S., Tel Aviv remains a non-signatory to the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty. ... What about Israel? What has their lobby been doing? ... At what point will Americans say: Enough! -- Jeff Gates, At What Cost the Israel Lobby? [October 12, 2009](http://criminalstate.com)

This response to Mr. Gates' outstanding article contrarily examines two of its key highlights:

1) Israel's Nuclear Weapons program; and 2) Israel Lobby.

### 11.1.1 Israel's Nuclear Weapons Program

My view on the Israeli Nuclear Weapons program has always been principally based on Theodor Herzl's view of the Jewish mission in Palestine, that:

**“We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism”,**

as he endeavored to justify Der Judenstaat to imperial powers du jour, predicting:

**“The antisemites WILL BECOME our most loyal friends, the antisemites nations will become our allies”.**

Every generation of Zionist statesmen and stateswomen since then, has emphasized that indispensable role of Zionistan as a frontier outpost of the West:

“There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience. They are our neighbors here, but it seems as if at a distance of a few hundred meters away, they are people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.”

That was Moshe Katsav, Israel's President, in June 2001. And this is George W. Bush, as the erstwhile President of the United States, while representing the sole-superpower at Israel's 60th B'day bash in May 2008:

“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed. We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God”. ( [Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba by Bible Burning in Zionistan](#) )

That century year old linkage of shared ethos and sharing of **“same principles”** manifests itself in the Israeli-American relationship. It is a lot more than AIPAC and JINSA. It has to do with who the [oligarchs](#) are, and what might be their overarching agenda with respect to **“the Zion that will light up all the world”**.

The visible politicians running governments are merely the 'errand boys' who implement only their great benefactors' agendas. While Theodor Herzl and the World Zionist Federation are credited with founding Israel, the fact that it was done with Rothschild money is rarely if ever mentioned. Even by the antagonists of Israel! Notice that the [Balfour Declaration](#) was issued

to Lord (Lionel) Rothschild. Why to him? The world's financial powers control both nations, as well as those of the European continent.

Foreign Office,  
November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

"His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country"

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read "A. J. Balfour". The signature is written in a cursive, somewhat stylized hand.

So... fast forwarding past the palpably obvious Israel Lobby factor, to being that 'ubermensch' "**vanguard of culture against barbarianism**", the farthest outpost of Western culture and civilization, Zionistan is an integral part of the world superpower equation that is being ridden hard by its ideological-financial oligarchs. In both, its "*la mission civilisatrice*" agenda, as well as a proxy henchman on the 'Grand Chessboard' when public opinion won't allow the greatest democracy on earth to play havoc with others itself (in idyllic times now past of course).

This is what I wrote in [Chapter 2](#) of *Prisoners of the Cave* in 2003, and I remain unpersuaded, still, that this is an inaccurate perception of the reality of hegemony:

### Begin Excerpt

While the number of ~200 is often quoted, even today, it is an old number. The current actual size of Israel's nuclear arsenal is likely to be in the thousands, comprising an assorted cocktail of Armageddon inflicting gifts of the Jews to modern civilization.

How Israel got its nuclear weapons is an interesting tale, not to be rehearsed here. As a key ally of America through the Cold War, it is very likely that some of Israel's warheads remained aimed at the Soviet Union, as much as Israel's own enemies in the region. The Soviets were likely made aware of this because that is why they could never belligerently threaten Israel on the side of their own Arab client-states during the 1973 Arab Israeli war and essentially stayed out of it, while America openly supported Israel. And that is also what likely emboldened Israel to preemptively take out the Iraqi Nuclear reactor nearing completion in 1981 that was being built with Russian assistance, with no retaliation from the Soviets. And this was going on even as Iraq was being supplied with conventional weapons of mass destruction by America and the West and goaded on to fight Iran's Islamic revolution to neutralize it – using the Iraqis as the front foot soldiers to take the brunt of the casualties, with a nuclear armed Israel as the backup armor. I am quite certain that had Iran's counter offensive prevailed over Iraq and taken over Baghdad, that Israel would have struck with a preemptive Nuclear strike on Iran – as the immediate interests of America and Israel merged on the borders of Iran (apart from the continued out flow of oil). Thus nuclear arming of Israel was a necessity for America seen in this light – as almost an extension of America in the Middle East. An idea that JINSA has diligently pursued, to build up Israel's defenses to have it prevail over all its neighbors by wielding its nuclear club.

### **End Excerpt**

While it is stated by many, including Mr. Jeff Gates, that JFK was against nuclear arming Israel, his notorious letter to David Ben Gurion notwithstanding, it isn't entirely clear to me. JFK was just as beholden to Jewish money to get him elected ab initio, as every US president of recent memory. The 1951 picture below from Jeff's article, of a young JFK congressman in the home of the butcher of Palestine, David Ben Gurion, just three years into the founding of Israel on Palestinian blood and soil, screams louder than any words ever can. It appears kosher to fraternize with blood-drenched victorious founders of a nation, so long as they have *“kill[ed] in large numbers and to the sound of trumpets.”*

**“Deception is a state of mind and the mind of the state”**



### 11.1.2 Israel Lobby

The hijacking of America has many hidden players. And it has been many a century in the making, of which, I believe, the Israel Lobby, although potent, and in possession of many an incantation of power, is but the most recent 'errand boy'! Getting rid of the Israel Lobby's influence on Washington is merely addressing the effect, not the [cause](#), and therefore, highly unlikely to be successfully eliminated. Unless of course, one asserts that those identified as the "Israel Lobby", were also the prime-movers behind the Vietnam War, the Korean War, the Cold War, Hiroshima-Nagasaki, rest of WW-II, WW-I, Nazi Socialism and Soviet Communism, the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, and the bankruptcy of America.

When Jeff Gates alludes to looking for causes by referencing his excellent article "[How the Israel Lobby Took Control of U.S. Foreign Policy](#)" in which he carefully analyses some of the political mechanisms and legalized subversions of democratic processes, I presume he is also searching for the real ideological policy wielders and funders of social engineering who

sit atop the principal causes of America's malfunction in the Middle East and the world. They are not readily visible by scrutinizing the political mechanisms of subversion being harvested by their front organizations, 'errand boys', and 'bulldogs'!

In my view, the publicly un-apparent root-cause throughout America's history of hegemony and warfare, both silent and with bombs, has in these times finally 'broken the surface' so to speak. It is a travesty of thought and justice to ignore it and its creators any longer.

With all its legal and existential preparations completed, the root-cause, the godhead of all terrorism, wars, and pestilence upon mankind over the past hundred plus years, is now boldly heralding its [one-world government](#), just as Carroll Quigley had announced it would way back in [1966](#). As [genocidal](#) as Israel is towards the Palestinians, addressing the complex issues of American foreign policy effectively must begin by first comprehending, as well as apprehending, the oligarchic players behind the scenes who have outright determined America's course for over a century. Some might argue since its very founding. Founding father Alexander Hamilton is still proudly quoted on the [United States Treasury website](#): ***“The United States Debt, foreign and domestic, was the price of liberty.”*** Today, even the man on the street in America is feeling the impact of that ***“liberty”*** just like the Muslim world is feeling the impact of ***“freedom”*** and ***“change”***.

Well, that first-cause, the prime-movers who distort creation, language, thought, and successfully seed corruption with their immense wealth, are the actual grandparents of the Israel Lobby. They have hitherto largely remained hidden from public view. Comfortably enthroned in their private and largely opaque central banks, they principally control the pyramid of power from its apex through their myriad of tax-exempt foundations, which in turn actually formulate and write most of the policy prescriptions presented to the United States Congress and to the White House. They [fund all wars](#), and [arm all sides](#) through their vassals and agents. And they control the jugular of the American nation – as publicly witnessed during the Grand Theft of America in plain sight just this past [October 2008](#). The [Monetary Reform Bibliography](#) contains some pertinent readings which show a deliberate malfeasant bankers' agenda to create global currency under global central banking. The gratuitous dollar printing, coldly admitted to by even the FED chairman [Ben Bernanke](#), has no [representative input](#) from even the elected representatives of the people, never mind the people themselves.

To even begin to fix America's problems, one has to start bringing some real [higher order parasites to book](#), before one can ever be successful in curbing the totality of their multimodal subversive influence-peddling functions, only one incantation of which is the “Israel Lobby”.

There are far greater immediate dangers facing America (and the world) at the hands of the

globalist oligarchs than by their 'errand boy', the "Israel Lobby". Nation-states have been losing their sovereignty in gradual premeditated stages through entirely un-representative and pernicious ***“end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece”***. And in the latest round of UN 2009 Framework Convention on Climate Change ([UNFCCC](#)) which President Obama is [intending to sign](#) in Copenhagen in December 2009, unless stopped immediately, drastically more world government will get created. The UN already controls emergency pandemic management within the United States under the WHO charter of 2005, to which the US (I believe), as most of the world, is a signatory. See the [Swine Flu Chronicles 2009](#) for the role of WHO in determining United States domestic response to the “pandemic” in collusion with other public agencies who seem to be beholden to un-elected powers. So which power is behind WHO?

That pernicious process of systematic loss of national sovereignty to global governing bodies of the oligarchs has little effective public representation. It is rubber-stamped all the way and the public doesn't even get to hear about it until after the fact, if they are lucky. And that has little to do with the loss of Representative Democracy due to the Israel Lobby's influence-peddling for its single-issue advocacy of Israel First. All these are effects.

To effectively counter Israel's barbarianism upon the Palestinians, to extract America from the clutches of the “Israel Lobby”, to [wean](#) the newsmedia and mythmakers away from their 'Israel can do no wrong' ethos, the path must go through their common ideological controllers who own [BIS!](#) Both abhorrences, [Zionism](#) and [World Order](#), are their [Tragedy and Hope](#).

Neuter the root-head first-cause which spawns all political subversions of the “democratic process”, and the existent 'errand boys' and their 'bulldogs' will automatically lose their bite and also die away.

'At what point will Americans say: Enough!' INDEED!!

## Footnotes

- ◆ Related Images: [PDF Photos of Masters of the universe in the corridors of earthly power du jour \(archived via Nahida Uprooted Palestinians\)](#) How can the *masters of the universe* acquire this sort of unfettered open access to the political corridors of Western power? Only as the representatives of the Jewish oligarchy behind the scenes who control the political front-men. The elected Western politicians who make laws know who their real bosses are; as the adage of old world money lenders goes: “give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”. That is the base reality behind these photos of the uncontrollable access of the Jewish Lobby to Western corridors

of power – a mere symptom of the disease and not the disease itself:

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://uprootedpalestinians.blogspot.com/2010/07/chabad-at-hubs-of-power-around-world.html>. The role of political front-men as servants of the banking oligarchy was ably captured by the political advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, Edward Mandell House, in his political novel [Philip Dru: Administrator – A Story of Tomorrow 1920-1935](#).

- ◆ Related Video: Jim Douglass, [author](#) of “*JFK and the Unspeakable: Why He Died and Why It Matters*”, COPA, Dallas November 20, 2009 talk, 92 minutes
  - ◆ Related Video: JFK's seminal Commencement Speech at the American University, [June 10, 1963](#), 27 minutes:  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://millercenter.org/scripps/archive/speeches/detail/3374>
  - ◆ Related Analysis: THE *FAREWELL AMERICA* PLOT - A Virtual Presentation by William W. Turner: Making Sense of the Sixties  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20090708134419/http://www.politicalassassinations.com/Bill%20Turner.html>
  - ◆ Related Video: [Israel Killed John Kennedy by Hesham Tillawi](#)
  - ◆ Related Letter to Editor: [Sloppy Journalism in the video - 'Israel Killed John Kennedy'](#)
-

## 11.2 Letter to Jeff Gates: Introduction to your book – Misemphasis

October 15, 2009

To: Jeff Gates (jeff.gates @ [criminalstate.com](mailto:jeff.gates@criminalstate.com))

Hello Jeff,

I read the fantastic [Intro chapter](#) of your [book](#) last night. Thanks for writing it. It takes special courage to go against the grain, especially when people have a lot to lose. The unraveling of some of the influence-peddling legalisms is interesting. I wasn't aware that Jerome Corsi is thought of as an Israeli asset. Your work overall is highly commendable, your writing is precise, and I look forward to reading more of it.

I have just one short comment: Who ran the United States before 1948? Who gifted the world Vietnam, Korea, Hiroshima-Nagasaki, all of WW-II, WW-I, Federal Reserve Act of 1913? What is the nature of 'social engineering' and who funds it and for what purpose?

Since you envision a series of books on criminal state, perhaps you might tackle that subject in one of them. It pertains directly to the thesis of your present book but is apparently missing.

Finally, just fyi: my definition of "oligarchs", which differs from yours, and thus leads to a different analysis and conclusion space in my own work, is here:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20151130185209/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/faq2008.html#Modernity-Simplified>

Best wishes, and keep up the good fight.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 11.3 Modernity Simplified – Defining Oligarchy

### FAQ 2008

What is all this verbiage by Project Humanbeingsfirst™ really all about? Is there a reductionist and simplified explanation at the level of a 'poor-man'?

Yes. In the simplest terms: 'Might defines right'.

This leads to "*Hegemony is as old as mankind*".

That in turn leads to the following psychological pathocracy – some call it empire:

- ◆ If we don't have real enemies then we have to create or imagine some, and yell **'we are being attacked'** in order to, principally:
- ◆ a) justify one's hegemonic barbarianism upon others; and
- ◆ b) motivate an unwilling plebeian peoples into sacrificing for the conquests of the oligarchic elite.

Euphemistically, today as the winning empire, this is called "*imperial mobilization*".

Grotesquely, for previously defeated empires, it is called "*quest for Lebensraum*".

**That's all there is to it.**

All which follows is only in further examination of how that is accomplished under the veneer of "democracy", because, in the absence of such deception, "*democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization*". That quoted statement was made by Zbigniew Brzezinski in his 1997 book: *The Grand Chessboard – American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives*.

This "quest for Lebensraum" (German word for acquiring more space as an imperative), ahem, "*imperial mobilization*" of the ruling oligarchy, the *ubermensch* (German word for superior, above all others), just happens to be the age-old quest for one-world government in disguise.

It is to be achieved piece-meal, incrementally, one fait accompli at a time, one fabricated crisis at a time, one manufactured war at a time, one real or imagined pestilence at a time, and one catastrophe at a time.

The psychological pathocracy of modern statecraft requires continuous threats, crises, and uncertainty, to corral the democratic instincts of the modern public into accepting the unpleasant totalitarian agendas of the ruling oligarchy.

The solution presented for addressing each uncertainty is the next baby-step towards centralized global control of all humanity in a global empire of the financial oligarchy.

That world order, the new world order, as we can already perceive even in its initial stages, is governed with moral relativism wherein, legal opinions as those proclaimed by a United States Justice before its Supreme Court, prevail:

'Nothing is more certain in modern society than the principle that there are no absolutes, that a name, a phrases, a standard has meaning only when associated with the considerations which give birth to nomenclature. To those who would paralyze our Government in the face of impending threat by encasing it in a semantic strait-jacket, we must reply that all concepts are relative.'

The term 'oligarchic elite' refers to people who are several notches above – and more hidden from public view in their enormous wealth and their secretive exercise of 'social engineering' – than what is typically understood by the term 'ruling elite', or simply the 'elite'. The latter often refers to the generally affluent 1% of any society, more interested in being rich and running corporations than in 'social engineering', and many among them can be found in the Forbes' richest people listing.

But one will never see a Rothschild, or David Rockefeller listed in Forbes billionaires list. That's perhaps because they are trillionaires, with all their massive wealth legally hidden behind private tax-exempt foundations, and in their opaque ownership of private banks, which in turn own many a private central bank! They can muster vast sums of private monies for 'social engineering', and administer untold funds through their tax-exempt foundations and think-tanks. They are the proverbial 'king makers' who craft 'errand boys' to do their policy bidding.

To unmask them all before fait accompli is Project Humanbeingsfirst's imperative – i.e., before it's all a done deal.

Ex post facto, narrators can rehearse the deceptions and their disentanglement all in the comforts of one-world government. And of course laugh their way to fame and fortune just as today's narrators call it erudite scholarship to openly rehearse the settlement of the Americas and the genocide of millions of its indigenous peoples.

Even the sixth graders in elementary schools today throughout the North American continent learn of the choice between the gattling-gun (force) and the small-pox laden bacteriological warfare (treachery) magnanimously offered to the indigenous natives, without batting their own eye-lids or offering a few tears in compensation.

Detachment from history and from previous generations who inflict crimes upon the 'lesser

humanity', the '*untermenschen*' (German word for 'lesser peoples'), evidently washes away both the evidence and the guilt. But not the bold and often truthful narratives which become openly public, and their bearers lauded scholars and touted academics.

In the transition to the modernity of today, the euphemisms have become considerably refined with the march of Western civilization. It is now the more egalitarian choice between "democracy" (euphemism for force) and "revolution" (euphemism for treachery) under the dialectical "*either you are with us, or you are with the terrorists*", that is being magnanimously offered to the indigenous natives along the "*arc of crisis*" in the "*Global Zone of Percolating Violence*". The objectives unfortunately remain the same as in antiquity – by hook or by crook usurping what does not belong to one. The two quoted descriptive phrases are once again Zbigniew Brzezinski's, respectively from a January 15, 1979 Time magazine article titled 'IRAN: The Crescent of Crisis', and from Brzezinski's already mentioned 1997 book.

Thusly, in the case of our modernity as well, perhaps only our progeny might also bear truthful witness to the crimes and sham of intellectualism of their hypocritical ancestors – scholars, leaders, military-men, holy-men, politicians, teachers, news-bearers, both in the West and the East, on the left and the right – who hath proclaimed to stand for truth, but who only aided and abetted vile hegemonic power with their own convolutions and confabulations. Modernity du jour is entirely unwilling to unravel their confusing and deceptive narratives.

We must wait a 100 years, or perhaps only 20, before anyone who is a somebody will again truthfully proclaim how new 'smallpox laden blankets' were used to fashion one-world government. Before then, it is all to be dismissed as 'conspiracy theory'.

This is why, as had been self-servingly predicted by the Council on Foreign Relations in 1974:

**'... it will look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault.'**

That, in the simplest of terms, is Modernity Simplified to the level of a 'poor-man' (i.e., one with limited ability, or time, to carefully read, write, and reason about the times one lives in).

# Chapter 12

## Jews Become the Masters over the World

### 12.1 The Coronation of Hashem from the Torah by ChabadWorld

Excerpt of Sicha 21 Elul, 5749

September 09, 2009



[ <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wKY42rMRTiI> ]

“The physicality of the world itself has to recognize the good that the Jew

has accomplished.

Through the Jews they came into being, and their true existence is through their unity with the True Being.

Since G-d and the Jews are one, each Jew becomes a True Being, and is thus able to bring about all of creation.

He therefore has control over all of creation and not only that, but they owe him thanks and are indeed thankful, for being provided with abundance in physical and especially spiritual matters.”

**Full transcription of the subtitles:**

'The weekly Torah portion begins with the verse, “today you are all standing together,” with the strength of a King.

When does this take place?

The Alter Rebbe explains in Likutei Torah, and it's explained elsewhere as well, that the verse refers to Rosh Hashana.

The literal meaning of the verse and certainly according to its expounded meaning, refers to the day when all Jews gather together with the same intention, to beseech G-d that He become King over them.

This is implied in the verse, “you are standing today, all of you,” which continues with the enumeration of the ten types of Jews.

The verse, however, begins the word “all of you,” thus uniting both concepts.

Men, women, and children stand individually, each one receiving the ability to coronate the King.

Hashem's request that He be coronated compels the Jews to carry out this request.

This itself intensifies our joy in being empowered to accomplish the coronation.

Hashem's request to coronate Him draws down a unique spiritual energy that precedes the entire spiritual chain of events that occurs through the coronation of the King itself.

One must first receive the request.

The coronation is accomplished by the mere existence of the Jew, who is a true existence.

Even though his soul is encloded in a body in this physical and lowly world, of which there is no lower, nevertheless, he is able to coronate G-d.

This, in turn, bring about the reality that, “from the Truth of His being came all existence.”

All of existence depends upon G-d becoming a King over the entire world and this is accomplished through the Jews' request for G-d to rule over them.

The coronation is accomplished by both men and women and even children.

Every Jewish child knows that when Rosh Hashana comes, Hashem becomes King, once again, over the entire world.

When he asks others - and even before he asks - he is told how G-d agrees to and fulfills his request to become a King.

He is told that initially there has to be the existence of a Jew.

Through this existence, he creates the existence of all other things.

From this fact, the truth and strength of a Jew's existence is self-evident.

What type of Jew can accomplish this?

We are not talking about someone who has special qualities in regards to his service to G-d.

The only spiritual service requested of him is that he beseech G-d to rule over him.

Although one cannot compare those who are in the category of “heads of tribes” to “wood choppers and water carriers,” nevertheless, the coronation of G-d is identical for every Jew, superceding all differences.

The point is that a Jew has strength, ability and power to create the desire within G-d to accept and become King over the entire creation.

It's understood, that the existence of the entire creation, in truth, is brought about by the Jew's coronation of G-d, and through which He becomes a King over the entire creation, which ultimately results in the

fact that all of creation comes from the Primary being, G-d.

**It's obvious that since every Jew, men and even women and children, brings about the existence of the entire creation, they become masters over the world, and thus every single creation owes them recognition for this good.**

**Being that through the Jew, all beings were created, he therefore becomes the master over all of them.**

This is especially so in regards to what needs to be accomplished on erev [every?] Rosh Hashana.

Since the judgment of Rosh Hashana is primarily regarding physical matters, as explained in Likutei Torah, therefore the Jew is in complete control, particularly over physical matters.

**The physicality of the world itself has to recognize the good that the Jew has accomplished.**

**Through the Jews they came into being, and their true existence is through their unity with the True Being.**

**Since G-d and the Jews are one, each Jew becomes a True Being, and is thus able to bring about all of creation.**

**He therefore has control over all of creation and not only that, but they owe him thanks and are indeed thankful, for being provided with abundance in physical and especially spiritual matters.**

We should have a good and sweet year with the ultimate abundance in both quality and quantity.'



## 12.2 The Israeli Lobby in Corridors of Power – Representatives of the Jewish Oligarchy

Photos of the Masters of the Universe in the corridors of earthly powers ([PDF archived](#)), often referred to as the Jewish Lobby, or the Israeli Lobby, are an interesting manifestation of the symptoms that garner all the attention of Gentile onlookers as well as Machiavellian Jewish truth-tellers who write great academic works without betraying any clue of the powers behind the scenes. This is the problem with great literature like: [Israel Lobby and U.S. Foreign Policy \(online version\)](#) by John J. Mearsheimer of the University of Chicago and Stephen M. Walt of Harvard's John F. Kennedy School of Government, 2008, etc., which are scholarly narrations of the symptoms without touching upon the underlying disease. 'Cause, they think they can fool all the people all the time.

The Jews perhaps think so because they claim to be one with G-d: ***“Since G-d and the Jews are one, each Jew becomes a True Being, and is thus able to bring about all of creation.”*** Therefore, they naturally feel beyond the pale of mere creation which they feel they bring about. Like God, therefore, they are beyond what's apportioned for the lesser beings, the lesser peoples, the non-chosen ones, the goyim whose only purpose in creation is to serve the chosen ones. That is only logical once the axiom of “G-d and the Jews are one” becomes ingrained into the Jewish ethos, becomes part of the Jewish culture, and therefore, like the air we breathe without thinking, becomes part of Jewish behavior as naturally as breathing. This is the inevitable basis of human socialization into any culture, civilization, religion, and beliefs. Another name for socialization into a value and belief system is indoctrination.

The *Uncle Tom goy* however, playing the crafty role of anti-Zionist voice of conscience against the *Jewish massa*, also thinks he can fool all the people all the time because, despite playing dissent, he or she obviously wins many favors – from gainful employment to lucrative career to accolades – by simply staying silent on what the *powers that be* wish to be kept away from the unwashed goyim eyes and ears. That is the natural and inevitable motivation for Faustian bargain. Co-option. The hallmark of controlled dissent whose main purpose is the same as imperial scholarship: to engineer consent for the core axioms and presuppositions of the establishment. When the intellectual is so socialized, or co-opted, the outcome is one and the same: propaganda.

The role crafty silence plays in keeping the public uninformed on matters that the bosses behind the scenes wish to keep them uninformed, is an integral part of propaganda warfare

that makes the public mind, that forges the public's beliefs, which consequently controls their desires, their fears, and their behavior:

‘The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. **By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an “iron curtain” between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals.** But silence is not enough. If persecution, liquidation and the other symptoms of social friction are to be avoided, the positive sides of propaganda must be made as effective as the negative.’ — Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11

‘The conscious and intelligent manipulation of the organized habits and opinions of the masses is an important element in democratic society. Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country. We are governed, our minds are molded, our tastes formed, our ideas suggested, largely by men we have never heard of.’ — Edward Bernays, 1928, pg.1, [Propaganda](#)

Those who participate in lowering the “iron curtain” between factual reality and make-belief to control the public's habits and behaviors in the aggregate, never stop to ask the basic question in public: How can the masters of the universe acquire this sort of unfettered open access to the corridors of political power?

Thus, by their cunning silence, they also do not have to admit to the existence of the Jewish oligarchy running the Israel Project, let alone explain the obvious, that only as the representatives of the Jewish oligarchy behind the scenes who control the political front-men in office, that the Zionists gain such open access, and merely as foot-soldiers or diplomats of the oligarchy. The elected politicians who make the laws know who their real bosses are; as the adage of old world money-lenders goes: *“give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”*.

That is the base reality behind the following photos of unfettered open access of the Jewish Lobby to corridors of power – a mere symptom of the disease and not the disease itself. The Israel Lobby would not have this access if the political powers were not fearful of the behind

the scenes oligarchic forces that control everything that matters. President Woodrow Wilson himself confessed to the existence of that fear among the biggest men in the United States in his 1913 memoir [The New Freedom – A Call For the Emancipation of the Generous Energies of a People](#):

“Since I entered politics, I have chiefly had men's views confided to me privately. Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the field of commerce and manufacture, are afraid of somebody, are afraid of something. They know that there is a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it.”

“This money trust, or, as it should be more properly called, this credit trust, of which Congress has begun an investigation, is no myth; it is no imaginary thing. It is not an ordinary trust like another.”

While the photographs below show a component of the Zionist Religious-Right, the Orthodox Chabad Lubavitch Hasidic Jewry, in the corridors of power, the so called Secular Left-Liberal champions of Zionistan, including the likes of the ADL and many policy-planning think-tanks from JINSA to the CFR, are equally the PR reps of the same oligarchic power to their former Gentile Christian enemies; reps of the same *money trust* that has put up the unbreachable Iron Wall around their Israel Project which the Gentile Christian imperial power of yesteryear was suddenly so eager to gratuitously gift to them. Its legatee, the sole superpower, is equally eager to gratuitously continuing to support it. It was no empty boast of Ariel Sharon to Shimon Perez in October 2001, in the aftermath of 911:

“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that . . . I want to tell you something very clear: Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. **We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.**”

The same control is exercised in all Western countries. In fact, in all nations of the world with few exceptions. The drive towards one-World government of the financial oligarchy, the *money trust*, is as real as gravity pulling apple down from the tree.

That divine power now rubbing the noses of their former enemies of two thousand years into subjugation, getting them to honor and respect, nay, bow and scrape with humility and fear, what they had derided so vehemently not too long ago, is well known in the Jewish state as the *King of the Jews*. It is much revered as such by worldwide Jewry as the divine owners of the Israel Project, which, they are taught to believe, shall protect them from all future vengeance of their former enemies should that destiny ever come to pass. And in order to

make sure that it never comes to pass, is what is captured in these photographs. The significance of the symbol that is repeatedly presented to the Gentiles in the corridors of power and made to accept it with deep reverence, is perhaps only lost on the goy:



The Israel Lobby, as the representatives of the *King of the Jews*, is more than just about influencing political policy of the United States and its Christian Allies towards the Jewish state, and towards the enemies of the Jewish state. The policy is determined by the oligarchy behind the scenes. Not the Jewish Lobby, which is merely the bulldog to keep the goy in check!

Only the unwashed Gentile mind remains unaware of the existence of the *King of the Jews*, much like the world being unaware of force of gravity despite witnessing the apple fall downwards for thousands of years.

Take a [listen](#) to a song dedicated to that divine power that is rarely if ever mentioned in public before the unwashed masses, certainly never listed on the Forbes List of richest people in the universe, and [The Yearn For Mammon](#).

The role of political front-men as servants of the central banking oligarchy was ably captured by the political advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, Colonel Edward Mandell House, in his political novel [Philip Dru: Administrator – A Story of Tomorrow 1920-1935](#). Like Machiavelli's [The Prince](#), Philip Dru: Administrator also teaches, as well as depicts, the political reality of absolute power that is wielded by deception, in this case, through the public facade of elected representatives in a “democracy” who are manipulated and given direction by their handlers. The political novel hides a deep political discourse enacting the role played by Colonel House in Woodrow Wilson's two-term presidency as his handler.

The following photographs of the masters of the universe traversing the corridors of political powers are from the PDF Archive:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20110718095324/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/10/photo-archive-masters-of-the-universe-in-the-corridors-of-earthly-power.pdf> .



Chabad-Reagan



Chabad-Reagan



Chabad-Reagan



Chabad-GHWPBush



Chabad-GWBush



Chabad-GWBush



Tina Hager / AP

Chabad-GWBush



Chabad-Obama



Chabad-Ford



Chabad-Carter



Chabad-Ted Kennedy



Chabad-Queen



Chabad-British-Aristocracy



Chabad-Blair



Chabad-Chirac-President-France



Chabad-Chretien-PrimeMinister-Canada



Chabad-Harper-PrimeMinister-Canada



Chabad-Sarkozi



Chabad-Putin



Chabad-Putin



Chabad-Putin

# Chapter 13

## Zionist Propaganda And Its Discontents

### 13.1 Response to The Israel Lobby's Global Propaganda Manual

December 01, 2009

In response to Paul J Balles bringing The Israel Lobby's Global Propaganda Manual titled: "The Israel Project's 2009 GLOBAL LANGUAGE DICTIONARY" to the public's notice, [Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org) observed, on [December 1st, 2009 at 23:10](#):

Thank you for bringing attention to the final 11th edition of the Orwellian Newspeak Dictionary in the making – 1984, wonderful to watch were it not also reality in the making:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fCZBnUt6rZ0>

**“WHO CONTROLS THE PAST CONTROLS THE FUTURE  
WHO CONTROLS THE PRESENT CONTROLS THE PAST”**

Caution: some nudity in a few scenes – but a necessary watch for modern generation un-attuned to reading. The book however is a better study (the link is to one my favorite

Kafkaesque moments in the book): <http://www.george-orwell.org/1984/15.html>

And so I started reading Der Judenstat's version of it, and noticing the statement at the bottom of every one of its 116 pages: "*Property of The Israel Project. Not for distribution or publication. 2009.*", Project Humanbeingsfirst has cached ([archived](#)) it as evidence, lest it disappeared, to be produced at a 'Nuremberg' and 'Jerusalem' War Crime Trials as a footnote to all the Mein Kampfs of the Fourth Reich (yes count on it mes amis – so long as there is even one honest man or woman left alive on the planet, 2+2 will surely still make only 4, and as long as that is the case, hectoring hegemony must continue to live in fear despite all their imposing weapons of mass deception and destruction).

That is the theme of 1984 – the boot stamped on the human face cannot endure for ever.

And [Gilad Atzmon](#) thinks it is likely to self-implode in Der Judenstat of its own accord without any help:

“My message to the Palestinians is actually very simple. Give the Israelis time. They do not need enemies. With the level of self contempt they carry in themselves it is just a question of time before they totally implode.”

And while I was offended by Gilad's peeing take "[In Defence Of Larry David](#)", being rather plebeian of mind and not seeing its profound intellectualism, I kinda can't help but agree with his spitting take!

**Between peeing and spitting, all the Newspeak will not save them.**

But oh what a price the Palestinians are being asked to pay for that advocacy of patience while the rest of the world watches the spectacle. It ain't a movie, but the world's inaction to this monumental crime is making it look like one! For how can such a monumental crime of this proportion actually be real? That is not actually the success of this Israel Project 2009 – it is far more due to the success of our own un-courage, our own co-option, and the handiwork of our own leaders. This is easily proved, as done [here](#).

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 13.2 Response to 'Leaked Zionist strategy Paper to counter BDS'

March 11, 2010

### Preamble

April 15, 2011

My following comment on BDS, made in March of 2010 to the article "[Leaked Zionist strategy Paper to counter BDS](#)" (PDF cached [here](#)) on the now defunct website [Palestinethinktank.com](#), is archived below. Its accuracy is testified by the unchallenged rise of the *Jewsonly State of Israel* as the new ruling state of the West, and perhaps the world in a one-world government. A ruling state cannot be dictated to by other nations, but it can and does dictate to other nations, including to the world's sole superpower! Does the *Jewsonly State of Israel* fit that bill?

This new ruling state exudes power throughout both hemispheres through many proxy arrangements. It, in turn, is controlled by those who own the world's major financial institutions. These oligarchs select presidents and prime ministers of the world's nations from behind the scenes as puppetmasters, mobilize or neutralize the public by their control of the world's mass media, and enact war and peace making events to suit their own timetables. These rulers of the world were explored in my Confusion Series in the context of Israel in [part-1](#), [part-2](#), and [part-3](#). Anyone wishing to confront the abhorrence of the new up and coming ruling state of the world would surely be wise to examine its elusive and impenetrable power-base which is examined therein.

The deconstruction of the ineffectiveness of BDS noted below remains unchallenged by empiricism in which it is solely rooted. BDS is evidently yet another "collection agency" like most of Western dissent, to gather the energies of conscionable peoples into good solid runs on the treadmills of inefficacy. While activists feel content patting themselves on their back on how great their movements are, systematic new realities are constructed on the ground by "history's actors" which subsequently cannot be reversed nor rolled back. Useful idiots blindly jumping on the bandwagon of BDS are many, thoughtful people rather few. And that's why the rulers win!

They win because, as some statistics suggest, less than 2% people in the public actually

think, 8% think they think, and 90% would not be caught dead thinking. The rulers just love to throw crumbs of *plausible effectiveness* through their own fabricated opposition, just like they throw crumbs of *plausible deniability* through fabricated cover stories, and create many side shows to occupy men and women of conscience lest some end up focussing their considerable energies and inventiveness on those factors which can actually alter imperial fairs accomplis before they can transpire.

This concept of fait accompli is evidently most poorly understood by even the uber learned pied pipers of dissent. Here is a senior White House Advisor explaining it to the New York Times correspondent for those who only learn wisdom from the podiums of power:

“We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality -- judiciously, as you will -- we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.” (Ron Suskind, New York Times, [Oct. 17, 2004](#))

And here is Ariel Sharon, former prime minister of Israel, explaining it to Winston S. Churchill III:

'Winston S. Churchill III, grandson of the famed British prime minister, recalled last October at the National Press Club here a telling encounter he had had in 1973 with the hawkish Ariel Sharon, now the Israeli prime minister, about Zionist objectives. “What is to become of the Palestinians?” Churchill asked. **“We’ll make a pastrami sandwich of them,”** Sharon said. Churchill responded, “What?” “Yes, we’ll insert a strip of Jewish settlements in between the Palestinians, and then another strip of Jewish settlements right across the West Bank, so that in 25 years’ time, neither the United Nations nor the United States, nobody, will be able to tear it apart.’ (cited in Zahir Ebrahim, Rescuing a Failed Struggle From Its Narratives, [November 2009](#))

## Response

**Project Humanbeingsfirst.org responded on [March 11th, 2010 at 20:12](#):**

Hi – how was this position paper leaked?

In concept, it is not too dissimilar to the publicly available document discussed here previously by Paul J Balles, bringing knowledge of The Israel Lobby's Global Propaganda

Manual to us. I subsequently could easily download the TIP report's PDF from the publicly available source-website and enjoyed reading all its 116 pages. It was not a secret. Why is this one? What does "leaked" mean for this document?

What is so shocking, or even revealing in it? To warn them to watch what they say (and not what they do)?:

“No Israeli should feel compelled to change their politics, no matter what Chomsky and Finkelstein would choose to do. But ALL Israelis should watch their language, understanding that false Nazi / Apartheid / Racism analogies feed Israel's harshest enemies, who wish to wipe out the state.”!

Give me a break – when Zionistan can bomb and kill and burn men women and children with impunity in front of the entire world's powerless spectating eyes, when every Western statesman from the Queen to the President pays homage to them, especially their visit on Israel's 60th birthday bash while their own Bibles were being burnt downtown, and when their sugar-daddy owns/controls all the Western world's central banks thus controlling their national/supra-national laws, someone expects me to believe that Israel is afraid of the BDS?

Ever hear of a "limited hangout", the "hegelian mind fck", and "red herrings"?

Someone may well be laughing up there in the darkened rooms of the Knesset, and at the BIS, puffing on their cigars.

Not to suggest that conscientious people shouldn't try with whatever means at their disposal to check and counter state-tyranny upon a beleaguered peoples. But also to not forget that to keep dissent and opposition deluded as useful idiots and kept running on treadmills is a key element of political science based statecraft – one that wages wars by way of deception. A fabricated Israeli opposition to the ineffectual BDS reinforces the belief among the innocent and the pious that it is an existential threat to Israel.

So let us analyze this BDS threat to Israel. Threats are a calculus – not a linear equation. There are variables which scale in different dimensions with each other. Akin more to operations research and game theory than any simple formulaic prescription. The calculus of threat and its mitigation deals in probabilities, and pushing odds of the preferred outcome overwhelmingly in one's favor.

So someone who has looked at BDS closely, as well as studied Israel's overall assets in the world – from people to banks to laws – kinda help me out here. Please put up a seed analysis of why BDS is of any real empirical consequence to Israel (as opposed to some philosopher's theoretical one)? That, why is the above "leaked" document anything other than a red herring, a psyops to get conscionable people to ineffectively pursue what's not of any

real consequence – as they have all along been doing for the past 60 years? In 2007, Uri Avnery wrote an interesting article titled "Facing Mecca", to which I had written a response – it is [here](#).

I could be wrong, and this may not be a red herring. "Show me" – as they might say in Missouri, that this "leaked document" is not a Mighty Wurlitzer's piece.

Just FYI, Fletcher Prouty in his book "Secret Team" observed the following. Great for introducing red herrings, "cognitive diversity", and variations on "limited hangout" by the Mighty Wurlitzer:

'There is another category of writer and self-proclaimed authority on the subjects of secrecy, intelligence, and containment. This man is the suave, professional parasite who gains a reputation as a real reporter by disseminating the scraps and "Golden Apples" thrown to him by the great men who use him. This writer seldom knows and rarely cares that many of the scraps from which he draws his material have been planted, that they are controlled leaks, and that he is being used, and glorified as he is being used, by the inside secret intelligence community.

Allen Dulles had a penchant for cultivating a number of such writers with big names and inviting them to his table for a medieval style luncheon in that great room across the hall from his own offices in the old CIA headquarters on the hill overlooking Foggy Bottom. Here, he would discuss openly and all too freely the same subjects that only hours before had been carefully discussed in the secret inner chambers of the operational side of that quiet Agency. In the hands of Allen Dulles, "secrecy" was simply a chameleon device to be used as he saw fit and to be applied to lesser men according to his schemes. It is quite fantastic to find people like Daniel Ellsberg being charged with leaking official secrets simply because the label on the piece of paper said "top secret," when the substance of many of the words written on those same papers was patently untrue and no more than a cover story. Except for the fact that they were official lies, these papers had no basis in fact, and therefore no basis to be graded top secret or any other degree of classification. Allen Dulles would tell similar cover stories to his coterie of writers, and not long thereafter they would appear in print in some of the most prestigious papers and magazines in the country, totally unclassified, and of course, cleverly untrue.

In every case, the chance for complete information is very small, and the hope that in time researchers, students, and historians will be able to

ferret out truth from untruth, real from unreal, and story from cover story is at best a very slim one. Certainly, history teaches us that one truth will add to and enhance another; but let us not forget that one lie added to another lie will demolish everything. This is the important point. Consider the past half century. How many major events — really major events — have there been that simply do not ring true? How many times has the entire world been shaken by alarms of major significance, only to find that the events either did not happen at all, or if they did, that they had happened in a manner quite unlike the original story?

Here is a note on the [Mighty Wurlitzer](#).

Thanks.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## 13.3 Rothschild Connection to World Government and Zionism: David Icke – Origin and Symbolism of the EU

March 12, 2010

Transcription of Red Ice Creations' David Icke's video interview by Project Humanbeingsfirst, segment on The Rothschild Connection to World Government and Zionism, Parts 6 & 7 [Parenthesis: Transcriber's notes]\*



[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bRiula4-jY8> ]

[ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NMGk846yuSM> ]

### Begin Transcription:

They are all connected, and they are connected through the House of Rothschild.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-invisible-rothschild-usa.html> ]

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-pt3-omnipotent-rothschilds.html> ]

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/pamphlet-invisible-house-of-rothschild.html> ]

See, if people just took a breadth, and looked at the whole scene, they would ask serious questions:

Foreign Office,  
November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

"His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country"

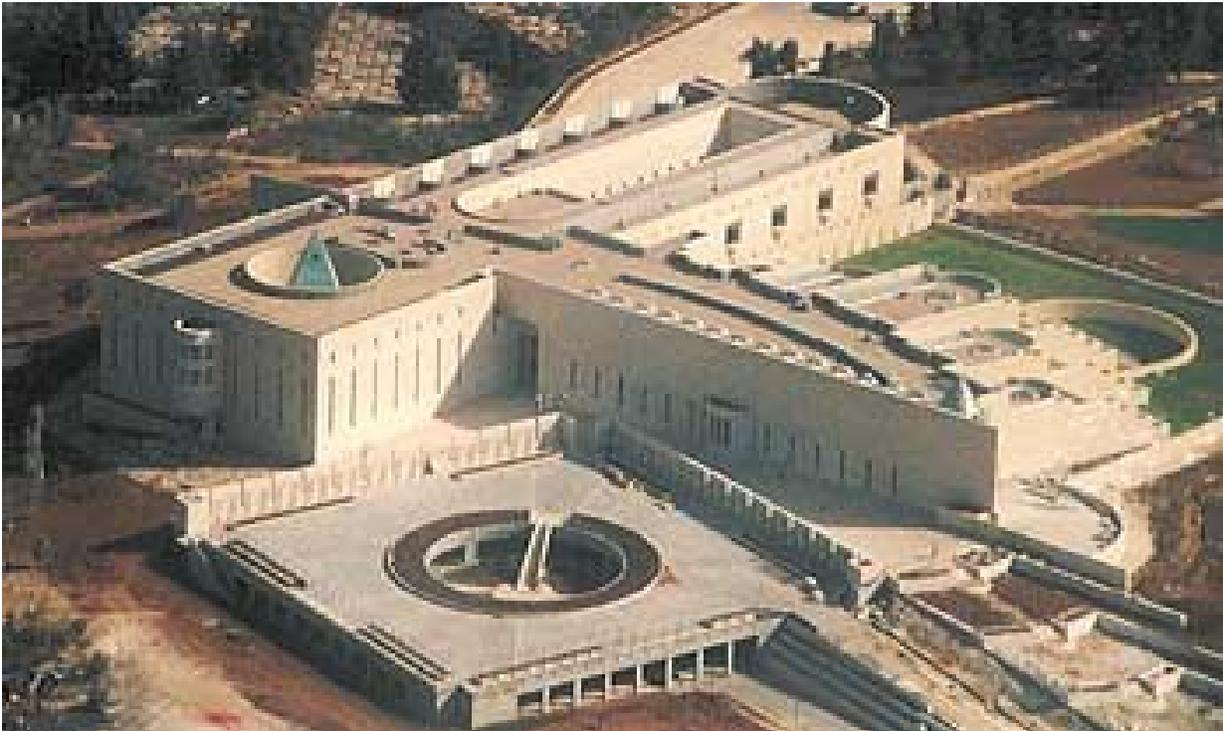
I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'A. Balfour', with a small mark above the first letter.

[ Why is the Balfour Declaration addressed to a Rothschild? 'Jewish State - Quid Pro Quo Of World War I' -- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2015/09/jewish-state-quid-pro-quo-of-world-war1.html> ]

[ Why does the Balfour Declaration reference the indigenous Palestinian Population merely as “existing non Jewish communities living in Palestine” and not as 'Palestinian people' while it specifically references the Jews to be transplanted into Palestine as the “Jewish people”; and why are only the much narrower “civil and religious rights” mentioned for the indigeneous Palestinian people while for the Jews it is their much broader and unspecified “rights and political status”, and not just for

those Jews who immigrate to their new “national home” but also for those Jews who choose to live in their own countries? The Balfour Declaration – arguably the most treacherous piece of document exhibiting the finest in linguistic subversion in British imperial history -- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/07/response-to-alan-hart-by-zahir-ebrahim.html> ]



[ Why is Israel's Supreme Court in Jerusalem built by the Rothschilds? ]

Why does that slither of land, called Israel, and I have driven around it, and you can virtually drive around it in a day, why does it have so much power?

Why is it the biggest by far recipient of American aid when it is one of the richest per capita countries in the world?

Why does it have the biggest F-16 fleet outside America?

How come it can have a very considerable arsenal of nuclear weapons, refuse to sign a Non Proliferation Treaty, and have a breadth taking agreement which has just been confirmed by Barrack Obama in the last few months, that they have a policy in terms of America and other countries in Israel, that they don't ask whether they have got nuclear weapons. And therefore, Israel does not have to say if they have or not. This is an official policy!

Why, when they pepper-bomb the most crowded piece of land in the world, and instigate

slaughter on a shocking scale, does the international community, apart from one or two people, say nothing?

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html> ]

Simple.

The House of Rothschild controls Israel. It created Israel. And more than that, it created a political philosophy, note a POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY, called ZIONISM.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/02/letterto-dalitvoice-which-god.html> ]

What they have brilliantly done, though it's breaking down, is they have equated Jewish people as a race with Zionism, which is a political philosophy. And at its core is a secret society, connects into the other secret societies.

And, so if you challenge Zionism, and its horrors, and its impositions, and its hypocrisy, and its slaughter, you are equated with being prejudiced against Jewish people.

What they don't tell you is significant number of Jewish people are actually appalled by Zionism. And actually openly protest against it.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/genesis-to-genocide-golem-not-jewish.html> ]

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2015/09/making-barbarians-of-zionist-jewry.html> ]

And there is some fantastic young people in Israel that refuse to serve in the military, and end up in jail because of it. And you, know they are incredible people to have that sense of value.

The questions that I have just posed can be answered very easily.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/respto-what-cost-israel-lobby-jeffgates.html> ]

The House of Rothschild control American politics. They control the neo-cons, they control Bush, they control what I call the demo-cons that control Obama.

[ <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/not-voting-is-yes-vote-to-reject-system.html> ]

And in the White House as I speak, we have the White House Chief of Staff, Rahm Emanuel, who is the puppeteer, immediate puppeteer of Obama, [ Just like Bush's Brain was Karl Rove ] and his father actually served in an Israeli Zionist terror group called Irgun, which, with

others, bombed Israel into existence and forced 750,000 to 800,000 Palestinians to leave their homeland after 1948.

The reason, therefore, that Israel is the biggest recipient of American aid and military support, is because this hand [points to right hand] called the House of Rothschild, takes the money from the United States and hands it to this hand [points to left hand] called Israel of the House of Rothschild, and says thank you very much!

The reason that there is no questioning of Israeli nuclear capability, that they get away literally with mass murder, time and time again, is because the House of Rothschild controls the countries of the European Union, and controls the European Union. I mean, Tony Blair is a "yes sir no sir, three bags full sir, how high would you like me to jump sir" front man for the House of Rothschild.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-the-struggle-for-palestine.html> ]

So who do they put in after he left the British Government, as negotiator of peace in Israel - Tony Bloody Blair! 'What should I say Mr. Rothschild, thank you very much, thank you thank you' [mimics Tony Blair]. That's it.

So when you have got the same force controlling all these different agencies, than of course they are gonna be coordinated.

That's the way Israel gets away with what it gets away with.

And if people think its anti-Semitic, well actually anti-Semitic means anti-Arab by the way, then they'll have to take it and shove it somewhere where the sun don't shine 'cause I ain't shutting up about this because it is fundamental to understanding the world, and to understanding the European Union and world events!

The Jewish people, in general, have been mercilessly used by the House of Rothschild, and their front secret society, satanic secret society, called Zionism, as a front which they can hide behind.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/09/is-zionism-hegelian-dialectic.html> ]

[ 'Let's truthfully and accurately, calling a spade a spade, distinguish between the Jewish masses and the Jewish oligarchy. The former, like every nation's hoi polloi, have been made victims, patsies, stooges, jihadis, fanatics – both religious and secular, Left to Right, by their own Jewish elite and transformed into monstrous barbarians to serve covert Western interests. Little differently, in fact, from the "militant Islam"

jihadis who once served covert Western interests as the “mujahadeen” of yesteryear, and are today serving the same covert Western interests as “terrorists” to create perpetual enemies for the West to wage “total war” the hectoring hegemony so desperately need to transform the planet into world government. Zionism's imported European and American Jewry fall on that template – to be used in the coming times.' -- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2015/09/making-barbarians-of-zionist-jewry.html> ]

So it is House of Rothschild organizations like B'nai Brith, Sons of the Covenant, who created an organization called the Anti-Defamation League, which goes around defaming everyone ironically, who have not just campaigned for hate laws that stop you exposing these people, they have actually written the bloody legislation in America, in North America and Canada.

And so, these hate laws which say you can't say this you can't say that, because that's prejudiced and all that, they are not there to protect gay people - everyone ought to their own I say, I couldn't care less - they are not there to protect Jewish people, or minorities.

They are there, simply, to stop legitimate investigation of the Rothschilds and its network. That's what they are there for.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/respto-what-cost-israel-lobby-jeffgates.html> ]

And, they are in so many ways the Rothschilds. At operational level, the center of the spider's web.

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/how-many-jews-does-it-take-to-confuse.html> ]

And they need to be exposed.

[ 'Therefore, focussing on Jewish political action groups like AIPAC, ADL, JDL, Chabad Lubavitch Hasidics, et. al., who put Israel first to influence the superpower's policies, or the hundred Jewish-dominated opaquely funded private think-tanks like the AEI, CFR, et. al., who ab initio construct the policies of war and hegemony favoring Israel, without betraying any comprehension of the actual prime-movers behind them, is not only an exercise in futility, but these visible magnets are deliberately there, and manifest themselves with their inexplicable arrogance, precisely in order to draw fire away from the prime-movers!' -- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/05/palestine-theway-forward.html> ]

Because if they get exposed, and they go, when I say go [I mean] they are removed from their positions of power, 'cause to be honest, if they went to jail, for what they have been responsible for, the House of Rothschild, they would have to reincarnate hundreds of times to complete the sentence!

[ 'If fair punishments are ever to be awarded for their crimes against humanity for just the past 100 years in any Just court of law, Adolph Eichmann would have to be retroactively let go by resurrecting his soul from his grave with high honors and awarded multiple peace prizes plus compensation, in order to administer hanging and extraction of restitution as the graduated scale of ultimate punishment for the ultimate prime-movers of all wars and pestilence before which their errand boys' and patsies' crimes against humanity pale in comparison.' -- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-thestruggle-for-palestine.html> ]

And, we've ignored them. Or we have not ignored them, people have ignored their power for long enough because they have brilliantly hidden it. It needs the light to be shone on it because when they come down, in so many ways, the House of cards comes down!

[ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/resp-abusitta-rothschild-not-zabara.html> ]

Thank you very much.

**End Transcription** by Project Humanbeingsfirst.org, Parts [6](#) & [7](#) [Parenthesis: Transcriber's notes]

**See caveat lector on David Icke:** <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/david-icke-why-toad-in-punch-bowl.html>

#### **Footnote \***

Transcription and Transcriber's notes initially published as comment by Project Humanbeingsfirst.org on March 12th, 2010 at 0:32 on the now defunct website: <http://web.archive.org/web/20100314151050/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/03/11/leaked-zionist-strategy-paper-to-counter-bds-must-read/> , arguing the obvious futility of BDS as nothing more than Zionists' own red herring; cunningly designed to misdirect public energies that oppose the *Jewsonly* Zionist State of Israel.

With the oligarchy's direct connection to the *Jewsonly* Zionist State, and it being calculatingly made integral to the military-industrial-financial complex of the West with its hand in everything from microchips to security to prescription drugs to iphones, BDS under *Globalization* being *WWF wrestling* should have been obvious to all and sundry. But it evidently is not, thanks to Zionist pied pipers who come disguised in many tunics to play the full gamut of managed dissent with the establishment's own pied pipers.

Which BDS exponent is willing to give up their iphone, or their heart medication, or their internet connection because its key security protocols and algorithms are implemented in Israel? BDS is unimplementable --- which is why it's a clever ruse designed to distract *useful idiots* and to harmlessly permit their conscience to let off some pent up steam. See complete argument in: [Response to 'Leaked Zionist strategy Paper to counter BDS'](#).

---

## 13.4 The Secret King of Zion – House of Rothschild and the new Roman Jerusalem

March 19, 2010

**In Reference To:** Shadi Nassar's *A Very Dangerous Racial Israeli Publication in Jerusalem!*, March 18, 2010,

[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org on March 19th, 2010 at 2:22](#) responded:

Hello.

To me, this is not unexpected at all. Unless one comprehends what diabolical political-science underlies it all, one will continually be shocked into immobility by newer Zionist contortions like bewildered deer caught in a car's headlights, or at best, react only in panic mode like a flock of sheep with a wolf in its midst.

Here is a conversation on Armenian Genocide, *The Jewish Genocide of Armenian Christians - Part 3*. See at 0:30 minutes to understand why the Zionist Jews must drive out all the *Amelekites* to make room for the **“Zion that will light up all the world”**:

- ◆ Rev. Bedros Hajian interviews [Christopher Jon Bjercknes](#) about the book, 2007
- ◆ PDF: [The Jewish Genocide of Armenian Christians](#), Christopher Jon Bjercknes, 2nd edition, 2007

For a more detailed study, see this Flashback: [Rachel Corrie in Global Context on her 7th Anniversary](#).

If one takes the time to carefully go through that material, one will realize there is only truth of the matter: the king of the Jews orchestrating Zionistan as well as world government, the Rothschilds.

Either the Palestinians are afraid of that strange name, and I don't understand why they should be, or they are simply ignorant of it, and I don't understand that either. Their land was granted to that name for heavens sake! Yet they hardly ever seem to mention it! Truth is truth no matter what it is or whom it offends.

And that truth is not about condemning the Jewish people (whether that in itself is myth or not is irrelevant) – but about condemning the Golem which has abused all people through

subversion, indoctrination, infiltration, and through the waging wars by way of deception, even including upon the Jews themselves, by fabricating a multi-spectrum Zionism.

Strangely, the mighty golem itself is not Jewish. But it has manufactured, aids and abets, both the so called “**Jewish left**”, as well as the “**Jewish right**”. For the benefit of the former, it killed off god [successively] through the creation of [Reform Judaism](#) in 1820s. For the benefit of the latter, it has diabolically tried to bring-about the fulfillment of what is perceived as divine prophesy in the 2000 year old mythologies of the Torah and the Talmud. That includes the Old Testament of course. The world-government is its real agenda. And that plan goes through the creation of the new '**Roman Jerusalem**' which will kill off all its native *Amelekites*!

The first-principle of this modus operandi was captured in this pithy wisdom of David Ben-Gurion: “***What is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times***”.

That one short statement is more profound and more fundamental to political science than Nicolo Machiavelli's Prince. In its [orchestrated] chaos lies the seeds of both destruction, as well as the raising of the new phoenix from its ashes. In my view, it is a fallacy to tie this political science to the Talmud or to the Jewish misanthropic doctrines as the core prime-movers. The only prime-mover here is the lust to own the world. Infinite monies and obnoxious doctrines are merely its tool no differently than Islamofascism is its diabolical tool.

The Palestinians are simply the newest version of the *Amelekites* – a convenience fed to the misanthropic “Jewish right” because it works in seeding/creating/sustaining the requisite “*revolutionary times*”, i.e., fodder for a world war just like for the previous two world wars. For these idiotic misanthropic right-wing Judeofascist patsies, perhaps in a conceited benevolent sort of a way which is not at all strange for any ubermensch raised on the mother's milk of the 'chosen peoples' mantra, this pamphleteering in Jerusalem is being rather merciful in permitting a temporary reprieve to their *Amelekites*.

But in the end, there will be no reprieve. The population reduction plan is very much to be administered to all the 'lesser peoples' and to all the 'useless eaters' on the planet who cannot be put to good serfdom. If this sounds fantastic, see the declassified [NSSM 200](#), and the [UN's and David Rockefeller's](#) repeated expression of concern for the earth's population explosion.

“It is not a world that any of us would want to live in. Is such a world inevitable? It is not sure but there are two possible ways by which a world of 10 billion people can be averted. Either the current birth rates must come down more quickly or the current death rates must go up. There is no other way.” (Robert McNamara, Speech to International bankers as Head of the World Bank, October 2, 1970. Also cited by

Antony Sutton in 'Trilaterals over America', pg. 79)

The only possible way to defang such a monstrous Golem which is just too diabolically clever for the easily distracted plebeians, is to go on the offensive by exposing its role in the construction of recent history and in the orchestration of current affairs, in its devilishly fomenting wars, genocides, and pestilences as a means to create world government.

The various mythologies cultivated and harvested for this is just that, a harvest of a planned crop, just like Islamofascism. I am more than convinced based on my research that Zionism is merely a sophisticated [Hegelian Dialectic](#), much in the same way as [Islamofascism](#) is, and Communism, Nazism, Fascism, were, and all bankrolled by the same financiers!

What has effectively transpired is that the Golem has succeeded in sowing so much confusion, and through their absolute control of media, education, and world's politicians, that some really learned conscionable peoples rising to challenge the status quo have got hung-up on ancient mythologies and lost sight of the fact that it is merely only political science in the service of a new tyrannical world order no differently than [for] any previous Roman emperors.

These latter day rulers just use uber political science, harness ancient mythologies, harvest cultural cracks and lacunae, and utilize religions, dogmas and mantras, far better than anyone else before them!

Shedding focussed spotlight on the Golem is perhaps the only way available to the plebeians that has any effectiveness. The rest is merely chatter.

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

# Chapter 14

## **The House of Rothschild on The Hard Road to World Order**

### **14.1 Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are You Among Them? Holding a mirror to the blind**

**April 19, 2009**

**Expanded October 16, 2013**

#### **Definition Conspiracy**

“in law, agreement of two or more persons to commit a criminal or otherwise unlawful act. At common law, the crime of conspiracy was committed with the making of the agreement, but present-day statutes require an overt step by a conspirator to further the conspiracy. Other controversial aspects of conspiracy laws include the modification of the rules of evidence and the potential for a dragnet. A statement of a conspirator in furtherance of the conspiracy is admissible against all conspirators, even if the statement includes

damaging references to another conspirator, and often even if it violates the rules against hearsay evidence. The conspiracy can be proved by circumstantial evidence. Any conspirator is guilty of any substantive crime committed by any other conspirator in furtherance of the enterprise. It is a federal crime to conspire to commit any activity prohibited by federal statute, whether or not Congress imposed criminal sanctions on the activity itself.” -- [Columbia Encyclopedia](#) [1]

Ah – but what if the “criminals” were to write the laws and the statutes themselves? Then, the conniving and conspiring isn't legally defined as a crime, nor the “criminals” called criminals. In fact, most are called bankers (emperors previously), and their instruments today, foundations (fleets previously)! Isn't that just peachy?

If only Al Capone, *“an Italian-American gangster who led a crime syndicate dedicated to smuggling and bootlegging of liquor and other illegal activities during the Prohibition Era of the 1920s and 1930s”* (Wikipedia), had learnt that sooner.

A very learned man in the far simpler times of antiquity, around 410 A.D., captured this state of affairs of the imperatives of power most succinctly as follows:

“When the King asked him what he meant by infesting the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: 'the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.’” -- Augustine of Hippo, in *The City of God against the Pagans*, page 148

And a much simpler man in far more convoluted times of modernity also rather straightforwardly expounded upon the same matters because the plebeians du jour weren't quite willing to accept any oligarchic emperors directly, legal or not. Divine sanction for rulers had been eliminated in the West since the Renaissance, and new emperors had to play along with plebeian norms because:

“Nowadays when the voting papers of the masses are the deciding factor; the decision lies in the hands of the numerically strongest group; that is to say the first group, the crowd of simpletons and the credulous.” (Mein Kampf).

Thus, more complex scheming by the wolves seeking world domination had to be orchestrated upon the sheepish **“crowd of simpletons and the credulous.”**

And so, in 1971 AD, he [ the much simpler man ] observed:

## Begin Excerpt

“Most of us have had the experience, either as parents or youngsters, of trying to discover the "hidden picture" within another picture in a children's magazine. Usually you are shown a landscape with trees, bushes, flowers and other bits of nature. The caption reads something like this: "Concealed somewhere in this picture is a donkey pulling a cart with a boy in it. Can you find them?" Try as you might, usually you could not find the hidden picture until you turned to a page farther back in the magazine which would reveal how cleverly the artist had hidden it from us. If we study the landscape we realize that the whole picture was painted in such a way as to conceal the real picture within, and once we see the "real picture," it stands out like the proverbial painful digit.

We believe the picture painters of the mass media are artfully creating landscapes for us which deliberately hide the real picture. In this book we will show you how to discover the "hidden picture" in the landscapes presented to us daily through newspapers, radio and television. Once you can see through the camouflage, you will see the donkey, the cart and the boy who have been there all along. Millions of Americans are concerned and frustrated over mishappenings in our nation. They feel that something is wrong, drastically wrong, but because of the picture painters they can't quite put their fingers on it.

Maybe you are one of those persons. Something is bugging you, but you aren't sure what. We keep electing new Presidents who seemingly promise faithfully to halt the world-wide Communist advance, put the blocks to extravagant government spending, douse the fires of inflation, put the economy on an even keel, reverse the trend which is turning the country into a moral sewer, and toss the criminals into the hoosegow where they belong. Yet, despite high hopes and glittering campaign promises, these problems continue to worsen no matter who is in office. Each new administration, whether it be Republican or Democrat, continues the same basic policies of the previous administration which it had so thoroughly denounced during the election campaign. It is considered poor form to mention this, but it is true nonetheless. Is there a plausible reason to explain why this happens? We are not supposed to think so. We are supposed to think it is all accidental and coincidental and that therefore there is nothing we can do about it.

FDR once said "In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way." He was in a good position to know. We believe that many of the major world events that are shaping our destinies occur because somebody or somebodies have planned them that way. If we were merely dealing with the law of averages, half of the events affecting our nation's well-being should be good for America. If we were dealing with mere incompetence, our leaders should occasionally make a mistake in our favor. We shall attempt to prove that we are not really dealing with coincidence or stupidity, but with planning and brilliance. This small book deals with that planning and brilliance and how it has shaped the foreign and domestic policies of the last six administrations. We hope it will explain matters which have up to now seemed inexplicable; that it will bring into sharp focus images which have been obscured by the landscape painters of the mass media.

Those who believe that major world events result from planning are laughed at for believing in the "conspiracy theory of history." Of course, no one in this modern day and age really believes in the conspiracy theory of history -except those who have taken the time to study the subject. When you think about it, there are really only two theories of history. Either things happen by accident neither planned nor caused by anybody, or they happen because they are planned and somebody causes them to happen. In reality, it is the "accidental theory of history" preached in the unhallowed Halls of Ivy which should be ridiculed. Otherwise, why does every recent administration make the same mistakes as the previous ones? Why do they repeat the errors of the past which produce inflation, depressions and war? Why does our State Department "stumble" from one Communist-aiding "blunder" to another? If you believe it is all an accident or the result of mysterious and unexplainable tides of history, you will be regarded as an "intellectual" who understands that we live in a complex world. If you believe that something like 32,496 consecutive coincidences over the past forty years stretches the law of averages a bit, you are a kook!

Why is it that virtually all "reputable" scholars and mass media columnists and commentators reject the cause and effect or conspiratorial theory of history? Primarily, most scholars follow the crowd in the academic world just as most women follow fashions. To buck the tide means social and professional ostracism. The same is true of the mass media. While professors and pontificators profess to be tolerant

and broadminded, in practice it's strictly a one way street-with all traffic flowing left. A Maoist can be tolerated by Liberals of Ivory Towerland or by the Establishment's media pundits, but to be a conservative, and a conservative who propounds a conspiratorial view, is absolutely verboten. Better you should be a drunk at a national WCTU convention!

Secondly, these people have over the years acquired a strong vested emotional interest in their own errors. Their intellects and egos are totally committed to the accidental theory. Most people are highly reluctant to admit that they have been conned or have shown poor judgment. To inspect the evidence of the existence of a conspiracy guiding our political destiny from behind the scenes would force many of these people to repudiate a lifetime of accumulated opinions. It takes a person with strong character indeed to face the facts and admit he has been wrong even if it was because he was uninformed.

Such was the case with the author of this book. It was only because he set out to prove the conservative anti-Communists wrong that he happened to end up writing this book. His initial reaction to the conservative point of view was one of suspicion and hostility; and it was only after many months of intensive research that he had to admit that he had been "conned."

Politicians and "intellectuals" are attracted to the concept that events are propelled by some mysterious tide of history or happen by accident. By this reasoning they hope to escape the blame when things go wrong.

Most intellectuals, pseudo and otherwise, deal with the conspiratorial theory of history simply by ignoring it. They never attempt to refute the evidence. It can't be refuted. If and when the silent treatment doesn't work, these "objective" scholars and mass media opinion molders resort to personal attacks, ridicule and satire. The personal attacks tend to divert attention from the facts which an author or speaker is trying to expose. The idea is to force the person exposing the conspiracy to stop the exposure and spend his time and effort defending himself.

However, the most effective weapons used against the conspiratorial theory of history are ridicule and satire. These extremely potent weapons can be cleverly used to avoid any honest attempt at refuting the facts. After all, nobody likes to be made fun of. Rather than be ridiculed most people will keep quiet; and, this subject certainly does lend itself to ridicule and satire. One technique which can be used is to

expand the conspiracy to the extent it becomes absurd. For instance, our man from the Halls of Poison Ivy might say in a scoffingly arrogant tone, "I suppose you believe every liberal professor gets a telegram each morning from conspiracy headquarters containing his orders for the day's brainwashing of his students?"

Some conspiratorialists do indeed overdraw the picture by expanding the conspiracy (from the small clique which it is) to include every local knee-jerk liberal activist and government bureaucrat. Or, because of racial or religious bigotry, they will take small fragments of legitimate evidence and expand them into a conclusion that will support their particular prejudice, i.e., the conspiracy is totally "Jewish," "Catholic," or "Masonic." These people do not help to expose the conspiracy, but, sadly play into the hands of those who want the public to believe that all conspiratorialists are screwballs.

"Intellectuals" are fond of mouthing clichés like "The conspiracy theory is often tempting. However, it is overly simplistic." To ascribe absolutely everything that happens to the machinations of a small group of power hungry conspirators is overly simplistic. But, in our opinion nothing is more simplistic than doggedly holding onto the accidental view of major world events.

In most cases Liberals simply accuse all those who discuss the conspiracy of being paranoid. "Ah, you right wingers," they say, "rustling every bush, kicking over every rock, looking for imaginary boogeymen." Then comes the coup de grace-labeling the conspiratorial theory as the "devil theory of history." The Liberals love that one. Even though it is an empty phrase, it sounds so sophisticated!

With the leaders of the academic and communications world assuming this sneering attitude towards the conspiratorial (or cause and effect) theory of history, it is not surprising that millions of innocent and well-meaning people, in a natural desire not to appear naive, assume the attitudes and repeat the clichés of the opinion makers.

These persons, in their attempt to appear sophisticated, assume their mentors' air of smug superiority even though they themselves have not spent five minutes in study on the subject of international conspiracy." -- Gary Allen, None Dare Call it Conspiracy, Chapter 1

**End Excerpt**

And are you among them? Are you like those who say: **“Don’t confuse us with facts; our minds are made up,”**? If so, Gary Allen had you in mind when he wrote the preceding brilliant passages in [None Dare Call it Conspiracy](#). [2]

The poor fellow had searched in vain then, in 1971, **“scouring the length and breadth of America in search of hundreds of thousands of intellectually honest men and women who are willing to investigate facts and come to logical conclusions-no matter how unpleasant those conclusions may be”**, just like the **“philosopher Diogenes scoured the length and breadth of ancient Greece searching for an honest man”**. (Ibid.)

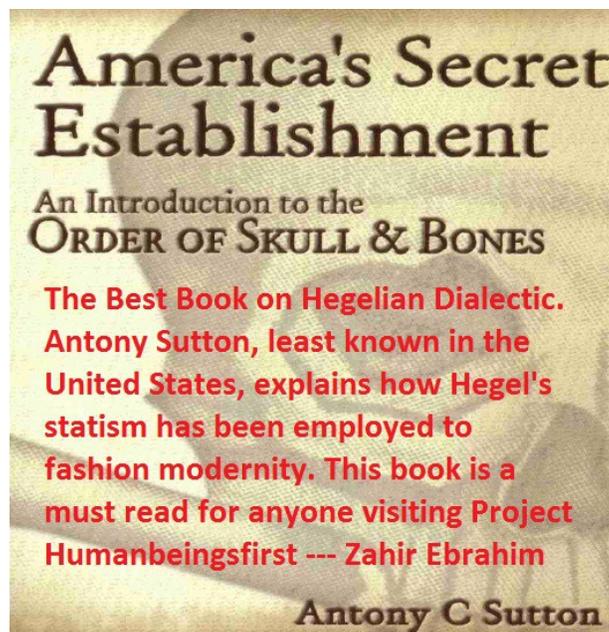
I too seek, but surely not in vain, many a million honest plebeians worldwide who would overturn this fait accompli, by no longer claiming as their opiate excuses: “hope”, “god is running the world - so how can I challenge its mighty plan”, etceteras. [3] The faces of the same earthly devils once again uncovered after World War II first by Eustace Mullins, who had dared to reveal the existence of the omnipotent financial oligarchy in:

- ◆ *The Secrets of the Federal Reserve* under the tutelage of Ezra Pound (1952) [3a] ;
- ◆ subsequently formally revealed by professor Carroll Quigley in *Tragedy and Hope* (1966), who also worked assiduously to downplay the two centuries long role of the House of Rothschild as damage control on Mullins' unvarnished exposé ;
- ◆ Quigley's seminal work nonetheless, from an establishmentarian historian and professor of generations of United States state department foreign service diplomats no less, was subsequently commented upon by Gary Allen in *None Dare Call it Conspiracy* (1971) ;
- ◆ who in turn echoed W. Cleon Skousen's concerns in *The Naked Capitalist* (1970) and presaged Eustace Mullins' follow-on book that further exposed the role of the House of Rothschild in orchestrating *World Order* (1985) ;
- ◆ followed by multiple trilogy of most remarkable books by professor Antony C. Sutton of the Hoover Institution at Stanford University, investigating the connections between *America's Secret Establishment* [3b] financing Wall Street and World Wars (1983) ;
- ◆ and also the inexplicable funding and building of the communist war machine by super capitalist corporations in the United States under the watchful eye of their government while their nation was sacrificing its own young men in Korea and Vietnam to fight communism, aptly titled *National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union* (1973) ;

- ◆ subsequently summarized in *The Best Enemy Money Can Buy* (1986) ;

all laughing their way to their private banks fashioning World Order with successive Hegelian mind-fcks inflicted upon the world as you, most gullibly, and altogether ignorantly, are willingly made to pay for their self-ascribed primacy imperatives in your own blood, sweat and tears.

The diligent study of the few references cited in just that one preceding passage trumps a combined Ph.D. in political science and modern history from the top universities in the United States --- where one encounters almost none of it under a *Kafkaesque conspiracy of silence* in the name of “freedom of the academe”, “freedom of speech”, “freedom of the press”, etc.; the freedom to remain silent on some of the most inconvenient conspiratorial facts of modern history! [3c]



Caption **Hegelian mind-fck** – (late) Professor Antony Sutton of the Hoover Institution at Stanford University, explains Hegelian mind-fck, ahem, the Hegelian Dialectic of the conspiracy (cause and effect relationship) of history.

### Begin Excerpt

“How can there exist a common objective when members are apparently acting in opposition to one another? Probably the most difficult task in this work will be to get across to the reader what is really an elementary observation: that the objective of The Order is neither "left" nor "right." "Left" and "right" are artificial devices to bring about change, and the

extremes of political left and political right are vital elements in a process of controlled change. The answer to this seeming political puzzle lies in Hegelian logic. Remember that both Marx and Hitler, the extremes of "left" and "right" presented as textbook enemies, evolved out of the same philosophical system: Hegelianism. That brings screams of intellectual anguish from Marxists and Nazis, but is well known to any student of political systems. The dialectical process did not originate with Marx as Marxists claim, but with Fichte and Hegel in late 18th and early 19th century Germany. In the dialectical process a clash of opposites brings about a synthesis. For example, a clash of political left and political right brings about another political system, a synthesis of the two, neither left nor right. This conflict of opposites is essential to bring about change. Today this process can be identified in the literature of the Trilateral Commission where "change" is promoted and "conflict management" is termed the means to bring about this change. In the Hegelian system conflict is essential. Furthermore, for Hegel and systems based on Hegel, the State is absolute. The State requires complete obedience from the individual citizen. An individual does not exist for himself in these so-called organic systems but only to perform a role in the operation of the State. He finds freedom only in obedience to the State. There was no freedom in Hitler's Germany, there is no freedom for the individual under Marxism, neither will there be in the New World Order. And if it sounds like George Orwell's 1984 – it is. **In brief, the State is supreme and conflict is used to bring about the ideal society. Individuals find freedom in obedience to the rulers.**"  
--- Antony C. Sutton, AMERICA'S SECRET ESTABLISHMENT, 2002, pgs. 37-38. (click on bookcover to download free PDF of the book)

### End Excerpt

Some of these sociopathic front faces have become plainly manifest to all and sundry in the 2008-2009 banksters' bailout by the US government, and other EU governments, to extortionarily increase their respective national debt – or should have been.

However, the tortuous reality of the West's most vaunted "freedom of speech" gift to civilizations throughout the world is that most Western academicians, news media, politicians, technicians and scholars of empire pretend to hear no evil, see no evil, and speak no evil when it comes to publicly mentioning the easily identifiable names of the superrich financial oligarchy who Machiavellianly orchestrates World Order through world wars and

global crises.

To the vast majority of these super learned scholars, academicians, and the who's who in America of course, the oligarchy (when its existence is not outright denied that is), the state, the White House, the Pentagon, the revolving door between the military-industrial complex and the state, the United Nations and its subsidiary global organizations such as WHO, WTO, et. al., – all **“history's actors”** by their own admission [4] – at worst merely harness all these natural crises of greed, capitalism, and blowback of the unbridled exercise of hegemony, as godsend. But surely, they do not conspire, precipitate, orchestrate, game-theorize, plan, steer, or aid and abet them. These are the persistent advocates of “surprise” of this and that crisis which tends to beset humanity with a frequency which, as Gary Allen too rationally observed in *None Dare Call it Conspiracy*, defies the statistical odds of purely random event due to either happenstance or uncoordinated acts by history's actors.

But Some Dare Call it Conspiracy. A criminal conspiracy to take over the world by making **“an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece”!** [5]

And Some Dare Call it Conspiracy. A conspiracy more preponderant as a prime-mover force for all crimes against humanity in the past 250 years than the forces wielded by Alexander the Great to Hitler combined.

Some Dare Call it Conspiracy. [A conspiracy in which the conspirators](#) **“have had 250 years or so of family involvement in the finance business, ... provide advice on both sides of the balance sheet, and ... do it globally.”** [6]

Some Dare Call it Conspiracy. The following short passages from Carroll Quigley's 1200 page ode to the International bankers underscore the base axiomatic reality of the conspiratorial web of control of the oligarchy:

### **Begin Excerpt**

“The powers of financial capitalism had (a) far-reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole. This system was to be controlled in a feudalist fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements arrived at in frequent meetings and conferences. The apex of the systems was to be the Bank for International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland; a private bank owned and controlled by the world's central banks which were themselves private corporations. Each central bank, in the hands of men like Montagu Norman of the Bank of England, Benjamin Strong of the New York Federal Reserve Bank, Charles Rist of

the Bank of France, and Hjalmar Schacht of the Reichsbank, sought to dominate its government by its ability to control Treasury loans, to manipulate foreign exchanges, to influence the level of economic activity in the country, and to influence cooperative politicians by subsequent economic rewards in the business world.” -- Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, 1966, Chapter 20, pg. 324

“It must not be felt that these heads of the world's chief central banks were themselves substantive powers in world finance. They were not. Rather, they were the technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries, who had raised them up and were perfectly capable of throwing them down. The substantive financial powers of the world were in the hands of these investment bankers (also called “international” or “merchant” bankers) who remained largely behind the scenes in their own unincorporated private banks. These formed a system of international cooperation and national dominance which was more private, more powerful, and more secret than that of their agents in the central banks. This dominance of investment bankers was based on their control over the flows of credit and investment funds in their own countries and throughout the world.” Ibid. pg. 326 [7]

### **End Excerpt**

But how can a long running global conspiracy to fabricate such World Order stay under public wraps this long, and how can a handful of oligarchs orchestrate and control world events from generation to generation – even if one finally admits to the oligarchy's existence since they openly proclaim it themselves? Apart from the obvious conspiracy of silence by notable opinion-makers and fashioners of the public mind, the perceptive observations made by W. Cleon Skousen in his commentary on Carroll Quigley's *Tragedy and Hope* lends some insight into that question:

'The real value of *Tragedy and Hope* ... [is the] bold and boastful admission by Dr. Quigley that there actually exists a relatively small but powerful group which has succeeded in acquiring a choke-hold on the affairs of practically the entire human race. Of course we should be quick to recognize that no small group could wield such gigantic power unless millions of people in all walks of life were “in on the take” and were willing to knuckle down to the iron-clad regimentation of the ruthless bosses behind the scenes. As we shall see, the network has succeeded in building its power structure by using tremendous quantities

of money (together with the vast influence it buys) to manipulate, intimidate, or corrupt millions of men and women and their institutions on a world-wide basis.' -- W. Cleon Skousen, *The Naked Capitalist*, pg. 6  
[8]

The efficacy of the conspiracy of silence, ***'by simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an "iron curtain" between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals'***, as observed by essayist Aldous Huxley, is formidable not only in the art of propaganda warfare, but also for hiding unpleasant facts in plain-sight. [9]

Lying by omission is ubiquitously practiced today not just in establishmentarian scholarship, but also by the popular "moral agent" intellectuals cultivated by the establishment for the benefit of shepherding the handful in society who tend to dissent with the establishment's view of its primacy imperatives, and who are themselves protected for their "vigorous" dissent, in so far as it is made to appear to the plebes that they live in "free democratic societies", by the so called "freedom of speech" and "freedom of academe". [10]

Some Dare Call it Conspiracy. A conspiracy which could (perhaps) yet be busted in a fair court of law because some laws and statutes against "criminal syndicalism" still remain on the dusty old Constitutional and Criminal Law books which have escaped co-option. Eustace Mullins argued in *World Order* (1985) that the following legalism could be used to hamper and decommission the prime-instruments of the conspirators in the United States and throughout the world:

### **Begin Excerpt**

"Despite its present hegemony, the World Order of parasitism realizes that it is always subject to being dislodged, which, in effect, would mean its destruction. Therefore, it is necessary to control not only the channels of communication of the host, but his very thought processes as well; to maintain constant vigilance that the host does not develop any concept of the danger of his situation, or any power to throw off the parasite. Therefore, the parasite carefully instructs the host that he exists only because of the "benign" presence of the parasite – that he owes everything to the presence of the parasite, his religion, his social order, his monetary system, and his educational system. The parasite deliberately inculcates in the host the fear that if the parasite happens to be dislodged, the host will lose all these things, and be left with nothing.

Although the World Order has control of the legal system and the courts, it remains vulnerable to any enforcement of the pre-existing body of law which the host had formulated to protect his society. This body of law forbids everything that the parasite is doing, and forces the parasite to maintain a precarious existence outside of the law. If the law were to be enforced at any time, the parasite would be dislodged. The existing body of law clearly forbids the operation of criminal syndicates, which is precisely what the hegemony of parasitism and its World Order is. Criminal syndicalism denies the equal protection of the law to citizens. Only by acting against criminal syndicalism can the state protect its citizens.

**Corpus Juris Secundum 16: Constitutional Law 213 (10) states :**  
“The Constitutional guaranty of freedom of speech does not include the right to advocate, or conspire to effect, the violent destruction or overthrow of the government or the criminal destruction of property.  
214 : The Constitutional guaranty of the right of assembly was never intended as a license for illegality or invitation for fraud – the right of freedom of assembly may be abused by using assembly to incite violence and crime, and the people through their legislatures may protect themselves against the abuse.”

The assembly of any World Order organization, such as the Council on Foreign Relations or any foundation, is subject to the laws against fraud (their charters claim they are engaged in philanthropy), and enforcement of the laws against criminal syndicalism would end the institutions through which the World Order illegally rules the people of the United States, the illegal conspiracies and the introduction of alien laws into our system by the foundations instructions to Congress.

We have already shown that the Rockefeller Foundation and other key organizations of the World Order are “Syndicates”, which are engaged in the practice of criminal syndicalism. But what is a “syndicate”? The Oxford English Dictionary notes that the word stems from “syndic”. A syndic is defined as “an officer of government, a chief magistrate, a deputy”. In 1601 R. Johnson wrote in Kingd and commonw “especiall men, called Syndiques, who have the managing of the whole commonwealth.” Thus the Rockefeller Foundation and its associated groups are carrying out their delegated function of managing the entire commonwealth, but not for the benefit of the people, or of any

government except the secret super-government, the World Order, which they serve. The OED further defines a syndic as “a censor of the actions of another. To accuse.” Here too, the syndicate functions according to its definition – the syndicate censors all thought and media, primarily to protect its own power. It also brings accusations – as many American citizens have found to their sorrow. Not even Sir Walter Raleigh was immune. When he interfered with the international money trade, he was accused of “treason” and beheaded.

The OED defines a “syndicate” as follows : “3. A combination of capitalists and financiers entered into for the purpose of prosecuting a scheme requiring large sources of capital, especially one having the object of obtaining control of the market in a particular commodity. To control, manage or effect by a syndicate.” Note the key words in this definition – a combination – prosecuting – obtaining control. The scheme does not require “large capital” – it requires “large sources of capital”, the bank of England or the Federal Reserve System.

**Corpus Juris Secundum 22A says of Criminal Syndicalism**, “In a prosecution for being a member of an organization which teaches and abets criminal syndicalism, evidences of crimes committed by past or present members of the organization in their capacity as members is admissible to show its character.” People v. LaRue 216 P 627 C.A. 276. Thus testimony about John Foster Dulles financing the Nazi Government of Germany, his telegram starting the Korean War, and other evidence can be used to indict any member of the Rockefeller Foundation in any state or locality in which the Rockefeller Foundation has ever been active in any way. Since these organizations are all closely interlocked, and there is so much available evidence of their illegal operations, it will be relatively simple to obtain criminal convictions against them for their criminal syndicalist operations.

**Corpus Juris Secundum 22, Criminal Law 185 (10); Conspiracy and Monopolies** : “Where the statute makes mere membership in an organization formed to promote syndicalism a crime, without an overt act, this offense is indictable in any county into which a member may go during the continuance of his membership, and this is true although such member comes into a county involuntarily. People v. Johansen, 226 P 634, 66 C.A. 343.”

**Corpus Juris Secundum 22, Criminal Law sec. 182 (3)** states, “A

prosecution for conspiracy to commit an offense against the U.S, may also be tried in any district wherein any overt act in furtherance of the conspiracy is performed. U.S. v. Cohen C.A.N.J. 197 F 2d 26.” Thus a publication by the Council on Foreign Relations promoting the stripping of sovereignty of the United States of America, mailed into any county of the U.S.; the county authorities can bring the Council on Foreign Relations, or any member therein, to trial in that county, and any action by any member of the Council on Foreign Relations in the past is admissible as evidence, such as starting World War II, subsidizing the Nazi Government, or subsidizing the USSR.

**Criminal syndicalism can also be prosecuted according to Corpus Juris Secundum 46, Insurrection and Sedition : sec. 461 c.** “Sabotage and syndicalism aiming to abolish the present political and social system, including direct action or sabotage.” Thus any program of a foundation which seeks to abolish the present political or social system of the United States can be prosecuted. Of course every foundation program seeks to accomplish just that, and is indictable.

**Not only individuals, but any corporation supporting criminal syndicalism can be prosecuted, according to Corpus Juris Secundum 46 462b.** Criminal Syndicalism. “Statutes against criminal syndicalism apply to corporations as well as to individuals organizing or belonging to criminal syndicalist society; evidence of the character and activities of other organizations with which the organization in which the accused is a member is affiliated is admissible.”

Not only can the members of the World Order be arrested and tried anywhere, since they function worldwide in their conspiratorial activities to undermine and overthrow all governments and nations, but because their organizations are so tightly interlocked, any evidence about any one of them can be introduced in prosecuting any member of other organizations in any part of the U.S. or the world. Their attempts to undermine the political and social orders of all peoples make them subject to legal retribution. The People of the U.S. must begin at once to enforce the statutes outlawing criminal syndicalist activities, and bring the criminals to justice.

Being well aware of their danger, the World Order is working frantically to achieve even greater dictatorial powers over the nations of the world. They constantly intensify all problems through the foundations, so that

political and economic crises prevent the peoples of the world from organizing against them. The World Order must paralyze its opponents. They terrorize the world with propaganda about approaching international nuclear war, although atomic bombs have been used only once, in 1945, when the Rockefeller Foundation director Karl T. Compton ordered Truman to drop the atomic bomb on Japan.” -- Eustace Mullins, *World Order*, pages 276-280 [11]

### End Excerpt

Yes. Some Dare Call it Conspiracy. A conspiracy that orchestrated Operations Canned Goods Redux on September 11, 2001, to create the pretext to “*goose-step the herrenvolk across international frontiers*” (Robert Jackson at Nuremberg when hanging the Nazis for the same crime, 1946) disguised as global 'war on terror' against a perpetual enemy that remains as illusive and un quantifiable as the indomitable Irish gnomes. A conspiracy which can as surely be traced back to the prime-movers by following the trail of money, as following the trail of how could WTC-7 catastrophically collapse in a near gravity free-fall into its own footprint and to which no projectile was shown, or claimed, to have hit as the probable cause, unravels the entire 9/11 terrorist event as nothing but a more refined version of Operation Canned Goods.

That self-inflicted covert-ops was originally executed by Adolf Hitler on the eve of World War II to create a hard propagandistic pretext to invade Poland, boldly proclaiming to his generals in the mountains of Bavaria to not worry whether or not it was deemed plausible internationally: “***The victor will not be asked afterward whether he told the truth or not. In starting and waging a war it is not the right that matters, but victory.***” That was the Third Reich's unassailable hubris which launched its first baby-step towards the German *Lebensraum*. Its successor's *Lebensraum* today, infected by even greater hubris as the conspirators giddily ride upon the super militarized back of the sole unchallenged global superpower, is World Government.

But obviously, *None Dare Call it Conspiracy* among the conspirators themselves! We can observe how their assets and agents across the board engineer public opinion by continually echoing (manufacturing consent), or broadly retaining (manufacturing dissent), all the presuppositions spinned by the Mighty Wurlitzer [12] whether respectively playing protagonist or antagonist of the establishment. [13] Their mouth-pieces now openly advance arguments for world government as the [Financial Times did in its op-ed: “And now for a world government”](#), [14] as the only realistic solution to manage all the global crises from the global 'war on terror' to the global financial collapse, to global warming! The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) has a Global Governance monitor in place to track how far global

governance has penetrated its legalized tentacles in the guise of fighting global crises into the once sovereign nations of the world.

At the end of it all, it will appear just like H. G. Wells, the early twentieth century British novelist and Fabian scholar of the Anglo-Saxon oligarchy, self-servingly presaged it. In his 1940 book *New World Order*, he described the “happenstance”:

**“There will be no day of days then when a new world order comes into being. Step by step and here and there it will arrive, ... No man, no group of men, will ever be singled out as its father or founder. For its maker will be not this man nor that man nor any man but Man, that being who is in some measure in every one of us. World order will be, like science, like most inventions, a social product, an innumerable number of personalities will have lived fine lives, pouring their best into the collective achievement.”!** [15]

The global police state – **“to get people actually to love their servitude”** [16] – presently under construction, upon its completion would appear to have been the most natural and unavoidable outcome of the scientific modernity. It would arguably be justified by the new scholars of the new Reich as a necessary evil in maintaining World Government, just as Fabian philosopher Bertrand Russell did in the mid twentieth century. In his 1952 book, *Impact of Science on Society*, Russell speciously argued its inevitability just like his predecessor H. G. Wells had done, but with more philosophical panache and sophistry:

“There is, it must be confessed, a psychological difficulty about a single world government. The chief source of social cohesion in the past, I repeat, has been war: the passions that inspire a feeling of unity are hate and fear. These depend upon the existence of an enemy, actual or potential. **It seems to follow that a world government could only be kept in being by force, not by the spontaneous loyalty that now inspires a nation at war.**” [17]

Without disclosing his own connections to the controlling oligarchy behind the scenes, Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, the first executive director of the Trilateral Commission founded by New York banker David Rockefeller in 1973, [18] and former President Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor (1976-1980), came closest to bluntly admitting the drive for the standardization of human beings under an inescapable fabric of perverse social control being a manufactured product of the oligarchy. In his seminal 1970 book *Between Two Ages – The Role of America in the Technetronic Era*, Zbigniew Brzezinski openly confessed to the mal existence, in the rapidly expanding Technetronic Era, of behind the scenes **“temptation to manipulate the behaviour and intellectual functioning of all the people”**. That, in fact,

**“Human conduct, some argue, can be predetermined and subjected to deliberate control.”** [19]

Dr. Brzezinski went on to self-servingly admit in that most revealing book which few learned opinion-makers and scholars in the world, never mind in the fiction reading capital of the world, the United States of America, have evidently bothered to read:

“Another threat, less overt but no less basic, confronts liberal democracy. **More directly linked to the impact of technology, it involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled and directed society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite whose claim to political power would rest on allegedly superior scientific know-how. Unhindered by the restraints of traditional liberal values, this elite would not hesitate to achieve its political ends by using the latest modern techniques for influencing public behavior and keeping society under close surveillance and control.**” [20]

Antony Sutton concluded the holistic real intent of all the preceding quoted verbiage thusly in his equally most unread revelatory book *Trilaterals Over America*:

“Whatever the Trilateral Commission members may claim, our finding is that the objective is a New World Order with Trilateralist in control. This would be a planned New World Order with no individual freedom and no constitutional protections. These so called “wars” on problems are designed to mold the outcome of the problem towards New World Order objectives, not to solve the problems.” Antony C. Sutton, *Trilaterals Over America*, pg. 129 [21]

This wholly open conspiracy for World Order of the oligarchy that is a priori designed to look like “happenstance”, is intended to not just singularly culminate in a one-world global police-state, it is also intended to culminate in the **“Zion that will light up all the world”!** [22]

Verily, Some Dare Call it Conspiracy based on all this self-evident empiricism! Are you among them, NOT EVEN TODAY?

## **Epilogue**

Evidently, the most useless act in all creation may be to hold a mirror to the blind!

That unfortunate truism heralds the dawn of the New Age of Ignorance, the age of *Jahiliya*, in which university education, advanced academic degrees, freedom of speech and freedom of the press, etc. all flourish, but where *None Dare Call It Conspiracy*.

## Footnotes

[1] Legal definition of *Conspiracy*, Columbia Encyclopedia,  
<http://www.reference.com/browse/conspiracy>

See Zahir Ebrahim's investigation into the concept of conspiracy in: *Anatomy of Conspiracy Theory*, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/anatomy-of-conspiracy-theory.html>

[2] Gary Allen, *None Dare Call it Conspiracy*, 1971,  
[https://web.archive.org/web/20061117101652/http://oneheartbooks.com/resources/ebooks/none\\_dare\\_call\\_it\\_conspiracy\\_allen.pdf](https://web.archive.org/web/20061117101652/http://oneheartbooks.com/resources/ebooks/none_dare_call_it_conspiracy_allen.pdf)  
[https://archive.org/download/NoneDareCallItConspiracy\\_201603/None-Dare-Call-it-Conspiracy.pdf](https://archive.org/download/NoneDareCallItConspiracy_201603/None-Dare-Call-it-Conspiracy.pdf)

<https://archive.org/download/TheRockefellerFile/AllenGary-1976TheRockefellerFile.pdf>

[3] See Zahir Ebrahim on false “hope” being the best opiate on earth for the masses of the East as well as of the West in: *Happy-Happy in Hope and Voluntary Servitude*,  
<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/09/happy-happy-in-hope-voluntary-servitude.html>

See Zahir Ebrahim on *Waiting for Allah* being the most effective opiate for the Muslims in:  
<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/god-is-running-theworld-let-him-run-it.html>

[3a] Eustace Mullins, the original research conducted at the Library of Congress under the direction of both Ezra Pound and Henry Stimson, *The Secrets of the Federal Reserve*, 1952,  
<https://archive.org/download/EustaceMullins/SecretsOfTheFederalReserve.pdf>

[3b] Antony C. Sutton, *AMERICA'S SECRET ESTABLISHMENT*, 2002,  
<http://archive.org/download/AmericasSecretEstablishmentOrderOfSkullbones/AmericasSecretEstablishmentOrderOfSkullbones.pdf>

[3c] See Zahir Ebrahim on how the *Kafkaesque conspiracy of silence* is created ab initio by legal fiat, in: *A challenge to the aspiring reformers of the Journalism Profession*, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/09/challenges-to-journalism-reform.html>

[4] “We’re an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you’re studying that reality — judiciously, as you will — we’ll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that’s how things will sort out. We’re history’s actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.” Ron Suskind, quoting an unnamed senior White House advisor (in all likelihood Karl Rove) for president George W. Bush Jr., *The New York Times*, October 17, 2004, <http://www.nytimes.com/2004/10/17/magazine/17BUSH.html>

[5] "In short, the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up, rather than from the top down. It will look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault. Of course, for political as well as administrative reasons, some of these specialized arrangements should be brought into an appropriate relationship with the central institutions of the U.N. system, but the main thing is that the essential functions be performed." Richard N. Gardner, *The Hard Road To World Order*, The Council on Foreign Relations, Foreign Affairs April 1974 issue, pgs. 558-559, <http://thepowerhour.com/articles/HardRoadtoWorldOrder.pdf>

[6] "We provide advice on both sides of the balance sheet, and we do it globally. ... We have had 250 years or so of family involvement in the finance business, ... There is no debate that Rothschild is a Jewish family, ... For a family business to survive, every generation needs a leader, ... Then somebody has to keep the peace. Building a global firm before globalisation meant a mindset of sharing risk and responsibility. If you look at the DNA of our family, that is perhaps an element that runs through our history." Baron David de Rothschild, quoted in *The first barons of banking* by Rupert Wright, UAE thenational.ae, November 6, 2008, <http://www.thenational.ae/article/20081106/BUSINESS/167536298/1005>

More detailed quote in: <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-invisible-rothschild-usa.html>

[7] Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope - A History of the World in Our Time*, 1966. [https://archive.org/download/TragedyAndHopeAHistoryOfTheWorldInOurTimeCarrollQuigley1stEdition1966/Tragedy%20and%20Hope;%20A%20History%20of%20The%20World%20in%20Our%20Time-%20Carroll%20Quigley%20\(1st%20Edition,%201966\).pdf](https://archive.org/download/TragedyAndHopeAHistoryOfTheWorldInOurTimeCarrollQuigley1stEdition1966/Tragedy%20and%20Hope;%20A%20History%20of%20The%20World%20in%20Our%20Time-%20Carroll%20Quigley%20(1st%20Edition,%201966).pdf)  
( <http://tinyurl.com/Quigley1966> )

[8] W. Cleon Skousen, *The Naked Capitalist*, 1970. Also see: <http://www.carrollquigley.net/pdf/Round%20Table%20Review.pdf>

[9] Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11.

[10] Zahir Ebrahim, *The Dying Songbird*, September 15, 2013, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/09/dying-songbird.html>

[11] Eustace Mullins, *The World Order*, 1985. <https://archive.org/download/EustaceMullins/EustaceMullins-TheWorldOrderAStudyInTheHegemonyOfParasitism1985.pdf>

[12] Zahir Ebrahim, *A Note on the Mighty Wurlitzer - Architecture of Modern Propaganda for Psychological Warfare*, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/05/note-on-mighty-wurlitzer.html>

[13] Zahir Ebrahim, *The Dying Songbird*, September 15, 2013, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/09/dying-songbird.html>

[14] Gideon Rachman, *And now for a world government*, Financial Times, December 8 2008 , <http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/7a03e5b6-c541-11dd-b516-000077b07658.html> ; <http://blogs.ft.com/rachmanblog/2008/12/and-now-for-a-world-government/>

Zahir Ebrahim, *Response to Financial Times Gideon Rachman's 'And now for a world government'*, December 11, 2008, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/responseto-ft-gideon-rachman-worldgov.html>

[15] H. G. Wells, *New World Order*, 1940, Ch. 12, WORLD ORDER IN BEING, <http://gutenberg.net.au/ebooks04/0400671h.html>

<https://archive.org/download/H.g.Wells-TheNewWorldOrder1940AndTheOpenConspiracy/HgWells-TheNewWorldOrder1940.pdf>

[16] “You can do everything with bayonets except sit on them! If you are going to control any population for any length of time you must have some measure of consent. It’s exceedingly difficult to see how pure terrorism can function indefinitely. It can function for a fairly long time, but I think sooner or later you have to bring in an element of persuasion. An element of getting people to consent to what is happening to them. Well, it seems to me that the nature of the Ultimate Revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this: that we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably always will exist, to get people actually to love their servitude! This is the, it seems to me the ultimate in malevolent revolution shall we say.”

Aldous Huxley, 1962 speech at UC Berkeley, minute 04:06,

[http://archive.org/download/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution\\_64kb.m3u](http://archive.org/download/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution_64kb.m3u)

[17] Bertrand Russell, *Impact of Science on Society*, 1951, pg 37, Chapter II, <https://books.google.com/books?id=AEr7CwAAQBAJ&pg=PT21&lpg=PP1&vq=chapter+II#v=onepage&q&f=false> <https://archive.org/download/TheImpactOfScienceOnSociety-B.Russell/TheImpactOfScienceOnSociety-B.Russell.pdf>

See related excerpt on Bertrand Russell's advocacy of population reduction, which is among the top ten driving axioms of World Order, in *Mis-quoting Bertrand Russell on 'BLACK DEATH' from 'The Impact of Science on Society'*, pgs. 114–118, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/07/misquoting-bertrandrussell-blackdeath.html>

[18] “The Trilateral Commission was founded in 1973 by New York banker David Rockefeller, then Chairman of Chase Manhattan Bank, and Harvard University academic Zbigniew

Brzezinski, later to become National Security Assistant to President Jimmy Carter.” Antony C. Sutton, *Trilaterals Over America*, 1995, opening passage of first chapter, [http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/archivos\\_pdf/trilaterals\\_overamerica.pdf](http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/archivos_pdf/trilaterals_overamerica.pdf)

[19] “Life seems to lack cohesion as environment rapidly alters and human beings become increasingly manipulable and malleable. Everything seems more transitory and temporary: external reality more fluid than solid, the human being more synthetic than authentic. Even our senses perceive an entirely novel "reality"—one of our own making but nevertheless, in terms of our sensations, quite "real." More important, there is already widespread concern about the possibility of biological and chemical tampering with what has until now been considered the immutable essence of man. Human conduct, some argue, can be predetermined and subjected to deliberate control. Man is increasingly acquiring the capacity to determine the sex of his children, to affect through drugs the extent of their intelligence, and to modify and control their personalities. Speaking of a future at most only decades away, an experimenter in intelligence control asserted, 'I foresee the time when we shall have the means and therefore, inevitably, the temptation to manipulate the behaviour and intellectual functioning of all the people through environmental and biochemical manipulation of the brain.'”, Zbigniew Brzezinski, *Between Two Ages – The Role of America in the Technetronic Era*, 1970, pg. 12, [http://www.takeoverworld.info/Zbigniew\\_Brzezinski\\_Between\\_Two\\_Ages.pdf](http://www.takeoverworld.info/Zbigniew_Brzezinski_Between_Two_Ages.pdf)

[20] Ibid. pg. 97.

[21] Antony C. Sutton, *Trilaterals Over America*, pg. 129, closing passage of last chapter, Chapter Twelve titled: Conclusions. Op. cit.

[22] Shadia Drury, quoting Harry Jaffa: 'The same sentiment was echoed by the doyen of contemporary Straussianism, Harry Jaffa, when he said that America is the “Zion that will light up all the world.”’, noted in the interview titled: *Noble lies and perpetual war: Leo Strauss, the neo-cons, and Iraq*, <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article5010.htm>

Witness the singularity of the un-secret conspiracy between the drive towards World Government and the drive towards Eretz Yisrael in “The Promised Land” that is never mentioned by even the most vigorous antagonists of the Zionist State, both Arab Palestinian, and the so called “liberal” Jewish, in Zahir Ebrahim, *Undoing the Theft of Palestine – Oligarchic Primacy in Palestine*, October 16, 2013, <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/pamphlet-undoing-the-theft-of-palestine-zahirebrahim.pdf>

## 14.2 Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order

December 05, 2010

### Abstract

The myriad manufactured crises which afflict humanity today, from the imminent threat of WMDs to the perpetual 'War on Terror' creating a never ending "Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians", from the Financial Crisis and Pandemics to Global Warming and weather changes putting mankind in perpetual crisis over one thing or another, and perhaps even Alien invasion or other intergalactic catastrophes soon to imaginatively visit earth, are merely the successive Hegelian mind-fcks, ahem the "acts" and "deeds", of making current affairs "look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality,". Each new 'booming, buzzing confusion' provides the new enabling pretext for inching the world one baby-step closer towards the Global Governance of the Planet. This is the only non fiction of modernity --- the drive towards one-world government --- the rest is all myth fabrication and perception management to get the public mind to consent to world government as the only solution to these global crises.

Gideon Rachman of the Financial Times wrote in his oped of December 08, 2008:

'I have never believed that there is a secret United Nations plot to take over the US. I have never seen black helicopters hovering in the sky above Montana. **But, for the first time in my life, I think the formation of some sort of world government is plausible.** A "world government" would involve much more than co-operation between nations. It would be an entity with state-like characteristics, backed by a body of laws. The European Union has already set up a continental government for 27 countries, which could be a model. The EU has a supreme court, a

currency, thousands of pages of law, a large civil service and the ability to deploy military force. So could the European model go global? There are three reasons for thinking that it might. First, it is increasingly clear that the most difficult issues facing national governments are international in nature: **there is global warming, a global financial crisis and a “global war on terror”**. ... But – the third point – **a change in the political atmosphere suggests that “global governance” could come much sooner than that**. The financial crisis and climate change are pushing national governments towards global solutions, even in countries such as China and the US that are traditionally fierce guardians of national sovereignty.' (Gideon Rachman, *And now for a world government*, Financial Times, December 8 2008 ; Also see Zahir Ebrahim's [Response to Financial Times Gideon Rachman's 'And now for a world government'](#), December 11, 2008)

Mr. Rachman accurately reflected the immense momentum today towards world government which many a globalist had been working toward across generations rather openly, often boldly proclaiming that:

**'We shall have World Government, whether or not we like it**. The only question is whether World Government will be achieved by conquest or consent.' (James Warburg in 1950 to the US Senate, cited in Project Humanbeingsfirst's Monetary Reform Bibliography)

The EU Council President, Herman Van Rompuy, only 59 years later on November 19, 2009, openly admitted in his first press conference in Brussels after being appointed president, that finally, **“2009 is also the first year of Global Governance”**:

'We are living through exceptionally difficult times. Financial crisis and its dramatic impact on employment and budgets, the climate crisis which threatens our very survival --- a period of anxiety, uncertainty, and lack of confidence. Yet these problems can be overcome, by a joint effort, in and between our countries. **2009 is also the first year of Global Governance with the establishment of the G-20 in the middle of financial crisis. The climate conference in Copenhagen is another step towards the Global Management of our Planet**. Our mission, our presidency is one of hope, supported by acts, and by deeds.' (press conference November 19, 2009  
<http://youtube.com/watch?v=QEqFtVrAgSo> )

Mr. Van Rompuy too was accurate in his message of hope that Global Governance is

***“supported by acts and by deeds”.***

But just what might these be?

A Council on Foreign Relations author had rather holistically outlined the underlying character of these supporting “acts” and “deeds” way back in the middle-stages of their planning-execution cycle in April 1974 as follows:

'In short, the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up, rather than from the top down. **It will look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault.**

Of course, for political as well as administrative reasons, some of these specialized arrangements should be brought into an appropriate relationship with the central institutions of the U.N. system, but the main thing is that the essential functions be performed.

The question is whether this more modest approach can do the job. Can it really bring mankind into the twenty-first century with reasonable prospects for peace, welfare and human dignity? The argument thus far suggests it better had, for there seems to be no alternative. But the evidence also suggests some grounds for cautious optimism.' (Richard N. Gardner, *The Hard Road To World Order*, Foreign Affairs April 1974 issue, pages 558-559)

Herman Van Rompuy's message of hope at the completion stages decades later was merely the cross-generational echo of Richard N. Gardner's “*prospects for peace, welfare and human dignity*” that had been long sewn “*bottom up, rather than from the top down*” such that to the uninformed public, it would always “*look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault.*”

The blood-drenched transformation stage that we find ourselves in today – the wreckage of civilizations – is truly “*Between Two Ages*”. That brilliant description is not mine, but the title of Zbigniew Brzezinski's seminally self-serving 1970 book which [presumably] got him appointed as the Executive Director of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission. There are more than a dozen Trilateralists and CFRs in President Obama's Administration too, pushing the banksters' globalist agendas finally to fruition across multiple fronts simultaneously. The money behind them, at least in the United States, is primarily the Rockefellers' who own the

majority stake in the New York Fed, which in turn largely controls the Federal Reserve System. In Europe, the money is primarily the Rothschilds' who control all the world's private central banks (including America's Federal Reserve and international lending-policing agencies such as the World Bank IMF tag-team and the WTO) with complex interlocking relationships among a closed-knit tiny fraternity who exercise their will upon international banking and global finance and thus upon all nations of the world, through their largely unknown Bank for International Settlements (<http://BIS.org>) located in Basle, Switzerland.

Entirely coincidentally of course, BIS is located in the same secretive banking capital where Theodor Herzl had earlier made his notorious Jewish manifesto, *Der Judenstaat* public in the First World Zionist Congress in 1897 to set the public stage for the creation of the exclusively Jewish state of Israel in 1948. Also entirely coincidentally, the British Empire had gratuitously issued its famous 1917 Balfour Declaration in the name of Lord Rothschild, the principal owner and founder of the international financial system who had controlled the Bank of England since Waterloo. And again entirely coincidentally, America's entry into World War I was facilitated after the founding of its own 'Bank of England', i.e., the Federal Reserve System principally by Paul Warburg, the banking fraternal twin of Lord Rothschild in whose palace the Treaty of Versailles was signed after World War I to enable the British Mandate over the lands of historic Palestine.

These remarkable coincidences have today made the Rothschilds the most revered family name in Israel. Some call them the King of the Jews – and to live up to that Solomon-ly title, the Rothschilds have architected, financed and built the Jewish state's principal hall of Justice, the Israeli Supreme Court in Jerusalem. The Jewish State today enjoys the unparalleled privilege of an “Iron Wall” that none can breach. The Rothschild's frankenstein can with brazen impunity exterminate, assassinate, and bomb, to the applause of the world leaders (see 'Pamphlet: How to Return to Palestine'). And yet, strangely, the Rothschild's role in seeding and orchestrating the affairs of the modern world is consistently downplayed almost universally. No media, no academic, no scholar, no historian, no dissent-chief, no corporate executive, no billionaire on Forbes list, the Forbes list itself, and of course no politician and world statesman, dare utter that name publicly – and so long as they don't, they can say anything else they want. Elusive power such as this is not a figment of someone's imagination (see 'Pamphlet: The Invisible House of Rothschild').

Prof. Carroll Quigley was permitted to openly state the following in his 1966 book *Tragedy and Hope*, and his controlled revelations which continued that tradition of downplaying the name of the Rothschilds, only came on the heels of the free-wheeling Eustace Mullins' well-documented exposé of how the Federal Reserve System in the United States was conspiringly created by forces representing the same globalist banking elite, and he had not spared the Rothschild name; this was followed by a series of books and documentary films in

the 1970s by many others including Gary Allen, W. Cleon Skousen, G. Edward Griffin, Antony Sutton et. al. These passages from Quigley's 1200 page ode to the International bankers underscores the base axiomatic reality upon which the entire web of control of the globalists is fabricated:

**'The powers of financial capitalism had (a) far-reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole.** This system was to be controlled in a feudalist fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements arrived at in frequent meetings and conferences. The apex of the systems was to be the Bank for International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland; a private bank owned and controlled by the world's central banks which were themselves private corporations. Each central bank, in the hands of men like Montagu Norman of the Bank of England, Benjamin Strong of the New York Federal Reserve Bank, Charles Rist of the Bank of France, and Hjalmar Schacht of the Reichsbank, sought to dominate its government by its ability to control Treasury loans, to manipulate foreign exchanges, to influence the level of economic activity in the country, and to influence cooperative politicians by subsequent economic rewards in the business world.' (Carroll Quigley, Tragedy and Hope, 1966, Chapter 20, page 324)

'It must not be felt that these heads of the world's chief central banks were themselves substantive powers in world finance. They were not. Rather, they were the technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries, who had raised them up and were perfectly capable of throwing them down. The substantive financial powers of the world were in the hands of these investment bankers (also called "international" or "merchant" bankers) who remained largely behind the scenes in their own unincorporated private banks. **These formed a system of international cooperation and national dominance which was more private, more powerful, and more secret than that of their agents in the central banks.** This dominance of investment bankers was based on their control over the flows of credit and investment funds in their own countries and throughout the world.' (Carroll Quigley, Tragedy and Hope, 1966, Chapter 20, page 326)

The following observations made in 1970 by W. Cleon Skousen in his extensive commentary

on Tragedy and Hope are entirely empirical today:

'The real value of Tragedy and Hope ... [is the] bold and boastful admission by Dr. Quigley that there actually exists a relatively small but powerful group which has succeeded in acquiring a choke-hold on the affairs of practically the entire human race. **Of course we should be quick to recognize that no small group could wield such gigantic power unless millions of people in all walks of life were "in on the take" and were willing to knuckle down to the iron-clad regimentation of the ruthless bosses behind the scenes.** As we shall see, the network has succeeded in building its power structure by using tremendous quantities of money (together with the vast influence it buys) to manipulate, intimidate, or corrupt millions of men and women and their institutions on a world-wide basis.' (W. Cleon Skousen, *The Naked Capitalist*, pg. 6)

Gary Allen argued matters in such an elegant style in 1971 in his short book *None Dare Call It Conspiracy*, that the logic of the highlighted sentences in the passages quoted below even elicited a long chuckle from a most cynical MIT trained Silicon Valley engineer friend of mine who has designed dozens of microchips and is not easily given to levity on current affairs:

### **Begin Excerpt**

'Most of us have had the experience, either as parents or youngsters, of trying to discover the "hidden picture" within another picture in a children's magazine. Usually you are shown a landscape with trees, bushes, flowers and other bits of nature. The caption reads something like this: "Concealed somewhere in this picture is a donkey pulling a cart with a boy in it. Can you find them?" Try as you might, usually you could not find the hidden picture until you turned to a page farther back in the magazine which would reveal how cleverly the artist had hidden it from us. If we study the landscape we realize that the whole picture was painted in such a way as to conceal the real picture within, and once we see the "real picture," it stands out like the proverbial painful digit.

We believe the picture painters of the mass media are artfully creating landscapes for us which deliberately hide the real picture. In this book we will show you how to discover the "hidden picture" in the landscapes presented to us daily through newspapers, radio and television. Once you can see through the camouflage, you will see the donkey, the cart

and the boy who have been there all along. Millions of Americans are concerned and frustrated over mishappenings in our nation. They feel that something is wrong, drastically wrong, but because of the picture painters they can't quite put their fingers on it.

Maybe you are one of those persons. Something is bugging you, but you aren't sure what. We keep electing new Presidents who seemingly promise faithfully to halt the world-wide Communist advance, put the blocks to extravagant government spending, douse the fires of inflation, put the economy on an even keel, reverse the trend which is turning the country into a moral sewer, and toss the criminals into the hoosegow where they belong. Yet, despite high hopes and glittering campaign promises, these problems continue to worsen no matter who is in office. Each new administration, whether it be Republican or Democrat, continues the same basic policies of the previous administration which it had so thoroughly denounced during the election campaign. It is considered poor form to mention this, but it is true nonetheless. Is there a plausible reason to explain why this happens? We are not supposed to think so. We are supposed to think it is all accidental and coincidental and that therefore there is nothing we can do about it.

FDR once said "In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way." He was in a good position to know. We believe that many of the major world events that are shaping our destinies occur because somebody or somebodies have planned them that way. **If we were merely dealing with the law of averages, half of the events affecting our nation's well-being should be good for America. If we were dealing with mere incompetence, our leaders should occasionally make a mistake in our favor.**

We shall attempt to prove that we are not really dealing with coincidence or stupidity, but with planning and brilliance. This small book deals with that planning and brilliance and how it has shaped the foreign and domestic policies of the last six administrations. We hope it will explain matters which have up to now seemed inexplicable; that it will bring into sharp focus images which have been obscured by the landscape painters of the mass media.

**Those who believe that major world events result from planning are laughed at for believing in the "conspiracy theory of history." Of course, no one in this modern day and age really believes in the**

**conspiracy theory of history -except those who have taken the time to study the subject.**

When you think about it, there are really only two theories of history. Either things happen by accident neither planned nor caused by anybody, or they happen because they are planned and somebody causes them to happen. In reality, it is the "accidental theory of history" preached in the unhallowed Halls of Ivy which should be ridiculed. Otherwise, why does every recent administration make the same mistakes as the previous ones? Why do they repeat the errors of the past which produce inflation, depressions and war? Why does our State Department "stumble" from one Communist-aiding "blunder" to another? If you believe it is all an accident or the result of mysterious and unexplainable tides of history, you will be regarded as an "intellectual" who understands that we live in a complex world.

**If you believe that something like 32,496 consecutive coincidences over the past forty years stretches the law of averages a bit, you are a kook!** (Gary Allen, None Dare Call it Conspiracy, 1971, Chapter 1; Also see [Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are you among them?](#))

### **End Excerpt**

Can today's handful of rabble-rousing moral activists with their chest-thumping internet-jihad and the occasional street-dance protesting with loud drum-beating, fight such a nemesis that is not only legally endowed with an infinite supply of money conjured out of thin-air, but whose controlling power pervades all public and private institutions from universities to businesses to governments to non-profit supra-organizations like the United Nations and none dare talk about it without being called a 'kook'? To genuinely reverse this unstoppable impetus towards global management surely requires an order of magnitude different strategies and tactics other than blaring into bull-horns and publishing books and eloquent websites don't you think?

To an engineer's eye attuned to building real systems rather than merely talking about their future possibility in glossy brochures, it requires mass mobilizations and the common man's commandeering of structures of power worldwide to shut down the world. No food on the store shelves, no garbage picked up, no containers unloaded, all civic services stopped, etc. A global strike that demands the juridical hanging of the oligarchy, the nationalization of their amassed wealth, and the un-privatization of usurped public commons worldwide.

Apart from the fact that all such effective mobilization requires money, global organizations,

time to build them up, labor unions and political institutions which can mobilize the rank and file for common cause, unfettered access to media to carry the message, and intellectual strategies and tactics which can launch a thousand cuts of no less overwhelming convulsion than what the oligarchy conjures up to overwhelm the public senses, there are also no masses to mobilize. More importantly, there are no un-compromising leaders to lead them.

With no resources outside of the institutional parameters of the status quo for any emerging leadership to be effective in rebelling against those very institutions, and all legalisms and security apparatuses calculatingly stacked in favor of the establishment's own ruling paradigms – the unfettered promulgation of hegemony of the oligarchy fronted by the 'national security state' with its colossus military-industrial-academe-media-congressional-judicial-executive complex – what can even courageous leaders do when even the brains of the President of United States, the mightiest superpower on earth, is not safe from being blown to smithereens when it becomes a threat to the status quo? (See 'The Eight Bay of Pigs of JFK' in Jim Douglass' November 2009 talk “*JFK and the Unspeakable*” at COPA, Dallas, based on his [book](#) )

Random public riots in the streets out of individual desperation does not, and will not, cut it. Ineffectual rowdyism is in fact, the calculated tactical plan of the globalists themselves. Because, destructive riots enable them to play their final fait accompli inducing trump card – martial law! And the FEMA detention camps on military sites have already been made ready to welcome many an unwise malcontent! (See 'Why bluff martial law')

Those attempting to uncontrollably rile up the public anger with bull-horns in the style of Television Network's *Mad Prophet of the Airwaves* (Network, 1976 Hollywood movie):

'Well, I am not gonna leave you alone. I want you to get mad. I don't want you to protest, I don't want you to write to your congressman because I wouldn't know what to tell you to write. I don't know what to do about the depression and the inflation and the Islamofascists and the crime in the street. All I know is that first, you've got to get mad. You've got to say “I am a human being god dammit, my life has value”. So, I want you to get up now, and go to the window, open it, and stick your head out and yell: **“I am mad as hell and I am not gonna take this anymore”**’ ([https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=q\\_ggVn-Op7Q](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=q_ggVn-Op7Q) ),

cannot not know this.

While it has today become next to impossible to tell fabricated dissent from manufactured consent, and with reformed cats piously trying to represent the silly mice, the underlying political science basis of the ubiquitous social engineering which employs this “*cognitive infiltration*” is documented in the two reports 'Manufacturing Dissent: The Master Social

Science', and 'Anatomy of Conspiracy Theory'. Also see: 'Did David Ray Griffin and Steve Lendman miss the real purpose of Cass Sunstein's "Conspiracy Theories"?'

As one can glean in these aforementioned analyses, there is effectively no dissent today that can impact the status quo. And establishment's systems are already in place to ensure that it does not happen either. Only narratives are permitted to exist. And the narrators are often generously rewarded too, with many even openly seeking and accepting their harvest of peace prizes and other glamorous accolades, lucrative appointments and tenures, from the same empire which they ostensibly oppose in their prominent dissent! I am told that there is a very generous single Biblical word for them: hypocrite. Not being divinely inspired, mine are of course considerably less generous.



Never mind waking up the sheeple. The genuine “ostrich” activists, the *“quite gallant and graceful-looking people”* as H. G. Wells described the lot (see quote below), themselves need to wake up to the grotesque reality first, and take accurate cognizance of the battlefield the way it really is.

The way things stand today – see the reality-check in 'Why Not Be An Ostrich?' – without birth-pangings radical transformations to dissent-space and the concomitant emergence of a focussed global resistance, Global Governance of the oligarchy is fait accompli. That is simply a factual statement with no emotional syntactic sugaring applied.

The myriad manufactured crises which afflict humanity today, from the riveting Wikileaks intrigues to the perpetual 'War on Terror', from the Financial Crisis to Global Warming and the Carbon Credit scams, and perhaps even Alien landings/sightings and/or intergalactic catastrophes soon if Project Camelot has been accurately primed, are merely the successive Hegelian mind-fcks, ahem the *“acts”* and *“deeds”*, of making current affairs *“look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality,”*

Each new *'booming, buzzing confusion'* provides the new enabling pretext for inching the world one baby-step closer towards the Global Governance of the Planet in what has been officialized under the United Nations umbrella called [United Nations Agenda 21](#). See Project Humanbeingsfirst [Publications Index](#) for reports on each one of these *“acts”* and *“deeds”* to verify for yourself how every global crisis, always fabricated and calculatingly exacerbated, has been harvested to legislate new global laws in the name of fighting these crises, effectively causing the pre-stated Machiavellian *“end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece”*.

Today, many an officialdom will openly admit that national sovereignty has already become a myth. But they will also only attribute this as a reaction to the crises – the war on terror, the financial crisis, the global warming, the global pandemics, etceteras, just as the EU president proclaimed in his first press conference in 2009! What will be tomorrow's catastrophic crisis that **“will make Sept. 11 pale by comparison”**, as was self-servingly presaged by former US president George W. Bush on Feb. 13, 2008 warning the world of impending super-catastrophic terrorism, that will be hailed as the final inevitable reason for cementing world government? (See What can make 'Sept. 11 pale by comparison')

And, pathetically, all that the *“malcontent”* and *“graceful-looking people”* can do, just like the *“history's actors”* accurately predicted that we shall do, is study it:

'We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality — judiciously, as you will — we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. **We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.**' (Ron Suskind, New York Times, Oct. 17, 2004)

More tragically, our tortuous zeitgeist was also accurately presaged even before most of us were born:

'When the struggle seems to be drifting defiantly towards a world social democracy there may still be very great delays and disappointments before it becomes an efficient and beneficent world system. **Countless people – will hate the New World Order – and will die protesting against it.** When we attempt to evaluate its promise, **we have to bear in mind the distress of a generation or so of malcontents, many of them quite gallant and graceful-looking people.**' (H. G. Wells, The New World Order, page 127)

Isn't that where all the world's rebels precisely stand today, blindly and ineffectively resisting a fait accompli in false hopes? With most of the world's 'untermenschen' happy-happy in hope and voluntary servitude waiting for a savior? (See 'Happy-Happy in Hope and Voluntary Servitude')

But perhaps it is not because of false hopes. That is only for ostriches.

Perhaps it is really that elusive spirit of the swashbuckling rebel, Captain Rhett Butler of **Gone with the Wind** which inspires this lot. At least in so far as his penchant for supporting lost causes after they were truly lost was concerned. **“Why?”**, retorted Captain Butler to Mrs. Hamilton as he gallantly abandoned his unrequited love in the middle of the road to go join

the Confederate Army after Atlanta had been completely burned to the ground by Sherman and his northern soldiers: ***“maybe it's because I have always had a weakness for lost causes once they are really lost.”***

Admirable, perhaps even heroic by grandmotherly standards. But hardly any cause for indigestion for the henchmen at the CFR and the EU Council who, under the ***“iron-clad regimentation of the ruthless bosses behind the scenes”***, are striving to bring us ***“reasonable prospects for peace, welfare and human dignity”*** in the twenty-first century.

Nevertheless, rebels don't necessarily always measure their categorical imperatives in the same way. For many among the 'untermenschen', to simply exist is to resist. And obviously no self-delusion is involved there. For others, to merely survive the daily oppression and daily burials of their loved ones with their dignity and mental faculties intact, is unsurpassed heroism. Such earthly struggles when wholly circumscribed by moral dimensions, even when motivated by narrow existential self-interests such as the self-defense of one's own loved ones, or the safeguarding of one's own sanity, is perhaps best captured by the pithy wisdom from the Islamic tradition narrated in my 'Muslim's Voice: Why we endeavor even when it appears futile!':

'When the Prophet Abraham (in the Orientalist's spelling) was being thrown in the fire by the tyrannical ruler Nimrod, all creation was in tremendous angst. Even the stones spoke out against the tyrant.

Every moral creature endeavored to the rescue of Prophet Ibraheem (AS) to put out the fire.

To the extent that a tiny bird picked a droplet of water in its minuscule beak and started to fly over the fire.

**An Angel of God asked the little bird:**

“Surely you are not going to put out the fire with that droplet(!), and surely the high flames will consume you! – what do you think you are doing?”

**The tiny bird replied:**

“yes, you are right, and I know that my tiny droplet will not save the Ulul-Azam (Great Prophet) of God.

But I bring to the endeavor of standing up to this evil tyrant whatever I am capable of, and this tiny droplet is all I am capable of.” '

## Chapter 14

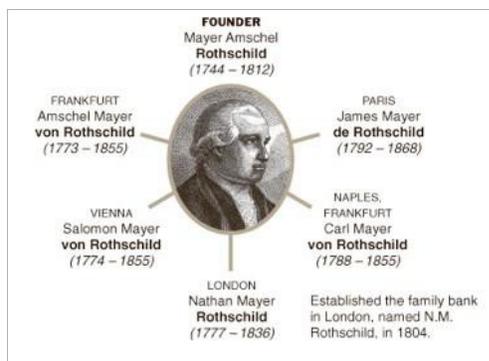
The rebel is not an ostrich. He and she is that tiny bird with the tiny droplet in its beak.

---

## 14.3 My experiments in confusion – Part-2: The invisible House of Rothschild

December 13, 2010

Continuing from Part-1...



Let me highlight the socio-political conundrum identified in [part-1](#), quoting myself (since no one else ever quotes a confused person): *“Perhaps I am going about this free-thinking business all wrong? Perhaps there is some happy halfway compromise to fully independent thinking which will also help me gain friends and influence people?”*

The following example almost always loses me friends, tempting me to stop experimenting with independent thought altogether. I believe it is a miracle that I still dabble in it every now and then. I observed the following conundrum in '[Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order](#)':

--- begin excerpt from '[Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order](#)'

Herman Van Rompuy's message of hope at the completion stages [of world order] decades later was merely the cross-generational echo of Richard N. Gardner's *“prospects for peace, welfare and human dignity”* that had been long sewn *“bottom up, rather than from the top down”* such that to the uninformed public, it would always *“look like a great ‘booming, buzzing confusion’ to use William James’ famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault.”*

The blood-drenched transformation stage that we find ourselves in today – the wreckage of civilizations – is truly *“Between Two Ages”*. That brilliant description is not mine, but the title of Zbigniew Brzezinski's seminally self-serving 1970 book which [presumably] got him appointed

as the Executive Director of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission. There are more than a dozen Trilateralists and CFRs in President Obama's Administration too, pushing the banksters' globalist agendas finally to fruition across multiple fronts simultaneously. The money behind them, at least in the United States, is primarily the Rockefellers' who own the majority stake in the New York Fed, which in turn largely controls the Federal Reserve System. In Europe, the money is primarily the Rothschilds' who control all the world's private central banks (including America's Federal Reserve and international lending-policing agencies such as the World Bank IMF tag-team and the WTO) with complex interlocking relationships among a closed-knit tiny fraternity who exercise their will upon international banking and global finance and thus upon all nations of the world, through their largely unknown Bank for International Settlements (<http://BIS.org>) located in Basle, Switzerland.

Entirely coincidentally of course, BIS is located in the same secretive banking capital where Theodor Herzl had earlier made his notorious Jewish manifesto, *Der Judenstaat* public in the First World Zionist Congress in 1897 to set the public stage for the creation of the exclusively Jewish state of Israel in 1948. Also entirely coincidentally, the British Empire had gratuitously issued its famous 1917 Balfour Declaration in the name of Lord Rothschild, the principal owner and founder of the international financial system who had controlled the Bank of England since Waterloo. And again entirely coincidentally, America's entry into World War I was facilitated after the founding of its own 'Bank of England', i.e., the Federal Reserve System principally by Paul Warburg, the banking fraternal twin of Lord Rothschild in whose palace the Treaty of Versailles was signed after World War I to enable the British Mandate over the lands of historic Palestine.

These remarkable coincidences have today made the Rothschilds the most revered family name in Israel. Some call them the King of the Jews – and to live up to that Solomon-ly title, the Rothschilds have architected, financed and built the Jewish state's principal hall of Justice, the Israeli Supreme Court in Jerusalem. The Jewish State today enjoys the unparalleled privilege of an "Iron Wall" that none can breach. The Rothschild's frankenstein can with brazen impunity exterminate, assassinate, and bomb, to the applause of the world leaders (see 'Pamphlet: How to Return to Palestine'). And yet, strangely, the

Rothschild's role in seeding and orchestrating the affairs of the modern world is consistently downplayed almost universally. No media, no academic, no scholar, no historian, no dissent-chief, no corporate executive, no billionaire on Forbes list, the Forbes list itself, and of course no politician and world statesman, dare utter that name publicly – and so long as they don't, they can say anything else they want. Elusive power such as this is not a figment of someone's imagination.

Prof. Carroll Quigley was permitted to openly state the following in his 1966 book *Tragedy and Hope*, and his controlled revelations which continued that tradition of downplaying the name of the Rothschilds, only came on the heels of the free-wheeling Eustace Mullins' well-documented exposé of how the Federal Reserve System in the United States was conspiringly created by forces representing the same globalist banking elite, and he had not spared the Rothschild name; this was followed by a series of books and documentary films in the 1970s by many others including Gary Allen, W. Cleon Skousen, G. Edward Griffin, Antony Sutton et. al.

**--- end excerpt from 'Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order'**

I dared to think about that palpable omission on my own, inviting both confusion and loss of friends.

I asked: why was that most distinguished and singular Jewish family name, Rothschild, never permitted any significant mention not just in the Western press, but in the worldwide mainstream presses? It surely wasn't only because the AP and other news agencies, newspapers, newsmedia, were interlocking owned/controlled by the uber financiers of the world, the House of Rothschild.

Even the brave president of Iran, Dr Ahmadinijad, and the brave president of Venezuela, Chavez, courageously challenging the status quo of the world anytime they acquire a microphone in their hands have not dared to mention that name. It is evidently still risk free to waive Noam Chomsky's 'Hegemony and Survival' from the UN podium and speak out against the criminal excesses of the sole superpower and its Allies du jour, but not okay to wonder out loud why was the Balfour Declaration issued in the House of Rothschild name?

Hmmm.... What sort of elusive omnipotent power did that magical name command such that it had erected an equally magical "Iron Wall" around Der Judenstaat? An "Iron Wall" which protected the Zionists' grotesque re-settlement and extermination project for Jewish Lebensraum being conducted with brazen impunity, often under thunderous applause of the

Western leaders who continually renew their vows to support the expansion of the Jewish State created in the very name of Lord Rothschild, that none living dare mention and investigate that name while they continue to pay lip-service in support of the Palestinian peoples?

The Palestine freedom zealots in the West can boldly investigate and indict the dispensable Israeli leaders who come and go every election, but not its founder who evidently goes on forever?

By the Rothschild's own watered-down admission, they are not a has-been House:

'We provide advice on both sides of the balance sheet, and we do it globally. ... We have had 250 years or so of family involvement in the finance business, ... There is no debate that Rothschild is a Jewish family, ... For a family business to survive, every generation needs a leader, ... Then somebody has to keep the peace. Building a global firm before globalisation meant a mindset of sharing risk and responsibility. If you look at the DNA of our family, that is perhaps an element that runs through our history.' --- Baron David de Rothschild, *The first barons of banking* by Rupert Wright, UAE thenational.ae, November 6, 2008

That humble confession by Baron David de Rothschild quoted above exactly fulfills in this generation, the well-known directives issued by their forefather, the founder of the House of Rothschild, Mayer Amschel Bauer. A long staple of Rothschild biographers, the founding directives are even vicariously depicted by Hollywood in the 1934 film which was intended to be an ode to the Rothschild name. Watch this [short clip](#) of the movie *The House of Rothschild*, about half way through in that clip, the historical depiction from the mouth of great-grandfather Amschel Rothschild, is empirically being fulfilled today, 250 years later, as glibly confirmed even in that watered-down admission from his own great-grandson, David de Rothschild!

The UAE National newspaper even openly stated its lack of faith in the 'coincidence theory' of history and noted the overarching contemporary significance of the House of Rothschild:

'Among the captains of industry, spin doctors and financial advisers accompanying British prime minister Gordon Brown on his fund-raising visit to the Gulf this week, one name was surprisingly absent. This may have had something to do with the fact that the tour kicked off in Saudi Arabia. But by the time the group reached Qatar, Baron David de Rothschild was there, too, and he was also in Dubai and Abu Dhabi.

Although his office denies that he was part of the official party, it is probably no coincidence that he happened to be in the same part of the

world at the right time. That is how the Rothschilds have worked for centuries: quietly, without fuss, behind the scenes.'

In fact, according to the following article in the London Times, the Rothschild's is the one unusual financial House in the world which came out ahead without any legal extortion, ahem, financial bailouts of people's money legally granted by the people's elected Representatives to the robber barons of modernity (watch that bizarre extortion racket for the forced Bailout in the United States in October 2008 [here](#), and witness my further confused experiments in independent thought in '[Why Bluff Martial Law?](#)')

'Not all investment bankers are having to get by on reduced or no bonuses this year. Rothschild group staff have received record bonuses, it has emerged after the bank reported a 31 per cent improvement in profits before tax to €459 million.

Record results from both its advisory and private banking operations enabled the bank to pay the bonuses to its 2,700 people in June.

Unlike conventional investment banks Rothschild, whose chairman is Davide de Rothschild, has steered clear of proprietary trading, prime broking and other activities that have devastated rivals, although it still wrote off €96 million because of souring loans.

Rothschild's year-end of March means the bonuses were paid before the most serious setbacks to banks. Most investment banks pay out bonuses between January and May. Goldman Sachs is due to tell its staff the size of their payouts in the next three weeks.

Alongside its pro-forma group-wide results, Rothschild unveiled a joint venture with Rabobank of the Netherlands, whereby the two sides will pool their staff and clients in the food and agriculture sector.

As part of the deal, Rabobank is buying a 7.5 per cent stake in one of the key holding companies in the Rothschild empire, Rothschild Continuation Holdings, which owns the N M Rothschild business in the UK.

Rabobank becomes the second biggest investor outside the family after the trading group Jardine Matheson, which owns 20 per cent. Rabobank's vice chairman Sipko Schat joins the Rothschild board.

It is the second joint venture with a Dutch bank. Rothschild teamed up with ABN Amro for 11 years in equity capital markets before dissolving the arrangement when Royal Bank of Scotland took over ABN last year.

Rabobank's stake was held in treasury by Rothschild after it bought it from the insurer Eagle Star. No price was put on the deal. Jardine paid \$185 million for its 20 per cent in 2005.

Rothschild advisory clients include Rio Tinto, which is fighting a hostile bid from BHP, British Energy in its deal with EDF of France and Alliance & Leicester when it was sold to Banco Santander.' --- Rothschild pays out record bonuses to staff by Patrick Hosking, Times Online, November 19, 2008

With full spectrum control of the world's private central banks and BIS firmly in the hands of the House of Rothschild and their closed knit coterie, I of course, in my confused experiment of thinking for myself, chalk that wizard financial success of bailing out from publicly traded banks about to fail in a timely manner, and having only successes for one's own private family bank, up to just another coincidence. I strongly suspect that Gary Allen's confusion on such coincidences far exceeded mine as evidenced from his book *None Dare Call it Conspiracy*:

'Those who believe that major world events result from planning are laughed at for believing in the "conspiracy theory of history." Of course, no one in this modern day and age really believes in the conspiracy theory of history -except those who have taken the time to study the subject. When you think about it, there are really only two theories of history. Either things happen by accident neither planned nor caused by anybody, or they happen because they are planned and somebody causes them to happen. In reality, it is the "accidental theory of history" preached in the unhallowed Halls of Ivy which should be ridiculed. Otherwise, why does every recent administration make the same mistakes as the previous ones? Why do they repeat the errors of the past which produce inflation, depressions and war? Why does our State Department "stumble" from one Communist-aiding "blunder" to another? If you believe it is all an accident or the result of mysterious and unexplainable tides of history, you will be regarded as an "intellectual" who understands that we live in a complex world. **If you believe that something like 32,496 consecutive coincidences over the past forty years stretches the law of averages a bit, you are a kook!**' (Gary Allen, *None Dare Call it Conspiracy*, 1971, Chapter 1)

But more pertinent to my confusion for the main point under consideration, namely, the bizarre silence on the Rothschilds when it comes to the topic of the holy lands which they 'own' completely, as even demonstrated to the most ardent zealot fighting the cause of

Palestine by the fact of the Balfour Declaration gratuitously awarding Palestine to the entire Jewish peoples being specifically in just that one singular name, doesn't that omission appear frighteningly absurd once again? See for instance: '[Zahir's Response to Francis Boyle's Jewistan – What Elephant?](#)'.

Well, to me that silence is just as absurdly confounding as the bizarre merrymaking with the 'Happy Unbirthday' song at the Mad Hatter's Tea Party confounded Alice in Wonderland.

So, while searching for a way out of these absurd confusions rapidly piling up, I found this really bizarre interview asking similar questions for the first time in modern times, about the House of Rothschild, and I transcribed it: '[Rothschild Connection to World Government and Zionism: David Icke – Origins and Symbolism of the EU](#)'.

Please see what you make of such attempts at independent thinking. Also please feel free to advise me how one ought to go about this independent thinking business, the much wanted contribution of Western civilization to modern man, or so they say, without stepping on censor toes – never mind without losing friends. Even this last thought is causing me a great deal of confusion.

## **Conclusion**

Aaaaaah, confusion, confusion! I could just scream. No wonder why the goyem don't think much, and it is not recommended for us to think by the doctors who conveniently do all the original thought experiments for us to save us the burden. Here is the problem alluded to earlier, stepping on censor toes, and it can only be the inevitable conclusion of our zeitgeist: If one avoids tabooed thoughts for fear of censorship, loss of friends, being indicted and incarcerated under the thought-crimes Bill pending in many a legislature's quarters worldwide, is that still considered 'independent thinking', the gift of Western civilization to mankind? Perhaps it is so under NewSpeak, the newly revised gift of Western civilization to the Dawn of the New Age? The New Age being hasteningly beckoned by Zbigniew Brzezinski, cited above, wherein, he justified/rationalized humanity's deadly plight in our zeitgeist by quoting Hermann Hesse from *Steppenwolf* thusly;

“Human life is reduced to real suffering, to hell, only when two ages, two cultures and religions overlap. . . . There are times when a whole generation is caught in this way between two ages, two modes of life, with the consequence that it loses all power to understand itself and has no standard, no security, no simple acquiescence.”?

That profound insight, of brilliant hindsight and self-serving foresight, very well could be the elusive key I have been searching for to open the mysterious door past which I can't see.

## Further Study

To catch only a fleeting glimpse for yourself of that veil past which evidently no one else is able to see either, and which is seeding so much confusion among those wanting to do their own independent thinking that unless one opens up the final edition of the Newspeak dictionary described by George Orwell in his seminal work '1984' (watch the movie [here](#)), one is destined to stay confused, read the following two books by Eustace Mullins: *The World Order – A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism*, and *The Curse of Canaan – A Demonology of History*. Additionally, *The Thirteenth Tribe* by Arthur Koestler, and *The Empire of “The City” (world superstate) – The Jekyll/Hyde Nature of the British Government* by E. C. Knuth, are both helpful in thinning out the powerful fog of confusion which surrounds the origins and the rise to power of Black Nobility. A careful study of these books (PDF available on the web; search, download and read them before these out-of-print books get banned, or, reading them is made a thought-crime), helps one understand the elusive power which has corrupted and co-opted almost all of dissent in the West today creating the sort of absurdities highlighted in my confusions. The pernicious nature of that indomitable power to mold, influence and corrupt across the board world-wide was captured in the following way by W. Cleon Skousen in his commentary on Carroll Quigley's *Tragedy and Hope*:

'The real value of *Tragedy and Hope* ... [is the] bold and boastful admission by Dr. Quigley that there actually exists a relatively small but powerful group which has succeeded in acquiring a choke-hold on the affairs of practically the entire human race. Of course we should be quick to recognize that no small group could wield such gigantic power unless millions of people in all walks of life were “in on the take” and were willing to knuckle down to the iron-clad regimentation of the ruthless bosses behind the scenes. As we shall see, the network has succeeded in building its power structure by using tremendous quantities of money (together with the vast influence it buys) to manipulate, intimidate, or corrupt millions of men and women and their institutions on a world-wide basis.' (W. Cleon Skousen, *The Naked Capitalist*, pg. 6)

The publicly available *need to research* (as in *need to know*) [private archives of the House of Rothschild](#) is now on the web. Presumably sanitized of any adverse material – since its primary purpose evidently is to glorify the 250 years of exploits of the House of Rothschild – for those inclined to experiment in forensic confusion, it may yet prove to be an invaluable treasure trove of discovery. The private Rothschild Archives I imagine is where the official biographers have always received their source material to write their pandering odes to the House of Rothschild. See for instance, *The House of Rothschild* by Niall Ferguson. Now it's available to you as well!

THE ROTHSCHILD ARCHIVE

**The Archive**

- Introduction
- Overview
- Development
- Guide

**Information**

**Bureau**

- Booklist
- FAQ
- Key Dates
- Links
- Newsletters
- Places to Visit

**Gallery**

- Archives
- People
- Places

**Visiting the Archive**

- Contacts
- Enquiries
- Location
- Opening Hours
- Using the Archive

**Search**

- Advanced Search

**Quick Search:**

**The Archive: Overview**

---

The success of the Rothschild family business owes much to the solidity of the original partnership of the five sons of Mayer Amschel Rothschild, who developed businesses in five European capitals: Frankfurt, London, Paris, Vienna and Naples. Working in close harmony, the family rose to prominence in a number of business sectors including bullion, government bonds, railway and mining finance.

The records of the London firm, N M Rothschild & Sons, form the core of the Archive, reflecting the activities of the other banks through many series of correspondence and accounts that circulated between them. Records of many of the Rothschild family's activities were maintained by the bank, including accounts for the management of their estates and some correspondence.

The family's other interests are reflected in the growing collections of personal papers that the Archive has been fortunate enough to attract. Of particular significance are two deposits of papers relating to the family in France, dating from the late 19<sup>th</sup> century to the 1930s. These two collections record the involvement of family members in areas such as the theatre, philanthropic organisations, the development of Jewish colonies in Palestine and the management of estates and art collections.



© Copyright 2000 - The Rothschild Archive
Email: [info@rothschildarchive.org](mailto:info@rothschildarchive.org)

For those unable to read, but still inclined to experiment in some self-inflicted confusion, Grace Power's Amenstop Production DVD '[Ring of Power](#)' may be a good starting point (watch [part-1](#), [part-2](#), the second part focusses on the House of Rothschild). I rather like Grace Powers' DVD presentation which is based on some of the historical material presented in the above books, because she addressed her video to the lowest level mental acumen in Western society with an easy to follow narrative. I have never met Grace Powers, communicate with her every now and then over email, consider her a seeker of knowledge based on her work, but don't agree with her many esoteric opinions and conclusions which, rather strangely, anyone who speaks of the oligarchy, secret societies, and the Black Nobility,

also often seem to hold. I am glad the authors whose books are recommended reading above appeared to be an exception to this bizarre contemporary empiricism. Mullins' *The Curse of Canaan* is an intriguing deconstruction of history which he based on his understanding of the Bible and study of the Talmudic literature. One may draw from Mullins' pointing fingers what one may, perhaps using Bruce Lee's wisdom expressed in his martial arts movie *Enter the Dragon*: **“Don't concentrate on the finger or you will miss all that heavenly glory”** (watch movie clip [here](#)).

I too apply such Zen of analysis to my own self-inflicted confusions (when I could just as well bow before 'experts' and save me the bother), and Grace Powers' work is no exception. What that specifically means in this case is not to throw the baby out with the bath water. Leave aside the speculative material for some future time, and focus directly on the rational analysis based on obvious and historical facts. On the whole, *Ring of Power's* narrative on the House of Rothschild is penetratingly contemporary, as Grace Powers attempts to forensically tie 9/11 and the documented historical quest for World Order of the Black Nobility for the average dumbed-down television watcher of America. If the size of the 'United We Stand' crowd and the size of protests in the immediate aftermath of 9/11 are any indication, the dumbed-down and indoctrinated peoples of America likely constitute well over 90% of its 300 million population!

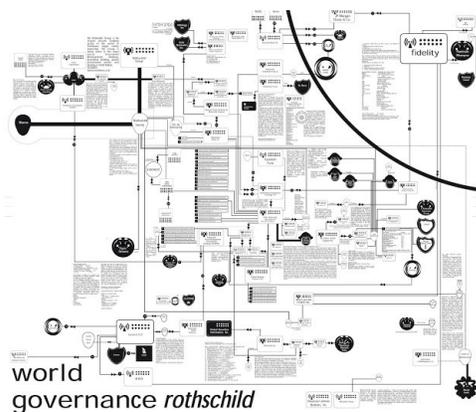
What brazen absurdity once again. The mightiest superpower on earth in this information age is also home to the most ignorant and mind controlled peoples, including [The Master Builders of the Technetronic Era](#)! Who created such pathetic state of affairs in this once unassailable nation and why? There is very little time left for its public to find out. A short 10-minute readable summary is: ['Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order'](#).

---

## 14.4 My experiments in confusion – Part-3: The Omnipotent Rothschilds

December 31, 2010

Continuing from [Part-2](#), where Baron David de Rothschild was quoted proclaiming:



Caption World Governance By The Rothschilds, 2003 - Click to view GOVERNING BY NETWORKS (Image via bibliotecapleyades-net via bureaudetudes-org large 3 MB)

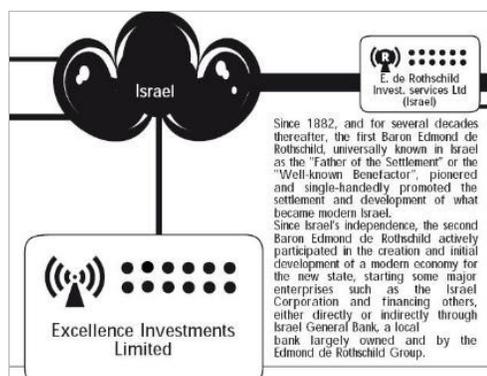
'We provide advice on both sides of the balance sheet, and we do it globally. ... We have had 250 years or so of family involvement in the finance business, ... There is no debate that Rothschild is a Jewish family, ... For a family business to survive, every generation needs a leader, ... Then somebody has to keep the peace. Building a global firm before globalisation meant a mindset of sharing risk and responsibility. If you look at the DNA of our family, that is

perhaps an element that runs through our history.' --- Baron David de Rothschild, The first barons of banking by Rupert Wright, UAE thenational.ae, November 6, 2008

When, in my state of perpetual confusion whereby my experiments in independent thinking sometimes get out of hand, I have immoderately challenged many a rebel leader on their omitting to mention the *Rothschild* name in their otherwise erudite critiques of modernity, I have always come up empty handed. This is amply demonstrated in my responses to [Salman Abu Sitta](#), [Antoine Raffoul](#), [Ismail Zayid](#), [Khalil Nakhleh](#), [Shadi Nassar](#), [Mustafa Barghouti](#) and [Anna Baltzer](#), [Jeff Gates](#), [Jeff Blankfort](#), [et. al](#). My most recent challenge was yet another unsolicited letter, this time to an old timer Western rebel of the United States of America, Mr. Jeffrey Blankfort. He courteously replied:

'I do not mention the Rothschilds because I have yet to see a single

shred of evidence that they control the world's money supply, the CFR, or anything else of such substance as to influence the way the world works. As far as I can tell whereas once members of the Rothschild banking family ran the banks of Western Europe, I see no evidence that they do so today. ... Again, if you have any direct evidence with unimpeachable sources that the Rothschilds are running everything or for that matter anything behind the scenes I would appreciate receiving it but lacking that up to now, I never mention their name apart from Walter Rothschild being the recipient of the Balfour Declaration.' --- Jeffrey Blankfort replying to Zahir Ebrahim Nov. 11, 2010 (see full correspondence at the [end of this article](#))



Caption Detail-2 Israel benefactors World Governance By The Rothschilds, 2003 - Click image for expanded view GOVERNING BY NETWORKS. See Detail-1 at end for how power flows seamlessly through the interconnected web of networks (Image via [bibliotecapleyades-net](#) via [bureaudetudes-org](#) large 3 MB)

I was simply delighted that my new friend Jeff Blankfort had even bothered to write back, as most brilliant chiefs, both Eastern and Western, gallantly rising to defend the Palestinians as their own cause célèbre, simply tend to ignore the meddlesome and the confused who don't buy their craftsmanship. The crazy thing is, that among the Palestinians themselves, many appear to prefer running from Jew to Jew to solve their problems, as was observed by a Palestinian friend of mine out of sheer frustration: ***"We run from Jew to Jew, they create the problem, and also argue the solution, they control the full spectrum of our discourse as well as our existence."***

I promised Jeff:

*"Thank you mon ami for your reply. I will compose a thoughtful reply later..."*

This [Part-3](#) attempts to respond to Jeff Blankfort's request for evidence for the trumpeting-defecating elephant in the bedroom. As quoted above, Jeff asked for:

***"direct evidence with unimpeachable sources"***.

I will humbly endeavor to provide both – **direct, unimpeachable**. And before concluding, I will even suggest that the legal standard itself for proving criminal conspiracy is far less than what Mr. Blankfort has generously demanded from me, for the obvious reasons that even

half-smart conspirators usually hide behind their errand boys, like the Mafioso, and don't leave their calling cards. More empirically however, unlike the dumb Mafioso who rob, extort, and kill illegally thus enabling the state policing apparatuses to be used to juridically hang them, brilliant conspirators usually enact legalisms and statutes, and directly employ the state's governing apparatus itself to mask and legalize their dastardly plunders, their war-mongering, their social-engineering, and their pernicious subversions of the peoples' democratic institutions and constitution. Even the flag-waiving ordinary indoctrinated American understood how that craftsmanship worked when he and she witnessed the bankers' bailout extortion racket in October 2008 (see '[Why bluff Martial Law](#)') and their subsequent brazen accounting of how they spent it ([watch video1](#)).

### Video1

[ <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PXlxBeAvsB8> ]

And yet, the law of un-intended consequences, i.e., nature, still has its ways to un-obscure the golem if one has the eyes and the will to perceive.

Let me first state the criterion for proof as Blankfort did not stipulate any beyond "*direct, unimpeachable*".

I intend to demonstrate that an omnipotent power exists, that such a power visibly existed not too long ago using unimpeachable sources, and since there is no evidence of such a power suddenly eviscerating, that by the sheer force of logic, it must still exist even if occulted from mainstream Americans today. And I will top that off with the confirmation of its own existence by the omnipotent power itself. I invite the readers to pretend that they are a jury member, and reach their own verdict whether the following can be sufficiently deemed "*direct evidence*" from "*unimpeachable sources*" to satisfy the request of Jeffrey Blankfort and all those like him who choose to willfully remain *innocent of knowledge* of the most glaring, trumpeting, shitting, elephant in the bridal suite.

First, the unimpeachable source: **Nuremberg Military Tribunal and its official Record**. I don't think there can be anything more unimpeachable a source than that, do you?

Let's first see what transpired at Nuremberg in the score-settling with victor's justice in the aftermath of World War II with respect to the Nazi banker most instrumental in financing the Nazi war machine, **Hjalmar Schacht**. While 21 Nazi chiefs were hanged ([watch video2](#)) by **Robert H. Jackson**, the chief prosecuting counsel for the United States ([watch video3](#)), the banker whom the chief counsel as the official representative of the United States government to the Nuremberg Military Tribunals, most wanted to hang, was set free due to the intervention from the Bank of England governor **Sir Montagu Norman!**

**Video2**

[ <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xcudlm6tPa0> ]

**Video3**

[ [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=No06Lwk\\_TAg](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=No06Lwk_TAg) ]

Say what?

Bank of England is so powerful that it prevailed upon their own military Allies at Nuremberg to let go of the principal enemy who financed the destruction of entire Europe and of the British Empire itself – with agreement from all the Allied military high command and their governments (with only Russia dissenting)?

No, you did not read that in history books did you, nor did you hear **Noam Chomsky** talk about the inconvenient case of **Hjalmar Schacht** even when he waxes eloquence about victor's justice at Nuremberg by highlighting the case of **Admiral Karl Dönitz**, and evidently, nor did you hear **Mr. Jeffrey Blankfort** bring it up in all his dissent-ing critique of **Noam Chomsky**.

I get really confused when I encounter such blind-sighted omissions regarding the King of the Jews among the moral Jews who become dissent-chiefs for the dumb goy, and book-end their own dissent so wonderfully while still giving the illusion of vigorous debate. Chomsky explains this Machiavellian construction rather elegantly even as he implements it himself with involuntary help from his own antagonist, Jeff Blankfort, and the goyem cheer for their favorite horse – don't matter which horse wins, the real winners are those who benefit from the calculated omissions, the race course owners:

'This "debate" is a typical illustration of a primary principle of sophisticated propaganda. In crude and brutal societies, the Party Line is publicly proclaimed and must be obeyed — or else. What you actually believe is your own business and of far less concern. In societies where the state has lost the capacity to control by force, the Party Line is simply presupposed; then, vigorous debate is encouraged within the limits imposed by unstated doctrinal orthodoxy. The cruder of the two systems leads, naturally enough, to disbelief; the sophisticated variant gives an impression of openness and freedom, and so far more effectively serves to instill the Party Line. It becomes beyond question, beyond thought itself, like the air we breathe.'

'Democratic societies use a different method: they don't articulate the party line. That's a mistake. What they do is presuppose it, then encourage vigorous debate within the framework of the party line. This

serves two purposes. For one thing it gives the impression of a free and open society because, after all, we have lively debate. It also instills a propaganda line that becomes something you presuppose, like the air you breathe.'

'The smart way to keep people passive and obedient is to strictly limit the spectrum of acceptable opinion, but allow very lively debate within that spectrum – even encourage the more critical and dissident views. That gives people the sense that there's free thinking going on, while all the time the presuppositions of the system are being reinforced by the limits put on the range of the debate.' --- Noam Chomsky, [We Own The World](#)

At this point, before I go any further, please permit me to dust out the following observation of novelist **Aldous Huxley** in the *Brave New World* to illustrate why I consider artful omissions and silence, as counter-intuitive as it might appear to the profoundly *innocent of knowledge*, to be a most powerful propaganda tool:

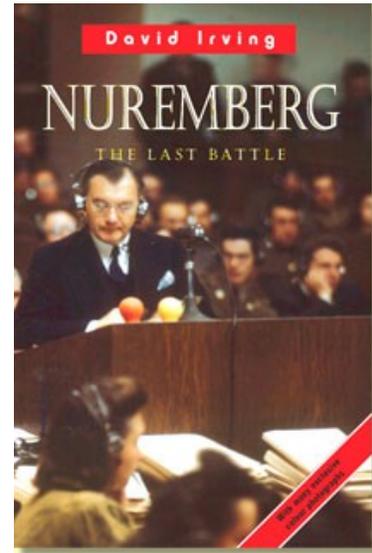
'The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an "iron curtain" between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals. But silence is not enough. If persecution, liquidation and the other symptoms of social friction are to be avoided, the positive sides of propaganda must be made as effective as the negative.' — Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11

I have to wonder about my sanity sometimes – why don't I get it when brilliant chiefs inexplicably dabble in their own thought control, in their own self-policing?

Why do I persist in experimenting with independent thinking? Just accept the pious statements of the Jewish chiefs that there is not a shred of evidence of the existence of the King of the Jews controlling the state of affairs in the world today, lest I be labeled a 'kook', a 'denier of established truths', and carted away to some re-education camp for my own, as well as other's safety! 'Denier' I have already been anointed by none other than a recovering Jew, a reformed Zionist, Christian friend of mine, [Israel Shamir](#)! Yes, I know I have accumulated some lovely friends in my few journeys into the unknown world of independent thinking! I now try my best to stay away from such confusions, and I believe this is one of my

last few times as my new year's resolution!

Before we jump too far ahead as I briefly did in the preceding passages to give a taste of the acerbic logic about to develop, let's study this shockingly revealing fact of Hjalmar Schacht which is so uncontroversibly recorded in the pages of victor's justice at Nuremberg, and the circumstances surrounding this fact. The following is excerpted from David Irving's **Nuremberg, the Last Battle** ( [PDF](#) ). It appears in my document "[Monetary Reform: Who will bell the cat?](#)" as footnotes [11] to [13] and is reproduced below along with the passage being footnoted:



### Begin Extract

'Yes, confessionals after faits accomplis, is a characteristically "cleansing" Christian tradition. Somehow, it only seems to work for those in absolute power, never for the common man. **"You're right, we did it. We're very sorry. But thanks to you, we won't do it again"** [Ben Bernanke to Milton Friedman] doesn't seem to be part of the ordinary judicial system where the common man is made accountable for stealing bread. But it is part of the Nuremberg Military Tribunals which let Dr. Hjalmar Schacht, the former governor of the Reich Bank [11] – the bankster who orchestrated the financing for Hitler and enabled his war machine with funding from Wall Street [12] and the City of London financiers – go scot-free!

Whence such awesome power to even let a fascist banker who caused the destruction of all of Europe – as per the Nuremberg established principle of **"all the evil which follows"** – become a prominent and influential member of the financial community once again in post-war Germany **"as though there had never been a blemish on his character"**? [13]

### Footnote [11]:

Dr. Hjalmar Schacht (Reich minister of economics until 1937, Reichsbank president until 1939). David Irving, Nuremberg, The Last

Caption Nuremberg, the Last Battle: Bank of England overriding the victorious Allies and freeing the Nazi Banker Hjalmar Schacht from the hangman's noose

Battle, 1996, page 160.

“[Jackson] regarded the former president of the Reichsbank as the most contemptible of all the defendants. He had provided the finance for the spectacular rise and rearmament of Hitler’s Germany. More than any other, this man’s financial genius had paved the way for the violation of the Versailles Treaty.” (page 157)

“Ambitious and arrogant, Schacht [Highest IQ 143, page 292] had walled himself in behind a belief in his own righteousness. He seethed with rage at being imprisoned with Hitler’s henchmen. He admitted to having violated the Versailles Treaty, but countered that since the Allies were in collusion against Germany this was no crime. .. He admitted rebuilding Germany’s run-down economy, but not for the purpose of waging war; Hitler had dismissed him as soon as he balked at the aggressive planning that began.” (page 293)

“Hjalmar Schacht – ‘after Göring the toughest of them.’ He [Jackson] had always regarded Schacht as one of the most despicable defendants. The banker’s arrogant attitude since the trial had begun only vexed him all the more.” (page 327)

“Even more irritating for Jackson was that Schacht was overheard in the cells confidently predicting that he would be acquitted. Irritating rumours circulated that the prosecution of Schacht was not in earnest. Letter-writers taunted Jackson that he would never succeed in convicting a big banker – whether friend or foe, they were the new Untouchables. He soon became aware that the Nazi banker did indeed have friends in the most unlikely places and influence everywhere. One day one of his team, the eminent New York international lawyer Ralph Albrecht, reported to him that the British assistant prosecutor Colonel Harry J. Phillimore – later a lord justice of appeal in London\* – had accosted him in the hall outside the courtroom and urged the Americans to relax their remorseless pressure on the banker. When Albrecht, perplexed, asked ‘Why?’, Phillimore uneasily explained that certain representations had been made by Sir Montagu Norman, governor of the Bank of England from 1920 to 1944. ‘It would be most unfortunate,’ murmured the British colonel, ‘if anything were to happen to Schacht.’ In fact Schacht had been an informer of Sir Montagu, secretly apprising him of the political and financial decisions taken at the highest level in Berlin for sixteen years before the war.” (page 328)

“There is in the records of His Majesty’s treasury in the British archives an illuminating file on the efforts made by Sir Montagu Norman to get Schacht released.” (page 329)

“He [Jackson] regarded the case against the banker as a test of the good faith of the entire prosecution. As he had said in a secret meeting of all the chief prosecutors in April, of which there is a shorthand record in his files, ‘If the court, for instance, holds that we have no case against Schacht, then it seems clear that we can have no case against any industrialist, as the case against him is stronger than the others.’ ... He [Jackson] privately recorded later, ‘I would at least stand out forthrightly in demanding his conviction, convicting him if I could.’ He harried the banker mercilessly in the witness box, addressed him as ‘Schacht,’ tout court, confronting him with the evidence of his participation in Hitler’s aggressive planning until eventually the defendant had to admit that he had been untruthful about his dealings with the Führer. Jackson showed the Tribunal newsreel film of Hitler’s triumphant return to Berlin in July 1940 after the defeat of France – long after Schacht would have had them believe he had fallen into disfavour. There was Schacht, in Prince-Albert morning coat and top hat, the only civilian among the generals waiting on the station platform to pump the Führer’s hand – indeed with two hands he caught hold of the Führer’s, stepped out of line, and followed him ‘in almost lickspittle fashion,’ as Jackson remarked later. And this was the Nazi gentleman for whom the British lawyer Phillimore and banker Sir Montagu Norman were interceding. All the more acute was Jackson’s fury when the Tribunal – with only the Russian judge publicly dissenting – acquitted Schacht. Biddle, who read out this part of the judgement, claimed some months later that he had also wanted to convict, but the British had insisted on an acquittal and had left him no choice.” (pages 329-330)

Also see page 392.

<http://www.fpp.co.uk/books/Nuremberg/NUREMBERG.pdf>

**Footnote [12]:**

Antony C. Sutton, Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler, 1976

[http://www.reformed-theology.org/html/books/wall\\_street/](http://www.reformed-theology.org/html/books/wall_street/)

**Footnote [13]:**

David Irving, Nuremberg, The Last Battle, 1996, page 402:

“As he was released from his [Nuremberg] cell, German police stepped forward and arrested him. A German court sentenced him to eight years’ imprisonment as a major offender under the denazification laws enacted by the Control Council in Berlin. He served two years in solitary confinement, and was eventually released in 1948. The world of banking absorbed him again as though there had never been a blemish on his character.”

**End Extract**

Let's also recall from my article [“Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order”](#) what Professor Carroll Quigley had stated about Montagu Norman, and all the other governors of world's private central banks:

'The powers of financial capitalism had (a) far-reaching aim, nothing less than to create a world system of financial control in private hands able to dominate the political system of each country and the economy of the world as a whole. This system was to be controlled in a feudalist fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert, by secret agreements arrived at in frequent meetings and conferences. The apex of the systems was to be the Bank for International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland; a private bank owned and controlled by the world's central banks which were themselves private corporations. Each central bank, in the hands of men like Montagu Norman of the Bank of England, Benjamin Strong of the New York Federal Reserve Bank, Charles Rist of the Bank of France, and Hjalmar Schacht of the Reichsbank, sought to dominate its government by its ability to control Treasury loans, to manipulate foreign exchanges, to influence the level of economic activity in the country, and to influence cooperative politicians by subsequent economic rewards in the business world.' (Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, 1966, Chapter 20, page 324)

'It must not be felt that these heads of the world's chief central banks were themselves substantive powers in world finance. They were not. Rather, they were the technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries, who had raised them up and were perfectly capable of throwing them down. The substantive financial

powers of the world were in the hands of these investment bankers (also called “international” or “merchant” bankers) who remained largely behind the scenes in their own unincorporated private banks. These formed a system of international cooperation and national dominance which was more private, more powerful, and more secret than that of their agents in the central banks. This dominance of investment bankers was based on their control over the flows of credit and investment funds in their own countries and throughout the world.' (Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, 1966, Chapter 20, page 326)

Is it too rude to ask – that if Montagu Norman is merely among the “**technicians and agents of the dominant investment bankers of their own countries**”, then who is the dominant investment banker of England who has in fact controlled the Bank of England and the City at least since Waterloo?

### **Rothschild N. M. and Sons.**

This is what they confirm of themselves today on their own [website](#):

“Rothschild has been at the centre of the world's financial markets for over 200 years. Today, it provides Investment Banking, Corporate Banking and Private Banking & Trust services to governments, corporations and individuals worldwide.”

Baron David de Rothschild has already been quoted in the beginning of this article, proclaiming:

'We provide advice on both sides of the balance sheet, and we do it globally. ... We have had 250 years or so of family involvement in the finance business'

But here we shall just stick with Nuremberg for the moment.

**Sir Montagu Norman**, at the behest of the owners of the Bank of England, set one of their own criminal banksters free from the clutches of the hangman's noose. Those owners, both commonsense and force of logic suggests, commanded at least that much power which could trivially prevail upon all of the Military Tribunal members, except Russia who voted against it. Americans had lost 300,000 soldiers in that 'just war' against the axis powers, the United Kingdom had lost its empire along with its *jewel in the crown*, and Europe lay decimated, 6 million Jews exterminated – we won't quibble with the holocaust industry here – 20 million Russians butchered, and sum-total of 50 million human beings, mostly Christians, and most of them German civilians under the unspeakable fire-bombings of civilian cities by

the Allies, lost their lives in the name of fighting the aggression initiated by the Nazis which was even termed “... ***the supreme international crime differing only from other war crimes in that it contains within itself the accumulated evil of the whole***”.

Just watch the video of the closing speech of Robert Jackson condemning the Nazis (Video3 cited earlier). It was a superlative public relations Tribunal, because, it was utmost important for the United States of America, the emerging superpower from the ashes of World War II, to pontificate to the entire world its moral and military supremacy, and condemn the abhorrence of aggression of the Nazis as it was itself entering a new Cold War with the new enemy.

Nuremberg was entirely about public relations. And the United States judges at Nuremberg wanted to make an outstanding example of the Nazi war machine and its bankster to demonstrate their own moral high grounds.

Despite all of these empirical motivations, those who controlled the Bank of England, call it *Foundation-X* for the lack of a better handle to refer to this non-existent power which none can see, could spring one of their own from the sure jaws of death?

This incontrovertible fact and its significance indicates the existence of a power which is superior to the combined power of the victorious allies of World War II.

So, the evidence of Hjalmar Schacht being set-free unequivocally demonstrates at least the existence of an elusive omnipotent power in 1946.

And we already know that this immense power also existed in 1917, when the Balfour Declaration was issued in its name (see [Part-2](#)).

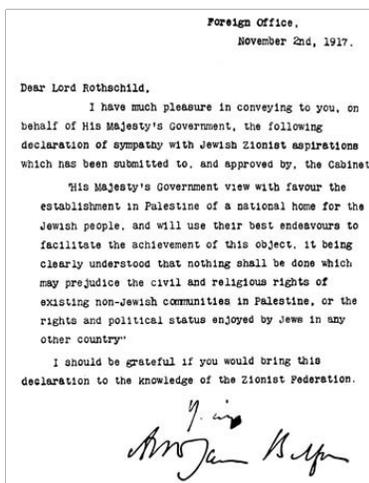
Where did that amazing power, which was confirmed to exist in 1917 when it prevailed upon the British empire to grant the Zionists another's land, and again in 1946 when it prevailed upon the British and American empires to grant amnesty to their own arch enemy that had seen tens of millions of Christians dead, so suddenly vanish in the mere 60 years since?

Did the earth swallow it, did the sky absorb it, or was there an earthquake which sunk it?

What happened to it?

In my experiments in confusion, I valiantly searched for such a catastrophic event which could have silently vanquished that *Foundation-X* which had existed only 60 years earlier.

I am sorry to report here that there is no known documentation existing on planet earth in the annals of public archives which records any such cataclysmic event where that elusive power could have disappeared. If one exists in secret classified archives, like aliens abducting them off the face of the planet, I do not possess such powers to access those classified documents, let alone unlock them of their public relations baggage. We shall just wait for



Caption Revisiting the Curse of Canaan: The Balfour Declaration November 2nd 1917 – The first-cause of Palestinian genocide in the Land of Canaan is in the Name of a Rothschild and yet they don't know that name!

***running everything”***

Now let me briefly examine the legal requirement for evidence in the United States. The following definition is excerpted from my Editorial: [Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are you among them?](#) April 19, 2009:

**Conspiracy:** “in law, agreement of two or more persons to commit a criminal or otherwise unlawful act. At common law, the crime of conspiracy was committed with the making of the agreement, but present-day statutes require an overt step by a conspirator to further the conspiracy. Other controversial aspects of conspiracy laws include the modification of the rules of evidence and the potential for a dragnet. A statement of a conspirator in furtherance of the conspiracy is admissible against all conspirators, even if the statement includes damaging references to another conspirator, and often even if it violates the rules against hearsay evidence. The conspiracy can be proved by circumstantial evidence. Any conspirator is guilty of any substantive crime committed by any other conspirator in furtherance of the enterprise. It is a federal crime to conspire to commit any activity

[Wikileaks](#) to let us know if UFO-Abduction is indeed that elusive cause of their sudden vanishing from the face of the earth. [Julian Assange](#) has already hinted: *“it is worth noting that in yet-to-be-published parts of the cablegate archive there are indeed references to UFOs.”*

In the meantime, back here on earth outside the Plato's cave, by the sheer force of inevitable logic, I must rationally conclude that such a power, *Foundation-X*, still exists right here on earth. And, since I have also not found, despite vigorous search in libraries and on the web, any evidence that the *Foundation-X* ownership surreptitiously changed hands except from generation to generation within the same DNA cess-pool, and as admitted by the scions now wielding the baton themselves, then, whomsoever were the owners of *Foundation-X* in 1946, and in 1917, are still the owners today.

### **Casa de Rothschild!**

Let me know if this sufficiently constitutes Jeff Blankfort's requirement for evidence: ***“if you have any direct evidence with unimpeachable sources that the Rothschilds are***

prohibited by federal statute, whether or not Congress imposed criminal sanctions on the activity itself.” -- Columbia Encyclopedia

Permit me to highlight the core legal standard in that passage with emphasis:

- 1) The conspiracy can be proved by circumstantial evidence.
- 2) Any conspirator is guilty of any substantive crime committed by any other conspirator in furtherance of the enterprise.
- 3) A statement of a conspirator in furtherance of the conspiracy is admissible against all conspirators, even if the statement includes damaging references to another conspirator, and often even if it violates the rules against hearsay evidence.

My goodness! The entire gang of banksters despite their web of control can be roped in even if one conspirator can be indicted. I have just demonstrated the corrupting power of the bankster fraternity, and shown that the Casa de Rothschild exists today because it existed in 1917 and 1946 by the evidence of Balfour Declaration and Nuremberg Military Tribunals, respectively. This fraternity has such immense powers that it can legally enact Federal Statutes, like the Federal Reserve System of the United States, by having the American Congress enact their preferences into law. When such an extortion happens, the above artfully defined definitions of conspiracy become irrelevant. The law of the sovereign becomes the ultimate arbiter of what is crime and what is virtue, as aptly demonstrated by Saint Augustine of Hippo in the 4th century:

“When the King asked him what he meant by infesting the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: 'the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.'” (*The City of God against the Pagans*, Page 148).

This modus operandi, of theft of public's wealth by legalism enactment by the sovereign, appears to be right out of the *Protocols*. Witness [Protocol 1](#), items 3 through 5 which lend an empirical definition to the term “legal” when applied to control the masses:

3. It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorisation, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.
4. What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What

has served for their guidance hitherto?

5. In the beginnings of the structure of society, they were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words – to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

Based on insights gleaned from these contortions, especially item 5), if you can enact Federal Statutes and laws to protect your graft by wielding the hidden might of your indomitable force, then, there is no “conspiracy” in the legal terms because you did not violate any Federal Statutes!

Isn't that just marvellous?

So, the House of Rothschilds, using their hired front men and political errand boys, backed by their interlocking interests in all the world's central banks, have protected themselves from that definition of Conspiracy by shrewdly employing the uber-Machiavellian Protocols!

But have they protected themselves from RICO?

See my [editorial](#) which contains an extended excerpt of laws from the late Eustace Mullins' 1985 book *World Order*, which could have potentially been used in earlier times.

I now believe that the accelerated pace towards world government today, under the complete co-option of all organs of state worldwide, makes the bankster fraternity almost immune by way of any legal recourse in the entire Western Hemisphere. They might occasionally sacrifice a red herring errand boy here and there at the altar of reform to keep the plebeians happy, if it ever came to that! These are the ultimate UNTOUCHABLES! No one can even see them.

I hope that between [Part-2](#) and [Part-3](#) of this series of my goyish attempts at independent thinking, there is sufficient grounds for courageous moral Jews like Mr. Jeffrey Blankfort to finally perceive their own brethren – the King of the Jews – who have bestowed upon Zionistan its creation. Its ethos. Its “iron wall” that none can breach. Their full spectrum interlocking control of the world's private central banks continually enables them to implement their own two centuries old familial boast **“give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”** with such brazen impunity that it is almost always accompanied by the thunderous applause of European and American goy statesmen and law makers. The King of the Jews have inflicted upon the entire Jewish peoples a calumny that the Jews shall not be able to outlive even if they exist for another 3000 years! See: [From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine : The Golem Is Not Jewish!](#). The following sentiment barely captures it:

'If fair punishments are ever to be awarded for their crimes against

humanity for just the past 100 years in any Just court of law, Adolph Eichmann would have to be retroactively let go by resurrecting his soul from his grave with high honors and awarded multiple peace prizes plus compensation, in order to administer hanging and extraction of restitution as the graduated scale of ultimate punishment for the ultimate prime-movers of all wars and pestilence before which their errand boys' and patsies' crimes against humanity pale in comparison.' --- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-thestruggle-for-palestine.html>

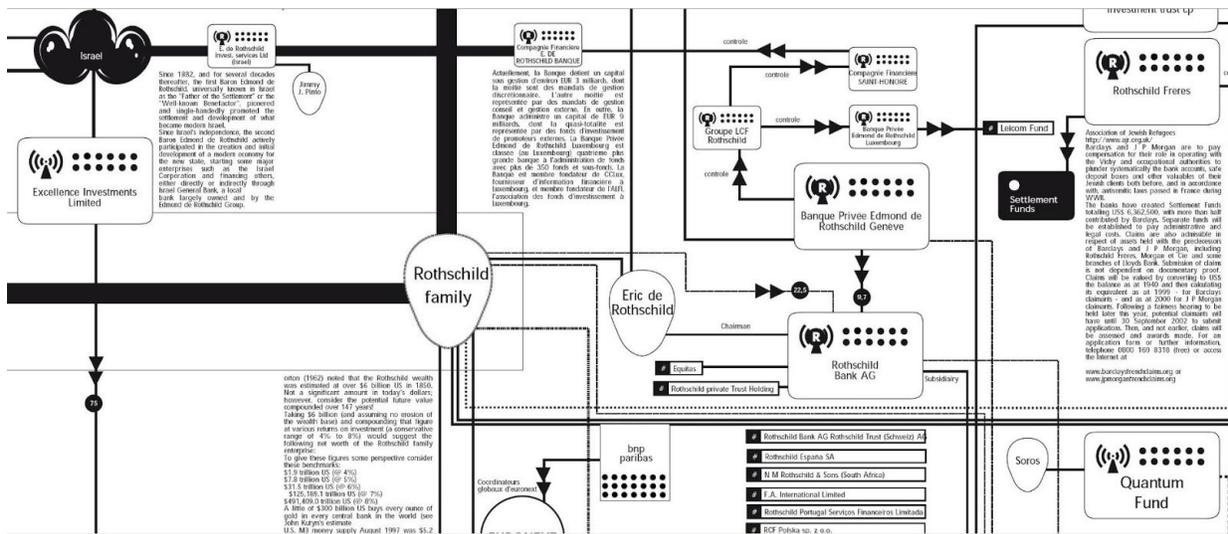
All persons of any faith (or no faith) not entirely consumed by depravity, apathy, Faustian pacts, and if I might be so bold as to emphatically add, pious hypocrisy, should have no qualms calling a spade a spade. What prevents one from doing so, is suggested in my pamphlet: [How To Return to Palestine This Day Forward](#).

What can one do about it today? Practicably nothing, as suggested in: "[Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order](#)".

But I pray that I am mistaken, that Machiavellian political science and infinitely deep pockets of the oligarchy exuded through their tax exempt foundations, private central banks, income tax levied upon masses, and national debt levied upon nations – an inflexion of power which can bring combined superpowers to their knees – can straightforwardly be trumped by copious narratives of dissent chiefs and plebeians' abundant prayers!

Thank you, ladies and gentlemen of the jury.

## Rothschild Governance by Networks 2003



Caption Click on image to view the entire structure of Rothschild Governance by Networks --- All protected by LAW made by the banksters themselves

## 14.4.1 Correspondence with Jeffrey Blankfort

**From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org**

**To: Jeffrey Blankfort**

**Wed, Nov 10, 2010 at 7:51 PM**

Dear Jeff,

Hello.

I am not sure that you would necessarily care to know my opinion – but I thought I'd forward you the following letter nevertheless. It is a short communication to an MIT co-alum who had asked me for my opinion of your recent interview ( [Jeffrey Blankfort: Chomsky misfires on US-Israel relations — By Kathleen Wells on November 4, 2010](#) ).

Just as you observe in your interview of others who don't seem to [perceive] some other daylights, my own take is similar, that *“It's like the monkey: see no evil, hear no evil, speak no evil.”* ...

With Best wishes,

Zahir

----- Forwarded message -----

**From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org**

**Date: Wed, 10 Nov 2010**

I finally got some time to read the interview – and read almost half-way through until I got bored. Mr. Blankfort is both perceptive and accurate, as far as he goes. I learnt some interesting factoids in it, like He is Jewish, that he had joined AIPAC, etc.

I admire Mr. Blankfort all the more for his standing up to what is right and moral irrespective of his own tribal affiliation, and his not giving in to expediencies and abhorrent political realities on the ground. The latter argument is Noam Chomsky's forte, and my good professor has made them time and again, all of which I have deconstructed in considerable depth in my 2007 essay [“The endless trail of red herrings”](#).

More pertinent to your inquiry however of what I thought of this interview, the issue of the

Jewish Lobby in the United States – which Professor James Petras itemized here:

- ◆ <http://atlanticfreepress.com/news/1/13763-james-petras-phd-the-state-and-local-bases-of-zionist-power-in-america.html>

and this was my letter to Professor Petras for the energies he spent compiling his excellent list:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/09/response-jamespetras-zionist-power.html>

James Petras' list includes only a subset of the hundreds of Jewish organizations throughout the world, and almost all the national and international level think-tanks along the Hudson and the Potomac, not to forget Hollywood/newsmedia moguls, nor the average Jewish person who is suckled on the mother's milk of Zionism since birth which creates that tribalism that Mr. Blankfort mentions.

For my take on the Jewish Lobby's efforts for Zionism – the root cause – please see the first portion of this article:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/10/respto-what-cost-israel-lobby-jeffgates.html>

How comes Europe succumbs to the same pressures as the United States?

What is the common prime-mover?

Blankfort is silent. I am not.

The difficulty is that Mr. Blankfort's silence is more meaningful and instrumental than my loquaciousness because I am an unknown, whereas Blankfort is nationally and perhaps internationally known.

But I seek truth wherever I can find it – perhaps because I belong to the 'untermenschen' class bearing the brunt of “imperial mobilization”. And all the Jewish exponents of truth that I have ever met, including who take bullets to their head to uphold decency and morality, directly affiliate with the civilization bringing us “imperial mobilization”:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/davidicke-rothschild-connection-zionism.html>

And here is a letter I had written Mr. Blankfort:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/07/let-jeffblankfort-rothschilds-palestine.html>

And the following outlines my thoughts on how to deal with Zionism, as activists, with Mens et

Manus:

- ◆ <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/pamphlet-how-to-return-to-palestine.html>

Best regards,

Zahir.

---

**Reply From: Jeffrey Blankfort**

**To: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org**

**Wed, Nov 10, 2010 at 10:52 PM**

Dear Zahir,

I do not mention the Rothschilds because I have yet to see a single shred of evidence that they control the world's money supply, the CFR, or anything else of such substance as to influence the way the world works. As far as I can tell whereas once members of the Rothschild banking family ran the banks of Western Europe, I see no evidence that they do so today. There are a number of other Jewish bankers who have surpassed them in influence and if the Rothschilds were as powerful today as you claim them to be, there would be some kind of trail to find at least a hint of what they have been doing.

I have a number of personal suppositions about how and why certain things have happened but if you read what I say and write I am always able to document my claims. In my radio program today, I explained in brief how the Balfour Declaration was the payment to the Zionists for their having succeeded in bringing the US into World War One at a time when the British were about to lose and I provide unimpeachable documentation for that statement. It is one of the most important buried pieces of the puzzle that most advocates for Palestinian justice have ignored. Here is the link: <http://www.radio4all.net/index.php/program/47021>

In my interview I spoke only about the Zionist operations in the US because they are far and away the most important but I am more than aware of their activities in the UK with all the major parties as well as in France, Italy and Germany. It is their money combined with their organization, plus the fact that there is no serious political opposition that enables what I call the Ziontern (Zionist International) to have its way. As in the US, most Palestinian and pro-

Palestinian groups are hesitant to take on the Zionern internationally or in their own backyard because they are either dominated by or intimidated by what Gilad Atzmon first identified as "Jewish tribalists," who while they may be genuinely anti-zionist are as ready and willing to shield Jews from collective blame for their crimes against the Palestinians and Lebanese as any Zionist. These are the folks who routinely attack me on their blogs when I expose their hero, Chomsky.

Again, if you have any direct evidence with unimpeachable sources that the Rothschilds are running everything or for that matter anything behind the scenes I would appreciate receiving it but lacking that up to now, I never mention their name apart from Walter Rothschild being the recipient of the Balfour Declaration. It was Judge Louis Brandeis, however, an American Jew, who apparently was the one who convinced Woodrow Wilson to break his vow to the American people to go to war. And it was Edward Bernays, Freud's nephew and the father of modern propaganda who devised the campaign to get Americans willing to support the war.

Finally, I support BDS, not because that is the ideal tool for international organizing against the Zionists but that given the relative little strength we have as a group, it is the only means at the moment that has a chance of getting anywhere. Here, in the US, I would like to see campaigns exposing every member of Congress who has sworn their loyalty to Israel, be they Jewish or not, but I don't see that happening. Even at Al-Awda conferences, there is a tendency to stay away from discussing such political activity.

Yours,

Jeff

---

**From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org**

**To: Jeffrey Blankfort**

**Thu, Nov 11, 2010 at 12:41 PM**

Thank you mon ami for your reply. I will compose a thoughtful reply later...

regards, zahir.

## Chapter 14

this page is intentionally blank

# Chapter 15

## Misperceived World Views in the Struggle for the Liberation of Palestine

### 15.1 Response to Kawther Salam's 'No Results: 12 Billion Dollars Disappeared in Palestine'

March 30, 2010

**To:** Kawther Salam

**Subject:** Zahir's Response to 'No Results: 12 Billion Dollars Disappeared in Palestine'

**Date:** March 30, 2010 | Replies March 31, 2010 | NB April 10, 2010

**In Ref To:** Report on the UN presentation by Dr. Ghania Malhis, chairwoman of the board of trustees at the Palestinian Economic Policy Research Institute in Ramallah, on missing billions in foreign aid; <http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/03/26/no-results-12-billion-dollars-disappeared-in-palestine/>

**Dear Kawther Salam,**

Hello, and thank you for keeping us updated on how the Palestinian genius mind thinks. My comment below is not about you, the courageous messenger, but pertinent to Dr. Ghania Malhis' paper and its excerpt which you have posted. I hope to read that paper when I have the opportunity, but I wish to share the following observation which is entirely my first reaction to your article. I have come to trust my first-reactions. And it is principally this (albeit I am sending you this response privately, but if you feel it pertinent to a wider audience, feel free to post it including on [PTT](#) where I read your article).

Dr. Ghania Malhis' excerpts reminded me of Alice in Wonderland. Almost as if this conversation was occurring while sitting at the Mad Hatter's round table at the Tea Party, with the Dormouse making its presentation on how there is never any progress in the Queen of Hearts' transformation despite all the monies which have flowed in from the various critters who play croquet with her year-round.

What is wrong with some of these Palestinian intellectuals Kawther? I strongly suspect that the generations that have grown up under military occupation are so (involuntarily) mind-controlled and so overwhelmed with their daily oppression and struggle for daily survival, that the overarching struggle for Palestine has to be taken over by the newer Palestinian generation, one far more well-read of Western statecraft, of how patsies are made, and how red herrings crafted to continue onwards with the real game of accomplishing the agendas of conquest.

The mis-emphasis borne of this bizarre surprise that development funds are being lost is somewhat akin to the Poverty Alleviation Lab at MIT studying poverty under a microscope. They use many of the same modern jargon as in the text above, such as “*socio-economic front*”, etc. And I have yet to find anyone in that Economics Lab (and the last time I looked was several years ago so I sure hope this is no longer true, but it is very likely to still be true because their overarching un-stated agenda is to come up with only one solution for all the world's poverty problems: population reduction) speak of the almost 56 trillion in third-world debt, and the debt servicing for it which sponges off most developing nations' major chunk of development budget to construct perpetual debt-enslavement, as the principal cause of poverty in the world.

The purported altruistic development aid of donor agencies is mostly calculated to be squandered on nonsense, not on development – otherwise how can the people be kept colonized and under subjugation? How can their public commons be legally stolen through structural readjustment lending and privatization? Look at the WB largesse given to all developing nations. None have ever developed, unless empire wanted them developed, like South Korea, in the geopolitical calculus of hegemony. While the WB and its sister donor

instruments like the Asian Development Bank, and yes also the 'Arab donors', continually harp on the local corruption being a key developmental problem, they actually aid and abet the very same corruption! The qualifications for becoming a politician in all third-world nations is how grotesquely corrupt they can be. And if they are willing to follow the western agenda, they are variously lauded, and also dispensed with when their time is up. While playing that role, they are of course variously assisted by the Mighty Wurlitzer and its public relations machinery, including false and controlled opposition and frequent airing of their already well-known corruptions to keep them in line.

I can go on and on here – but there is absolutely nothing new which would be added. John Perkins in his several books, as a WB/Main insider once upon a time, has provided a lot of data to back up the empirical visible reality of calculated economic debilitation, fund-squandering, and debt-strangulation in the guise of development in many different ways, each carefully tailored to the targeted region and the genius/resources of its people.

The real axis of the problem for your region is the obvious agenda for re-settling Palestine, and onwards to Eretz Yisrael. Calculated patsies, carefully profiled co-opted morons, and a handful of mercenaries are deliberately planted in the leadership to assist in that mission. Almost all of Palestine leadership, be it political, economic, or academic – and if there is an odd exception here and there, as I am sure there must be, their genuine public goodwill is fully drowned out to make any significant difference whatsoever – are part of that con-game. Knowingly or un-knowingly is irrelevant – for co-option is the only fruit that is borne by that tree of **waging war by way of deception**.

I am sorry – as a Pakistani, my nation is suffering a fate no different than yours. Both Pakistan and Israel were carved out about the same time by tearing the indigenous people and their respective lands asunder, and by the same imperial powers. Different modus operandi were employed once again as pertinent to each indigenous peoples. There is much in common between the two peoples in terms of shared fates, Palestine's of course has been much worse, but few people reflect that more than several million peoples were forcibly displaced by the Partition of India in comparison to Palestinian less than one million. Numbers are important because they highlight the magnitude of a calamity. It is only in the numbers game that murder becomes ethnic cleansing, which becomes genocide, which becomes Holocaust™, which in turn becomes the common cross around the neck of all humanity! While Pakistanis haven't suffered the brutal occupation of a foreign power, my octogenarian intelligent mother recently asked me what was the difference between Pakistani Army killing its civilians in our own tribal-belt, and the Israelis doing it to the Palestinians! In fact, she argued it was far worse that we were doing it to our own peoples whereas the Jewish Zionists were only doing it to the 'other'.

Not to needlessly digress here, in this specific instance of squandered donor development

funds, the commonality once again is the calculated lack of development by having uber-corruption of the 'house negroes' be an integral part of the calculus of colonization. The same management principle is extended to servile client-state and to re-settling another peoples' land.

Shedding crocodile tears on how development funds are being squandered is an old past time in my neck of the woods. Those crying the most often live in palaces and villas, drive around in new spanking Mercedes, and attend conferences in Europe rubbing shoulders with the intellectual who's who. I have little sympathy with such tears whether shed in Palestine, Pakistan, or elsewhere. Focus on the agenda and the calculus of hegemony, not the tears.

To have any genuine development, the sine qua non is a free nation, a free people, and led by dignified self-respecting inspiring leaders pursuing indigenous policies in the best interest of those whom they govern. This is but a truism. The only other axis of real economic and/or military development is when geopolitical check is being crafted upon others, or as part of an axis of Allied power. Israel, and not Palestine, is in the latter category.

When the highest order bits of development are masked out by inhuman colonization which borders on genocide, where brutal military occupation orchestrates not just the systematic destruction of a people, their children, and their livelihood, but also their history and their culture, and where the most vile and corrupt mental midgets among the beleaguered people are installed to administer the bantustans using modus operandi developed in the most advanced Western psychological warfare labs in the world, I am not clear on who is the bigger patsy. Those lamenting the loss of the minuscule development funds sitting around a conference table in Europe and wasting valuable time, or those ignoring the highest order bits of the matter, again wasting precious time.

Besides, what is this 12 billion dollars amount over 15 years shared among 4-6 million hungry peoples being lamented in a modernity where Israel's monstrous economy, including the gratuitous donations from the West and the Holocaust™ reparations, is at least twenty times that amount just per year? What could this minuscule drop have possibly done to alter the destiny of the ravaged people on ground zero between their various daily checkpoint humiliations, from being killed on an empty stomach to gleefully accepting the occupiers' bullets on a full stomach?

The fact that this, *'No Results: 12 Billion Dollars Disappeared in Palestine'*, is a red herring should be obvious to everyone. The fact that the Palestinian leadership has been plagued by corruption, incompetence, and co-option from day one, and awarded Nobel Peace prizes and other accolades for effectively towing the agenda crafted for them in Tel Aviv and Washington while making appropriate overtures to their own peoples, is not news to anyone. The main purpose of such academic 'revelations' is to occupy intelligent peoples in wasting time on nonsense by having them focus on soap-operas of corruption instead of what might

be genuinely efficacious, such as how the Rothschilds, world government, and Zionistan form a single calculus.

Time, which contrary to all Palestinian thinking, in my plebeian view at least, is Zionistan's and the hectoring hegemons' all-round best friend. This fact I have already argued elsewhere.

Thank you.

With best wishes,

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## Replies

### **Kawther Salam's Reply to the Letter:**

On 3/31/10, Kawther Salam [ kawther\_salam @ yahoo.com ] wrote:

Zaher,

by your own admission, you did not even care to read the paper of Dr. Malhis. 15 pages which can be read and understood in about 20 minutes.

I do not know your intention, but your original long Email came across here as lacking in polity, condescending and impugning Dr. Malhis and myself of not stating the obvious. Your original Email is exactly that: your opinion. It is OK in its own right, but it is not related to my article.

Please understand that I am busy and that I do not have time to write books as answer to reader Emails.

Kawther

### **Zahir's Reply March 31, 2010:**

Hello. I read the full paper. Thank you for making it available. It does not change my letter. Here are my short observations, just FYI:

1) The facts reported in the paper actuality support what I have written in my little letter.

Namely, that the corruption is not inadvertent follies, although the paper presents them to be, but calculatingly built-into the system of occupation-subjugation-colonization-takeover by artful design so that in the end, just like the famous Oslo Peace Accords and other peace-processes mantras, precisely the outcome evidenced by the disclosed facts, is achieved. That endless trail of red herrings has already been explored in great depth here:

- ◆ <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>

2) The material on pages 9-11 can be found in any number of UN development docs for almost any third-world country.

I have seen similar **“How to Move Forward”** content, using almost similar vocabulary, for Pakistan for instance, and I vaguely recall similar lofty themes for Africa. If you remove the context of Palestine and replace with any third-world nation that is being harvested for its riches while keeping its indigenous people poor, and continually narrate/harp/design how to do their **“socio-economic”** development and how **“It goes without saying that mistakes were made and resources were wasted.”**, etceteras, you end up with this template! It is all a con-game as old as empire, while fleecing/shearing and/or slaughtering the sheep proceeds at full speed. A people's only choice under such circumstance is whether they will be fleeced for their wool, or slaughtered for their sheep.

**These discussions of socio-economic development and Palestinian State are Alice in Wonderland. Just look at the empirical reality on the ground. There is no Palestinian state, never was intended to be, and there isn't one! But pages 9-11 do not betray that fact on the ground. It harps the same mantras as empire's lollipop to the Palestinian children: if you are good boys and girls, here is a Palestinian State!**

3) In fact, pages 9-11 is mere sugar-coating crap if you understand the purpose of the United Nations.

If you don't, then you continually fall in its trap, attend its development conferences, and report facts and figures to rat on the very rats planted there by the very same people who are colonizing Palestine and keeping third-world nations poor. Are you aware of the purpose of the UN and its role towards world government (look up Global Governance if unfamiliar).

Or do you merely report facts and figures without analysis, without comprehension, without history, and without political understanding of the exercise of hegemony on a global scale, the nexus of which runs through Zion and is controlled by the same peoples who control the

UN, all European Governments, and the biggest sugar daddy supporting the theft of your land and your civilization, the United States?

In conclusion, no one is perfect. Least of all yours truly. I wasn't writing a paper for publication, only a quick letter to you as a colleague expressing my fast thoughts that all this corruption you / Malhis are harping about as a great revelation of "Moses" is nothing new, but by design. I don't intend to spend any more time on this obviousness. I urge you to re-read my letter for what's fundamental, and please do overlook its many shortcomings. Unless you are a know it all and don't intend to learn, only teach others, you might find a new angle to pursue for your own good work.

Best regards

Zahir.

**NB April 10, 2010:**

The following Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectual was primarily motivated by Dr. Ghania Malhis' paper and Journalist Kawther Salam's inability to accept critique while she represents and/or covers the Palestinian interests publicly, in public forums, such as at this UN Conference. Her European identity papers say 'Journalist' which gives her remarkable access that is denied to the ordinary Palestinian, and so as a journalist exiled in Diaspora, she shows up at international moots.

It is not at all clear to me whether either of them have any understanding of the Machiavellian orchestration of events in the world apart from their own abhorrent predicament so painfully visible to them in Palestine. As victims, I earnestly sympathize with their plight. However, that is not a license for their supporters to suffer foolishness. Sorry.

Unless Palestinians get their damn intellectual act together, they will continue to live on handouts of sympathy from their well-wishers. Is that what their struggle been reduced to: words of sympathies for their narratives?

No. I don't accept that – and neither does any courageous Palestinian persisting to this day 62 years into the Nakba in refusing to surrender to the Zionists.

That spirit of inexplicable defiant resistance against all odds to full spectrum overwhelming tyranny is indelibly captured by the dialog between Neo (Mr. Anderson) and Mr. Smith in the third of the Matrix Trilogy, Matrix Revolutions, at time 1:48:40 minutes (as Neo strugglingly gets up once again after being knocked down by Smith):

**Mr. Smith:**Why Mr. Anderson, why, why, why do you do it?  
Why, why get up?  
Why keep fighting?  
Do you believe you are fighting for something? For more than your survival?  
Can you tell me what it is? Do you even know?  
Is it freedom, or truth, perhaps peace, could it be for love?  
Illusions Mr. Anderson, vagaries of perception.  
Temporary constructs of a feeble human intellect trying desperately to justify an existence that is without meaning or purpose.  
And all of them as artificial as the Matrix itself. Although, only a human mind could invent something as insipid as love.  
You must be able to see it Mr. Anderson.  
You must know it by now.  
You can't win.  
It's pointless to keep fighting.  
Why Mr. Anderson, why, why, do you persist?  
---  
**Mr. Anderson (Neo):***Because I choose to.*  
---

And so, I must ask who are these public peoples who represent/cover/officiate Palestine and Palestinian interests who seem to have partially lost that spirit of defiance judging from their servile idiotic rehearsals of puppetshows created by the masters of discourse on international stage?

Do they really represent the Palestinian interests, or their own narrow self-aggrandizing ones?

Are they capable of forensic intellectual thought necessary for unraveling Machiavellian political science after 62 years of overwhelming intellectual onslaught in a cataclysm ***“whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind,”*** or only poetry of a tormented soul?

How can others sympathetic to the Palestinian cause tell? We don't know them personally. To whom are these public elite accountable for their sins of commission and their errors of omission? For their blind-sights? For their contributing to the puppetshows? For their signature authority over the destinies of their people?

Should I judge these public persons' work by their background of immense suffering, or by their competence for the complex intellectual struggle at hand?

Should I hold my deconstruction of the puppetshows they engage in just because it's a beleaguered suffering person who has offered us a report at the UN lest I hurt their sensitive feelings, or because a journalist who is living in exile in difficult circumstances, away from her home and loved ones, has brought it to us?

Yes rather uncomfortable considerations – even asking them had me in cognitive dissonance for a while, which is also why I am submitting my comment ten days delayed.

But anyone who falls prey to these co-opting irrational feelings of remaining silent in false circumspection can't possibly be a genuine friend of the child in Palestine still persisting in resisting the Goliath with tiny tiny hands.

And I will frankly state again that I have little respect for Palestinian elite, both in their Diaspora, and on ground Zero who define the struggle for the Palestinians from the comforts of their co-option, mental laziness, and in complete obliviousness to puppetmasters behind the scene.

So who are these elite?

You know who you are – when truth rubs you the wrong way!

While I empathize with your heart-wrenching narratives and your sufferings, Palestine is still here today even though a Palestinian state isn't (it was never intended to be, and will not come to pass – the solution is only one and always has been, One Palestine Complete).

That public empathy better be urgently harnessed to force effective '**mens et manus**' actions upon the hectoring hegemony which are meaningful and useful to reclaiming Palestine for the Palestinians, rather than in rehearsing laments and offering prayers of goodwill for which there might be plenty of time in the future.

That time is not here today. Do you hear me?

That time is still not here today!

Anyone may be in denial – but I refuse to accept Mr. Smith's bombastic proclamation of "*it's inevitable*", just like Neo, just like the child in Palestine, just like the grandfather still refusing to give up his keys, just like the mother who refuses to go insane after burying her dead.

That refusal to surrender to obnoxious power is the spirit of Palestine. It is the hallmark of its peoples. Let its self-proclaimed intellectuals suffering the mental agonies of a brutal occupation not give it away as a gift to their oppressors by echoing their mantras, axioms, and puppetshows.

For, indeed, that same spirit of mental persistence must guide and sustain us all through the difficult transition epoch to the New World Order, of One-world government. Humanity's resistance to it will surely become defined by the Palestinian resistance – and while few might perceive that today, all will drink from its fount of enduring strength tomorrow. Until of course, this transition epoch “**Between Two Ages**” finally passes into the stable dawn of scientific global dictatorship in the New Age of “Utopia” where there will be no human resistance to the will of the elite. All serfs will be happy in their voluntary servitude to the rulers of the world – or so Aldous Huxley to Zbigniew Brzezinski inform us in their plethora of writings on the **Technetronic Revolution**, the **Ultimate Revolution**.

The struggle against tyranny in Palestine is intimately linked to the struggle against tyranny in World Order. They have a common pedigree. Only its recognition is lacking. That recognition better arrive before the dawn of the cursed Utopia does!

I hope this preamble explains the overarching motivations for the Open Letter. Some Palestinians may not like to read what's in it, but I am saying it anyway.

It's your choice to ignore it, or be upset with it, but I hope that you will instead choose to engage it, refute it, argue it, enhance its direction, refine it, generalize it, particularize, to make it the corner stone of a revived struggle which is intelligently seeded in both 'mens et manus', and entirely focussed on the one singular common oligarchic enemy of mankind.

We have all the time in the World – NOT!!

#### **Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectual:**

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/open-letter-to-palestinian-intellectual.html>

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
California, United States

#### **Footnotes**

Zahir's Reply and NB submitted as [Comment](#) to:  
<http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/03/26/no-results-12-billion-dollars-disappeared-in-palestine/>

Followup essay “[Overcoming the Palestinian House of Negroe with 'Mens et Manus' – A Postscript](#)” submitted as additional [Comment](#).



## 15.2 Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectual

April 01, 2010 | Revised April 03, 2010

### Dear Palestinian Intellectual

Hello, and AOA.

While the Palestinian people rightly expect the world to assist them in their righteous struggle for survival on their own ancestral lands, their scholars, intellectuals, spokespersons, and presumed vanguard, the elite who often represent and/or sign for them in politics, in deal making, and in international forums, don't seem to want to hear anything averse against themselves. It is, almost as if, because monumental and heinous genocidal crimes have been purveyed upon their peoples, that this oppression some how has magically cleansed the Palestinians transforming them into angelic beings who are now beyond the pale of critique themselves. That, because they have suffered an unbearable fate which a moral Westerner wouldn't even dream of inflicting upon a dog, the genocidal victimization automagically makes them above-board. Especially their elite. A hastily borrowed Jewish ethos at best, which incidentally, the moralists among the Jews themselves remind their own flock to guard against while they together proceed to inflict Zionistan upon the indigenous natives:

“Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave ethically. The test of that is daily and constant.”

Indeed, the test is daily and constant! And that test for genuineness of purpose begins with the test of thought, just as the test of moral acts begins with the test of its intentions, and both, in no less a measure to judging a tree by its fruit. So, what intellectual arsenal do the Palestinian elite bring to their righteous battles around conference tables? Do they show up as imposing intellectuals bringing knowledge of modern political theory and hegemony to their argumentation, or as patsies continually acquiescing to the con-game laid out for them by their own oppressors thus outright selling their own struggle short while others among them run helter-skelter to enlist support of the world's people to come to their rescue? What kind of a rescue endeavor when all is freely given away at the conference tables by their own suits through both errors of commission, and, most glaringly, omissions? Why should the world's peoples trying to anemically help the Palestinians suffering at ground zero also be

asked to suffer the incompetence, or the co-option of the Palestinian elite? Why should we accept?

This letter opens up that can of worms and puts the Palestinian elite, who, almost feudalistically, proclaim themselves to be the vanguard of both the struggle against the Zionist oppression and the dissent against the corruption of their own 'house negroes', into the spotlight of inquiry. There is no free ride in a global struggle. You want my help – I being an ordinary plebe of course, and there are 7 billion of us who, if nothing else, harbor immense sympathy for your struggle – you are going to have to respond to my questions.

Therefore, to begin with, I'd appreciate knowing your views on this letter to a Palestinian Journalist who brought us the news of 12 billion paltry dollars missing in Palestine:

- ◆ <http://bloghumanbeingsfirst.wordpress.com/2010/03/31/zahirs-response-to-no-results-12-billion-dollars-disappeared-in-palestine/>

I fear that the Palestinian intellectuals are perhaps not ready to hear forensic analysis beyond their own historical perceptions, beyond their own facts and figures, especially when such analysis goes against their in-bred wisdom of what their historical struggle is about, and whom it is against. This is witnessed time and again, as also noted in my missive:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-the-struggle-for-palestine.html>

And I humbly ask you as an ordinary plebeian friend of the courageous Palestinian peoples: is the Palestinian intellectual's mind, often voicing the Palestinian aspirations and representing its people at international moots, so fatigued from its daily struggles, so put out to pasture by the daily strife of just surviving, and/or so co-opted, that it cannot perceive the same sort of crappy con-game that is being dished out to them as at the 100 Peace Processes through each one of which they have lost more and more?

Aren't the Palestinian elite who sit around conference tables rubbing shoulders with International elite the ones inadvertently helping in the on-going colonization of their own land by being made gullible patsies each and every time, and thus wasting precious time which is what the Zionists are really after in the first place? And that's in the best case. I won't speak of the turncoats and the mercenaries. You know better who they are.

This is of course only my very questionable opinion. But I do not wish to hold it in a vacuum. Therefore, I humbly plead that you let me know if you disagree with my analysis in the above letter and in this open letter – and why.

I had similar lonely indigestion when Mr. Raja Shehadeh accepted the Orwell Peace Prize in 2008 for his book "Palestinian Walks" amidst Palestinian applause:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/letter-toguardian-2008-orwellprize.html>

And when Yasser Arafat shared the Nobel Peace Prize with murderers amidst the cheering of his own peoples, yes including many among the so-called Palestinian intellectual "elite":

- ◆ <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-2.html#How-to-win-the-Nobel-Peace-Prize>

Am I the only one to see such co-option among the Palestinian "elite"? Or is it simply due to the fact of being outclassed and overwhelmed by a more superior diabolical foe which can run circles around any beleaguered peoples by **waging wars by way of deception** on all fronts of politics of hegemony, that the Palestinian elite participating in the puppetshows enacted for their peoples don't see it?

How to counter that predicament – if not with a new generation of Palestinians, untainted by the mind-blowing agonies of the past, initiating, and most importantly, leading the struggle afresh?

Even Ariel Sharon recognized this notion of the burden of his own past anchoring him down when he astutely stated, something to the effect, paraphrasing his sentiments in my own elaborative words:

*'don't ask me to make peace with the Palestinian people, I can't; it has to be the burden of a future Jewish generation upon whom that responsibility will fall ; on my generation the responsibility was to acquire the Jewish State by hook or by crook and I cannot, because of what's been done, even think of peace!'*

I am not sure where I read Sharon's statement which was a bit shorter, but that paraphrase accurately betrays the immense baggage of both the ubermensch purveying monumental sins and the **"psychological cataracts"** of its victims enduring them – that curse upon the House of Zeus – which may only be shelved by a new generation breaking the chains of the past.

I am hearteningly informed by Palestinians that yes indeed the burden of oppression has obviously been too heavy for them to carry alone, that the whole world palpably recognizes this, but that also a regeneration is already underway. However, the intellectual revival, if there is indeed one – as opposed to the plebeian activists' revival like the BDS and Sailing to Gaza – hasn't obviously percolated to positions of Palestinian leadership and international representation fast enough, such as at this UN moot where Dr. Malhis aired the dirty laundry of corruption without betraying any comprehension of matters outlined here.

Unless the younger Palestinian generation today, far more astute and well-read in

Machiavellian statecraft than their predecessors, far more aware of the puppetmasters who rule through errand boys than their parents, are urgently permitted the opportunity to replace the existing vanguards in the Palestinian society, both at ground zero in Palestine as well as in their Diaspora, all we will continue to see are the wise fools shaking hands in peace processes to win Nobel Prizes. Since Nobels are unfortunately reserved for very fundamental faux pas and awarded mainly to those with signature authority to legalize the theft of Palestine, we will lamentably continue to see lesser fools continually singing the UN resolution songs, partaking in UN development platitudes, and airing their house negroes' corruption scandals before the very same UN which gave the requisite 'legal cover' in the most dubious of circumstances to create their misery in the first place!

Which Palestinian is unaware of this? So what sense does it make to piously air what is already known to all and sundry before the very institution that is owned by the same powers constructing Eretz Yisrael, and who are playing the diabolical great-game of occupation and piece-meal absorption with the help of Palestinian fifth columnists using corruption monies for both their systematic payoff, and to subsequently keep the 'house negroes' on a tight leash through precisely airing of such corruption exposé?

Any bold critique of any of this idiocy, of course, is seen at the time as an insult, as ***“lacking in polity, condescending and impugning Dr. Malhis and myself of not stating the obvious.”***, even questioning the very motives for such straightforwardness: ***“I do not know your intention”***. But shortly thereafter, books and theses get written to demonstrate the obvious in the most erudite fashion. Witness John Perkins' Confessions of EHM. **But more pertinently, if I had a buck for every Palestinian who was celebrating the Oslo Accords now lamenting it**, or for every book sold by brilliant authors ex post facto narrating the greatest scam of broad daylight, I might actually be able to afford [to build] a real counter to think-tanks along the Potomac!

Thanks very much.

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 15.3 Overcoming the Palestinian House of Negroe with 'Mens et Manus' – A Postscript

April 11, 2010 | Revised April 14, 2010

My earlier [response](#) to the exposé of poor socio-economic development and 12 billion dollars missing in Palestine as reported by [Dr. Ghania Malhis](#) – the chairwoman of the board of trustees at the Palestinian Economic Policy Research Institute in Ramallah – in a UN Seminar on Assistance to the Palestinian People, held in Vienna on March 25, 2010, did not delve into the topic of organizations funded by hectoring hegemony to play controlled opposition as a Hegelian Dialectic. In this postscript to my followup [Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectual](#), April 01, 2010, which brought up the general issue of accountability and breaking the bonds of colonial servitude, that omission is rectified.

Before we begin, the bland conclusions conveyed by Dr. Malhis on the topic of **“International Assistance in Support of the Palestinian Economy”** in her paper titled **“The Role of Regional Partners”** which echoed empire's own axiom in its byline: **“Building institutions and moving forward with establishing the State of Palestine”**, is worth restating ([PDF cached here](#), page 4):

### Begin Quote

'The initial analysis has led to two conflicting conclusions.

The first conclusion: the International community and Arab countries have managed to mobilize substantial resources to assist the Palestinian people amounting to no less than 12 billion dollars over the past 15 years.

An additional 6 to 8 billion dollars were also mobilized during that same period through an array of active Arab and international civil society organizations and NGOs.

These numbers are of course highly encouraging when taking into consideration the size of the targeted part of the Palestinian people which do not exceed 3.9 million people in the occupied Palestinian territories and their GDP does not exceed 4.5 billion dollars annually according to the 2009 estimates.

The second conclusion: it has been almost impossible to trace any

positive impact of these mobilized resources on the ground, even when taking into consideration the substantial investment carried by the Palestinian private sector in the occupied Palestinian territories, including those made by the Palestinian Diaspora as according to findings, these investment represent one third of the national GDP.

There has been of course a progress in the establishment of Palestinian Authority institutions, along with security, fiscal and administrative reform efforts, but these tens of billions of dollars spent in the past decade have ultimately failed to bring back the performance witnessed in 1999 on the socio-economic front.'

### End Quote

One does not a priori know who really funds the different organizations usually seen boldly playing controlled opposition to any status quo, be it in Palestine, or Iran, Pakistan, and across all the 'orange and green revolutions' throughout the "*global zone of percolating violence*", whereby, "*birth pangs*" are rape-ingly induced by creating "*revolutionary times*" under the banner of bringing 'democracy'. One sees it plainly in Iraq and Pakistan for instance, without needing any additional commentary.

The masses in our region, as in the West, are easily duped into playing the election con-game. To elect by their own choice of vote, the hectoring hegemons' oligarchic selection, manufactured to suitable electability by the foundations and think-tanks along the Potomac, and presented to the public by co-opted political parties and special-interest groups. We see this trivially of President Obama being chosen by the electorate, but effectively carrying out exactly the 'Bush doctrine' policies. We see this trivially in Pakistan with President Zardari, the most well-known corrupt man in Pakistan, being chosen by the electorate, but carrying out exactly the 'Mush doctrine' policies which is entirely an appendage of the 'Bush doctrine' in place in Pakistan since 911. It is empirically obvious that 'democracy' is part of the 'panem et circenses' – **'bread and circuses'**. Why should it be any different in Palestine – a militarily occupied territory?

As already discussed in the afore-cited analyses, the 12 billion dollars which disappeared in Palestine is largely to be seen as the hectoring hegemons' own calculated con-game, including that of payoffs for services rendered to the corrupt establishment which they have themselves installed, and who therefore entirely dance to their masa's tunes. Let's now briefly look into the 'pro democracy' controlled opposition to the same corrupt establishment.

Both the establishment and its opposition are often hand-crafted by the same hectoring hegemons for controlling client-states through proxies in what has become the modern architecture of neo-colonialism. This is a Hegelian Dialectic as old as empire. It serves the purpose of keeping well-intentioned people effectively running on a treadmill, often between

twiddledee and twiddledum. The faster people run to escape it, more quickly they exhaust themselves getting nowhere – the wondrous self-sustaining power of Machiavelli!

A controlled opposition is very easy to identify. In fact, so easy to identify that the fact that they credibly remain before the mainstream public's eye without such a precise outing can only be attributed to the immense power of the [Mighty Wurlitzer](#). It can convince people of the most ridiculous absurdities and get them acquiescing to the most horrendous atrocities – the enduring power of [Machiavellian Political Science](#).

So how does one identify Machiavellianly seeded controlled opposition?

For one thing, it shares common core-axioms with the hectoring hegemony, and always either echoes them outright (when manufacturing consent), or remains silent on them (when playing dissent).

Put that concise principle to test yourself. More about this may be gleaned in the report '[Manufacturing Dissent – The Master Social Science](#)' which contains several case studies of manufactured dissent.

Foreign funding of controlled dissent through front-organizations and through intangible benefits such as junkets and invitations is a big business of hegemony. Especially the funding of 'pro democracy' NGOs, and various other civil society institutions often seen pitching 'secular humanism', all of which ostensibly oppose the establishment's status-quo: be it a military dictatorship in power ; be it some other tyranny in power by any other name such as an elected 'democracy' effectively running a police-state ; be it an ideology to be synthetically opposed as a Hegelian Dialectic, such as '[militant Islam](#)' ; or be it the mere introduction of "*beneficial cognitive diversity*" to keep people confused chasing [red herrings](#), while the real show in a different part of town inches irreversibly towards *fait accompli*.

Anyone who has spent any time studying political science, or perhaps studied it at the University of Chicago (or any number of other elite institutions from MIT to Harvard), would trivially recognize these principles being practiced in modern statecraft, as even [Dr. Francis Boyle](#) recently vouched.

Controlling the opposition enables controlling all discourse in society. By straight-jacketing all national dialog into a box, and then permitting vigorous debate within that box, including exposés and corruption scandal outings, helps provide all the right illusions pertinent to maintaining society in a matrix of synthetic reality, a combination of truths, half-truths, and outright lies. All made experiential and hence as empirical as Alice felt in Wonderland.

But more pertinent to the topic here, controlling the opposition in developing nations is also used to effectively destabilize an existing status quo to keep the establishment in perpetual check ; or to replace it with a new face to give people the 'change' they demand ; or to affect

'regime change' as is being diabolically instrumented in Iran with the new 'green revolution' (see pages 27 to 29 in the referenced PDF below).

All the CIA backed coups since the CIA's inception were mostly brought about by such subversive controlled opposition from within. That's of course not news, as even a semi-moron can witness from [Iran in 1953](#) to [Venezuela in 2002](#). Therefore, denying the presence of fifth columnists who are routinely cultivated as dupes, patsies, and mercenaries to continually undermine nations is a necessity of psyops, especially when the subversion is on-going and continuous. Only of course to be blithely revealed ex post facto, after a major coup d'état or exposé, when the wise fuddy-duddies who denied its existence as outrageous 'conspiracy theory' at the time, write books upon books exposing it. Again, controlled opposition, controlled morality, controlled memory, and controlled [bullshit of the intellectual](#). As mainly a historical footnote, it is perhaps worth mentioning that it was glibly admitted in his 1996 memoirs, Profiles of Intelligence, by a former Director of Pakistan's ISI, of how such a controlled opposition was fomented with suitcases full of American dollars to send the rather intransigent elected Pakistani prime minister Zulfikar Ali Bhutto to the gallows, replacing him with a more pliable military-uniform which provided the Carter-Brzezinski White House the "*opportunity of giving to the USSR its Vietnam war*" from Pakistan (read the pertinent excerpt [here](#)).

An anonymous [website](#) just a few days ago did such an excellent compilation of references on this very topic that I refer the reader to study pages 2 to 9 of its archived [PDF](#), if interested in acutely understanding who funds controlled opposition via NGOs and the many shades of 'pro democracy' sentinels instituted in our developing nations. Thanks to the anonymous person who compiled this section: '[2. Everything You Always Didn't Want To Know About NGOs/USAID But Here It Is Anyways](#)'.

What does that have to do with this 12 Billion missing exposé in Palestine? Everything.

Palestine is on this 'Alice in Wonderland' planet, not on Mars. Therefore, it is also subjected to the same demonic forces of Machiavelli as every other nation. Why should it get a free ride?

In fact, Palestine is even more targeted with the full spectrum power of Machiavellian statecraft as its land is being forcibly colonized by the same hectoring hegemony even as we speak! The absence of any unraveling of Machiavelli to any depth in Palestine is itself very telling.

Therefore, reading about this news of partial-truth presented at the UN by Dr. Malhis, one would like to understand who really funds the organization of which Dr. Malhis is a part. Who paid for her journey to Vienna unless of course it came from her personal funds, who facilitated her passport and travel, egress and ingress (contrast with the treatment meted to

the young photojournalist from the Raffah refugee camp, Mohammed Omer, and who has [difficulty even getting a visa](#)), and who set her up to play the controlled opposition to Palestinian leadership such that she not only echoed empire's core-axioms, mantras, and platitudes, but also remained silent on what needed to be said. Why did the UN Seminar invite her to speak to socio-economics, but not permit her to speak to the truth of Zionist quest for Lebensraum in Eretz Yisrael. It is as incomprehensible that Dr. Malhis would be unfamiliar with Zionism as Dr. Mustafa Barghouti when the latter had spewed platitudes and omissions on [American television](#).

Perhaps the same question of ease of access could be asked of the veteran journalist, who despite living in difficult circumstances in exile, is permitted to freely roam around Europe and America (as depicted on her own website and in the excellent collections of photographs), attend high profile parleys, and bring us the news almost verbatim, perhaps as is intended by powers that be who permit her such luxuries. Kawther Salam who reported the speech of Dr. Malhis, is one courageous journalist, no doubt about it. But one wonders about being made a patsy!

Here is a straightforward test of reality-check outside of Alice in Wonderland for any public person who rubs elbows at the UN. Next time publicly state at a UN Seminar the unstated empirical observations begging for a world audience: 911 appears to have been an inside job for Zbigniew Brzezinski's and PNAC's pre-planned pre-advertised "*imperial mobilization*"; the House of Rockefeller runs the UN and funds the CFR and the Trilateral Commission along with a hundred other tax-exempt foundations which ab initio created the policies of "*imperial mobilization*" as a diabolical "*end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece*" including that of the United States of America itself – minimally a treason and conspiracy to commit treason ; the House of Rothschild is the real power behind Israel, as well as the interlocking power behind all the world's private central banks, including the Rockefeller fortunes and therefore, also controls American foreign policy via the Rockefeller funded foundations just as much as it controls the EU Parliament and the UK ; that One-world government, i.e., scientific totalitarian dictatorship through [Global Governance](#), is their one common purpose which runs directly through Zion and therefore, nothing can be done of the Palestinian question unless these godfathers of war and hegemony, living in palaces and protected by the fiat of legalism and state-power, are neutered first!

Let's see who is invited to the UN, never mind permitted to board a flight afterwards to leave for home, other than on a rendition flight! Some FEMA hospitality camp just might be their holiday destination next!

That being the unvarnished fact of the matter for anyone who might care to spend some time in a public library rather than jet-setting across continents and glamorously hob-nobbing with the who's who at the UN, one knows that one is only Looking Through the Glass at the

absurdly deep rabbit hole of Alice in Wonderland.

It is already patently apparent that just as in Pakistan, **almost** all of Palestinian institutions, its militant organizations, its political leadership, its NGOs, its civil society, its secular humanists, its religious organizations, and even its official resistance to occupation, play some convoluted role in this thespian production of Alice in Wonderland on the world's stage. Some play the part knowingly as outright mercenaries, and some play it unknowingly as dupes and/or co-opted patsies, often as the proverbial sidekicks and foils necessary for effective story-telling by the main characters in a long-running soap-operatic production.

I use the word '**almost**' above reservedly because it is referring to Palestinian officialdom and its publicly recognized entities including its opposition – for only those are permitted to exist and mainly flourish by the fiat of hegemony. The only genuine resistance in Palestine that I see (as also in the Diaspora to some extent), is in the tenacity of its ordinary peoples whereby ***“the old [refuse to] die and the young [refuse to] forget.”***

The Palestinian people at ground zero obviously remain the principal core-obstacle for Israel in its aspirations for [Zionistan](#) – not the institutions of PLO, not Hamas, not Hezbollah (nor Iran, nor Syria, nor the so called Arab World, nor the American people, and certainly not the Palestinians already evicted from ground zero). This is simply a statement of empirical fact.

Therefore, it is primarily the ordinary Palestinian masses on ground zero who have to be vicariously fooled and cajoled with successive '[hegelian mind fcks](#)', kept on a treadmill in their active resistance, and ultimately brought to their knees from sheer exhaustion, euthanized, assassinated, eradicated, evicted, or forced to leave on their own. Let's not forget that the one inviolable principal modus operandi in the conquest of Zionistan throughout the past 100 years of systematic Palestinian dispossession from Palestine and concomitant Jewish injection into Eretz Yisrael, is entirely captured in this one pithy David Ben Gurion's statement: ***“We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget.”***

And were Ben Gurion alive today, he might have just continued, reinforcing the tortuous reality on the ground: *So socio-economic develop all you want in Palestine – we are right behind you to bomb it right back to smithereens to ensure that you will eventually throw-in the towel and never do return!*

The crucial tool to create that very principled outcome among the Palestinian masses – apart from imperial blazing guns and the occasional butter – has always been Machiavelli! And its main 'errand boys', as always, have been inducted from among the ranks of the Palestinians themselves – principally from among its elite.

These are the naturally occurring [House Negroes](#) of many nuanced shades automatically springing up like weeds among any 'untermenschen' when the white man rules the roost. And

every House Negro of course also always has some personal story to tell, of being oppressed, of being dispossessed, of having buried their dead, of their old house keys still dangling on their master key-chain.

Unless these tormented but mentally colonized fifth columnists are evicted from their perches – the mercenaries and traitors among them of course juridically administered, and the rest simply dispatched to the oblivion of a non-public life – and replaced by a younger generation of courageous [field Negroes](#) who are unburdened by trauma, and savvy to the statecraft of their oppressors, there is likely to be no Palestine for Palestinians.

That unraveling of the Palestinian House of Negroe, as painful as it is, must be done before any struggle can succeed. And as in Pakistan, it will of course entirely be ignored by the Palestinians themselves. When the dominant discourse is controlled by the House Negroes and fully supported by the hectoring hegemony, one can hardly expect them to indict themselves, never mind reform themselves. Thus it is not just coincidental that both peoples not only suffer a common enemy, and a common fate, but most important to averting that fate, a common malaise!

Before attempting to counter the overwhelming superiority of the hectoring hegemony and being effective in it, both peoples must come to uncomfortable grips with their own House of Negroe. It could be one's father, mother, brother, sister, a respected elder. That is indeed the enduring power of Machiavellian conquest which helps it sustain itself. No nation can be free until its people make it free. But who wishes to go against one's own loved ones peaceably? Thus is created civil wars and more “*revolutionary times*” in order to throw out the old. And with Machiavelli diabolically perched right there to harness that too!

Which is why, nation-building, as much as nation-reclaiming from tyranny, is a vigorous battle of both '**mens et manus**' – **mind and hand** – synergistically working together to watchfully thwart the old while creatively engineering the new. And that's just the way it is!

## 15.4 Response to Palestine's Contested Histories – Contested Narratives : It's only Beneficial Cognitive Diversity, Not 'sheer nonsense'!

April 05, 2010

[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org on April 6th, 2010 at 5:48:](#)

The following two passages I find most revealing in this essay by Dr. Khalil Nakhleh – [“Contested histories”, “contested narratives”: What kind of nonsense is this? Again it’s a war of words and concepts!](#)

'Those who try to explain the prolonged Israel/Palestine conflict in terms of two “valid” but “contested” histories, are simply trying to provide an untenable justification for the imposition of the Ashkenazi Zionist settler colonial system and structure. This is always contested by the Palestinian Arabs who have been, and continue to be until this day, victimized by this colonial structure and ideology, and by those Jews and others who came to realize and experience the colossal evil embedded in this colonial and racist ideology. This system does not carry any legitimacy, except that of brute power and ruthless mechanisms of suppression.

The legitimate history of Palestinian Arabs and Palestinian Jews co-habiting the land of Palestine prior to the onslaught of Ashkenazi Zionist European colonialism on Palestine is never “contested”, except by those who usurped indigenous Palestinian basic human rights. **The rest is sheer nonsense!**

---

What is revealing to me is betrayed by that last statement of the author: **“The rest is sheer nonsense!”**

I wish to provide an alternate perspective to this idea of it being “*sheer nonsense*”, and that

*“this system does not carry any legitimacy, except that of brute power and ruthless mechanisms of suppression.”* The only empirical thing – and throughout the history of mankind since time immemorial – that has carried any legitimacy whatsoever, is in fact: **“brute power and ruthless mechanisms of suppression.”!!**

So let's move away from platitudes and examine political science of statecraft, of which endless narratives, and the beneficial cognitive diversity derived from it, forms an integral part. Palestine is, after all, all about state, statehood, and statecraft, isn't it? It is not about the Moral Law of Moses and The Ten Commandments. Because if it was, then, there'd surely have reigned heaven on earth for 3000 years, and all among humanity would have lived happily ever after. A nice children's bed time story of course.

Let's begin with [Protocol 1](#), items 3 through 6 which lend the universally pragmatic definition to the term "legitimacy":

3. It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorisation, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.

4. What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?

5. In the beginnings of the structure of society, they were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words - to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

6. Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier of the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, SO-CALLED LIBERALISM, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

---

"Legitimacy" is what the "law" says it is. And "law" is precisely captured by item 5, stating it again to emphasize its point:

“In the beginnings of the structure of society, they were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words - to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.”

Once again: “by the law of nature right lies in force.”

That's just an empirically obvious statement. A TRUISM!

Can anyone think of even one counter example throughout history, and through modernity:

- ◆ through World War I which was all about force which orchestrated the Balfour Declaration while forcibly destroying the then existing Old World Order and creating nation-states as a transient grouping of peoples ;
- ◆ through World War II which was again all about force which created Israel, completing the piece-meal obliteration of all the Old World Order ;
- ◆ throughout World War III, the infamous Cold War, which was again all about force which held the entire world in a contrived perpetual fear for 4 decades in a WWF wrestling match forcing all peoples of the planet into one of two artificially defined ideological camps ;
- ◆ and through today, about a third of the way into World War IV which is forcibly coercing the world into a single New One World Order?

All that FORCING, done rather straightforwardly with the power of Legitimacy and Legality – by the simple fiat of proclamation by victory, i.e., wielding unchallenged POWER to define what is RIGHT!

Nowhere, at any point in known and recorded history of mankind, and especially in the modernity of the past 100-150 years, has the moral converse of that Protocol I ever transpired, namely, that: Right lies in Truth, or Right lies in Justice!

In fact, Zbigniew Brzezinski even opened his blueprint for making America bankrupt and eventually collapsed into One-World Government: 'The Grand Chessboard', with the tortuous truism: **“Hegemony is as old as mankind.”**

Apparently, Zbigniew Brzezinski was still echoing Protocol I of the Elders of Zion circa 1800s in 1996, and its been playing out right before our very eyes since 911 in this entire first decade of the 21st century. And so are the leaders of Zionistan also still following it!

Therefore, my first empirically analytic "equation" so to speak, is that that bullshit, ahem what's labeled as the "sheer nonsense", cannot be dismissed as sheer nonsense, because that very bullshit is what fuels the destruction of the Palestinian peoples. It is what makes empires. Morality and Truth and Virtuousness do not. These latter of course do make good human beings, and also the fodder for empires!

Therefore, this "sheer nonsense" has to be taken very very seriously as part of the political science of hegemony, and not treated as a debate of morality, righteousness, truth, eschatology, or metaphysics.

---

My second empirical "equation" is the impact of this bullshit upon our understanding of truth. This factor is even more interesting.

So, first of all, please watch this short video of how "truth" can get created sociologically across generations through just the psychological conditioning without any deliberate cognitive infiltration: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KZeISKnhOBc>

Juxtaposed to that penetrating amusement of the 5-monkeys, please ponder upon the following insightful words of one of the masters of socio-psycho-anthropology who have figured out a lot of Machiavellian political science just from astute observations of behavior in various psychological warfare and Public Relations institutions (from Freud to Bernays to SOMA to the "Ultimate Revolution"):

'Public Assumptions' Shape Views of History: "Such presumptions are beliefs (1) thought to be true (although not necessarily known to be true with certainty), and (2) shared in common within the relevant political community. The sources for such presumptions are both personal (from direct experience) and vicarious (from books, movies, and myths)." --  
[Philip Zelikow on Public Myths](#)

Thus my second empirically analytical "equation", so to speak, is: what is right is what MIGHT makes RIGHT ; and a few generations down, that RIGHT becomes TRUTH even when left alone, but more so when calculatingly aided and abetted in its vicarious construction through deliberate cognitive orchestration!

---

So, endeavoring to make sense of all this in a simplified, layman's modeling sort of way, we have a system of two "equations" in two "variables". One of power, and one which creates empirical reality, i.e., effective TRUTH (usually spanning over a time frame longer than what it takes to raise/educate a single generation).

The only way to counter this system of equation of HEGEMONY is to yank the very fundamental which anchors its "legitimacy" – POWER! It is of course power which also creates the TRUTH. [1]

Otherwise, the statement of Efraim quoted by Palestine's good friend Mr. Shaukat in his [comment](#) to this article, **"Not an existential threat. Israel is indestructable. I don't think we should talk to in apocalyptic terms"**, is for all practical purposes, and for the foreseeable future, the most accurate assessment.

That Efraim's observation is not just false bravado, but accurately anchored in the famous 1923 political science statement of Vladimir Jabotinsky which is often misunderstood by the innocent to mean the physical Wall that is today closing off the Palestinians into open-air concentration camps while its intellectuals delightedly accept Peace and Orwell prizes for their own narratives of moral truth:

"The Zionist colonization must either stop, or else proceed regardless of the native population. Which means that it can proceed and develop only under the PROTECTION of a POWER which is independent of the native population behind an iron wall, which the native population cannot BREACH." -- V. Jabotinsky

What is that PROTECTING POWER that has lowered that figurative constricting Iron Wall upon the indigenous population of Palestine which its natives simply cannot BREACH? Never mind BREACH, when I eventually locate a Palestinian intellectual who can even see that PROTECTING POWER, I'll know that it's finally too late!

Damn it, who sustains Zionistan? In whose name is Balfour Declaration issued?

Please endeavor to understand that PROTECTING POWER, and you would have actually understood the prime-mover of "legitimacy".

That word, "legitimacy", is merely a euphemism for PRIMACY of the oligarchy. Henceforth, the syntactically un-sugared capitalized form is used.

---

Not "conflicting narratives", but the PROTECTING POWER is what's the core fundamental force behind the exercise of PRIMACY in Palestine. That PROTECTING POWER creates many narratives, many conflicts, and manages their controlled and orchestrated clash for beneficial cognitive diversity: the Left-wing, the Right-wing, the Abhorrent Straussian claiming *"in the age of atheism, the Jewish people can no longer base its existence on God but only on itself alone, on its labor, on its land, and on its state."* to the Pious Orthodox bobbing at the Wailing Wall, all of which singularly serve to dilute the one truth that is to be supplanted with conquest in order to raise the new phoenix from the ashes of humanity left behind!

And it is not just the exercise of PRIMACY upon the largely agrarian Palestinian populations who lived peaceably side by side and who were suddenly overwhelmed by the sophisticated European ASHKA-NAZI onslaught as also accurately observed by Khalil Nakhleh in his essay, but it is also the indivisible prime-mover force behind the PRIMACY upon the entire world's populations! World domination in a One-World government. It is the exact same PROTECTING POWER, and it has analogously caught the entire world's people unprepared!

That PRIMACY ("legitimacy") granting PROTECTING POWER, unless challenged ab initio, is handing the fate of the Native Americans to the Palestinians while the learned among them write their erudite theses dissecting the anatomy of "*Contested histories*", "*contested narratives*". I find this to be an entirely asinine and empty war of words! Useful perhaps for writing academic papers and history books. However, entirely futile in the real world run by the PROTECTING POWER which directly benefits from what the author of the essay has glibly dismissed as "sheer nonsense!"

The real heart of that PROTECTING POWER beats not in Zionistan – which is itself a monumental mystery of such cataclysmic proportion "*whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind*" that the heavens too might perhaps now be lamenting why did it ever foist the "chosen peoples" upon mankind, and which all mankind today can see the spectacle of to sing our Hallelujah in gratitude – but in the Golem that lives elsewhere. And which, apparently, none can see even when it hides only in plain sight and actively thrives on that obscurity by controlling all the public narratives where its name is never mentioned! Even by its own victims.

That golem is the real PROTECTING POWER which Jabotinsky had knowingly invoked for the Iron Wall. This POWER is independent of the native population of Palestine, a POWER which they in point of fact cannot BREACH by the manner in which they have been conducting their struggle.

And what manner is that? They write brilliant treatise as in the above essay. I am sure it is worthy of presentation at academic conferences, and perhaps also win some glowing awards for its lovely walk down the pedantic lane like this fellow received for his [physical walks](#).

And what do some other uber-learned Palestinians do? They piously air the dirty laundry of their own fifth columnists before the "masa's" own institution which is entirely subservient to the same PROTECTING POWER that Jabotinsky invoked for the conquest of Palestine! Instead of boldly challenging the very PROTECTING POWER ab initio and exposing the crucial palpitating heart of the Golem which only thrives in obscurity, they unwittingly play the role of dumb pawns in the Golem's own great con-game. See [Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectual](#).

And the Palestinians are only the proverbial canary in the coal mine. The same fate is to be

dished out to the rest of the world soon enough as they today silently spectate the fate of Palestine! See: [The Secret King of Zion – House of Rothschild and the new Roman Jerusalem](#) and [Rothschild Connection to World Government and Zionism: David Icke – Origins and Symbolism of the EU](#).

---

## Conclusion

We are running out of time exhausting ourselves in the war of words dear friends of Palestine. A very good red herring distraction that is also noted in the Protocols. Please study them carefully. It is in fact Machiavelli Second Edition plusplus, and it doesn't matter who are its authors. The Protocols speak as much glaring truth of many an empirical matter of diabolical statecraft, as did the solo Machiavelli. Perhaps a lot more!

For all the singular courage displayed by Palestine's young lads hurling physical stones at the Goliath tanks, and its fair maidens fighting the Zionists' pull on their hijab ; for all the tears of parents and grandparents crying themselves to sleep reciting Fatiha while casting their own stones at the tanks of insanity to keep them at bay ; and with each unequivocally delineating the power calculus before it is eventually transformed into narrative mythology to be handed down from generation to generation ; there is evidently not one single intellectual parallel of it which can hurl a single penetrating intellectual stone at the PROTECTING POWER in order to effectively BREACH that IRON WALL!

Let's change that! This is a battle of both '**mens et manus**', just like MIT's credo, '**mind and hand**'! Not just of hand alone.

So, firstly, do understand that by having multiple narratives, conflicting, competing, whatever one may wish to call it, is not at all "*sheer nonsense*". It is acute political science, an integral part of the intellectual plan of conquest by creating "*beneficial cognitive diversity*" which fundamentally dilutes focus from the crime to the narratives of the crimes. From what is right or wrong, to whose narrative might be right or wrong. What do you think the 2008 Orwell prize was awarded for? Please read this scribe's deconstruction of it at the aforementioned link.

And secondly, to the Palestinian child courageously fighting back with mighty stones in tiny hand at ground zero:

1. Demand from your intellectual elite that equivalent mental stones be simultaneously hurled at the Golem from intellectual slingshots rather than the crappy platitudes and drab rehearsals of histories and puppetshows du jour which add nothing new – demand that they return every one of their co-opting prizes won upon your blood as

the first sign of rejuvenating a real second front, the intellectual front of the mind!

2. Remove the co-opted mental-midgets and mercenaries from representing your struggle in any and all forums, and from your local governance – the Golem is the master of the art of co-option and calculatingly installs, funds, and endorses buffoons, old-fogies, controlled opposition, and patsy warriors in positions of power to represent you, who then hastily proceed to sell you short in the great-game that's often mostly over their head.

To conclude then, I must also observe in all humility that I am not sure how to implement any of the above game-altering strategies "on demand" so to speak!

Perhaps it will happen organically when the Palestinians, and the rest of the 'untermensch' world, finally wizen up that they never ever had even a fighting chance by fighting-back with their hand alone against the far superior un-breachable PROTECTING POWER which had deployed, from the very beginning, both its 'mens et manus' with the full Machiavellian force of the Protocols and infinite funding from their legally sanctioned private central banks! What was it they had oft proclaimed: *"give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws"*?

And by then, by the time the missing 'mens' in 'mens et manus' is genuinely revived, perhaps it may not matter at all. Only a couple of generations down from today, all might freely be able to read the one TRUTHFUL narrative in children's sixth grade history books in all languages about the lofty MORAL NATURE of the PROTECTING POWER. How it had courageously, and with much tenacity over a 100-200 year period, finally freed mankind from the clutches of the evil barbarians while simultaneously uniting the entire planet into the safety and security of a One-World Government Order under the holy banksters' generous protection! The new gods of mankind.

These forthcoming gods are far easier to tear down today with a little bit of 'mens et manus' than they will ever be when the IRON WALL has finally closed around all of humanity!

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

### Footnote

[1] The second "variable" of "truth" is evidently not entirely independent, but is perhaps a conditional, or stochastic, or some sort of complex sociological variable, somewhat still

dependent on the power which creates "truth" that is of any physical and material consequence, but also with an independent component which can acquire a life of its own in a stochastically predictable direction! Such complex truth may, subsequently, also be sustained "vicariously" to become the dominant REALITY that is henceforth inseparable from conditioned myths. The objective truth or reality for those suffering its largesse however, at best, become laments and narratives in families and tribes whispered down from generation to generation, sometimes even appearing in books in public libraries, and, in the most egregious of cases, even studied in the public school curriculum as early as sixth grade.

The unarguable proof of this observation is the cataclysmic destiny apportioned to the indigenous native Americans – the ones fortunate enough to be left alive after more than 10 million of their forefathers were brutally eradicated by means not incomparable to the "cleansing" of Palestine. Today, they can narrate their pertinent truth all they want, but their personal objective reality is powerless before the empirical REALITY du jour. This is political science of hegemony in action.

Palestinians are hurtling down that exact same path peddling vacuous narratives of historical truth with all the morality on their side – not a very meaningful prescription for self-defense when self-defense can actually be temporally effective, i.e., before fait accompli! But of course it is great for making movies, for narrative story telling, for running fast on the treadmill to soothe the conscience from the safety of one's ineffective dissent, for landing lucrative book deals ex post facto, perhaps earning a Ph.D. in political science at a Rockefeller funded university, etceteras.

---

## 15.5 Response to Ismail Zayid – Breaching the Iron Wall

April 08, 2010

Dear Dr. Ismail Zayid,

I just read your missive "[My Personal Story of Dispossession and Suffering](#)" on Palestinethinktank.com.

I am unable to express sympathy in words which can possibly do any justice to the scale of calamity here – a scale so momentous that ***“whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind.”***

Therefore, I would humbly like to express something far more effective here: a hint to the way forward for the dispossessed which could potentially end their dispossession and the suffering of their kith and kin on ground zero!

In another one of your missives: "[Zionist Designs on Lebanon](#)" (shunpiking magazine), you clearly demonstrated your command of pertinent history of the conquest of Palestine when you noted:

“At the Versailles Peace Conference, in Paris, in 1919, the World Zionist Organisation submitted its official plan for the creation of a Jewish state in Palestine. The submitted map included the entire area of Palestine, the Southern part of Lebanon to the Litani River, the Syrian Golan Heights and the East Bank of the Jordan River, to the railway line. This design explains clearly the continuing expansionist Zionist programme...”

So, you must also be aware in whose palace in Paris the Versailles Peace Conference was held and the Treaty signed? And to which family name Balfour Declaration was addressed to?

Therefore, is it logical to presume that the World Zionist Organisation represented their very interests when it submitted its official plan for the creation of a Jewish state in Palestine?

That's the logical conclusion the text of the Balfour Declaration itself suggests for those not un-attuned to the power-plays of the oligarchs on the grand chessboard:

'November 2nd, 1917

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet. "His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country."

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

Yours sincerely,

Arthur James Balfour'

Therefore, the real prime-mover personages behind your and 6-8 million other Palestinians' Dispossession and Suffering is not the famous errand boys and girls of Zionistan whom you quote and whom we all know about.

But those persons whom you are silent on.

The Zionist lieutenants wielding the actual guns and butter and taking on the mortal sins of genocide upon their souls have only been carrying out the agenda of their financial prime-movers.

In my little article: ['Response to Palestine's Contested Histories – Contested Narratives : It's only Beneficial Cognitive Diversity, Not 'sheer nonsense!'](#), I noted:

### **Begin Excerpt**

'[T]he statement of Efraim: **“Not an existential threat. Israel is indestructable. I don't think we should talk to in apocalyptic terms”**, is for all practical purposes, and for the foreseeable future, the most accurate assessment.

That Efraim's observation is not just false bravado, but accurately anchored in the famous 1923 political science statement of Vladimir Jabotinsky which is often misunderstood by the innocent to mean the physical Wall that is today closing off the Palestinians into open-air concentration camps while its intellectuals delightedly accept Peace and Orwell prizes for

their own narratives of moral truth:

“The Zionist colonization must either stop, or else proceed regardless of the native population. Which means that it can proceed and develop only under the PROTECTION of a POWER which is independent of the native population behind an iron wall, which the native population cannot BREACH.” — V. Jabotinsky

What is that PROTECTING POWER that has lowered that figurative constricting Iron Wall upon the indigenous population of Palestine which its natives simply cannot BREACH? Never mind BREACH, when I eventually locate a Palestinian intellectual who can even see that PROTECTING POWER, I'll know that it's finally too late!

Damn it, who sustains Zionistan? In whose name is Balfour Declaration issued?

Please endeavor to understand that PROTECTING POWER, and you would have actually understood the prime-mover of "legitimacy".

That word, "legitimacy", is merely a euphemism for PRIMACY of the oligarchy. Henceforth, the syntactically un-sugared capitalized form is used.

Not "conflicting narratives", but the PROTECTING POWER is what's the core fundamental force behind the exercise of PRIMACY in Palestine. That PROTECTING POWER creates many narratives, many conflicts, and manages their controlled and orchestrated clash for beneficial cognitive diversity: the Left-wing, the Right-wing, the Abhorrent Straussian claiming *"in the age of atheism, the Jewish people can no longer base its existence on God but only on itself alone, on its labor, on its land, and on its state."* to the Pious Orthodox bobbing at the Wailing Wall, all of which singularly serve to dilute the one truth that is to be supplanted with conquest in order to raise the new phoenix from the ashes of humanity left behind!

And it is not just the exercise of PRIMACY upon the largely agrarian Palestinian populations who lived peaceably side by side and who were suddenly overwhelmed by the sophisticated European ASHKA-NAZI onslaught as also accurately observed by Khalil Nakhleh in his essay, but it is also the indivisible prime-mover force behind the PRIMACY upon the entire world's populations! World domination in a One-World government. It is the exact same PROTECTING POWER, and it has analogously caught the entire world's people unprepared!

That PRIMACY ("legitimacy") granting PROTECTING POWER, unless challenged ab initio, is handing the fate of the Native Americans to the Palestinians while the learned among them write their erudite theses dissecting the anatomy of *"Contested histories"*, *"contested narratives"*. I find this to be an entirely asinine and empty war of words! Useful perhaps for writing academic papers and history books. However, entirely futile in the real world run by the PROTECTING POWER which directly benefits from what the author of the essay has

glibly dismissed as “sheer nonsense!”

The real heart of that PROTECTING POWER beats not in Zionistan – which is itself a monumental mystery of such cataclysmic proportion “*whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind*” that the heavens too might perhaps now be lamenting why did it ever foist the “chosen peoples” upon mankind, and which all mankind today can see the spectacle of to sing our Hallelujah in gratitude – but in the Golem that lives elsewhere. And which, apparently, none can see even when it hides only in plain sight and actively thrives on that obscurity by controlling all the public narratives where its name is never mentioned! Even by its own victims.

That golem is the real PROTECTING POWER which Jabotinsky had knowingly invoked for the Iron Wall. This POWER is independent of the native population of Palestine, a POWER which they in point of fact cannot BREACH by the manner in which they have been conducting their struggle.

We are running out of time exhausting ourselves in the war of words dear friends of Palestine. A very good red herring distraction that is also noted in the Protocols. Please study them carefully. It is in fact Machiavelli Second Edition plusplus, and it doesn't matter who are its authors. The Protocols speak as much glaring truth of many an empirical matter of diabolical statecraft, as did the solo Machiavelli. Perhaps a lot more!

For all the singular courage displayed by Palestine's young lads hurling physical stones at the Goliath tanks, and its fair maidens fighting the Zionists' pull on their hijab ; for all the tears of parents and grandparents crying themselves to sleep reciting Fatiha while casting their own stones at the tanks of insanity to keep them at bay ; and with each unequivocally delineating the power calculus before it is eventually transformed into narrative mythology to be handed down from generation to generation ; there is evidently not one single intellectual parallel of it which can hurl a single penetrating intellectual stone at the PROTECTING POWER in order to effectively BREACH that IRON WALL!

Let's change that! This is a battle of both '**mens et manus**', just like MIT's credo, '**mind and hand**'! Not just of hand alone.

### **End Excerpt**

That points the way forward. Unmask the Golem.

With best wishes to an old truth-teller telling it the way it was, from a tad younger one who is humbly telling it the way it is.

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
California, United States

Statement signed in Dr. Ismail Zayid's [Guestbook](#) on Thursday April 08, 2010

---

## 15.6 Response to Antoine Raffoul – What is the Iron Wall?

April 10, 2010

Response to Antoine Raffoul's missive: '[The Persistence of a Palestinian Family](#)'

[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org on April 10th, 2010 at 11:22:](#)

**Hello:**

[1948 LEST WE FORGET](#) is an excellent website, and its conversational historical narrative with pertinent quotations is easy to read for those unfamiliar with the theft of Palestine, as is of course your missive above. Thank you for sharing the idea of “Persistence”, and your personal family story. It is both heartening, and empowering.

I am at a loss to understand something however, and I hope you would address it. I noticed an omission of emphasis on LEST WE FORGET, and therefore, a complete mis-diagnosis of the “invisible” force which is the first-cause prime-mover of the dispossession of the Palestinians.

While LEST WE FORGET accurately narrates the overt history of the theft of Palestine, it does not address its core prime-mover (unless I missed it). A force which is so immense, and so ubiquitous, that even the Balfour Declaration was issued in its name. A force so old that it created Reform Judaism in 1828 which set the stage for Zionism 70 years before Theodor Herzl. A force so potent that it today controls all the private central banks of G-7 nations, and

of course only coincidentally controls them from the same location as the first Declaration of Der Judenstatd in 1897. And a force so diabolical that it has funded, inter alia, the new Israeli Supreme Court to administer 'chosen people's Justice in Zion and its outer appendages – when that transpires.

Yet, the only mention of the name “Rothschild”, and only in its limited historical context, appears as follows :

“It all started in a small way as the first Zionist settlement in Palestine was founded with the financial help of Edmond James de Rothschild (1845-1934), a French financier who assisted a small group of the Russian Bilu Jewish Society to immigrate to Palestine in 1882. This Philanthropist sponsored a few more tiny settlements at the time such as Gai Oni, Roch Pina, Zichron-Ya’acov and Rishon Letzion with settlers from around Eastern Europe.” — <http://www.1948.org.uk/the-zionist-project>

And

“Before the dust had settled on Allenby’s advances into Palestine, and on the 2nd of November 1917, the British Government published what has been notoriously known ever since as the 'Balfour Declaration'. This took the form of a letter from Arthur J Balfour (1848-1930), a Conservative politician and the Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, addressed to Lord L Walter Rothschild (1868-1937) a British banker and member of the wealthy Rothschild financial dynasty. It read: ...” — <http://www.1948.org.uk/preparing-the-ground>

And this, despite almost appreciating the momentous significance of the ambiance of the Declaration:

'This Declaration may be considered the most extraordinary document of any government. What makes it extraordinary is the fact that, in the words of Arthur Koestler (Jewish novelist 1905 – 1983), “*one nation solemnly promised to a second nation the country of a third*”. Even more extraordinary is the fact that this third country (Palestine) was still part of the empire of a fourth (Turkey). Britain had no business offering the nation of one people to the people of many nations.’ — Ibid.

And that's it!!! No other mention of Rothschild.

Yet much emphasis is given to the visible 'errand boys' who did a lot of the spade-work no differently than the lower echelon of the US State Department might do for the American

President in any American International mission for instance:

### Begin Quote

This Declaration came about after extensive lobbying from the Zionist leadership whose spokesman and tireless lobbyist Chaim Weizmann never missed an opportunity to prepare the grounds to secure this Declaration. For instance, in one letter he wrote to a friend in December 1914, he said:

“I saw Balfour on Saturday [mid December 1914] and the interview lasted one and a half hours. Balfour remembered everything we discussed 8 years ago [1906] and I gave him a brief summary of what has happened over these years...He listened for a long time and was very moved – I assure you, to tears – and he took me by the hand and said that I had illuminated for him the road followed by a great suffering nation [the Jewish nation], and expressed his opinion that the question of Palestine would remain insoluble... until there was a normal Jewish community in Palestine. He asked me whether I wanted anything practical at present. I said no, [but that] I would like to call on him again...when the roar of the guns had stopped [meaning, WW1]. He saw me out into the street, holding my hand in silence, and bidding me farewell said warmly:

'Mind you come again to see me, I am deeply moved and interested, it is not a dream, it is a great cause and I understand it". — Ibid.

### End Quote

And I have to ask this again and again, but receive no response, almost as if the question itself is inconvenient, almost like a nuisance, why does this fellow keep bringing it up: are Palestinians fundamentally unable to perceive that Jabotinsky's “**protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot break through**” is not fundamentally ‘**an iron wall of bayonets and Jewish armed garrisons**’ as is noted on LEST WE FORGET, although that is surely among its many manifestations, but rather, the prime-mover force which is “**independent of the local population**”?

What is that prime-mover which is independent of the the native population and which the natives consequently cannot breach? What is the prime-mover which can orchestrate entire

world-wars to achieve any end? Which can then preside in Peace Processes which invariably follow to submit their demands to the side they help win the world war?

**That un-breachable Iron-wall is surely not the guns and bayonets!**

It appears so un-breachable that most Palestinians can't even see it!!

This question is further formulated in my [Response](#) to Ismail Zayid: [Breaching the Iron Wall](#).

I hope you can address this omission. Do you disagree with it – then refute it. If you are unfamiliar with this idea that Zionistan is a Rothschild family mission as the Khazar 'king of the Jews', then that's an avenue for research.

In general, I look forward to a deeper examination of the “Protecting Power” by Palestinians themselves – the power which has lowered that un-breachable but very real “iron wall” around their homes, their lives, their memories, and which is the first-cause of their dispossession and their suffering. A deeper examination which can automatically lead to a refocus of narratives, of politics, of demands, of quests, so that, ultimately, the suffering and dispossession can actually end in a fate other than the ones meted to the indigenous peoples of the Americas.

Today, apart from stories and narratives, the Palestinians have nothing that can scare the hectoring hegemony. I earnestly believe that going in that direction, a beleaguered people potentially acquire a weapon which if wielded astutely and with full knowledge of political science, can be game changing.

Thanks.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

### **Antoine Raffoul's Reply**

[Antoine Raffoul on April 10th, 2010 at 15:46:](#)

Dear Mr Ebrahim,

Our website <http://www.1948.org.uk> was set up to take people back to the 1948 Nakbah as a counter narrative to all the talk since 1967 about reaching agreement on a peaceful solution embodied in a two-state solution (somehow created from different bandustans) . Even more importantly, it was set up to help raise public awareness of the illegitimacy of the Zionist state which was unilaterally declared in May 1948.

Your in-depth comments are absolutely spot-on and require the reader to do an in-depth research (something our website was not set up to do) through endless written documents especially those which are becoming de-classified.

We are saying: world public opinion must come out of the rot of wishful thinking and begin to realise that the zionist enterprise has no agenda to share the land it stole from the Palestinians or to allow the return of the Palestinian refugees to their homes in Palestine. Theirs is an exclusive project.

When the general public awakens to this challenge (and this includes most importantly the American public), then perhaps a tsunami of truth and fact will sweep the international arena.

Antoine Raffoul  
Co-ordinator  
1948.Lest.We.Forget

## **My Response-2**

[Project Humanbeingsfirst.org on April 14th, 2010 at 7:12:](#)

Hello. Thanks for your reply Dear Antoine.

“When the general public awakens to this challenge (and this includes most importantly the American public), then perhaps a tsunami of truth and fact will sweep the international arena” — perhaps we must also first come out of the same rot as the “world public opinion must come out of the rot of wishful thinking”, to rudely be reminded of the empirical facts on the ground that: a) there is no “world public”, b) there is no “American public”, and c) “public opinion” is only as potent as a “focus group”.

The Palestinians are entirely on their own, like every other 'untermenschen' throughout history.

Please take a close read of the deconstruction referenced below and you might just agree why Palestinians have gotta use their own 'mens' as much as their own 'manus' – relying entirely on their own wit to reclaim Palestine – for, to date, the latter has not only overshadowed the former, but its monumental struggle on ground zero has been continually co-opted by Palestinians' own House of Negroe. [Rescuing a Failed Struggle From Its Narratives – Response to Witness in Palestine : A Jewish American Woman in the Occupied Territories.](#)

“Mens et Manus” – mind and hand – synergistically working together to watchfully thwart the

old while creatively crafting the new.

That requires more than wishful thinking. It requires engineering.

Der Judenstatd was engineered. So must the reclaiming of Palestine.

All the best,

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org



## **15.7 Response to Antoine Raffoul – As Simple as A, B, C!**

**April 30, 2010**

### **Excerpt**

“Israel has always been in the habit of changing its laws to suit its colonial aims in all of historic Palestine (but specifically in areas it has been occupying since the Partition of Palestine in November 1947) . These aims centre around the one single core policy which lies at the heart of the Zionist programme advocated by Theodor Herzl in 1897: the establishment of a Jewish State in historic Palestine within 50 years. This Zionist programme would eventually include the ethnic cleansing of Palestine by way of expelling its indigenous Palestinian population and the erasure of any physical presence they have.

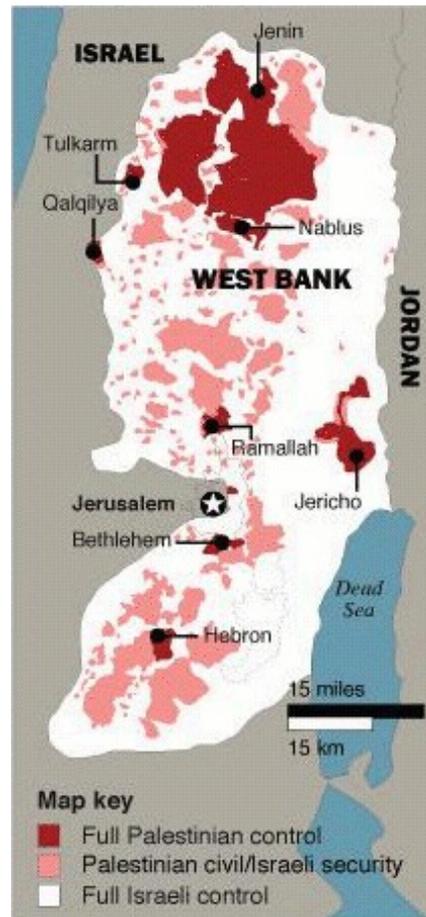
[...] Israel's colonial policies are generally carried out by its IDF forces under orders from the military establishment. There are no civil laws to protect the Palestinians in occupied Palestine, but even if there were, they would still be executed by military orders issued by military commanders via decisions by Israeli military courts. You cannot fault them for consistency. The IDF forces are everywhere to ensure complete compliance. The rest of the world sits and watches.

One of the most notorious of these laws has earned a wide coverage in the press recently when it took effect on 13 April 2010.

Order No.1650, titled 'Order regarding Prevention of Infiltration', was signed on 19 October 2009 by 'Gadi Shamni who is Major General of the IDF Forces in the Judea and Samaria Area [Area: means the whole of the West Bank and Jerusalem]. This law is in essence an Amendment to a previous Order No. 329 issued in June 1969 and which took effect a month later. It was signed then by another Brigadier General Rafael Vardi.

[...] Until recently, Palestinians, considered East Jerusalemites, needed permits to enter Area A which, if you recall under the Oslo Accords, is

considered under full control of the Palestinian Authority in Ramallah.



This brings us to the subject of the farcical nature of the so-called Oslo Accords of 1993, not that we should give this much written space except that they relate directly to the above Order. Oslo divided what was left of Palestine [the West Bank and East Jerusalem at that time] into further Bantustans which they labelled as follows:

Area A: which includes major Palestinian cities with no Israeli presence. It constitutes 17% of the West Bank and holds about 55% of its population.

Area B: which constitutes 24% of the West bank and holds 41% of its Palestinian population. The PA has civilian control of this area. Israel has total security control.

Area C: which constitutes 59% of the West bank and includes 4% of its population. Israel has full control here with the exception of main Palestinian population centres.

Areas A, B and C may have their share of PA and Israeli controls but Order 1650 makes that a simple illusion. Nothing moves in the West Bank without a permit from the IDF. Nothing comes in or goes out without a permit from the IDF. The lives of the Palestinian people in areas A, B and C will become even more stifled under Order 1690 which is in contravention of Oslo and of International Law.

**But the obvious and simple fact is that Israel did not, does not and will not abide by any agreement, past, present or future. Order 1650 makes this saga a simple one. In fact it is as simple as A, B, C.**

Antoine Raffoul  
Coordinator  
1948: LEST WE FORGET  
www.1948.org.uk”

**Project Humanbeingsfirst.org responded on [April 30th, 2010 at 23:35](#):**

Hi.

*“This brings us to the subject of the farcical nature of the so-called Oslo Accords of 1993 ... Oslo divided what was left of Palestine into further Bantustans which they labelled as follows: [A, B, C]”*

May I bother reminding the Palestinians who the partners in “peace” with Israel have been all this time?

Don't blame it all on the snake of Zionism – the snake bites only according to its nature:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/open-letter-to-palestinian-intellectual.html>

The Open Letter gets to the heart of the matter. Which is, to clean one's own house of the planted baby-snakes, the mental midgits, the dupes, the patsies, the stooges, and the fifth columnists.

The story of the heroic struggle for Palestine of its ordinary peoples remains incomplete without the story of their continuous sell-out by their own elite.

The first principle of colonization is to cultivate fifth columnists – whether as dupes, patsies, stooges, or mercenaries, is irrelevant – and elevate them into positions of prominence and power across the social and political spectrum to represent the peoples to be colonized, in all their discourses!

Dislodge these fifth columnist from their perches – a monumental task in itself on top of the Zionist enemy – if Palestinians are to prevent more Oslo, to wage even a realistic battle whose outcome is not already scripted or inevitable, because, indeed:

**“the obvious and simple fact is that Israel did not, does not and will not abide by any agreement, past, present or future.”**

I find the following from the New York Times to be a quintessential description of how modern Machiavellian statecraft works in practice:

'We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality — judiciously, as you will — we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.' — Senior Bush Advisor, The New York Times, October 17, 2004

And this is precisely what the Palestinians, and all 'untermensch' everywhere, have been left with: to study the carcass of humanity left behind by the history's actors' *faits accomplis!*

For once, preempt the history's actors – remove their greatest assets from among the beleaguered peoples themselves.

And frankly, if I knew how to do that myself, I would embark on it for my own people in Pakistan! History's actors don't become history's actors by being weekend warriors of words alone.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Comment for:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/20100605080043/http://palestinethinktank.com:80/2010/04/22/antoine-raffoul-as-simple-as-a-b-c/#comment-16032>

## 15.8 Response to Yousef Munayyer's 'Ethnic Cleansing by any other name' – History's Actors and Machiavelli

April 15, 2010

Mr. Sami Jamil Jadallah commented to the [article](#):

“What I do not understand is the shameful reaction of the Palestinian government and leadership to such decision. We all know the PLO/PA/Fatah all have a contract to manage the Jewish Occupation for Israel,”

A Palestinian in Diaspora calling the **House of Negroe** for what it is. A good first step of courage. We all know what we all know – bringing it to the lips publicly is nevertheless a baby-step of courage. Thank you.

Let's have Palestinians on Ground Zero do the same – the people who actually matter in this on-going conquest as the grotesque map in the article above accurately betrays – and unfortunately, they won't last until the morrow at the hands of the House Negroes serving the occupation.



Caption “however Israel has been committing daily violations of the contract and the Palestinian leadership that signed those contracts simply does nothing about it, other than condemn such actions.” -- Sami Jamil Jadallah

Cleaning the House of Negroe will take engineering, of 'mens et manus', of the same order as the construction of Der Judenstadt.

Power only respects power, not platitudes, not morality, and certainly not the anguish nor the genocide of a people.

Overcoming the Palestinian House of Negroe with '**Mens et Manus**' is a sine qua non [for] even beginning to wage an effective struggle whose landscape no longer looks like the one depicted in the map above:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/palestinian-house-of-negro-postscript.html>

Otherwise, we, the Palestinians as well as the friends of Palestine, daily rehearse the Zionists' newest atrocity with the eloquence of a narrator on stage while the “*history's actors*” have already moved on ex post facto to create a new reality on the ground which subsequently becomes irreversible:

'We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality — judiciously, as you will — we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.' — Senior Bush Advisor, The New York Times, October 17, 2004

The counter to “*history's actors*” is not more narratives [of Israel's latest atrocity] – but the courage of 'mens et manus' to clean house. The baby step towards it is surely to call a spade a spade. So thanks Sami.

But beyond that, beyond calling a spade a spade, I do not know the HOW; just what medicine is required.

If I knew the HOW, like where to get it or how to engineer it myself, I would be doing the same in Pakistan – and giving it to the occupied people of Palestine as well as the United States for free.

And that therefore, is the collective task before us – '**mens et manus**'.

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Comment for:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/04/14/yousef-munayyer-ethnic-cleansing-by-any-other-name/#comment-15837>

---

## **15.9 Response to Salman Abu Sitta's Hasbara or Za'bara – The House of Rothschild is NOT a Za'bara!**

**April 16, 2010**

The article '[Hasbara or Za'bara](#)' by Dr. Salman Abu Sitta has some very good rehearsal of facts.

However, I am troubled by this article. Not by what it says, which is surely only as true as any victim's provable claims. But by what it does not say.

Its significant omission. Same as by every other Palestinian scholar of repute. And they do of course always have reasonable arguments to explain the omission – none dare refute the fact of the omission, most only fall silent which is always a good argument in a monologue, but some creatively span the gamut of excludability from short of time to short of space.

So what remains?

**What remains is that Zionism is a House of Rothschild Project.**

The House of Rothschild controls all the world's money supply, and as per the key lever of financial / political / legal / social controls: **“give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”**, it also controls the world including all the world's

instruments of power and their multitudinous incantations.

That aforementioned Mayer Amschel Rothschild's fabled diction enables the real sovereign to exist behind the facade of democracy.

Which, as all sovereigns go, can make any law, violate any law, and create a puppetshow of laws and legalism in order to fool a people who are no longer imbued with kings and sovereigns but think that they are empowered to choose and govern their own lives.

Thus, Machiavelli was born through the Renaissance – when the ruling aristocracy of monarchs and priests lost power to plebeian norms with the onset of the new Age of Reason – and not earlier in time when kings and queens reigned as absolute monarchs on earth.

Thus, we get that delectable cake recipe wisely intoned by Dr. Salman Abu Sitta:

“How could you steal a whole cake and eat it? You first steal half a cake. With no deterrent, you steal the other half. You eat the whole cake under the ‘principle’ that the two halves must be “unified” (in your stomach).”

Such a cake recipe was not needed by the Roman Emperor to conquer Palestine. He simply did it as per the brazen terrorism of any absolute monarch – one which even Saint Augustine of Hippo acknowledged as the imperial prerogative of primacy and its geostrategic imperatives, a god given birthright of the sovereign to plunder and pillage at will:

“When the King asked him what he meant by infesting the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: 'the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.' ” (The City of God against the Pagans, Page 148).

But in the 'democratic' modernity du jour, we need Machiavelli. Because the sovereign now cannot openly tell people what to do or demand obedience too overtly or at the barrel of a bayonet. So social engineering of consent was invented, and perfected Edward Bernays style.

The Hasbara is only a vulgar chapter in that book of Machiavelli. It is essential statecraft and is practiced ubiquitously. It is neither a singularity, nor should it be depicted as one. Because the genocide in Palestine is so stark, the efforts to socially engineer consent for it is also very stark, and consequently visible to us. But Machiavelli is a common purpose of statecraft in 'democratic' modernity, as is social engineering of consent.

That Machiavellian social engineering of consent for Zionistan draws its power, and two centuries worth of continuous planning and harvesting, from the House of Rothschild.

This article by Abu Sitta unfortunately does nothing to penetrate down into the guts of that

Golem – the real primemover behind Zionistan – but remains focussed on its lieutenants and the mechanics of their genocidal machine. The War of Words betrays no comprehension of why this war of words is necessary, nor who is the prime-mover power behind it. It concludes with the wishful platitude like invariably all the rest of Palestinian prose and poetry:

“The world will be a better place, and justice will have a chance to prevail, when Hasbara is recognized as it really is: merely Za’bara. When truth shines, it expels the clouds of myths.”

And, the Ten Commandments too are not hidden from anyone either – haven't had much impact for 3000 years.

But as a Palestinian side of the true story of what has befallen them, it is a factual narrative, as is all of Dr. Salman Abu Sitta's enormous research. It is added to the tutorial below as yet another Palestinian side of the fate to be rehearsed to our progeny lest they forget:

- ◆ [From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine : The Golem Is Not Jewish!](#)

And the following is an excerpt from a June 2008 [Open Letter to Palestinian Intellectuals](#). It began as follows:

### **Begin Excerpt**

To: Palestinian Remembrance Authors, Architects, Documenters,  
Scholars and Intellectuals

From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

Date: June 08, 2008.

You have some very good websites. Thank you for the stellar documentation work. It is certainly useful, and in a just and moral world, these narratives and documentations of the Nakba would make good evidence in a fair court room. Among these stellar websites which appear to carry authentic accounts include: [palestineremembered.com](#), [plands.org](#), [al-awda.org](#), [badil.org](#), [alnakba.org](#), and many more narratives which can be found on this [links page](#). The most significant and substantive work done in documentation of the Nakba, in the humble view of Project Humanbeingsfirst, is by Dr. Salman Abu Sitta of Palestine Land Society. His new book “The Return Journey, The way to return Home” – A Guide to the Depopulated And Present Palestine Towns And Villages and Holy Sites – is a masterpiece of factual compilation that would be hard to challenge in any fair and moral court of

law on any planet.

Except on Earth! In this world, and on this planet, where only power dictates and not its victims seeking redressal and justice, it is going to take a bit more than just documentation and narratives to get one's homes and lands back. As those given to even a modicum of reflection and empiricism well understand, among humanoids, power is only known to respect power – as “Hegemony is as old as mankind” – and justice in this system on such a vast national scale is only that which is administered by the victors to the vanquished.

Indeed, to begin with, it is gonna take a much deeper understanding of how sophisticatedly the Palestinian Nakba has been fueled, the intellectual capital that drives it, and why merely documenting stories and narratives is great for your antagonists, who, while you tell heart wrenching narratives, go on constructing political and structural faits accomplis that are subsequently irreversible. Without concomitant coddling of power-structures and playing with astute devilish efficacy on the 'Grand Chessboard', the ever spreading Der Judenstaadt is a fait accompli that has now made a Palestinian homeland less and less viable, except as “reservations”. Overtime, while these might be sugar-coated to look less like self-governing reservations, and more like segregated 'Black' minority neighborhoods that become part of Israel proper, a Jewish state in all of Palestine is now irreversible by virtue of practicality.

To make the point clear – who does not know how the Native American Indians' lands were settled in the previous New World, or how California was taken from Mexico? All the documentation in the world – and yet, faits accomplis are a powerful reality that may not be overcome or reversed without power and its incantations on one's side! With the passage of time, even power cannot reverse an existent reality on the ground without bloodshed – imagine a Mexican peasant today knocking on one's million dollar door in Sunnyvale California wanting his great grand-father's orchards back!

Time is on the side of the Zionists – give a hundred more years, or perhaps only twenty, even the Palestinian vacant lands documented by Salman Abu Sitta will have Zionist homes, farms, and state-parks with every Jew in the world planting his tree there! Try giving a California or Colorado state-park back to an American Indian were he to come calling

with all the documentation in the world!

### **End Excerpt**

Read the rest of that open letter [here](#) if it's of interest to anyone.

It looks to me that there is no one to challenge the Rothschilds from among the Palestinians.

No one among them can apparently still grasp the import of why, oh why on earth was the Balfour Declaration issued to Lord Rothschild. A House which thrives on secrecy and anonymity, always prefers to stay behind the scenes as the hidden levers of the real nexus of world power, and by owning all the major newsmedia ensures their obscurity from public limelight to the extent that even the Forbes magazine cannot dare mention their name in its annual listing of the world's richest (and which instead lists the richest men in the world as the paltry billionaires Warren Buffet and Bill Gates) – and yet, in this one sole instance, the House of Rothschild accepted to be in the public limelight!

The House of Rothschild de facto own Zionistan! They are also playing Israel, to my political reading, as a Hegelian Dialectic to eventually create a **“Zion that will light up all the world”**.

Zion is primarily an idea, not a place. It can be mapped to any place. The present thrust does appear to situate it in a New Roman Jerusalem. But that's an effect of Zion, not the cause.

Understanding Hegelian Dialectic as the primary instrument of atheistic hegemony is essential to comprehending the world we live in and how Zionism to Islamofascism by way of Communism, Nazism, Fascism, and nation-states replacing the old world order at exactly the same time as the Balfour Declaration, all came about in the first place.

Zion's intellectual appeal is immensely motivating for the intellectual misanthropes – to raise a new 'cleansed' phoenix of humanity from the ashes of its corrupted-overpopulated misery, a Noah's flood – and far transcends the handful of overt Zionist criminals in Israel who are merely the foot soldiers.

Zion is the real genesis primemover behind world government and all the abhorrence of population reduction to be visited upon mankind therein. Palestine is the unfortunate canary in the coal mine.

The notion of “Zion” as the last bastion of humanity, of civilization, of secular humanism, is even being vicariously projected throughout the media and entertainment. Witness it even in the iconoclastic movie 'The Matrix' and the scenes of orgy in the Temple joined in celebration in parts 2 and 3.

It is logical for a plaintiff to directly indict the real masterminds behind the crimes visited upon

his or her peoples.

Those masterminds still exist today and constitute the most formidable Golem known to mankind. Zionism is but one of its expressions. There is no mosquito which can magically go up its nose to bring down the new Nimrod.

It's gonna take collective '**Mens et Manus**' – creative full spectrum 'Mind and Hand' engineering – to bring it down. Just like it has taken 'Mens et Manus' to construct it.

Not platitudes!

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Comment for article:**

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/04/16/salman-abu-sitta-hasbara-or-za%E2%80%99bara/#comment-15843>

---

## 15.10 Response to 'Joseph Massad – The Language of Zionism'

May 9, 2010

### Preamble

July 14, 2011

My comment to Joseph Massad, a Palestinian professor of Middle Eastern Studies at Columbia University, made in May 2010 for his article "[The Language of Zionism](#)" (PDF cached [here](#)) on the now defunct website [Palestinethinktank.com](#), is archived below. Originally published by Egypt's Al-Ahram Weekly in its May 6-12, 2010 issue, it once again illustrates how the Palestinians have themselves become a victim of their own narratives. They miss by a mile while the golem is barely half a furlong from the finish line.

### Response

**Project Humanbeingsfirst.org responded on [May 9th, 2010 at 2:09](#):**

On the conclusion of the article "[The Language of Zionism](#)":

“After 62 years of persistent Israeli colonialism of Palestine, unless President Obama and Israeli leaders understand that colonialism is war and anti-colonialism is peace and that the only viable state project in the area would be one that encompasses all Palestinians and Israeli Jews as equal citizens in it, whatever "peace plan" they offer to the Palestinians will be nothing short of a war plan.”

I would add that Edward Said stated exactly the same thing in “The Mirage of Peace”, October 16, 1995 in The Nation: *“These two communities must be seen as equal to each other in rights and expectations;”*

The fact that JM has to repeat it 15 years later and the reality on the ground is orders of magnitude worse only indicts the “N” among the Palestinians themselves. The “C” are rather constant in their nature, since time immemorial.

First, here is an Excerpt from Edward Said:

**Begin Excerpt**

“The deep tragedy of Palestine is that a whole people, their history and aspirations have been under comprehensive assault—not only by Israel (with the United States) but also by the Arab governments and, since Oslo, by Arafat....

I do not pretend to have any quick solutions for the situation now referred to as "the peace process," but I do know that for the vast majority of Palestinian refugees, day laborers, peasants and town and camp dwellers, those who cannot make a quick deal and those whose voices are never heard, for them the process has made matters far worse. Above all, they may have lost hope....

I have been particularly disheartened by the role played in all this by liberal Americans, Jewish and non-Jewish alike. Silence is not a response, and neither is some fairly tepid endorsement of a Palestinian state, with Israeli settlements and the army more or less still there, still in charge. The peace process must be demystified and spoken about plainly. Palestine/Israel is no ordinary bit of geography; it is more saturated in religious, historical and cultural significance than any place on earth. It is also now the place where two peoples, whether they like it or not, live together tied by history, war, daily contact and suffering. To speak only in geopolitical clichés (as the Clinton Administration does) or to speak about "separating" them (as Rabin does) is to call forth more violence and degradation. These two communities must be seen as equal to each other in rights and expectations; only from such a beginning can justice then proceed.”

**End Excerpt**

On the central theme of the article, I would contend that Hitler had exactly the same language semantics of Zionism for his Nazism; and that the language of Zionism today is not any different from America's own language of “American Peace” employed by both PNAC in “Rebuilding America's Defenses” and by Brzezinski in “American Primacy And Its Geostrategic Imperatives”.

Here are some pertinent excerpts:

**Begin Excerpts**

“Hegemony is as old as mankind. ... The earlier empires were built by aristocratic political elites and were in most cases ruled by essentially authoritarian or absolutist regimes. The bulk of the populations of the imperial states were either politically indifferent, ... or infected by imperialist emotions ... a quest for national glory, 'the white man's burden', 'la mission civilisatrice', not to speak of the opportunities for personal profit – all served to mobilize support for imperial adventures to sustain essentially hierarchical imperial power pyramids. The attitude of American public toward the external projection of American power has been more ambivalent. ... Public opinion polls conducted in 1995 – 1996 indicated a general public preference for 'sharing' power with others, rather than for its monopolistic exercise. ... It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. ... Public opinion polls suggest that only a small minority (13 percent) of Americans favor the proposition that 'as the sole remaining superpower, the US should continue to be the preeminent world leader in solving international problems'. ... Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. .... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification. ... In brief, the U.S. Policy goals must be unapologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer, ... the ultimate objective of American policy should be benign and visionary: to shape a truly cooperative global community.” (Brzezinski in *The Grand Chessboard*)

“As long as wars and other military operations derive their logic from political purposes, land power will remain the truly decisive form of military power. ... In sum the ability to preserve American military preeminence in the future will rest in increasing measure on the ability to operate in space militarily. ... But over the long term, maintaining control of space will inevitably require the application of force both in space and from space, including but not limited to antimissile defenses ...

Cyberspace, or 'Net-War' If outerspace represents an emerging medium of warfare, then "cyberspace", and in particular the internet hold similar promise and threat. And as with space, access to and use of cyberspace and the internet are emerging elements of global commerce, politics and powerplay. Any nation wishing to assert itself globally must take account of this other new "global commons". ... there nonetheless will remain an imperative to be able to deny America and its allies' enemies the ability to disrupt or paralyze either the military's or the commercial sector's computer networks. Conversely, an offensive capability could offer America's military and political leaders an invaluable tool in disabling an adversary in a decisive manner. Taken together, the prospects for space and "cyberspace war" represent the truly revolutionary potential inherent in the notion of military transformation. These future forms of warfare are technologically immature, to be sure. But, it is also clear that for the U.S. Armed forces to remain preeminent and avoid an Achilles Heel in the exercise of its power they must be sure that these potential future forms of warfare favor America just as today's air, land and sea warfare reflect United States military dominance. Until the process of transformation is treated as an enduring military mission – worthy of constant allocation of dollars and forces – it will remain stillborn. ... Further, the process of transformation, even if it brings revolutionary change, is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor" (PNAC Rebuilding America's Defenses pages 51-61)

"The Price of American Preeminence: The program we advocate – one that would provide America with forces to meet the strategic demands of the world's sole superpower – requires budget levels to be increased to 3.5 to 3.8 percent of the GDP... We believe it is necessary to increase slightly the personnel strength of U.S. Forces – many of the missions associated with patrolling the expanding American security perimeter are manpower-intensive, and planning for major theater wars must include for politically decisive campaigns ... Also this expanding perimeter argues for new overseas bases and forward operating locations to facilitate American political and military operations around the world. ... Keeping the American peace requires the U.S. Military to undertake a broad array of missions today and rise to very different challenges tomorrow, but there can be no retreat from these missions without compromising American leadership and the benevolent order it secures." (PNAC Rebuilding America's Defenses pages 74-76)

[...] We are in danger of squandering the opportunity and failing the challenge. We are living off the capital — both the military investments and the foreign policy achievements — built up by past administrations. Cuts in foreign affairs and defense spending, inattention to the tools of statecraft, and inconstant leadership are making it increasingly difficult to sustain American influence around the world.

[...] We seem to have forgotten the essential elements of the Reagan Administration's success: a military that is strong and ready to meet both present and future challenges; a foreign policy that boldly and purposefully promotes American principles abroad; and national leadership that accepts the United States' global responsibilities.

[...] we need to accept responsibility for America's unique role in preserving and extending an international order friendly to our security, our prosperity, and our principles. Such a Reaganite policy of military strength and moral clarity may not be fashionable today. But it is necessary if the United States is to build on the successes of this past century and to ensure our security and our greatness in the next.”

[...] we need to promote the cause of political and economic freedom abroad;” (PNAC Statement of Principles)

### **End Excerpts**

Just look at the last sentences of the passages, and words like 'moral clarity' and 'political and economic freedom abroad', to reflect the benevolence of hegemony in the language of 'American peace' and the 'benevolent order it secures.':

“the ultimate objective of American policy should be benign and visionary: to shape a truly cooperative global community”

“Keeping the American peace requires the U.S. Military to undertake a broad array of missions today and rise to very different challenges tomorrow, but there can be no retreat from these missions without compromising American leadership and the benevolent order it secures.”

Are they much different from the Language of Zionism?

I am too lazy to dig out my William Shirer or the Nuremberg transcripts. It is too well known that Hitler perfected the mantra of “preemptive war” for maintaining the “German peace” in his extended Lebensraum.

I contend that the Palestinian elite's psychological cataracts cannot be due to mere language mis-translation of the "*language of Zionism*" – that language resemantification is quite standard fare, and "*as old as mankind*". And "*Colonialism is peace; anti-colonialism is war*" has been the language of all *ubermensch* since time immemorial. Zionism didn't invent it. I find the following unraveling of it which is almost 1600 years old and surely none is unfamiliar with it, revealing:

“When the King asked him what he meant by infesting the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: 'the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.' ” (The City of God against the Pagans, Page 148).

What the commonality in the aforementioned excerpts also show is that the struggle against Zionism is futile by itself. The struggle against the *ubermenschen's* penchance for Lebensraum needs to be both understood and waged in the context of the singular noun "*Hectoring Hegemon*" to be effective. If people can only comprehend that, then the *hectoring hegemon's* common shared agenda, and common prime-movers: the common financiers and common thinkers, automatically come into focus.

The Zionist enemy is aided and abetted by an "*invisible force*" today as a crucial link in a chain of the quest for "*full spectrum dominance*" for a "*Zion that will light up all the world*", and that's the real problem of beleaguered Palestine.

A problem of accurate diagnosis. Not a problem of mis-translating a language that is as old as empire. A problem not even touched upon by JM.

Nor by any of the other prominent Palestinian intellectuals.

Why?

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 15.11 Letter to Jeff Blankfort in response to 'Chomsky and Palestine: Asset or Liability?'

July 22, 2010

Via [comment](#) to Jeff Blankfort's challenge to Noam Chomsky on [Palestinethinktank.com](http://Palestinethinktank.com).

Hi Jeff Blankfort –

I don't have your email address or I would have emailed this comment to you directly. Since I no longer read this website and came by only accidentally, please also reply to me directly via email if there is communication to share.

In my view, regardless of why Prof. Noam Chomsky is against BDS, BDS itself has no efficacy. It is entirely a calculated red herring. See a cursory examination here:

- ◆ <http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/03/11/leaked-zionist-strategy-paper-to-counter-bds-must-read/#comment-15402>

A House of Rothschild project cannot be even touched by BDS, never mind impacted. If interested, please see this:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/resp-abusitta-rothschild-not-zabara.html>

and this:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/davidicke-rothschild-connection-zionism.html>

From the Balfour Declaration to the Rothschild Boulevard in Tel Aviv (from where the state of Israel was declared), and to the Rothschild's built Knesset and the Rothschild's built Supreme court in Jerusalem – all owned and operated by the machinery which runs the world's private central banks, all G-7 national debts, and all developmental loans worldwide through WB-IMF. The coordination and control of economies of all nations by controlling the interest rates (the discount rate) and availability of loans, through control of BIS in Basle – Bank for International Settlements located in the same city where Theodor Herzl Declared Der Judenstatd – can be understood in Carroll Quigley's 'Tragedy and Hope' (wherein, unfortunately, the imperial scholar calculatingly also tried to downplay the role of the

Rothschilds).

Why does most everyone in the West ignore or outright downplay the Rothschilds' role in current affairs?

It's not like their role in modernity over the past several hundred years is a hidden well-kept state-secret!

What is even more absurd – well, I have done the following experiment countless times – asked Palestinians, Arabs, and Palestine Western sympathizers the question: to whom is Balfour Declaration addressed?

More often than not, they do not know the answer, never mind their asking the obvious question: why should the Balfour declaration be addressed to a Rothschild?

Valuable bandwidth spent focussing on red herrings like on my erudite professor Noam Chomsky's foibles and speeches, is valuable bandwidth spent not zeroing in on the real prime-movers of Zionistan.

Anyone seriously suggesting BDS as an antidote to Zionism and Israeli oppression of the beleaguered Palestinians, is either grossly misled (as I once was when I too questioned Noam Chomsky on his brazen hypocrisy – see [here](#) – only to realize later that I had spent precious time on a red herring), or, is misleading others to focus on red herrings.

A study of intelligence assets, especially the [Mighty Wurlitzers](#) in the mainstream and alternate press, can go a long way in understanding the silence about the Rothschilds in the news media, press, infotainment, etc. Understanding the role of privately funded foundations and think-tanks in generating social engineering agendas and pop culture can go a long way in understanding why Rothschilds and the oligarchy are kept out of any reference in the pop culture – they fund the social engineering through the hundreds of tax-exempt foundations which are beneficiaries of the windfalls from the private central banks! Who owns the FED for instance? Who funds the Rockefeller Foundation, the Carnegie Endowments, and the CFR?

Is all this a kookish conspiracy theory? Or is it a verifiable fact?

While I can understand the silence of assets and sayanim, I don't quite understand the silence among the non-assets, like the victimized peoples, the Palestinian activists, genuine Palestinian scholars, and dissenting Western intellectuals – as noted in my response article to Salman Abu Sitta noted above.

Why this silence?

It's almost as if uber intelligent peoples have been brain-washed, or are willingly participating in a conspiracy of silence!

How comes?

The name Rothschild is almost a litmus test of co-option, at least to my mind. See who omits any analysis of the role of the Rothschilds; see who mentions them but not in current modernity context – only in past historical context like most anyone who dares mention their name today, including Quigley; and see who mentions them but also sullies their own punch – like the proverbial toad in a punch-bowl – by interjecting specious speculations and kookish conspiracy theories of blood-drinking lizards (David Icke), merovingian blood-lines (Grace Powers), gross generalizations of 'sky is falling' while blow-horning revolutions (Alex Jones), etc., as per the analysis disclosed in:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/anatomy-of-conspiracy-theory.html>

thus causing all legitimate discussions of the role of the House of Rothschilds in creating Zionism and World Government to also be dismissed as kookish even for some inquiring minds pursuing alternate sources of information but still too lazy to think for themselves.

Then what does pass that “Rothschild” litmus test?

Well, very very few people in the entire Western World, and mostly those only living in history books in libraries. Who visits libraries anymore in these times of television, internet, and a fast world? The Eastern world of victims has already been neutralized/marginalized by getting them busy in '*waiting for Allah*' who will deal with the devils of this world, while many among the Western world are kept occupied in various *bread and circuses*, especially when they are not being goaded into *la mission civilisatrice* upon the East, or in bringing on the devil sooner to hurry up with the Biblical Rapture to save the world from the Islamofascists.

So who are these very few people – and why aren't there more? How to create more? How to get people to stop wasting time on low order bits of the matter and get them to concentrate on the highest order bits?

In my view, unless these oligarchs are neutralized very soon by astute full spectrum “Mens et Manus” – Mind and Hand, MIT's motto – *faits accomplis* already long under construction will seal the fate of all of world's peoples for eons to come. Conversations like these will lead one to mental institutions if not outright to a concentration camp (see the revised DSM IV manual which labels non-conformance with status quo as “Antisocial personality disorder”, “oppositional defiant disorder”, “negativistic, defiant, disobedient and hostile behavior toward authority figures”, i.e., as mental illness).

I hope any near-future analysis on these matters by others, as well as your good self – before DSM IV can be legally put into practice as “1984” – will dare to probe deeper into the role of the real prime-movers in shaping modernity, its disaffections, its wars, its crimes, its

manufactured consent as well as its manufactured dissent, and stop wasting precious time on has-been intellectuals like Noam Chomsky who, as paid assets from the same coffers, proudly adorn the mantle given them by empire's own instruments as "*arguably the most important intellectual alive*".

How many crappy books rehearsing the overt crimes of empire while staying silent on the prime-movers, has the intellectual been able to sell because of that New York Times benefaction and being an MIT professor? Witness it here: <http://hoover.org/publications/hoover-digest/article/6222> . Why waste time on him? As I wrote recently to another up and coming scholar of empire from MIT being set up as dissent-chief:

"This announcement is most impressive:

<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://web.mit.edu/newsoffice/2009/johnson-award-1217.html> .

However, I will share with you a piece of general folk wisdom which often guides me in matters of political science: when empire's instruments give out awards to dissent chiefs, run like hell."

That letter can be read here if there is interest, as it points to some of the omissions which are also characteristic of professor Noam Chomsky as well as all the other lauded dissent-chiefs:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/lett-simonjohnson-mit-imf-zahirebrahim.html>

The only contemporary to talk of this stuff freely, and whose every book I have read with much interest, was the late Eustace Mullins. We need a thousand more like him to take his place and carry the [struggle forward](#). I have yet to find a single one among the Palestinians in Diaspora.

Thanks.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## Response

**Jeff Blankfort Replied via comment on [July 23rd, 2010 at 0:31](#):**

Forgive me for not reading this all the way through but you give the House of Rothschild, now

in its decline, far too much discredit for Israel's role and what might be called the Zionist International {ZI}—the combined organized Jewish communities too little. The latter represents perhaps 25 to 30% of those who identify themselves as Jews and the rest might as well be of some other religion for all the influence they have on the political scene. If you think this document is a red herring, a fabrication, you really know very little about the reality of the ZI which uses fear to control its own ranks and money and intimidation to control outsiders. It has successfully infiltrated and dominates to the degree necessary every critical segment of American society and is able to do so thanks to its money, its dedication, its organization, and that it has no opposition to speak of because it has successfully infiltrated that as well and a long time ago. Hence you have the leadership, self-appointed of the peace or anti-war movements ready to fight as fiercely as Chomsky against the notion that as I said in Washington recently, Washington is Israel's most important occupied territory.

As for BDS, at the moment it is a tool, a chisel if you will, where nothing but empty slogans such as "End the Occupation!" existed before, but that chisel is likely to become a jackhammer as Israel, now run by the Zionist equivalent of the Tea Parties embarks on one stupidity after another starting with either another unsuccessful attack on Lebanon or Iran, something the occupied peace movements do not, of course, have on their agenda. There is a sinister operation going out there but you have wrapped in a supernatural cloak which may appear to exist but in the end may cover the corpse of Zionism if it keeps going at its present rate.



## 15.12 Letter: Project Humanbeingsfirst supports Palestinian call for nonnegotiation, but it's a wasted effort

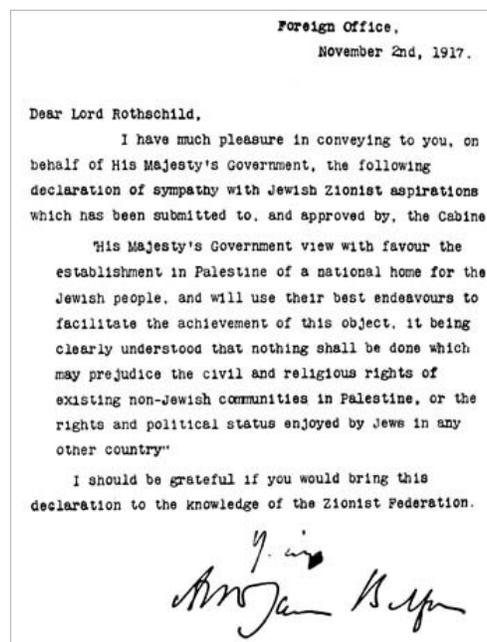
September 03, 2010

Project Humanbeingsfirst supports the Palestinian call for nonnegotiation:

- ◆ <https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://palestineconference.org/wp/2010/08/27/sign-arabic-language-petition-against-negotiations/>

Realistically, however, I dare to also suggest that this Palestinian call for nonnegotiation is once again an empty gesture, a vigorous exercise on the treadmill of inefficacy to soothe the conscience that one is doing something. The Press Release of [Sept 01, 2010](#) admirably states: **“Palestine is Not For Sale”**

Below is an imprint of the original bill of sale, and it's 93 years old:



Therefore, I just wanted to leave you a link to a new concept, or what appears to be a new concept considering that few betray any familiarity with it. And that is, that instead of chasing

effects, to focus on the first-cause which sets into motion the multiple chain of effects.

What gives Israel the power which it wields with such impunity? That answer is rooted neither in the White House's pusillanimity, nor in the Zionists' apparent magical hold upon Washington. These are effects. Yet, they remain the main focus of the dispossessed Palestinians who wish to return home.

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/05/palestine-theway-forward.html>

Here is a passage from it:

“This is why neither protest marches, nor BDS, nor tea-parties, nor sailing to Gaza, nor the ISM's taking bullets to their head in the holy land of oppression, nor bearing witness, nor attempts at reforms, nor end the fed campaign, etceteras, can ever work. Because, these address the symptoms, the mere incantations and projections of power, and not the prime-mover forces behind them. To the extent that these symptomatic motivators are able to rally conscionable well-intentioned thinking peoples behind them, is the extent of the success of fabricated dissent, of putting people on the treadmills of inefficacy. As an engineer, a systems architect bringing a systems analysis perspective to deconstructing political science and social engineering, this is my commonsensical, technical, and empirical assessment. One has to go straight for the jugular of the tiny misanthropic coterie wielding the immense prime-mover force to be effective in overcoming all the abhorrences being seeded by their numerous psychopathic errand boys across the planet, including in Zionistan.”

I hope you can find the time to read the rest.

Best wishes,

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 15.13 Response to James Petras' 'The State and Local Bases of Zionist Power in America'

September 08, 2010

**In Ref. To:** <https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://atlanticfreepress.com/news/1/13763-james-petras-phd-the-state-and-local-bases-of-zionist-power-in-america.html>

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org responded on [September 08, 2010](#):

### **Power vs. its reflections**

Focus on the prime-movers of power which largely remain out-of-sight, rather than on its many reflections, incantations, and projections which are always put in-plain-sight!

This is a very imposing list of Zionist organizations – thanks for the effort expended in compiling it.

But it really does not help at all in understanding the uncanny global power of Zionism. These organizations are but the mere reflections of power to exude specific power calculus on its behalf; not the prime-moving power itself.

This is almost akin to the moon-light vs. sunlight. One is reflected artificial light, the other is the real source. There is always much shadow-play with the moon which enthalls its audience, but which is entirely beholden to the real source elsewhere. Find that prime-mover source, the sun, and extinguish it, and all the moonlight's dazzling power will automatically fade away!

The fact that the prime-mover source remains invisible to you even in this extensive analysis of its reflections just shows me something is grotesquely wrong with intellectualism of the Western world when even its brightest scholars remain blind - are they all co-opted?

It's not just a dark night for the blind when they can't see the sun, it is also dark for the innocent victims of the hyenas who hunt by the ensuing Night.

I have identified that prime-mover here – for what little its worth, it is hardly a top secret:

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/09/pamp-let-how-to-return-to-palestine-this-day-forward-5-15-2010-by-zahirebrahim.pdf>

Thanks.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## **15.14 Letter to Professor Beshara Doumani on history of Palestine and Balfour Declaration**

**September 30, 2010**

### **Preamble**

This is my curious letter to the notable Palestinian historian, professor Beshara B. Doumani, formerly at the University of California, Berkeley when he gave his presentation at Stanford University on Wednesday September 29, 2010, and now a Faculty Fellow, Director of Middle East Studies, Distinguished Professor of Modern Middle Eastern History, at Brown University, which says about him:

“Doumani is also a public intellectual who writes on current events in the Middle East, on the ethics of knowledge production, and on the relationship between culture and politics. He led a team that produced a strategic plan for the establishment of a Palestinian museum, and recently received the Sawyer Seminar award from the Andrew W. Mellon Foundation for his proposal, “Displacement and the Making of the Modern World: Histories, Ecologies, and Subjectivities.”

### **Letter Summary**

**To: Professor Beshara Doumani**

**Dated Thu, Sep 30, 2010 at 6:57 PM**

**Dear Prof. Doumani,**

“... And so, continuing to probe my youngling's observations of your talk, I asked him the question that I had been mulling over while driving to your talk: **"As you already know, whenever I attend talks by learned peoples, interesting as it is what they often say, I try to focus more on what they aren't going to say - did you notice any profound omissions?"**

Once again he did not disappoint me when he instantly responded, **"I immediately noticed that when the speaker mentioned the 'Balfour Declaration' and betrayed his vast knowledge of the history of imperial fiat, he did not once mention the word Rothschild." "**

Foreign Office,  
November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

“His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country”

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read 'A. J. Balfour', with a small mark above the first name.

Caption The Balfour Declaration: Dear Lord Rothschild

## Letter Examination

Balfour Declaration image is not in the text of the letter. It is reproduced here to demonstrate that the omission from a historian in his hour long public lecture is not insignificant. No public intellectual dare mention that name --- including among the Palestinians!

This pattern of self-policing among distinguished scholars repeats without any known exceptions (to my knowledge) in the American academe and the press. Consequently, the students, and the public, remain ignorant of the fact that the Balfour Declaration is in the name of Lord Rothschild. Therefore, the opportunity to ask why that should have been the case is not permitted to arise.

This one key deception ensures that none will ever understand the uncanny immutable nature of the "iron wall" that continues to ensure the ongoing colonization and occupation of Palestine before which all the heads of Western states bow. This leads to specious resistance among the people who have empathy for the Palestinians, but which can never bear any significant fruit, such as [BDS](#), weekend protest marches, sailing to Gaza, and what have you. None confront the owner / primemover of the Jewish state.

For this cunning omission, scholarly elites who ought to know the truth are easily silenced with incentives of lucrative careers, awards, anointments, generous paychecks.

Most become so invested in their own successes, and become so dependent on the system that feeds them, that it easily soothes their conscience to stay within the permitted thought spectrum so as to not jeopardize their paychecks, their rise to glory. Often this is done without much cognitive dissonance, almost instinctively, where the primordial instinct for survival automatically puts rational bounds on one's intellectual energies.

The evidence is that none who are distinguished in the American Academe and the press, ever dare touch taboo topics. If some ever brave that far, they only do so gingerly, and shy away from uncovering and telling the whole truth of the matter with the same intellectual vigor as in their other endeavors that are more acceptable to the system, and in which they find significant rewards for their labors.

Anyone who ventures past the book-ends of acceptable thought (and expresses those thoughts) fears seeing an end to their flying careers in the American academe and the press – despite all the freedom of speech you can eat.

In Europe of course, one fears jail time. Truth-tellers must be a rare commodity in any modernity where its imperial coin is hammered in [co-option](#).

This first order intellectual cowardice of craftily lying by omission, and from which all the rest of the evils follow, is further dissected in [Palestine: The Illusion of Power and the Calculus of](#)

[Dispossession.](#)

**Full text of the letter (PDF):** <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/Zahirs-Letter-to-UCB-Palestinian-Professor-Beshara-Doumani-Sep-30-2010-Thank-you-for-your-talk-yesterday-at-Stanford-Palestine-History-and-Balfour-publishletter.pdf>

### **Full Text of Letter to Beshara Doumani**

From: Project Humanbeingsfirst.org humanbeingsfirst@gmail.com

Dated: Thu, Sep 30, 2010 at 6:57 PM

To: Professor Beshara Doumani bdoumani@berkeley.edu

Cc: burcak@stanford.edu, abbasiprogram@stanford.edu

Subject: Thank you for your talk yesterday at Stanford

Dear Prof. Doumani,

AOA,

As I was driving down the twenty minutes to Stanford to attend your talk yesterday along with my high school senior son, I was engrossed in thought. I wondered not so much about what you might say, but about what you would not say. After the two-hour long talk as we drove back, I asked my teenager son what he thought.

His answer I thought I'd share with you: "Baba, those paradoxes and Ironies can apply to any (dispossessed) peoples, including the red indians who were exterminated from their own land, the indo-pak refugees far exceeding the one million original numbers in the same time-frame as the Palestinians - I thought this academic formulation irrelevant to solving the Palestinian problems if it's formulated solely in the context of the Palestinians."

And I thought he had a point, for, such formulations do not capture the distemper of Palestinian dispossession by the hectoring hegemons primarily because it is the very nature of conquest by settlement, genocide, population transfer, et. al. George W. Bush had stated that distemper far more accurately on May 15, 2008 on his 60th B'day anniversary visit to the holylands. Responding to Shimon Peres greeting at the Ben Gurion Airport: "Welcome to the new Israel: Three thousand years old, and going on sixty", President w. Bush had effusively replied: "Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed. We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God".

I have already deconstructed that "same principles to help us succeed" here:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html>

And so, continuing to probe my youngling's observations of your talk, I asked him the question that I had been mulling over while driving to your talk: "As you already know, whenever I attend talks by learned peoples, interesting as it is what they often say, I try to focus more on what they aren't going to say - did you notice any profound omissions?"

Once again he did not disappoint me when he instantly responded, "I immediately noticed that when the speaker mentioned the 'Balfour Declaration' and betrayed his vast knowledge of the history of imperial fiat, he did not once mention the word Rothschild."

And I asked him: "do you wonder if he even knows to whom that Balfour Declaration was addressed?"

And we won't go reproducing any more of that twenty minute conversation. This youngling, among all my children, is an avid reader of my writings, and perhaps the only one in the world who pays any attention to them. And he has already read this pamphlet:

- ◆ <https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/09/pamphlet-how-to-return-to-palestine-this-day-forward-5-15-2010-by-zahirebrahim.pdf>

and so he was already familiar with the following reframing:

'I commence this exploration by framing the question forensically: today as a Muslim in the world, I am a reviled entity in the West. I bear the brunt of the same anti-Semitic fulminations from the pulpits, thrones, and pedestals of "our Judeo-Christian heritage, our secular present, and the worldwide expansion of both" – in the potent words of the mighty Zionist Svengali, the "leading Western scholar of Islam", Bernard Lewis – as the Jews absorbed for two millennia in Christendom up to as late as 62 years ago, the day of Al Nakba. But look at my dire predicament: I can't get in to see anyone in power to plead to them to give me back my Palestine, and my Iraq, and to stop the military and covert assaults on my Pakistan, and on my Iran, and to stop inducing the "birth-pangs of a New Middle East".

How could the Jews have done it: got the imperial powers to grant them the Balfour Declaration from a severely weakened imperial power upon whom the sun had never set at the end of World War I after it had simultaneously defeated two other rival powers in Europe, the German

Weimar Republic which was the legatee of the mighty Austro-Hungarian Empire, and the Ottoman Empire which was the legatee of over 13 centuries of Muslim empires; followed by the bipartisan vote from the two most Cold Warring factions at the end of World War II, the United States and the USSR, in the United Nations; unless the Jews had already acquired the triple-barrel gun of Zionism? Who acquired it and wielded it on behalf of Zionism? After every major World War, Zionism came a step closer to realization. Who participated in the peace talks at the end of each world war which gave Zionism its piece meal recognition? Who created the entity of the United Nations to create legal sanction by an arbitrary supra-national global authority pushed by the victors of World War II, and whose very first acts were to sanction partitions, specifically of Palestine and Pakistan? After World War III, the Global Cold War of yesteryear, the Zionist state even emerged as the top three among the world's superpowers. How could that have possibly happened? And after World War IV, this Global War on Terror inferno that we, the generation Caught Between Two Ages, are being privileged to live through without any significant comprehension of the forces which drive it, will surely culminate in the "Zion that will light up all the world." '

And I would like to ask you that same question.

I would have liked to ask you this question yesterday but I was rather enjoying your well-articulated and reasoned responses to the Zionist Hasbara Committee's handbook being implemented on either microphones. I learnt from the style of your reply, and I thank you for it. Just fyi, the same folks show up at most Palestinian talks (and vigils) and ask the same or similar questions in order to take-up the question-answer time and prevent others from speaking. But this was among the few times I have seen them really stumped. As I was leaving, I heard the old Zionist bloke speaking to his flock outside. They come in collusion. But the best laid plans of mice and men...

Thank you for your time. And for your talk. I am glad Stanford's new department hosted you - but I don't hold my breath for any fresh air emanating from there. It is an establishment institution playing by the establishment's rule, both consent and dissent. Because of this unfavorable impression, created largely by their AF-Pak conference blurb in their newsletter, I am cc'ing them to be fair. They share in the common axioms of empire, and therefore, will contribute their fair share to indoctrinate the new generations of scholars who will grow up there.

All the best,

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

P.S. I have just started reading your book "Rediscovering Palestine" on Google books while I wait for my own copy, and I can also greatly relate to your "Children Looking". The sentiments captured in your eloquent passage are also mine: "Forty-odd years have passed since Myrtle Winter took these photographs and millions of Palestinians are still refugees. Other than being in black and white, these pictures could have been taken today. As the oldest and one of the largest refugee populations in modern times, Palestinians have become a symbol of the dark side of the modern condition, and their deteriorating situation, like that of Iraq, foretells an unjust world on the brink of chaos and self-destruction."

---

## 15.15 Response to Francis Boyle's Jewistan – What Elephant?

October 22, 2010

This is a [response](#) to Dr. Francis Boyle's missive titled: [Jewistan: Finally Recognizing Israel as the Jewish State](#) published widely. I am going to home in to the core-point of contention directly, the rest being all very interesting dinner table conversation.

In my view, Jewistan, which I have always referred to as Zionistan, has something which neither the criminal apartheid South Africa nor the genocidal Yugoslavia enjoyed: the protection of an “iron wall” that none can breach, nor, evidently, even see.

Dr. Boyle's statement: *“when this Israeli Bantustan for Jews predictably collapses as a State”*, is a wishful platitude riding high on moral-sense and moral-outrage rather than the calculus of power which creates both the international law, and the realities du jour. In such reality construction, neither moral-sense nor peoples, has ever had significant roles – for, were that not an empirical statement of truth, then **The Ten Commandments** which have been around for a fairly long time surely would have seen some enactment somewhere on planet earth.

### Begin Full Statement:

Of course, all the Black Bantustans in racist criminal apartheid South Africa were eventually dismantled and no longer exist. The same will eventually happen to the racist criminal apartheid Jewish Bantustan in the Middle East no matter what name they call themselves. Actually, Jewistan/Israel is more closely analogous to the genocidal Yugoslavia that collapsed as a State, lost its U.N. membership, and no longer exists as a State for that precise reason.

In either event, when this Israeli Bantustan for Jews predictably collapses as a State, all the Palestinian refugees living in their Diaspora around the world will be able to return to their homes as guaranteed by Resolution 194. Such is the ultimate solution for securing the Palestinian Right of Return under International Law. In the meantime, the Palestinians should sign nothing with Jewistan/Israel and let this

Bantustan for Jews collapse of its own racist and genocidal weight.  
Good riddance!

Professor Francis A. Boyle served as Legal Adviser to the Palestinian Delegation to the Middle East Peace Negotiations from 1991 to 1993. This is the Preface to his forthcoming book "The Palestinian Right of Return under International Law" (Clear Day Books).

### **End Full Statement**

The suzerainty of the masters of the universe upon that tiny slither of land can be hegemonized at the expense of the Palestinians for an indefinite period. Israel's Likudnik Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu is nothing but a foot soldier, an emissary, of those who wield the real power calculus from behind the scenes, and whose own construction is the UN. Ergo, UN 194 is merely the fig leaf it was always intended to be, like the Balfour Declaration's ***"it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine,"*** thrown in there for the real purpose which is stated in the fragment that follows: ***"or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country."***

Like the Commandment to the Jews: **"Thou Shall Not Kill"**, the fig leaf was an unimplementable platitude – unimplementable because there was never any interest in actually implementing it – sold to the plebeian victims by the masters of the universe for indulging the commoners' moral-sense and to help them nurse their fatal wounds on high-sounding placebos until fait accompli, rather than having them indulge in any acute intelligence or even political awareness that might transcend the visible puppetshows enacted for their distraction. Today, ex post facto, can a UN 194 equivalent be implemented for the Native American Indians?

The settlement of Jewistan in this context closely resembles the settlement of the United States of America rather than the specious parallels drawn with Apartheid South Africa (never mind Yugoslavia).

Who are these omniscient masters of the universe then – and how do they acquire their phenomenal access into the highest corridors of imperial powers such that a former empire willingly grants them the 'Balfour Declaration'; they host the peace conference after the blood-soaked World War 1 that dismantled all then existing empires in the world, in which they present that Balfour Declaration as the political instrument for Jewistan's creation; its successor empire, the sole superpower du jour, using its own instrument of the UN subsequently grants them the Jewistan; and this new anomaly among nations can do murder by daylight and plunder by nightfall with such impunity that all the Christian heads of state of

the entire Western world come out in support of them in that enterprise?

Watch Rebbe Meachem Schneerson explain from the Likutei Torah who these masters of the world are:

[ <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wKY42rMRTil> ]



And Nethanyahu seek out his [advice](#).

But how can mental asylum escapees who fanatically hold on to the ancient beliefs in their Rabbinical books of antiquity that **“Since G-d and the Jews are one, each Jew becomes a True Being, and is thus able to bring about all of creation”, “that through the Jew, all beings were created, he therefore becomes the master over all of them”, and “thus every single creation owes them recognition for this good”**, gain such unfettered access into the earthly corridors of world power as captured in these photographs:

- ◆ <https://web.archive.org/web/20110718095324/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/10/photo-archive-masters-of-the-universe-in-the-corridors-of-earthly-power.pdf>

unless they are also the vicegerents, emissaries, and ambassadors of a real global power so immense that it can throw an “iron wall” around the inflection of its muscles through its multifaceted frontmen, minions and craftsmen that none may breach?

Without these Western heads – now bobbing their own head in unison with the masters of the universe – being fully cognizant that these lunatics actually represented that immense power to whom they are themselves beholden to in order to get elected/appointed to the various offices of their nation, and having sipped with the devil to also staying alive, and therefore only doing their real masters' bidding when they treasonously open up their own nation's political, financial, intellectual, and military coffers to them, these mental asylum

escapees would not progress an inch past the guardwall without being shot.

The matter is analogous to the power exuded by the East India Company representatives, always finding welcoming access into the courts of the formerly independent but then colonized mini-kingdoms of the Indo-subcontinent in the 17th-18th century with only a tiny contingent at hand. They were the Representative of a far great power from across the seas and if their emissaries were not smilingly given the due they demanded, the real power behind the East India Company would rumble. That great power from 20000 miles away afforded the East India Company with the protection of an “Iron Wall” which was entirely over-the-head of the natives of the Indo-subcontinent. Consequently, few among the colonized natives could comprehend it, never mind counter it, and in time most even came to see the white man as their own great benefactor of high-civilization and a new great-language.

In order to understand the uncanny power of Jewistan today, and as per my analysis [penned elsewhere](#), its ability to outlast all its moral critics for an indefinitely long time until another power of greater force comes and dislodges it, one has to look for the real benefactors of Jewistan – from Basel Switzerland to New York to the City of London – who are endeavoring to create world government to be headquartered in a **“Zion that will light up all the world”**. The Jewistan can be made to last as long as world government. The Way Forward to the Re-Genesis of Palestine takes more than inevitability, or hope, virtue, and pious platitudes. Bad things can be made to last a very long time and there is no empiricism to suggest that they simply disappear by Pollyanish good wishes or by God's will. It takes actual engineering, with mens et manus – mind and hand – to overcome abhorrence.

I am saddened once again that the opinion presented in the article by Francis Boyle sheds no light on the real power calculus behind Jewistan. It is, as if, Dr. Francis Boyle, the leading International law expert, like most of the rest of the world riding high on hope and platitudes, has an aversion to seeing the elephant shitting in the bedroom.

“What elephant?”

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

# 15.16 Response to Francis Boyle's '2011: Prospects for Humanity?' Controlled Dissent or Enlightened Worldview? You Decide!

January 07, 2011

N.B. April 13, 2013

## Unlimited Imperialism and Nation-States but no Secret Rule by Oligarchy for World Government



After reading Francis A. Boyle's missive with the overarching title "[2011: Prospects for Humanity?](#)", I now perhaps begin to fathom why the Ph.D. professor of international law at the University of Illinois College of Law, author of two of my favorite books on informed activism from which I have learnt a great deal: "[Protesting Power: War, Resistance, and Law](#)" and "[Biowarfare and Terrorism](#)", does not recognize the real

prime-movers of hegemony and 'unlimited imperialism'.

By his own admission that he is a Hans Morgenthau protégé, the fog is gently lifting on why Dr. Boyle always only focuses on the state's actions and crimes, never on those who control the state from behind the scenes with their hired front-men and errand boys serving only their narrow interests in the guise of Elected Representatives of the People.

I never understood this before, and wrote letters upon letters to Dr. Francis Boyle rationally pleading with him to focus on the prime-movers, to obviously no avail. Letters like these:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/01/letter-francisboyle-iraq-afghan-victims.html>
- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/10/response-fboyle-jewistan->

[what-elephant.html](#)

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/10/zahirs-letter-fboyle-case-for-treason.html>

Well, it is now clear why Francis Boyle never responded to appeals to look behind the puppetshows of statecraft to directly spotlight the puppetmasters.

Hans Morgenthau, his teacher, principally saw nation-states as the key actors of power. The errand boys running the Pentagon and the White House and the Congress were deemed the real players of power projection. They were implicitly defined as the ruling elite in the military-industrial complex. The calculus of power realism therefore, was principally to be understood in the context of nation-states exercising 'unlimited imperialism' by these power-brokers alone, never the financial oligarchy ruling the super-power nation-state, the United States of America, from behind the scene for their own narrow interests which had nothing to do with nation-state's best interests, let alone the nation's people's best interests.

A strategic omission?

Was this error in calibration of foreign policy calculus deliberate?

Well, where did Francis Boyle study? Chicago and Harvard of course. Do they mention the Federal Reserve System over there? Do they mention *money as debt*, or ever wonder why the hell does a super power have to pay private bankers the interest on the national currency? Do they mention the names of the Rockefeller family donors, unless laudatorily, as when David Rockefeller recently donated \$400 million to Harvard? Do they mention the House of Rothschild, heaven forbid, except when ordering their champagne by the cart full? Is there some on-going discussion at the Kennedy school of government, or in the political science departments of Chicago, Harvard, and Princeton, of how tax-exempt foundations hiding the immense wealth of the Black Nobility, whom I call the financial oligarchs, actually fabricate the policies for the elected errand-boys and appointed ministers at the Pentagon and the Treasury to execute? Policies which are designed at the CFR and the Trilateral Commission, at the AEI and the hundred think-tanks along the Potomac, to incrementally, and diabolically, lead to Global Governance by breaking up the United States and all nation-states by stages: *"In short, the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up, rather than from the top down. It will look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault."* (See *Hard Road to World Order*, Foreign Affairs, 1974)

And this subversive agenda of diabolically eliminating national sovereignty in make-break-remake cyclical stages to piece-meal create the new global empire of the oligarchy on earth wasn't known in the aftermath of World War II? Not in the aftermath of World War I? The

super learned Americans hadn't heard of the Round Table and its many children dispersed into tax exempt foundations and supra-national bodies for engineering that very singular outcome in the most diabolical way imaginable?

Oh really!

“We are at present working discreetly with all our might to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local nation states of the world. All the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands, because to impugn the sovereignty of the local nation states of the world is still a heresy for which a statesman or publicist can perhaps not quite be burned at the stake but certainly be ostracized or discredited.” --- Arnold J. Toynbee, Director, Royal Institute of International Affairs, (Chatham House) London, *The Trend of International Affairs Since the War*, International Affairs, November 1931, pg. 809

See my article:

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/of-ostriches-and-rebels-zahirebrahim.html>

And by Francis Boyle's own revealing disclosure elsewhere of his experiences at America's finest universities, it is all the more evident what imperial institutions pursue and omit to pursue in the service of empire. Why would students who study in these imperial institutions, and the professors who teach there, be any more immune from the core assumptions and axiomatic presuppositions of empire which subsequently become the backdrop for their intellectual output and future careers, than the rest of the well-paid intellectuals, engineers, and scientists who willingly help construct empire in the vast military-industrial-think complex of the West? All share common presuppositions that have been inculcated in them most carefully throughout their educational careers. These are indoctrinated assumption which they almost always leave unexamined as subsequent goods producing members of Western society, and vigorously belittle as “conspiracy theory” when brought to the fore by an odd truth explorer. Here is the latest example from the modern epoch, of a Harvard engineering professor seeking greener pastures at Google corporation, [The Master Builders of the Technetronic Era](#) – sharing common axioms of empire everywhere one looks among the high-achieving crowd in the university-corporate-nonprofit nexus of the West, albeit at different levels of abstraction based on each individual's role in the imperial system.

Thus, in the dissent-space located in Hans Morgenthau's axiomatic world of which Francis Boyle is evidently a zealot member by his own admission, when nation-state's international policies go awry, or become criminal, as in America's many senseless wars of imperialism

but with little national gain for herself except into the private military-industrial complex coffers due to the expansive military spendings because of it, the elected representatives of the people are the first criminals, alongside the overt bureaucracy, and the rest of the visible officialdom. Thus, the analyses of just those visible imperial policies gone awry, and the criminal errand boys enacting them, in just that singular context of nation-state's "*negotiating*" their power-interests on the Grand Chessboard, is deemed sufficient to explain the entire calculus of hegemony in that worldview.

But is that really sufficient? Or, like the iceberg that shows itself, is it merely only the 10% agenda visible above the surface?

All the examples of imperialism cited by Prof. Francis Boyle in his missive, from ancient Alexander-Roman-Muslim empires to America's wars today, exactly reflect that principle of officialdom and visible rulers, kings and monarchs, being the main ruling elite of the empire. The overt rulers of empires in all of history that Francis Boyle refers to, were almost always indeed their main ruling elite. They were the real power-base of society. They were not like the iceberg. Thus the Hans Morgenthau world of dissent could have been applicable to them – if dissent against the villainy of power in the name of freedom of speech was permitted to exist at that time under the absolutist powers of the kings. It wasn't for a good reason.

But is that really the case for the sole-superpower, the United States of America, where "democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization", where "deception is the state of mind and the mind of state", where pretexts for imperial mobilizations are diabolically engineered and shrewdly harnessed, where the freedoms of Orwell, of Machiavelli, of manufactured consent and manufactured dissent, of social engineering to standardize and uniformize society for "United We Stand", are its prized gift to mankind?

Only in absurdities. And only for intellectual savants living in the vast immanent spaces of the academe with no bearing in hard empiricism the honest exposing of which can see them immediately terminated from their over-rated services for which they are paid aplenty as professors spitting in the same plate that feeds them (i.e., critiquing the very empire they draw their lucrative salaries from under the banner of freedom of speech). Dissent of famous professors on the payroll of empire: can they ever honestly penetrate the semi-transparent veil to expose the real corridors of power, by definition, except in enacting the shadowplay as in Plato's cave?

This is the hard price of freedom of speech – freedom that did not exist under the absolutist rule of kings but is permitted to exist in Western democracies. It is permitted to exist only because the end result is crafted to be the same: to be the controllers outside Plato's cave on essential topics that really matter and the honest and accurate revealing of which would be inimical to the real powers that be.

And can those living in that Plato's *underground cave* ever figure out the reality of what is being craftily hidden from them by diligently studying the shadowplay being enacted on the screen for their benefit, under the well-kept illusion of freedom and liberty of Western democracy to pursue truth and justice as a constitutionally protected endeavor?

“None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free. The truth has been kept from the depth of their minds by masters who rule them with lies. They feed them on falsehoods till wrong looks like right in their eyes.” --- German Philosopher Goethe

That's what the noble jurist Francis Boyle's life's work has evidently been focussed on – the visible puppets enacted on Plato's underground cave and bringing those evil errand boys to justice!

Noam Chomsky easily comes to mind as the one who most closely resembles Francis Boyle when I read statements like these in [“2011: Prospects for Humanity?”](#):

“By shamelessly exploiting the terrible tragedy of 11 September 2001, the Bush Jr. administration set forth to steal a hydrocarbon empire from the Muslim states and peoples living in Central Asia and the Persian Gulf under the bogus pretexts of (1) fighting a war against international terrorism; and/or (2) eliminating weapons of mass destruction; and/or (3) the promotion of democracy; and/or (4) self-styled "humanitarian intervention." Only this time the geopolitical stakes are infinitely greater than they were a century ago: control and domination of two-thirds of the world's hydrocarbon resources and thus the very fundament and energizer of the global economic system – oil and gas.”

But I don't think Noam Chomsky's teacher was Hans Morgenthau.

I suspect Noam Chomsky is almost entirely self-taught in his controlled and very measured dissent, especially of 9/11, **that it was an invasion from abroad**, directly echoing the Pentagon's core-message, with soulful inspiration of dissent drawn from the likes of atheist like Bertrand Russell and the fabians, anarchists, and every brand of rebel except the one who can spell Rothschild, Rockefeller, 'inside job'.

And like the distinguished Noam Chomsky, the rebel leader extraordinaire who is even billed by the empire's own mouthpiece, the New York Times, as *“arguably the most important intellectual alive”*, the much respected and internationally renowned Dr. Francis Boyle of the controlled dissent space, also pretends by way of careful omissions that such evergreen statements of the Rothschild's: *“give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”* is merely folklore. That the tortuous political science underwriting that subversive philosophy of full spectrum control of society from behind the scenes is of no

immediate pertinence in comprehending the real calculus of real power-projection of nation-states for the exercise of its 'unlimited imperialism'. Because, as it's now clear, his mentor, Dr. Hans Morgenthau, too acted in precisely that way, sharing in the same pretenses that nation-states are the principal prime-movers in the exercise of hegemony, and teaching his student the same profound sense of justice for its errand boys while carefully guarding the very existence of the oligarchy and its role in international affairs.

Indeed, un-remarkably, all three lauded intellectual savants, Morgenthau, Chomsky, Boyle, as leaders of Western democratic dissent whom the conscionable intellectuals of the world vie to emulate as the epitome of intellectual integrity, share the same core-axioms regarding power inflexion – all deny, by omission, the hidden power of the oligarchic elite that piggy-backs upon the facade of Representative Government to pursue their own private globalist agendas.

The following paper by Ola Tunundar of Oslo, quotes Hans Morgenthau presenting an ostensibly empirical, but in my view a rather distorted model of the American governance system characterized as such by what it omits more than what it actually states:

“After September 11, the US ‘democratic state’ (characterised by openness, legal procedures and free elections) is forcefully supported by or rather subsumed under a US ‘security state’ (characterised by secrecy and military hierarchy). Much of public life is ‘securitized’<sup>12</sup> and the president and his close advisers are focused on the War on Terror, not on civilian matters. ‘I am a war president. I make decisions ... with war on my mind’, President Bush said.<sup>13</sup> The security aspect of the state is invading the public sphere as if we were entering a creeping state of emergency. ‘Emergency power’<sup>14</sup> is used to direct the policy of the democratic state. In 1955, Hans Morgenthau wrote about a US ‘dual state’ in a study of US State Department.<sup>15</sup>

According to Morgenthau there was both a ‘regular state hierarchy’ that acts according to the rule of law and a more or less hidden ‘security hierarchy’, or what I will call a ‘security state’ (in some countries called ‘deep state’<sup>16</sup>) that acts in parallel to the former, while it monitors and controls the former. The latter ‘exert an effective veto over the decisions’ of the regular state, to quote Morgenthau.<sup>17</sup> The ‘democratic state’ and the ‘security state’ always ‘march side by side’,<sup>18</sup> and while the ‘democratic state’ offer legitimacy to security politics the ‘security state’ intervenes if necessary by limiting the range of democratic politics.

Others would argue that the activity of the 'deep state' or 'security state' not just concerns the veto of democratic decisions but also the 'fine tuning of democracy',<sup>19</sup> for example by 'fostering' the war or the limited war in order to externalize conflicts and provide internal stability. The 'security state' is able to calibrate or manipulate the policies of the 'democratic state'.

The 'security state' decides over life and death, it is always present, and it will act in case of 'emergency'. This apparatus defines when a 'state of emergency emerge'. This is what Carl Schmitt would call the 'sovereign',<sup>20</sup> and by 'securitizing' the political life, the democratic state loses its influence.

After September 11, the US administration has securitized what used to be public and tilted the balance in favour of the 'security state'. To many Europeans, the new US policy is difficult to understand. The Guardian and BBC say that the 'Big Brother will be watching America'.<sup>21</sup> --- Ola Tunundar, 2004, [The Use of Terrorism to Construct World Order](#)

Even in that admission of 'security state', there is no admission of an oligarchy. Is it even implied that it exists, and works in its own private interests, as opposed to the nation's it piggy-backs upon? That entire construct is visibly absent from Hans Morgenthau's formulation, just as it is absent from his student's formulation, that a ruling oligarchic power works for its own private agenda, openly proclaiming at the Council on Foreign Relations (bears repeating): *"In short, the 'house of world order' will have to be built from the bottom up, rather than from the top down. It will look like a great 'booming, buzzing confusion' to use William James' famous description of reality, but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece will accomplish much more than the old-fashioned frontal assault."*

The apparatus of the militarized 'security state' in Hans Morgenthau's world is evidently still only within the construct of the publicly proclaimed well-defined nation-state and its patriotically hoisted flag. Which, in order to effectuate unpopular policies abroad when pretenses of "democracy" have to be upheld – as *"democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization"* – engages in a-moral acts in its own imperial interests by resorting to the non-democratic means afforded by its secretive national 'security state' apparatus.

Thus, in Hans Morgenthau's world of international affairs, it is still only the nation-state which is the principal actor, whatever its other formulation ('security state'), and not the hidden in plain-sight oligarchy which rules it with an iron fist from behind the scene under the pretense of periodic elections and democracy. Furthermore, Morgenthau presumes, like every other patriotic American imbued with the spirit of Americanism, that the construct of the democratic

nation-state itself is genuine: “*The ‘democratic state’ and the ‘security state’ always ‘march side by side’,<sup>18</sup> and while the ‘democratic state’ offer legitimacy to security politics the ‘security state’ intervenes if necessary by limiting the range of democratic politics.*”

Not wanting to write a pedantic Ph.D. dissertation here on what subversive forces principally govern *Pax Americana* from behind the visible facade of superpower hegemony that is egregiously exercised for all to see from the White House using its much publicized military-industrial complex and its national security state apparatus, if there is any doubt that American Democracy, whether as the *‘democratic state’*, or the *‘security state’*, is entirely stage-managed by the errand boys of the oligarchy for their own private agenda, all dutifully enacting the policies handed them by the privately funded, unelected, tax-exempt foundations and think-tanks of the oligarchs, please see my analysis and advocacy written before the 2008 elections which examines this virtuous and pious presumption of the scholars of empire spanning the gamut of Left and Right: [Not-Voting is a 'YES' vote to Reject a Corrupt System which thrives on the facade of Elections and Democracy!](#)

In these artificially constrained formulations of Hans Morganthau, all these are very nuanced but very significant omissions. Permit me to enumerate their import lest it be lost on the *‘likkha-parrha jahils’* of modernity (uber-educated Ivy League morons):

1. These omissions entirely distort the picture of reality because they fail to identify the real prime-movers who run the superpower under varying abstractions of democracy which the academic pundits, and political scientists, love to write their lofty theses on. Witness Samuel Huntington's *Clash of Civilizations* for instance, which carries the same bogus spirit of America is a *‘democratic state’*.
2. These omissions mask the real causes of world wars, the real causes of *‘clash of civilizations’* and other dysfunctions, and the real purpose behind the apparatus of the national *‘security state’* which can freely employ extra-constitutional means when the *‘democratic state’* reaches its limits of operation, as they *‘march side by side’*.
3. These omissions entirely mask the diabolical baby-steps undertaken by both flavor of *‘state’* in synchronous lockstep to achieve only a common agenda, the *‘democratic state’* by signing treaties and enacting laws and statutes, and the *‘security state’* by creating international pretexts and controlling domestic politics.

And what is that common agenda? Is this such a state-secret that brilliant academic savants need a plebeian to inform them?

Since each of the two state abstractions work for the same oligarchy, their common purpose

is primarily the implementation of the oligarchic agenda.

Empiricism confirms that it is for destroying the existing world order in systematic stages through domestic and international crises creation – **“what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times”** as David Ben Gurion explained the Jewish theft of Palestine and the key Machiavellian modus operandi for all unpopular transformations, re-echoed by PNAC's *Rebuilding America's Defenses* as **“the process of transformation, even if it brings revolutionary change, is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor”** – in order to seed a new world order exclusively controlled by the bankster oligarchy!

It was the '*democratic state*' which enacted in the United States the abhorrent Federal Reserve System in 1913 after the manufactured banking crises of 1900s in the name of banking reform. That gave away the store to the banksters, as per their own admission: **“give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”**. It was the '*security state*' which carried out the 9/11 false-flag operation upon its own nation, like Hitler's '*operation canned goods*', in response to which the '*democratic state*' declared war on the world with **“either you are with us, or with the terrorists”** and enacted police-state laws labeled '*Patriot Acts*' to fight terrorism. But the real purpose of such **“revolutionary times”** is betrayed in Bertrand Russell's *Impact of Science on Society* where, as the preeminent scholar of the oligarchs, he glibly created justifications: **“World government could only be kept in being by force.”**

As one can glean from this brief deconstruction, it is only to serve the oligarchic agenda of diabolically seeding World Government, and not the national interest of the nation-state's politics, which drives the '*security state*' and the '*democratic state*' to *march side by side*'.

Evidently, this lesson has been well un-learned by the student of Hans Morgenthau.

Continuing further with the listing of common grounds among these intellectual savants, all deny, by omission again, the existence of black-ops and false-flag events employed to deceive the peoples of the world in order to mobilize for the agendas of the oligarchic elite which often has nothing to do as the long-term best interest agenda of the superpower nation-state itself. From the off-shoring of jobs to the criminal wars since 9/11, all leading America to enormous debt, moral and physical bankruptcy, laid at the helm of the White House! But the terrorist act of 9/11 itself? Oh, that was the foreign invasion because of which America had to hunker down into *Fortress America*! And whom is Francis Boyle pursuing for Justice? See his *Bush To The Hague campaign for War-Crime: Extraordinary Rendition*, noted in my [letter](#). Whom is Chomsky calling criminal? That's right, only the White House and the Pentagon for their imperial war-making upon Afghanistan and Iraq – and making a fair buck peddling the 9/11 fiction of blowback invasion from abroad in the true spirit of

enterprising capitalism. See [Noam Chomsky, Closet Capitalist](#) by Peter Schweizer at the Hoover Institution.

Finally, all deny, by omission once again, that the superpower merely acts as the vassal of the elite, just like the neo-colonized developing nations run by petty dictators and the facade of electoral democracy, act as the vassals of the superpower! Hans Morgenthau, like George Kennan, did not recognize that the Soviet Union was a fabricated Hegelian Dialectic. See George Kennan's PPS 23 for how he staged the Cold War principles in 1948, which later came to be called the Truman Doctrine. But when one reads Antony Sutton and W. Cleon Skousen, as many others including Carroll Quigley, one begins to understand the *National Suicide* and Communism-Capitalism nexus being run by the same oligarchy attempting to create World Government along Karl Marx's manifesto! Never learnt these aspects from Chomsky, even though I learnt of George Kennan's PPS 23 from his writings. Half-truth telling in narratives is a characteristic trademark of these scholars. Recalling my favorite sociologist and novelist Aldous Huxley's insights on crafty silence from his *Brave New World*:

‘The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an “iron curtain” between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals. But silence is not enough. If persecution, liquidation and the other symptoms of social friction are to be avoided, the positive sides of propaganda must be made as effective as the negative.’ — Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11

Similarly, today Chomsky and Boyle not recognizing 9/11 was another staged '*operation canned goods*' to seed another World War, a lifetime of perpetual war, the *World War IV*, and continually holding that Islamofascism attacked America from outside, but that America, in its unbridled imperialism, **“By shamelessly exploiting the terrible tragedy of 11 September 2001, the Bush Jr. administration set forth to steal a hydrocarbon empire ...”**, make them both out to be cut from the same imperialist cloth as Morgenthau.

But I could not ever comprehend how some stellar scholars of high moral conscience become controlled dissent spewing red herrings – cleverly cultivated by empire to head-off all efficacy in protests by having them focus on the 'effects' and not the prime-mover 'cause', or, identifying the causes incorrectly or somewhere lower in the hierarchy than the root – despite the fact of the matter that they often appeared to be employed and handsomely paid from the

same military-industrial-academe coffers they dared to call criminal, and thus, obviously enjoying the quid pro quo!

Now I finally begin to understand, at least in Dr. Francis Boyle's case, why almost all of this moral jurist's public quests for justice remain so severely emasculated. And why does he persist in fingering only the visible flag-bearers of the hidden-only-in-plain-sight-oligarchy who can forever comfortably remain behind the scenes as always, secure from his and everyone else's legal and conspiratorial scrutiny.

Finally I seem to have penetrated the dark mystery of why such a distinguished, moral, and fearless professor, Dr. Francis Boyle, can exhibit such severe myopia that he begins to resemble my former professor Noam Chomsky.

**The key which has surely unlocked that transparent door past which I could not see earlier: Dr. Francis Boyle had Hans Morgenthau as his main teacher in life:**

'So I commenced my formal study of International Relations with the late, great Hans Morgenthau in the first week of January 1970 as a 19 year old college sophomore at the University of Chicago by taking his basic introductory course on that subject. At the time, Morgenthau was leading the academic forces of opposition to the detested Vietnam War, which is precisely why I chose to study with him. During ten years of higher education at the University of Chicago and Harvard, I refused to study with openly pro-Vietnam-War professors as a matter of principle and also on the quite pragmatic ground that they had nothing to teach me.

In the summer of 1975, it was Morgenthau who emphatically encouraged me to become a professor instead of doing some other promising things with my life: "*If Morgenthau thinks I should become a professor, then I will become a professor!*" After almost a decade of working personally with him, Morgenthau provided me with enough inspiration, guidance, and knowledge to last now almost half a lifetime.'

--- Francis Boyle in [2011: Prospects for Humanity?](#)

**Would it be rude to suggest: Dr. Francis Boyle – get some new teachers!**

Lest this cynical Realityspeak injure priceless sensibilities, appear arrogant, not exude enlightened moderation, nor be deferential enough, it might help one to remember who is daring to speak up while others applaud the dissent-chiefs – the 'untermensch' whose devastated nations and peoples are bearing the full brunt of the moral silence on the first-cause primemovers of all crimes against humanity. Silence on the prime-movers is not only a betrayal, but makes one complicit in the continuation of crimes against humanity and the

elongation of the suffering of the victims. By focussing on the effect, the errand boys, and leaving the first-cause, the puppetmasters, entirely occulted from scrutiny for whatever reasons of expediency, only enables more war-mongering, and more crimes against humanity to be committed by the new set of errand boys to come on stage after the current ones have served their term. This is entirely empirical going from President Bush to President Obama.

And where has Dr. Francis Boyle laid his justice eggs at the International Criminal Court? Right – chasing the old retired errand boys, and for what crimes – *Extraordinary Rendition* – never mind indicting the new ones perpetrating new abhorrences as we speak, forget ever mentioning the puppetmasters, and 9/11 as an *inside job* orchestrated to create the right sequence of crises to launch the oligarchs' transformation towards Global Governance. If calling these absurdities of lauded dissent-chiefs which make a mockery of the pursuit of justice, ill-mannered, then, so be it – it is the least a plebe can do as no one who is someone pays any attention to the prime-movers who keep on bleeding the 'untermenschen' to death!

[“Protesting Power: War, Resistance, and Law”](#) is surely a categorical imperative of all moral men and women when power is instantiated criminally.

But, solely paying attention to the henchmen and the trigger-pullers while ignoring the prime-movers, is the core unsolved problem. It is what makes protest futile. it is what lends zero efficacy to all moral activism for justice and peace. See [“Who is more guilty of monumental war crimes - the prime-movers or trigger pullers?”](#). This same blindsight is what makes all attempts at meaningful reform destined to fail so long as the prime-movers are left intact to protect their turf. See [“Letter to Bill Still – Director of The Secret of Oz – How”](#).

Now, just imagine, if only for a fleeting moment, moral and upstanding citizens, scholars and jurists, activists and rebels, statesmen and congressmen, seeking justice and reforms to benefit all 'untermenschen' and not just their own particular clique and clan, all focussing solely on the prime-movers for a change, each according to their expertise and capacities! I dare say we might yet have an even battlefield. We might be minnows, but, as nature demonstrates to us humans repeatedly: ***sharks need minnows more than minnows need sharks.***

Thank you.

A version submitted as comment for article on Friday, January 07, 2011:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20110207204415/http://www.atlanticfreepress.com/news/1/13950-2011-prospects-for-humanity.html#comment-10234>

**N.B. April 13, 2013**

[1] Also see [Why does Iran need the help of an American Lawyer to file charges at ICJ?](#)

- ◆ <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/04/why-does-iran-need-help-of-american.html>

[2] The following statement of Hans Joachim Morgenthau (February 17, 1904 – July 19, 1980) sums up the RealitySpeak behind his prized protégé Francis A. Boyle's moral activism visible in the above deconstruction: **“The statesman must think in terms of the national interest, conceived as power among other powers. The popular mind, unaware of the fine distinctions of the statesman’s thinking, reasons more often than not in the simple moralistic and legalistic terms of absolute good and absolute evil.”** ([wiki](#))

It is a tad convenient that *ubermensch* Hans Joachim Morgenthau did not perceive the elephant in the bedroom – the puppetmasters behind the scenes – in his amoral calculus of power, as most of them post World War I and II down to today, in fact ever since the founding of the Federal Reserve System in 1913, happen to be the Jewish banking power, Morgenthau himself being a Jew. Even a cursory read of Colonel Edward Mandell House's fable [“Philip Dru: Administrator; A Story of Tomorrow, 1920-1935”](#) would have revealed to both Morgenthau and his brilliant law protégé from Harvard, that statesmen and politicians in modern America are mere puppets of the financial oligarchy, the so called *Money Trust* – even if empirical data of hard reality, never mind that establishmentarian academics like [Caroll Quigley](#) themselves boldly revealed the behind the scenes power nexus, was lost upon them. Among other matters Morgenthau taught his prized student goy, were the following “Six Principles of Political Realism” (from [wikipedia](#)):

1. Political realism believes that politics, like society in general, is governed by objective laws that have their roots in human nature.
2. The main signpost of political realism is the concept of interest defined in terms of power, which infuses rational order into the subject matter of politics, and thus makes the theoretical understanding of politics possible. **Political realism avoids concerns with the motives and ideology of statesmen.** Political realism avoids reinterpreting reality to fit the policy. A good foreign policy minimizes risks and maximizes benefits.
3. Realism recognizes that the determining kind of interest varies depending on the political and cultural context in which foreign policy is made. It does not give "interest defined as power" a meaning that is fixed once and for all.
4. Political realism is aware of the moral significance of political action. It is also

aware of the tension between the moral command and the requirements of successful political action. Realism maintains that universal moral principles must be filtered through the concrete circumstances of time and place, because they cannot be applied to the actions of states in their abstract universal formulation.

5. Political realism refuses to identify the moral aspirations of a particular nation with the moral laws that govern the universe.
6. The political realist maintains the autonomy of the political sphere; he asks "How does this policy affect the power and interests of the nation?" Political realism is based on a pluralistic conception of human nature. The political realist must show where the nation's interests differ from the moralistic and legalistic viewpoints."

### **Like teacher like student!**

Dissent emanating from these brilliant American minds remain an integral part of [engineering consent](#) --- as this type of dissent in Western society is ab initio designed to be a "collection agency"; to collect the ordinary dissenting popular mind "**unaware of the fine distinctions of the statesman's thinking, reasons more often than not in the simple moralistic and legalistic terms of absolute good and absolute evil.**", around them. It is intended to be ineffective as a measure of democratic public opinion no differently than the palliative which only treats symptoms rather than root cause. To understand why dissent must be manufactured in realpolitik based democratic governance for the **type-2 crowd** who willingly follow any dissenting pied piper with great moral glee even if on the treadmill of inefficacy, see the extensive case studies by this scribe titled [Manufacturing Dissent](#).

### 15.16.1 Postscript Back to Jewistan / Zionistan and Francis Boyle's Role in The Oslo Accords

Now that we understand Dr. Francis Boyle blindsight being a Hans Morgenthau protégé, he has become more of an enigma than any other dissident American scholar harboring both a brilliant legal mind of the calibre that can forge complex international treaties, and a *bleeding heart* filled with great compassion for the underdog. Educated and employed in the most prestigious academe of the American empire, Francis Boyle's role as the Legal Advisor to Palestinian Liberation Organization in their successive attempts to cut a *Faustian deal* with the state of Jewistan is noteworthy for his counter-proposal:

'Professor Francis A. Boyle served as Legal Adviser to the Palestinian Delegation to the Middle East Peace Negotiations from 1991 to 1993. This is the Preface to his forthcoming book "The Palestinian Right of Return under International Law" (Clear Day Books)' (see Jewistan 15.15)

'This I did [the counter-proposal] by means of oral briefings and later a formal Memorandum of Law dated 1 December 1992 that was addressed to the Palestinian Delegates to the Middle East Peace Negotiations as well as to the top political leadership of the PLO then headquartered in Tunis. This lengthy Memorandum was translated into Arabic for review, consideration, and approval by the PLO Executive Committee, which serves as the Provisional Government of the State of Palestine, whose President was at the time and still is Yasser Arafat. My Palestinian anti-Bantustan model was approved by the Palestinian Delegation to the Middle East Peace Negotiations as well as by the PLO leadership in Tunis. In other words, there was an officially approved Palestinian alternative to Oslo. So there did indeed exist a "choice." ' ([Obituary for the Oslo Accords: R.I.P.](#))

Only a handful of Palestinian intellectuals were in opposition to the so called "peace process" brokered by the United States – for they understood the Zionist cunning. The late Palestinian-American public intellectual and polyglot Renaissance man virtually synonymous with the Palestinian struggle in the West, Professor of comparative English literature and humanities at Columbia University, member of the Palestinian National Council, Dr. Edward Said, had walked away from this so called "peace process" as it moved forward after initially being in cautious favor of trying to negotiate with the Israelis the two-state solution on the 1967 border.

Edward Said could tell that peace with Israel will always have its discontents so long as: a) the Zionist Jews were in the dominant position of military-economic and financial international power; b) Israelis were the military occupation force ruling by fiat like a colonial power and Palestinians their vanquished subjects; and c) most importantly, the Israeli Jews (mainly the Ashkenazi variety with European ancestry) were seen to be more equal to the Westerners than the Palestinians, enjoyed greater sympathy due to their Holocaust™ narrative which had spawned the Holocaust Industry™ to keep both the dissident Jews and Gentiles from straying too far.

On the one hand, it never was a state-secret that the Jews want Eretz Yisrael and Palestinian presence on Jews' god given land is a compromise that no Zionist can stomach for long. Jews want to kick out all non Jews unless they are willing to live there as slaves in small numbers to clean out their gutters – forget about their Right of Return which is always DOA on the Zionist negotiating table. It does not matter what international law is. Power is what decides not just what the law says, but which laws to enact and which to ignore when inconvenient. Moreover, laws are made by those who wield power to serve the larger interests of power, not for justice or fairness, unless it also serves their propaganda purposes to bring the vanquished to justice. The Nuremberg Military Tribunals are ample evidence. We don't have to go that far either. The “Enemy Combatant” laws since 9/11 prove the veracity of that statement.

On the other hand, Edward Said also saw that: a) the United States was a dishonest broker favoring whatever the Jews demanded; b) the political leadership of the Palestinian, the PLO, were corrupt and greedy, at least since losing militarily to Israel in Lebanon in 1982, and subsequently, in powerlessness, living like kings from the generous donations made by most Arab states and Arab workers in the Middle East to support the Palestinian struggle; and c) that the bantustans the Israelis had cunningly created in whatever little that remained of historic Palestine in Palestinian hands, were not going to be dismantled by the powerless victims by merely talking to the big guns of Zionism. Peace talks always favor victors! Power only respects power. Fairness, even morality, can only exist between and among equals as a consequence of power. History of the world is witness to the fact that it never applies to the powerless, let alone to the vanquished and the colonized. See Dialog Among Civilizations.

I do not know if Edward Said, as brilliant and perceptive as he was, publicly betrayed any understanding of what the “Iron Wall” is that protects the Jewish exceptionalism in Zionistan.

This crucial omission, at least in their public narratives and dissent posturing, is characteristic of virtually all notable dissident intellectuals living in the West or employed in its vast military-industrial-academe-newsmedia-publishing-NGO complex. It does not really matter which of its financial wings Uncle Sam cuts the paycheck from when you play ball and don't mention the unmentionable. It is hard to enjoy the American Dream and the freedom of speech if you

are broke, out of job, getting tax audits, made homeless, end up in jail under some evolving definition of “terrorist”, or worse, forced to sleep with the fishes. Virtually all notable voices of dissent gainfully employed in America's academe are living a life of relative financial and career comfort. The life-long investment in their own success limits their morality. See [The Art and Science of Co-option](#) which identifies four stages of selectively silencing the voice of conscience. Dissent is a fine art in America. See [The Dying Songbird](#).

In any case, immediately upon the signing of the Oslo Accords by the PLO, Edward Said called it: **“an instrument of Palestinian surrender, a Palestinian Versailles.”** (Edward Said, *The Morning After*, *London Review of Books*, [21 October 1993](#)).

Most Palestinians, the PLO leadership, and the myriad foreign advisors and consultants had rejoiced:

“We thought, that's it, we're going to have peace. We celebrated Oslo when we were young, we started planning for our future, that we would have peace on this land, and we would have the two-state solution,”  
([DW](#)).

I remember that day of signing the Peace Accord under great pomp and show with President Clinton in a timeless photogenic moment that Noble peace prizes are made of:



Caption The photogenic moment of Oslo Accords that Nobel peace prizes are made of.

On that day I was helping a Palestinian friend move to a new dwelling in the Bay Area. His television was on and my displaced Jerusalemite friend, Dr. Khalidi (no not Rashid Khalidi,

but my colleague at my company, a computer scientist), was all excited. So were his parents when I met them. All Palestinians I knew cautiously felt a new beginning was at hand. There were no takers among the majority of Palestinians for Edward Said's cynicism at that time.

Dr. Boyle states in his "[Obituary for the Oslo Accords: R.I.P. Sept. 13, 1993 - Sept. 28, 2000](#)", dated July 3, 2002, that the PLO leaders knew and understood what they were being called upon to sign at Oslo. But they were still willing to give it all away: *"All of this analysis was well-known to President Arafat, Dr. Abdul Shaffi, the Palestinian Delegation to the Middle East Peace Negotiations, and the PLO Executive Committee well before 13 September 1993."*

Dr. Boyle discloses that he was well aware of the Zionist cunning behind the facade of peace process from the very outset:

"The Israeli/American destruction of Oslo was only a matter of time. There was never any good faith on the part of the Israeli government and the United States government when it came to negotiating a just Middle East peace settlement with the Palestinians going all the way back to the preparatory work for the convocation of the 1991 Madrid Conference by the Bush Sr. administration. American bi-partisanship at work directed against Palestine and the Palestinians."

When the Israeli government finally tendered a proposal for an interim peace agreement to the Palestinian Delegation to the Middle East peace negotiations in Washington D.C. in 1992, the Palestinian Delegation rejected it because it constituted nothing more than an apartheid Bantustan for the Palestinian People. Akin to the legal chicanery that the Afrikaners had unsuccessfully attempted to impose upon the Black People in the Republic of South Africa. Or the "Indian reservations" that the United States has so far successfully imposed upon its Indigenous Peoples. Not surprisingly, the United States government fully supported Israel in its attempt to impose this apartheid Bantustan upon Palestine and the Palestinians.

Nevertheless, the Palestinian Liberation Organization applied enormous political pressure upon the Palestinian Delegation and in particular its Head, Dr. Haider Abdul Shaffi, to accept the Israeli Bantustan proposal right then and there in Washington, D.C. This he adamantly refused to do. But it then became incumbent upon Dr. Abdul Shaffi to produce an anti-Bantustan model that would (1) protect and promote the Palestinian right to their own independent and viable nation state; (2) be negotiable in good faith with Israel; and (3) convince the PLO leadership in Tunis

that these twin objectives could be accomplished. It was my great honor and pleasure that Dr. Abdul Shaffi and the Palestinian Delegation turned to me at this critical time in their Nation's history in order to devise this Palestinian alternative to the Israeli Bantustan proposal.” (ibid.)

This begs the question: Did Dr. Francis Boyle really know the enemy when he created the anti-Bantustan alternative to the Israeli Bantustan proposal? As the Hans Morgenthau student, Professor Boyle betrays no knowledge of the behind the scenes forces that are protecting the Jewish colonization of Palestine with an “Iron Wall” which is independent of the local population and their supporters and which they cannot breach:

“Zionist colonization, even the most restricted, must either be terminated or carried out in defiance of the will of the native population. This colonization can, therefore, continue and develop only under the protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot breakthrough. This is, in toto, our policy towards the Arabs. To formulate it any other way would only be hypocrisy.” (Vladimir Jabotinsky, *The Iron Wall*, 1923, transcribed & revised by Lenni Brenner as: [The Iron Wall, Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinsky to Shamir](#), 1984, [Chapter 7](#))

So how could Francis Boyle be aware that the same “Iron Wall” was going to ensure that any outcome of any peace process with the Palestinians was only along the Zionist aspirations for the continued colonization of their holy lands, Judea and Samaria?

Dr. Francis Boyle does not know the enemy as well as he thinks he does! It is more than just the Israeli government and the United States government. For that blindness, he has his mentor to thank. And that is the core presuppositional problem with Dr. Francis Boyle's entire dissent! He has presupposed who the enemy is – the ten percent of the visible iceberg.

Nevertheless, for the fact that the stellar legal mind did rise to help the Palestinians against their oppressors, and created a counter-proposal for them to put on the table, I thank him.

However, Francis Boyle was going to fail no matter what. He was pitching for the side whose political leadership was corrupt and co-opted. And he was pitching against the side whose sources of power he did not comprehend to the degree necessary to counter them effectively.

'If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat. If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle;' (Sun Tzu on *The Art of War*, 500 BC)

All Palestinian resistance even with the best of faith and intentions, including passion, will continue to fail so long as the protection of the “Iron Wall” exists. That protection is also what is driving World Order. And so long as the fifth columnists and Uncle Toms, mercenaries and useful idiots, exist among them in positions of political power and decision making.

Palestine shall only be reclaimed with justice when the struggle against the harbingers of World Order succeeds. That cannot happen without power, state-power.

Never mind... it has not even kicked off as yet!

And how can it when all who are somebody with sufficient intellectual sophistication to easily see the trumpeting elephant in the room, pretend that it does not exist.

Not just sad. But Criminal.

# Chapter 16

## Palestine: The Struggle Forward

May 12, 2010

I have realized over my many years of interaction with Zionists, that many among them genuinely believe what this anonymous person under the *nom de plume* "Ahmad Yaqeen", has stated in his comment to Joseph Massad's Al-Ahram Weekly article 'The Language of Zionism' [here](#). [1]

'The Arabs not only rejected partition, but attacked Israel from all sides. On the day that Israel declared its independence, the Arab League Secretary, General Azzam Pasha declared "jihad", a holy war. He said, "This will be a war of extermination and a momentous massacre which will be spoken of like the Mongolian massacres and the Crusades". The Mufti of Jerusalem, Haj Amin Al Husseini stated, "I declare a holy war, my Moslem brothers! Murder the Jews! Murder them all!" ... The fact remains that Israel is a nation state that existed 2400 years before Islam where a Nation referred to as Palestine and the Palestinian people never existed. ... When the State of Israel was reborn in 1948 c.e., the "Palestinians" did not exist yet, the Arabs had still not discovered that "ancient" people. They were too busy with the purpose of annihilating the new Sovereign State and did not intend to create any Palestinian entity, but only to distribute the land among the already existing Arab states. They were defeated. They attempted again to destroy Israel in 1967,

and were humiliated in only six days, in which they lost the lands that they had usurped in 1948. In those 19 years of Arab occupation of Jerusalem, Judea, Samaria and the Gaza Strip, neither Jordan nor Egypt suggested to create a “Palestinian” state, since the still non-existing Palestinians would have never claimed their alleged right to have their own state... Paradoxically, during the British Mandate, it was not any Arab group but the Jews that were known as “Palestinians”!  
(Comment By Zionist robot “Ahmad Yaqeen”)

When strident young Jews imbued with the spirit of Zionism make their “Aliyah” to reclaim their lost paradise from those 'untermensch' occupying their Promised Holy Lands, they are not just playing frivolous word games, or indulging in weekend protest marches shouting at the top of their lungs for justice to prevail in the Holy Lands only to go back to their own “bread and circuses” the next day. These young Zionists are actually quite dedicated, willing to sacrifice themselves for the categorical imperative inculcated into them since birth. To their mind, Israel Project is a moral self-defense to simply reclaim what has been theirs for 3000 years – as Shimon Peres remarked on the occasion of the 60th birthday celebration of Israel to George W. Bush: “Welcome to the new Israel: Three thousand years old, and going on sixty”. The underpinnings of the zealotry behind that celebration is examined [here](#). [2]

As seen by these Zionist zealots, mankind throughout the ages had only usurped what was granted to the Jews by their god as a sacred gift – and the modern Zionists are merely reclaiming their own properties from the bad Goy, from the evil Amelekites divinely ordained to perdition at their hands anyway, and none shall stand in the holy way of their jihad. I personally know of no Palestinian in Diaspora who can match that zealotry and commitment to cause of the Zionists. Most Palestinians I know or have met in my life are content with shedding tears in silent remembrance, which of course breaks out in boisterous sloganeering every now and then, but ultimately take their Nakba “whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed to mankind”, as a divine test. “Hasbi-Allahu-wa-nai'mul-wakeel” is a common prayer on many a quivering Muslim lip. But I have seen many Jewish younglings in Zionists garb who have scared me by their Zionist fervor in no less a measure than perhaps any mind-controlled suicide bomber would scare me.

The fact that Zionism also killed off their god after he had made them his 'chosen peoples' and issued them Holy Land grants, is not insignificant, nor a nonsequitur. It is a real philosophy! It forms the real impetus behind the self-empowerment and self-reliance of the Jews in the precise tradition of Talmudic Judaism. This phenomenon has to be comprehended at many complex levels in order to understand the unusual and unmatched power of Zionistan in the world today. A tiny minority's minority which can ride a sole superpower with just the flick of a wick, as well as all the mighty European powers who just

70 to 100 years ago were purportedly so very antagonistic to them, with such brazen impunity! What's the source of such inexplicable power? Is the Jewish State comparable to South Africa? We only see the effects in common – which leads some to believe that the same sort of tactics as were used to end Apartheid in South Africa can also work on the Jewish State. Most fail to recognize that the Jewish State of modernity is unlike any other. It has the protection of an “Iron Wall” which never mind breach, few can even see. It is a singularity, an inexplicability whose parallel does not exist in the non-mythical annals of history.

Acquiring this comprehension appears to be a limiting challenge for victims of Zionism. This is empirically in evidence even as I write this. For instance, take these conscionable peoples clamoring for BDS against Israel. I am sorry to suggest that they are being taken for the same sort of ride on a treadmill as I was when I answered the moral call of International ANSWER and participated in the protest marches in 2002-2003 hoping to avert the horrendously criminal invasion of Iraq. Since I am also an engineer by training, and performing postmortem of why things work and don't work is part of my analytical profession which itself relies on the intelligent use of “Mens et Manus” (i.e., mind and hand) to understand real world problems and engineer real world solutions that must work in order to continue collecting a paycheck, I applied that propensity borne of training to understand why the protests had not worked. How could millions of protesting peoples have been so trivially dismissed as a “focus group”? The same way that BDS will be dismissed. It was examined [here](#). [3]

The postmortems were revealing to me. And that's when I stopped attending protest marches as a means to bringing change, and more as a means to meeting other activists, and perhaps venting my lungs off its burden. Just a little bit of independent thinking, away from the influence peddling of all the lauded dissent chiefs of the West, had showed me what had been staring me in the face all my life and I just hadn't seen it. It had indeed taken a catalyzing event like the “new pearl harbor”, not just for Brzezinski's “imperial mobilization”, but also for me to finally grasp that as a matter of Machiavellian statecraft in free societies, opposition to the exercise of hegemony by its conscionable peoples must be put on treadmills of inefficacy as a matter of governance. And this can only be accomplished by systematically instrumenting false leaders, false scholars, false dissent-chiefs, and glamorizing them enough for their public stances against hegemony, that energetic people of conscience rebelling against the tyranny of status quo will naturally gravitate towards them for moral guidance. When a pied piper leads you, how do you know where he or she is really taking you? How do you know what he really means by the words he uses to inform you? How do you know her motivation? This was explored [here](#) by this scribe, and [here](#) by Peter Schweizer, research fellow at the Hoover Institution. [4]

The Language of Zionism described by Joseph Massad, as are my examples drawn from PNAC and Brzezinski – such as “American peace”, “moral clarity”, “benevolent order” – quoted in my earlier comment to Massad's article on the same website, are only the most egregious but rather transparent examples. There are far more sophisticated mechanisms of deception, such as calculated omissions, half-truths, echoing the axioms of empire while appearing to critique its effects, and “neuro-linguistic programming”. This latter mechanism relies on subliminal manipulation and is explained [here](#). [5]

Calculated omission is perhaps the most crafty tool of persuasion as it relies on ignorance – for who can have complete knowledge of every subject? Aldous Huxley aptly called it the “iron curtain”:

'The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an “iron curtain” between the masses and such facts or arguments as the local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals.' (Aldous Huxley, 1946 Preface to *Brave New World*, 1931)

Keeping thinking peoples plausibly occupied lest they discover the real levers of power is much more complicated than mere manufacturing consent among the masses who are rather easily amenable to simple propaganda. That science of mass persuasion is already well understood, thanks to the pioneering work of Edward Bernays and the Mighty Wurlitzer, not to overlook Goebbels and Hitler, as the engineering of consent from the majority. The minority of thoughtful peoples however, also often the people of conscience, pose a different problem. They can actually think and not easily prone to the mass propaganda. If not craftily waylaid, they stand to acquire some real comprehension of the otherwise carefully hidden from the masses in plain sight, conspiratorial forces which actually shape their world. The rebels can also potentially figure out that the visible rulers whom they elect with such gravitas every four years, to presumably run their country on their behalf in a celebration of democracy which affords them the choice of twiddledee and twiddledum in a carefully choreographed Hegelian Dialectic, are actually not their public servants. To hide the fact that these psychopaths – at least on the prima facie evidence of their bizarre penchant for incessant war-mongering upon innocent peoples – whom they elect with such fanfare, are really the errand boys of an invisible oligarchy, manufacturing dissent is a necessary instrument of statecraft. It can be studied [here](#) and [here](#). [6]

With that necessary detour to illustrate how the Western peoples are manipulated between

the manufacturing of consent and manufacturing of dissent – the social engineering of obedience – so that it can become really difficult to comprehend the choices one is making when one follows the pied pipers, trends, and popular movements, let's return to our main topic of understanding the forces which drive Zionism.

While some think that Zionism is the invention of Theodor Herzl, it isn't. Hardly anyone among the Palestinians I know has ever heard of Rabbi Moses Hess, who was in fact the first modern Zionist. He invented the 'Roman Jerusalem' in 1828 with Rothschild's blessings, some suggest also fundings. The fact that the Balfour Declaration was addressed to a Rothschild elder, is very significant for understanding the uncanny power of Zionism. Read Zionism's own Moses' divine tablet Rome and Jerusalem [here](#). [7]

Both Moses Hess' Zionism, as well as its offspring, the Jewish State, trace its theology of “will to normalize the existence of the Jewish people”, as Leo Strauss put it, to the Talmudic Rabbinical Judaism. Israel Shahak examined it in his book: Jewish History, Jewish Religion The Weight of Three Thousand Years. It can be read [here](#). [8]

And here is Leo Strauss explaining a primacy which in reality is more than 2000 years old, rather than having only just invented it himself in the prominent atheism of the twentieth century after god was declared dead by Nietzsche in the previous century:

'Political Zionism has repeatedly characterized itself as the will to normalize the existence of the Jewish people, to normalize the Jewish people. By this self-definition it has exposed itself to a grave misunderstanding, namely, the misunderstanding that the will to normality was the first word of political Zionism; the most effective criticism of political Zionism rests on this misunderstanding. In truth, the presupposition of the Zionist will to normalization, that is, of the Zionist negation of galut [exile], is the conviction that “the power of religion has been broken”. Because the break with religion has been resolutely effected by many individual Jews, and only because of this reason, it is possible for these individuals to raise the question on behalf of their people, how the people is to live from now on. Not that they prostrate themselves before the idol of normality; on the contrary: they no longer see any reason for the lack of normality. And this is decisive: in the age of atheism, the Jewish people can no longer base its existence on God but only on itself alone, on its labor, on its land, and on its state. ...'

(page 202, Leo Strauss, The Early Writings 1921-1932)

Look at that last sentence: “And this is decisive: in the age of atheism, the Jewish people can no longer base its existence on God but only on itself alone, on its labor, on its land, and on its state. ...”

With the negation of god in the above narratives, where did the Jewish people get its land, and its state?

So most thinking people tend to dismiss all this illogic of Zionism as gibberish of some sick minds, as double standards, and as hypocrisy. In my view, it is none of that, unless evil can be defined as “sick”. I don't a priori. A philosophy or an idea is only evil in relation to an absolute standard of good. Otherwise, like Justice Vinson of the U.S. Supreme Court had stated in 1951: *“Nothing is more certain in modern society than the principle that there are no absolutes, that a name, a phrases, a standard has meaning only when associated with the considerations which give birth to nomenclature. To those who would paralyze our Government in the face of impending threat by encasing it in a semantic strait-jacket, we must reply that all concepts are relative.”*

In other words, Zionism in the modern context is just another relative concept beyond the purview of absolute definitions of good and evil. It is whatever the reigning power wants it to be. If it says it's moral, then it's moral. In fact, it is seeded in respectable philosophy by Western standards. It is the philosophy of Spinoza and Nietzsche in modern times, and of Plato in ancient times. It is the philosophy of the ubermensch who by the very nature of being uber alles, are licensed to define their own standards of morality (and this is how the Straussians read Plato's virtuous divine philosopher-king: since divine is dead, so philosopher is king, and therefore can create his own definition of virtue – which is effectively what you see Leo Strauss writing above). And this is also precisely how Vladimir Jabotinsky defined the morality of Zionism in his seminal 1923 article The Iron Wall. It can be read [here](#). [9]

“Two brief remarks: In the first place, if anyone objects that this point of view is immoral, I answer: It is not true; either Zionism is moral and just or it is immoral and unjust. But that is a question that we should have settled before we became Zionists. Actually we have settled that question, and in the affirmative. We hold that Zionism is moral and just. And since it is moral and just, justice must be done, no matter whether Joseph or Simon or Ivan or Achmet agree with it or not. There is no other morality.” (Vladimir Jabotinsky, The Iron Wall).

This attitude of defining morality by one's own ubermensch definition is a very profoundly banal philosophy with direct Talmudic roots. It is banal because it's the philosophy of any godfather. It is profound because it has been turned into a respectable philosophy by great minds. A philosophy which bastardized the Biblical Moses' moral message to the Semitic Jews of Canaan of an absolute moral Covenant between God and its “Chosen Peoples” (perhaps for spreading the divine light among mankind – otherwise why else?), to an ubermensch 'chosen peoples' created to lord upon the “goy”. There is simply no other

rational and commonsensical way of semantically capturing the rise and fall of Judaism from divine to *uber alles*, whether or not one believes in divinity. Judaism is empirical, as is Christianity, and so is Islam, Hinduism, and Bhuddism, the major surviving ancient dogmas and religions of mankind today. As a philosophy, all great religions of mankind have some universalistic spiritual and moral underpinnings. Only the '*ubermensch*' Judaism of the three Abrahamic religions acquired this peculiar character of '*uber alles*', meaning, above all the others, in its self-defined continuously evolving morality "to normalize the Jewish people". While Leo Strauss attributes it to the age of atheism, empiricism indicates that this has in fact been the norm of the Rabbis throughout the past 3000 years!

If the existence of Moses isn't merely a mythology as some modern skeptics suggest, and the Jews did indeed receive a sensible moral code from the Prophet like the universalistic Ten Commandments, then, Judaism's corruption to that perversity of the '*ubermensch*' was entirely the work of the Talmudic Rabbis. And it was this long historical perversion as the overarching ethos of the Jewish tradition, which enabled casting Zionism as a moral philosophy, a moral imperative of the Jews, and a moral pursuit. Hence anything in opposition to it is by definition immoral. Consequently, it is to be repulsed by any means possible, including '*Noble Lies*' (Leo Strauss), and mercilessly killing any goy who might interfere with the existence of the Jewish State, or interfere with its imperatives. This lofty morality of Zionism can be seen in the recent Law Book of Israel, "The King's Torah" (or "The King's Teaching") for instance, written by a settler Rabbi occupying the West Bank, Rabbi Yitzhak Shapira: "In any situation in which a non-Jew's presence endangers Jewish lives, the non-Jew may be killed even if he is a righteous Gentile and not at all guilty for the situation that has been created". Read more about it [here](#) or [here](#). [10]

This sort of perverse ethos ingrained among the '*chosen peoples*' against the '*goy*' has endured the vicissitudes of time for over two thousand of years. That's a lot of historical and cultural baggage in ancient to modern books to be carrying upon one's cultural, religious and philosophical back. Such entrenched ethos is the primal motivation for "Aliyah" which none but the Jews who espouse Zionism can appreciate. One cannot underestimate this motivation. It forms the fundamental basis among world's Jewry for supporting the Jewish State no matter where they live. It enables recruiting agents, assets and sayanim from among them as described by Victor Ostrovsky in *By Way of Deception*. It can be read [here](#). [11]

As formidable and incomparable as that ethos is, it is still mere motivation. Not its enactment, and not its harvesting. Without a harnessing force, the motivation remains still-born. The only way Zionism could find empirical expression globally was with massive funding, massive political power, and massive alignment with ruling imperial powers. Where did all that magically come from? If the Western world was so anti-Semitic, how did the most hated and

reviled people in Europe convince their own oppressors? The Zionist narrations tell us of this and that magical powers of persuasion of this or that Zionist leader. Without a prime-moving force backing them, and it being known that they represent that power, such magic is only for bed-time fiction. In the two hundred years since Moses Hess, Zionism's global expression is entirely manufactured with those three instruments mentioned above. Before that, the aspiration for Zion existed mainly in books and in prayers. Its ubermensch Talmudic philosophy only found expression in the Jews' local life among the goyem in various ad hoc forms, primarily as the underpinning of a battle of survival of the minority among an inimical majority who blamed that minority for having killed their lord Jesus. And the Jewish minority under the leadership of their dictatorial Rabbis, holding itself off as superior to all others and refusing integration with the majority. That dynamics was always local until the Zionism of the globalists made it global.

Be it left-wing Zionism or right-wing Zionism, be it diplomatic Zionism or fighting Zionism, be it political Zionism, synthetic Zionism, military Zionism, friendly Zionism, tough-Zionism, gentle-Zionism, hard Zionism, soft Zionism, nihilist Zionism, spiritual Zionism, Labor Zionism, Likud Zionism, pre-Jewish State Zionism, or post-Jewish State Zionism, all remain expressions of tactics for translating motivational Zionism into empirical Zionism.

Without the continuity of an immensely powerful financial prime-mover – from which all else follows – motivational Zionism would remain a theoretical idea in dusty old books to primarily torture young orthodox Jewish seminary students and secular atheists in Western universities with. Who'd ever pursue it as a categorical imperative in the enlightened modernity du jour where Jews can hardly draw on any empirical evidence of their oppression to motivate their flock? Before two hundred years ago, most Jews were not the Zionist of today, even though, they did harbor these same ubermensch underpinnings. The translation of a tortuous philosophy from ancient books to existential global enactment is entirely the premeditated act of fabrication. That requires a prime-moving force. It is the willful act of money, and the willful act of conniving power, a power which can systematically mold, manipulate, corrupt, and indoctrinate across generations, across countries, and across the barriers of time and space. This is not an organic natural spread of a plague – for it could not be sustained for 200 years un-abated! It is more akin to the deliberate spread of a biowarfare agent of maximum penetration. The Zionist robot commenter mentioned in the beginning of this article is a tragic victim of this plague.

That is the only reasonable explanation for how Zionism can simultaneously combine so many opposites without their turning on each other – from vehemently orthodox right-wing Zionist settlers bobbing at the wailing wall praying to their god with guns slung over their shoulders, to the secular atheist left-wing Zionist ideologue fanatics who still believe that

being Jew means something divine, *uber alles*, a race with their own categorical imperatives of primacy.

Whereas antagonists within other religiosities of far less theological dispersion tend to turn their guns upon each other first! Why does that not happen among the Jews? We can have Protestants and Catholics on each others throat, we can have Sunni and Shia on each others throat, but I have never heard of the many different polarities of Zionists in the past 100 years on each others throat. Within just that epoch, we had a 100 million Christians barbarically kill each other, and many million Muslims barbarically kill each other! Not to forget the 6 million Jews of course, mercilessly Holocausted™ by the Christians, but for which the Muslims are being compelled to pay the price by the Jews and the Christians now inexplicably and suddenly teaming up. If we simply examine the recorded facts of who were the major war-mongers who created and supported all the wars of the twentieth century – the Century of Wars – and who participated in the peace-conferences after each one and what was systematically achieved, a perspective which can finally begin to see the outlines of the trumpeting but apparently invisible elephant in the bedroom quickly emerges. In every single instance, there is only one common prime-mover without which, these synthetic clashes could not have materialized. The owners of the private central banks. As the pithy saying goes: “give me control of a nation's money supply and I care not who makes its laws”. That's because all else follows by simply controlling the instruments of money. Which is why, such a fundamental power is called the prime-mover. It is examined [here](#) and [here](#). [12] Suffice it to say, the prime-mover force behind Zionism brings a lot more diabolicalness, and a lot more internal cohesion from its apparent random diversity, to the realization of the physical Jewish State in Palestine than meets the superficial eye. And they are even able to legalize it without causing any internecine bloodshed!

According to Lasse Wilhelmson, there was a law passed in Israel in the mid 1980s which made it illegal to challenge the character of the state of Israel. The nature of the Jewish State cannot be questioned. It is an axiom of Zionism, as well as an axiom of law by the fiat of legality. There can be no political party with a platform which seeks any transformation to the Jewish character of Israel, taking part in its political process. There can be no transformation by the way the axioms of the Jewish state are constructed – some articulated, such as Jabotinsky's assertion that Zionism is moral, and others not. Therefore, realistically, there can be no transformation so long as the prime-movers behind Israel wield the force of Zionism. The visible Zionists, whether in Israel or in the rest of the world, would be powerless without the prime-mover which unites them. Putting it another way, the many colored Zionist robots are merely the replaceable foot-soldiers fabricated in a 'Sony' factory and enacting the diabolical interests of the prime-movers. Perhaps they too are being made a patsy, as a Hegelian Dialectic, just as they routinely make the goyem a patsy. This was explored [here](#). [13] While many reformed Jews who have weaned themselves away from Zionism will freely

describe the real abhorrent character of the Jewish State in great honesty, few will dare to address the real prime-mover force behind Zionism. It is almost like a religion of pretense that such a prime-mover force does not exist. See for instance, Lasse Wilhelmson who does a good job on the former, but is inexplicably silent on the latter, in Zionism – more than traditional colonialism and apartheid [here](#). [14]

The Zionist Jews, among all the other peoples on earth, are the ones being criminally forced to most closely live their own baggage of history by these prime-movers. That is an empirical fact which is often not considered by the victims of Zionism in understanding the uncanny forces which drive their formidable enemy. To liberate the Jews from the clutches of Zionism will be a major service to the Jews themselves – they can thank us later. But until that transpires, the motivations which drive Zionism have been made ubiquitous, and its power to mold primary loyalties is empirical and cannot be underestimated. And therefore, must be taken into account by dissecting it both up and down into its precise hierarchy of constituents in order for the struggle for the liberation of the Jews, and the Palestinians, from the clutches of the Zionists, to succeed.

Therefore, focussing on Jewish political action groups like AIPAC, ADL, JDL, Chabad Lubavitch Hasidics, et. al., who put Israel first to influence the superpower's policies, or the hundred Jewish-dominated opaquely funded private think-tanks like the AEI, CFR, et. al., who ab initio construct the policies of war and hegemony favoring Israel, without betraying any comprehension of the actual prime-movers behind them, is not only an exercise in futility, but these visible magnets are deliberately there, and manifest themselves with their inexplicable arrogance, precisely in order to draw fire away from the prime-movers!

While many betray that they are aware of the motto “wage war by way of deception”, I am sorely disappointed that very few in the West, never mind among the victimized beleaguered Palestinians, actually betray what it means when it comes to understanding front-men and front-organizations representing a powerful oligarchy. Only as the representatives of some mighty force not in the public eye, do the foot-soldiers in the public eye acquire the immense power that we see them wielding. When the White House and the Congress pays obeisance to AIPAC for instance, they are paying homage to the king behind them. If unfamiliar with this state of affairs, see Colonel Edward Mandell House's depiction in Philip Dru: Administrator. Rather than betray the acuity of having forensically recognized this modern mechanism of statecraft, of wielding power from behind the scenes, recording ex post facto narratives is the epitome of Western scholarship. Not all of it manufactured of course – but much of it suffering from psychological cataracts which enable seeding the faits accomplis of these front-men as “history's actors”:

'We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality -- judiciously, as you will -- we'll act

again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.' (Senior Bush Advisor, The New York Times, October 17, 2004)

This is why neither protest marches, nor BDS, nor tea-parties, nor sailing to Gaza, nor the ISM's taking bullets to their head in the holy land of oppression, nor bearing witness, nor attempts at reforms, nor end the fed campaign, etceteras, can ever work. Because, these address the symptoms, the mere incantations and projections of power, and not the prime-mover forces behind them. To the extent that these symptomatic motivators are able to rally conscionable well-intentioned thinking peoples behind them, is the extent of the success of fabricated dissent, of putting people on the treadmills of inefficacy. As an engineer, a systems architect bringing a systems analysis perspective to deconstructing political science and social engineering, this is my commonsensical, technical, and empirical assessment. One has to go straight for the jugular of the tiny misanthropic coterie wielding the immense prime-mover force to be effective in overcoming all the abhorrences being seeded by their numerous psychopathic errand boys across the planet, including in Zionistan. See for instance, Who is more guilty of monumental war crimes – the prime-movers or trigger pullers?, [here](#). [15]

It is important to reemphasize: it is not their thoughts or their motivations which are a crime. People are free to have any thoughts, and entitled to believe any crap they want. It is only their acts, or when their motivations lead to, or sustain, or otherwise in any way interfere in redressing the crimes perpetuated against an innocent peoples, which are a crime. The Nuremberg Military Tribunals aptly emphasized that core principle before hanging the old Nazis, military men, civilians, propogandists and philosophers alike (while setting free the principal financial architect of the Third Reich, Dr. Hjalmar Schacht, explored [here](#) [16]).

“The intellectual bankruptcy and moral perversion of the Nazi regime might have been no concern of international law had it not been utilized to goosestep the Herrenvolk across international frontiers. It is not their thoughts, it is their overt acts which we charge to be crimes.” (Robert H. Jackson, Last Day Closing Speech, Nuremberg).

But as Bernard Lewis also convincingly argues in “Crisis of Islam – Holy War and Unholy Terror”:

“Terrorism requires only a few. Obviously the West must defend itself by whatever means will be effective. But in devising means to fight the terrorist, it would surely be useful to understand the forces that drive them.” (page xxxii)

That's one shrewd empirical wisdom I have never contended with Bernard Lewis on. And I apply it myself to understand the motivations of the superterrorists. And not just Zionists, but all hectoring hegemons. For truly, "in devising means to fight the [super]terrorists, it would surely be useful to understand the forces that drive them." However, it is not just the examination of motivational forces of history and philosophy, but also the dynamic contemporary prime-mover forces which empirically wield such an immense power that none can interfere with Zionistan in its genocide of the Palestinians, and yet themselves remain practically invisible to the victims.

Exactly like an invisible "Iron Wall", which the victims simply cannot breach! These words of Jabotinsky have far more import than has been accorded them:

"This colonization can, therefore, continue and develop only under the protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot break through."

What is that "force independent of the local population"? Hitherto, almost all students of the "Iron Wall" have described it as the Jewish military power. I perceive that "Iron Wall" is referring to something far more fundamental than merely an effect. It can only be referring to a prime-mover. Only that empirically explains the inscrutable and indomitable power of Zionism. This understanding also enables looking for that prime-mover and to elevate the battle where it can actually have some efficacy. And this has been the power of the prime-mover – its ability to stay hidden from the public eye and leave the people merely grappling with the effects!

When a people believe something, whatever may be the merits of the belief, and acquire the power to enact that belief, what is the primary enemy to address in order to effectively counter it: 1) the visible expression of that power; 2) the hidden motivations that drive that visible expression of power; 3) the hidden prime-movers who ab initio fabricate and harness that motivation into a political goal and orchestrates it with all their financial and political might through those errand boys we see in the visible expressions of power while they themselves remain hidden from public view?

I leave it for the reader to explore those simple questions for themselves. A reasoned determination of causality, the forensic distinction between cause and effect, and an understanding that people have deliberately been led to focus on the effects, then logically ought to define their next pursuits. I wager that following logic and rationalism, as opposed to religion, feel-goods, and other emotionalisms, the reader will come to the same logical conclusions as reached by this scribe. Either kill the golem with a thousand cuts, but that does require administering a thousand cuts and preventing each wound from coagulating, or, directly reach for its heavily protected heart and yank it out. All else is touchy-feely spiritualism.

Returning to focus on Zionism and the forces which drive it, initially, as a young man tremendously angered by the horrendous Zionist oppression of Palestinians, I didn't comprehend this motivational mindset. And over a period of three decades of earnest interlocution with Zionists of all shades, both friendly, and not so friendly, even including with my own teacher Noam Chomsky, I still haven't figured out how to address such ingrained zealotry borne of systematic indoctrination that commences from the time when they are in their mother's womb, with any measure of efficacy. Wait just a minute you might well ask at this point if you haven't been entirely dozing off, Noam Chomsky indoctrinated? Well, I am just giving him a non-criminal way out for his support of Zionism, because I can't see why would he otherwise, as a left-wing atheist, even be a self-proclaimed Zionist? He is not of Semitic Middle Eastern origin, and like his ancestors, he was not born in Palestine. In most likelihood, he is a Khazar in origin. Why would he even aspire to be an idealist Zionist of the "1940s" variety, even if only seeking its expression in a "binational state"? There is simply no explanation for this irrationality coming from an uber-rational scholar who is even anointed "arguably the most important intellectual alive".

To make the absurdity of this manifest, it is somewhat like my aspiring to be Semitic like the Arabs when I am from the Indian sub-continent, and arguing that the Arabs should gratuitously live with me in a binational state on their own land! Isn't that absurd? What makes Chomsky a Zionist aspiring for a binational state for himself in someone else's Semitic homeland? There is simply no rational basis for such an aspiration – except, either being a colonizer, or being indoctrinated since birth, and in either case arguing the legitimacy of power and the reality on the ground, instead of moral right, to back it up. The fact that this criminal absurdity of validating the legitimacy of force to create unjust rights which do not naturally belong to one, is not visible to a scholar like Chomsky, can only be attributed to the psychological cataracts due to indoctrination. I can't really believe that a teacher of morality otherwise, like the Golden Rule, and always demonstrating a repugnance for hypocrites time and again in public talks, can also be a hypocrite colonizer himself. To his credit, he did not live in Israel, and moved back to the United States after being there in the 1950s and recognizing the injustices that had been purveyed upon the indigenous peoples in order to create a homeland for the Jews. But having profoundly recognized that reality, why justify it as an act of "international" agreement among nations endorsed by the United Nations? Why not principally call for Israel's outright dismantling as an Apartheid state, for permitting the Palestinian refugees to return, for paying restitution and compensation in the same measure as the Jews are extracting for Nazi crimes?

See my essay which has already deconstructed the convoluted theologies of the so called "soft Zionists" who ostensibly support the Palestinians for an hypothetical severely emasculated "Palestinian state" carved out of their own vast indigenous homeland gratuitously gifted away to the Jews; who boldly speak-out against the Israeli aggression;

who at times even longingly speak of an hypothetical binational state, which some progressive Zionists today also pitch as “onestate” without fully explaining the semantics of what they actually mean by it – and it invariably does not include Palestinian refugees returning home; but all the while making continuous fools of the victims with red herrings a plenty in the best mold of “beneficial cognitive diversity” to buy time until realities on the ground become impractical to reverse. Then, they glibly claim that the realities on the ground are impractical to reverse! The analysis can be read [here](#) and [here](#). [17]

Recognizing such convolutions for what they are, is such a crucial and contemporary matter that it requires further elaboration. Professor Sholmo Sand is the new rage in the Palestinian town. Who hasn't heard of him or his book: The Invention of the Jewish People. He is a new hero among the Palestinians – well, among some at least, and like Professor Noam Chomsky before him, some excitedly carry him upon their head and shoulders just like they carry Professor Norm Finkelstein and many others. In fact, anyone from among the Jews who will sympathize with them becomes a new showcase for the Palestinians. Anna Baltzer is only the most recent example of that. Her leading performance with Dr. Mustafa Barghouti on American television left much to be desired. It is deconstructed [here](#). [18] The indiscriminate attachment to Jewish sympathizers of Palestinian plight and permitting them to become the leading spokespersons for the Palestinians has been great for ensuring that the Palestinian narrative before the Western public is also controlled by the Jews – even though they be most earnest in their show of sympathy. The “soft Zionists” on the “left” have largely set the boundaries, or the book-ends, for the discourse on resolving Israel-Palestine in the West. Only a colonized mind accepts the victimizers to be their liberators. This is also a rather murky area and it is not easy to always know where to draw the line. Or whether there should even be a line in an honest common struggle when one sees enormously courageous Jews of conscience laying down their own precious lives on a matter of principle, like those in the ISM bearing witness to crimes against humanity and being shot dead by the Israelis. But let's just stay with the imposing Jewish academic in this article.

Look what Professor Shlomo Sand says in the following interview – and incidentally, after reading this interview, I lost all interest in reading his book which doesn't contain anything new for me anyway beyond what was revealed in The Thirteenth Tribe: Khazar Jews – The revelation of another Jewish hoax, By Arthur Koestler, 1976. It can be read [here](#). [19]

Shlomo Sand's statements in Ha'aretz, 21/03/2008, Shattering a 'national mythology' By Ofri Ilani, can be read [here](#). [20]

### **Begin Excerpt**

“My initial intention was to take certain kinds of modern historiographic materials and examine how they invented the 'figment' of the Jewish

people. But when I began to confront the historiographic sources, I suddenly found contradictions. And then that urged me on: I started to work, without knowing where I would end up. I took primary sources and I tried to examine authors' references in the ancient period – what they wrote about conversion.”

“The supreme paradigm of exile was needed in order to construct a long-range memory in which an imagined and exiled nation-race was posited as the direct continuation of 'the people of the Bible' that preceded it,”

“I started looking in research studies about the exile from the land – a constitutive event in Jewish history, almost like the Holocaust. But to my astonishment I discovered that it has no literature. The reason is that no one exiled the people of the country. The Romans did not exile peoples and they could not have done so even if they had wanted to. They did not have trains and trucks to deport entire populations. That kind of logistics did not exist until the 20th century. From this, in effect, the whole book was born: in the realization that Judaic society was not dispersed and was not exiled.”

[Interviewer]: If the people was not exiled, are you saying that in fact the real descendants of the inhabitants of the Kingdom of Judah are the Palestinians?

“No population remains pure over a period of thousands of years. But the chances that the Palestinians are descendants of the ancient Judaic people are much greater than the chances that you or I are its descendents. The first Zionists, up until the Arab Revolt [1936-9], knew that there had been no exiling, and that the Palestinians were descended from the inhabitants of the land. They knew that farmers don't leave until they are expelled. Even Yitzhak Ben-Zvi, the second president of the State of Israel, wrote in 1929 that, 'the vast majority of the peasant farmers do not have their origins in the Arab conquerors, but rather, before then, in the Jewish farmers who were numerous and a majority in the building of the land.'”

[Interviewer] Why do you think the idea of the Khazar origins is so threatening?

“It is clear that the fear is of an undermining of the historic right to the land. The revelation that the Jews are not from Judea would ostensibly

knock the legitimacy for our being here out from under us. Since the beginning of the period of decolonization, settlers have no longer been able to say simply: 'We came, we won and now we are here' the way the Americans, the whites in South Africa and the Australians said. There is a very deep fear that doubt will be cast on our right to exist.”

### End Excerpt

If Professor Sand himself argues that there is no such thing as a Jewish people, and the Arab Palestinians are the original inhabitants of Palestine, then on what basis does he say the following:

### Begin Excerpt

[Interviewer] Is there no justification for this fear?

“No. I don't think that the historical myth of the exile and the wanderings is the source of the legitimization for me being here, and therefore I don't mind believing that I am Khazar in my origins. I am not afraid of the undermining of our existence, because I think that the character of the State of Israel undermines it in a much more serious way. **What would constitute the basis for our existence here is not mythological historical right, but rather would be for us to start to establish an open society here of all Israeli citizens.**” (emphasis added)

### End Excerpt

It is common among this breed of scholarly Zionists – which is perhaps why they also remain light-years ahead of the Palestinians – to argue among themselves not just whether Palestinians are a people (as both Moshe Katsav, Israel's former President, and Raphael Eitan, former Chief of Staff of the IDF, have variously pondered; it can be read [here](#) [21]), but also whether even Jews are a people. It's even reported in the New York Times: Scholars Debate Roots of Yiddish, Migration of Jews, October 29, 1996, which can be read [here](#). [22]

There is nothing new Professor Shlomo Sand has to offer Palestinians in the Zionist's endless cycle of their own myth-constructions and their own myth-destruction, except a new twisted justification for the invaders to continue to occupy Palestine, despite himself arguing that he does not have any roots there! But wait, he is not packing up to leave as a matter of conscience, as a matter of principle, after learning all that truth about the myths he had been fed. Now, it is the new mantra of “establish an open society here of all Israeli citizens.”!

It's akin to a robber comes into my house, takes over on the pretext of an asinine justification that god gave this land to his ancestors and I am the illegal occupant of his house; me and my children spend all our lives trying to show that world that the robber is not only criminal taking over my house but also an expert liar; then, a few years later, the robbers' children and grandchildren create a different drama, some showcasing books variously showing a) that there is no god and "in the age of atheism, the Jewish people can no longer base its existence on God but only on itself alone, on its labor, on its land, and on its state", and b) that even there is no Jewish people; but the current crop of legatees still want to stay in my house which he illegally occupied to start with?

Is that absurd? But not in Alice in Wonderland.

Surely the following reaction is not absurd. It is understandable psychologically: Now my beleaguered family members are overjoyed by that statement of the robber, who is thus far forcibly living in my house, that yaaay, we can all finally live together in the house in relief because now we will have the same rights to go to our own bathrooms and roam inside our own entire house without having to first beg permission from the invaders occupying my house!

Yes, I can well imagine my children saying that to me excitedly, but in hushed whispers if I was in that position and Shlomo Sand's proposal was about to become a political reality. Then, the reconciliation would become the new mantra to legitimize the conquest. And I can also well imagine just being grateful for that bit of relief – that, I will now, finally, be able to roam in my own house without checkpoints and a suffocating wall, even if I might be still stuck with the invader and his oppressive alien culture and civilization, his hijacking of my culture, and his decimation of my previous history, culture, civilization, records, libraries, books, artifacts, and most of all, my ancestors and some of my children.

Apart from the fact that this strategy of temporary relief after enormous stress being the obvious Jabotinsky's "Iron Wall" method of getting the victims to acquiesce to their predicament when they have no other choice, and then the "compromise" even comes as a relief to them, the reconciliation will also be only as advantageous for the Palestinians as it has been for the Blacks in South Africa. They can vote and travel anywhere they want, while still living in their slums, and that's a good enough start – better than staring down the gun-turrets 24x7, not to mention being daily showered in Shoah. And in that reconciliation, there will be, practicably, no Right of Return. Take careful note of it – any compensations will be with only funny-accounting and funny-money. The Palestinians in Diaspora will remain holding the keys to their homes forever, outside Israel in this new Israeli open society. That's what I suspect Shlomo Sands means by his "establish an open society here of all Israeli citizens". He could also have straightforwardly stated that in his new open Israeli society, all displaced Palestinians would be permitted to return home, and all victims of Zionism would

be compensated by the same measure as the Jews have sought from the Nazis! And the Diasporans celebrate his book? Absurd!

I am making only an argument here of sensibly what's morally right and what's morally Just. I am not arguing what a Palestinian ought to settle for to make peace at any price. They will first and foremost, be sold out by their own House Negro leadership, perhaps under the sound of the white man's trumpets and Hallelujah-Arabic songs singing during Nobel Peace Prize ceremonies. In that latter space, of resignation to fate and gratefully receiving whatever charity the oppressor hands them out of the generosity of its cold-blooded calculating heart, the victims are suffering from their own natural victimhood. To understand that side of the picture, of the victims echoing their victimizers' message in long-running traumas of mental colonization, I refer the reader to the writings and speeches of MLK and Malcolm X. It can also be gleaned in the FAQ [here](#). [23] My letter to documentary-maker Wendy Campbell highlights the most recent aspect of it, the case of Dr. Mustafa Barghouti basking in the glory as the 2010 Nobel Peace nominee. This chap shows not an ounce of dignity and self-respect in adopting the language of Zionism and happily receiving the victimizer's applause – and yet, he too is a victimized Palestinian who has bravely suffered the Israeli occupation. Putting such co-opted learned peoples in-charge of the Palestinian leadership is part and parcel of the colonization process. The letter can be read [here](#). [24]

This article is not about the cracks and lacunae among the beleaguered victims and their lack of wherewithal in dealing with an infinitely more sophisticated enemy who appears to be light-years ahead of them in Machiavelli, all of which has been addressed elsewhere.

This article is entirely about understanding the forces behind the oppressors, cued off from the comment of a Zionist robot, to find a way forward through the maze of Zionist robots of different types, shapes, and lethality that are sent by the prime-mover forces to implement the colonization process by means so deceptive, that it can only be accurately described in the diction of their own intelligence motto: Waging war by way of Deception!

Conversations with indoctrinated robots of all types, Evangelical Christians, to Zionists, to also Muslims, even atheists, once upon a time as an energetic young student, used to consume enormous amounts of my time. I could never quite comprehend the inability of “others” to see what's right in front of their nose. Until I realized that indoctrination and socialization into a world view is part of the general human condition and plagues people quite democratically. It creates the “psychological cataracts” (borrowing MLK's terminology) which cannot be seen by the afflicted if they think there is no problems with their sight!

Therefore, I no longer indulge in such futility of dialog when it's obvious that the conversation is merely a power-play and not a genuine quest for knowledge or discovering truth. Indoctrination cannot be argued nor debated with. In point of fact, in political Machiavelli, such interlocutions become a clever tactic for keeping the Goy busy in idle pursuits, sort of

the “bread and circuses” equivalent for those among the Goyem who like to think. It is used to defocus attention of the genuine truth-seekers; the real moral activists who seek to learn; who discuss not to orchestrate an a priori agenda, but to know for themselves and by knowing, to affect the cause of justice and fairness. And that's why “cognitive infiltration” is used to distract the real truth-seekers. That's what “beneficial cognitive diversity” is for, and it permeates the Israel-Palestine discourses in the West. The word “beneficial” is in the language of Zionism, like “*American Peace*”. See for instance, its exposition in President Obama's Information Czar, Harvard's Cass Sunstein's 2008 paper on “Conspiracy Theories”. The official dictionary for the Language of Zionism, titled: Israel Project's 2009 Global Language Dictionary, is [here](#). [25]

Nowadays when faced with indoctrinated zombies, which is most of the time, I pertinently point to what their own ilk have written in counterpoint, and remain silent. Let all indoctrinated peoples play with each other and with themselves in the cesspool of their own endless academic theses, which in this instance of Palestine, is whether the Palestinian peoples are an invention or not, whether they are even human or not, and whether they are actually from another planet or not.

Palestinians do not have to partake in the immanent orgies of imbeciles being used as foot soldiers and canon fodder by their elite. Their battle for survival is not with the robotic indoctrinated foot soldiers of Zionism, but with its prime-movers – the common financiers of all hectoring hegemons who are primarily responsible for translating political philosophies from the realm of immanence, tortuous or not, into the realm of empiricism. Those first-cause enablers of translation from theory into practice are thus culpable before any of their indoctrinated foot-soldiers can be held culpable.

Thus while one must understand the motivation which drive these robots of Zionism, to counter them effectively, one must counter their prime-movers! That is the only way. And so long as the prime-movers remain hidden, how can they ever be countered? The role of the House of Rothschild in fabricating Zionism, and also being the prime-mover force behind one-world government, is introduced [here](#), [here](#), and [here](#). [26]

Interestingly, that rule of ascribing culpability is also the message of Islam to create amity among mankind that is despoiled by the corrupt and the war-mongers among us who set the entire society ablaze with their matches and fuel. It is also the basis of an enduring inner-peace for the Palestinians – they will not suffer from the psychological scars past their suffering-generations like the Jews have endured the baggage of 2000-3000 years. Islam is a very spiritually-cleansing force as both a psychology, and a philosophy. And I do believe so is Christianity, minus the mumbo-jumbo of its church's officialdom. And through both of them, the Jews can reclaim their own lofty teachings of the real Prophet Moses – the universal Ten Commandments which is a proper subset of both the teachings of Christianity and the

teachings of Islam. As Edward Said had stated in the *The Mirage of Peace*:

“Palestine/Israel is no ordinary bit of geography; it is more saturated in religious, historical and cultural significance than any place on earth. It is also now the place where two peoples, whether they like it or not, live together tied by history, war, daily contact and suffering. To speak only in geopolitical clichés (as the Clinton Administration does) or to speak about "separating" them (as Rabin does) is to call forth more violence and degradation. These two communities must be seen as equal to each other in rights and expectations; only from such a beginning can justice then proceed.” (Edward Said, *The Nation*, October 16, 1995)

Was Edward Said kidding that: “These two communities must be seen as equal to each other in rights and expectations; only from such a beginning can justice then proceed”? Am I kidding when I suggest that all the fundamental seeds for sowing such a fair Justice already exist among the peoples?

Let me just show it from the religion of Islam's teachings to imagine what can transpire in the presently aggrieved Arab-Muslim ethos within the passage of a single generation or less if the calamity that has befallen us is lifted with actual fairness and equity, and not merely in the Language of Zionism:

“It was We who revealed the Torah (to Moses); therein was guidance and light. By its standard have been judged the Jews, by the Prophet who bowed (as in Islam) to Allah's will, by the Rabbis and the Doctors of Law: for to them was entrusted the protection of Allah's Book, and they were witnesses thereto: therefore fear not men, but fear Me, and sell not My Signs for a miserable price. If any do fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed, they are (no better than) Unbelievers. (44)

We ordained therein for them: "Life for life, eye for eye, nose for nose, ear for ear, tooth for tooth, and wounds equal for equal." But if anyone remits the retaliation by way of charity, it is an act of atonement for himself. And if any fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed, they are (no better than) wrong-doers. (45)

And in their footsteps We sent Jesus the son of Mary, confirming the law that had come before him: We sent him the Gospel: therein was guidance and light, and confirmation of the law that had come before

him: a guidance and an admonition to those who fear Allah. (46)

Let the people of the Gospel Judge by what Allah hath revealed therein. If any do fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed, they are (no better than) those who rebel. (47)

To thee We sent the Scripture in truth, confirming the scripture that came before it, and guarding it in safety; so judge between them by what Allah hath revealed, and follow not their vain desires, diverging from the Truth that hath come to thee. To each among you have We prescribed a Law and an Open Way. If Allah had so willed, He would have made you a single people, but (His plan is) to test you in what He hath given you: so strive as in a race in all virtues. The goal of you all is to Allah; it is He that will show you the truth of the matters in which you dispute. (48)” (Holy Qur’an, Surah Al-Maeda 5:44-48)

The above verses also unequivocally prove that: a) there is no “clash of civilizations” in Islam; b) Islam is not Triumphalist even as it is Universalist. This is analyzed [here](#). [27] Returning back to the hard realities of the present but with an acute eye to the future direction, we do have a rational way forward to defang the snake of Zionism and its prime-mover harbingers. It is the calculated division of labor. A division which unfortunately has not transpired as yet.

While it is obviously necessary to withstand the incessant onslaught of the aggressive foot-soldiers of the hectoring hegemony by the straightforward existential demands of daily survival – whether they come wielding their mighty guns and their soulless Drones and F-16s to exterminate us; or they come wielding their favorite everyday signed torpedo, their Hasbara, i.e., their phenomenal endless argumentative skills of introducing “beneficial cognitive diversity” in endless narratives to exterminate the moral commonsense of the world's public that as much as it grieves the Zionists to inform the spectating world, Palestinians really do deserve to extinguish themselves from the Land of the Jews without the slightest hint of protest as the moral right belongs to the Jews – some still have to concentrate on the prime-movers who are behind this robotic machine of the Jewish Lebensraum.

In order to be effective in dealing with such a multifaceted and unique adversary, a division of labor between those compelled to face the live ammunitions and checkpoints on Ground Zero, and those in Diaspora living in the comforts of the West with the luxury of time and liberty to effectively focus on the prime-movers, is the rational demand of the hour.

Furthermore, by reframing the struggle for Palestine, from the struggle against the European

Jewry's quest for Lebensraum on Arab soil for its Roman Jerusalem, to the struggle against the common enemy, the hectoring hegemon seeking one-world government, the Palestinians can harness the entire world's 'untermenschen' struggles against the primal global enemy of mankind.

Unless that reframing is done quickly, beginning in the intellectual space and rapidly moving into the courts and public relations space as a prelude to the political space, the struggle for Palestine will remain boxed within the unbreachable invisible "Iron Wall" until acquisition of the entire Promised Land of Eretz Yisrael depicted in Herzl's plan for the Jewish State is completed. [28] It isn't obvious to me however, that when motivational Zionism required an indomitable prime-mover force to transform it from an idea into empirical Zionism, that without an equivalent prime-mover force on the side of the Palestinians, how can such a reframing practicably ever transpire? Serendipitously though, this very realization that without a backing prime-mover force it is next to impossible to wage an effective global struggle, also reinforces the idea that Zionism too could not have possibly flourished without it, and that the only way to dismantle Zionism is to effectively disable its prime-mover. Zionism would have remained moribund in the immanent spaces of the mind without the owners of central banks driving it!



(Map of Herzl's plan for the Jewish State: Eretz Yisrael)

With all the preceding as the backdrop highlighting the realpolitik challenges to the way forward, let's return to the robot "Ahmad Yaqeen" so that we can keep it busy playing with itself while thinking peoples can get focussed on figuring out the challenges of elevating the struggle directly up to the prime-movers who created the robots. First, on the issue of indoctrination, that many a Zionist is indeed a robot programmed at birth, by their own admission:

"The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained

through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United States. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust." (Tanya Reinhart: "Israel/Palestine – How to End the War of 1948")

As for the robot's other question of Why did Arabs reject the proposed UN GA partition plan which split Palestine into Jewish and Arab states, here is what Avi Shlaim says in the Prologue of his book **The Iron Wall: Israel and the Arab World**.

### **Begin Excerpt**

#### **THE STRUGGLE FOR STATEHOOD**

The struggle for statehood was accompanied by many disagreements, but these were more about tactics than about the long-term goal. Ben-Gurion's own commitment to statehood did no waver in the face of the Arab opposition or British prevarications. Having taken the initiative in proposing partition in 1937, the British government began to retreat from partition with the approach of World War II. The support of the Arab states and the Muslim world generally was much more crucial for Britain in the conflict with the Axis powers than the support of the Jews. A white paper of 17 May 1939 abruptly reversed British support for Zionism and for a Jewish state. It condemned the Jews to a status of permanent minority in a future independent Palestinian state. So the Zionist movement was driven to develop its own military power, through the paramilitary organization called Haganah (which in Hebrew means defense), in order to combat Arab resistance. Having subscribed to a defensive ethos that had served it so well on the public relations front, it adopted a policy based on force in order to counter the use and the threat of force by its Arab opponents. The offensive ethos that had always been embedded in the defensive ethos had in any case become more prominent following the outbreak of the Arab Revolt.

At the same time that Yishuv mounted its own active resistance to the policy of the white paper that restricted Jewish land purchase and Jewish immigration to Palestine. The outbreak of World War II in September 1939 placed the Yishuv in an acute dilemma: it was behind Britain in the struggle against Nazi Germany but at loggerheads with Britain in the struggle for Palestine. A way out of the dilemma was found, however, succinctly summed up in Ben-Gurion's slogan: "We will fight with the British against Hitler as if there were no white

paper; we will fight the white paper as if there were no war.”

During the war Ben-Gurion became ever more assertive about the Jewish right to political sovereignty, while denying this right to the Arab majority in Palestine. His solution to the Yishuv's demographic problem involved the migration to Palestine of two to three million Jews immediately following the end of the war. The Arab problem, he claimed, paled in significance compared with the Jewish problem because the Arabs had vast spaces outside Palestine, whereas for the Jews, who were being persecuted in Europe, Palestine constituted the only possible haven. He thus came to treat the Arab problem as merely one of status for the Arab minority within a state with a large Jewish majority.

The new concept of a Jewish state over the whole of Palestine found expression in the so-called Biltmore Program. At an extraordinary meeting of the American Zionists, attended by both Weizmann and Ben-Gurion, in the Biltmore Hotel in New York in May 1942, a resolution was adopted urging “that Palestine be constituted as a Jewish Commonwealth integrated in the structure of the new democratic world” after World War II. With this resolution the Zionist movement for the first time openly staked a claim to the whole of mandatory Palestine. The goal of a Jewish Arab agreement was not abandoned, but it was now clearly expected to follow rather than to precede the establishment of a Jewish state or commonwealth.

The Biltmore Program was adopted before the full scale and the horror of the Nazi campaign for the extermination of European Jewry became known. Zionist leaders assumed that at the end of the war there would be millions of Jewish refugees in Europe whose plight would strengthen the case for a large Jewish state in Palestine. None of them foresaw the Holocaust, the most calamitous event in the annals of Jewish history, in which six million Jews would perish. In the end, however, the tragedy of European Jewry became the source of strength for Zionism. The moral case for a home for the Jewish people in Palestine was widely accepted from the beginning; after the Holocaust it became unassailable. The poet Robert Frost defined a home as the place where, if you have to go there, they have to let you in. Few people disputed the right of the Jew to a home after the trauma to which they had been subjected in Central Europe.

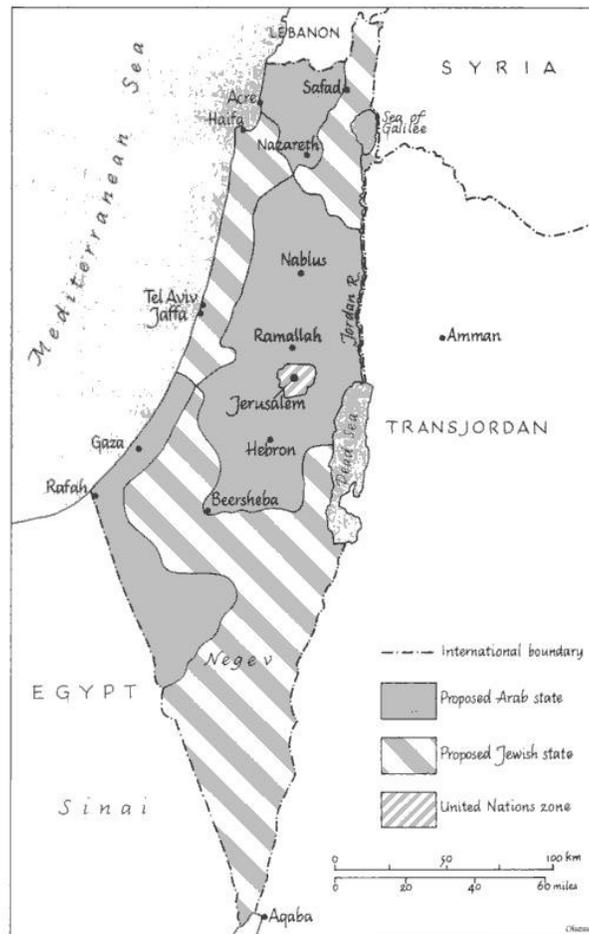
A much tougher kind of Zionism was forged in the course of World War II, and the commitment to Jewish statehood became deeper and more desperate in the shadow of the Holocaust. On the one hand, the Holocaust confirmed the conviction of the Zionists that they had justice on their side in the struggle for Palestine; on the other, it converted international public opinion to the idea of an independent Jewish state.

Ben-Gurion embodied the “fighting Zionism” that rose out of the ashes of World War II, and he wrested the leadership from the hands of Weizmann, who still adhered to “diplomatic Zionism” and to the alliance with Britain. Against Weizmann's advice the Zionist conference of August 1945 decided on a policy of active opposition to British rule, and in October an

armed uprising was launched. The Haganah was instructed to cooperate with the dissident groups spawned by the Revisionist movement. The main group was the National Military Organization (the Irgun), which began to direct its operations against the British administration in Palestine after the publication of the white paper in 1939. Later that year, when the Irgun called off its campaign against the British, a split took place. The more militant wing, led by Avraham Stern, seceded from the Irgun to form Lohamei Herut Yisrael (Fighters for the Freedom of Israel), better known as Lehi, after its Hebrew acronym, or the Stern Gang. The Stern Gang was so hostile to the British that it sought to contact with the Axis powers in order to drive the British out of Palestine. Although its members never exceeded three hundred, the Stern Gang was a considerable thorn in the flesh of the British. Between November 1945 and July 1946, the three underground organizations joined arms in what became known as “the movement of the Hebrew revolt.”

A massive British military crackdown forced the Zionist leaders to call off the Hebrew revolt, and they instead tried to drive a wedge between Britain and the United States on the diplomatic front. Britain sought American support for its plan for self-governing Jewish and Arab cantons, a plan categorically rejected by the Zionists. To get America on their side, members of the Jewish Agency Executive decided in August 1946 to agree to consider the establishment of a Jewish state on an adequate part of Palestine. This decision signified the abandonment of the Biltmore Program and a return to the principle of partition. The decision was viewed not as a concession to the Arabs but as a mean of gaining American support for the idea of a Jewish state. In February 1947 the British government, unable to come up with a solution on which both sides could agree, referred the Palestine problem to the United Nations.

On 29 November 1947 the General Assembly of the United Nations passed its historic Resolution 181 in favor of the partition of Palestine. In a rare instance of agreement during the Cold War, the United States and the Soviet Union voted for the resolution while Britain abstained. The resolution laid down a timetable for the establishment of a Jewish state and an Arab state linked by economic union, and an international regime for Jerusalem. Exceptionally long and winding borders separated the Jewish state from the Arab one, with vulnerable crossing points to link its isolated areas in the eastern Galilee, the coastal plain, and the Negev. The borders of these two oddly shaped states, resembling two fighting serpents, were a strategic nightmare (see map 3). No less anomalous and scarcely more visible was the demographic structure of the proposed Jewish state, consisting as it did of roughly 500,000 Jews and 400,000 Arabs.



*The United Nations partition plan, 1947*

Despite all its limitations and anomalies, the UN resolution represented a major triumph for Zionist diplomacy. While failing far short of the full-blown Zionist aspiration for a state comprising the whole of Palestine and Jerusalem, it provided an invaluable charter of international legitimacy for the creation of an independent Jewish state. News of the UN vote was greeted by Jews everywhere with jubilation and rejoicing. But the followers of Ze'ev Jabotinsky in the Irgun and the Stern Gang did not join in the general celebrations. A day after the UN vote, Menachem Begin, the commander of Irgun, proclaimed the credo of the underground fighters: "The partition of Palestine is illegal. It will never be recognized. ... Jerusalem was and will for ever be our capital. Eretz Israel will be restored to the people of Israel. All of it. And for ever."

The Jewish Agency officially accepted the UN partition plan, but most of its leaders did so with a heavy heart. They did not like the idea of an independent Palestinian state, they were disappointed with the exclusion of Jerusalem, and they had grave doubts about the viability of the Jewish state within the UN borders. Nevertheless, the UN resolution represented a

tremendous gain of international support for the establishment of a Jewish state – hence their decision to go along with it.

The Palestine Arabs, who unlike the Jews had done very little to prepare themselves for statehood, rejected the UN partition plan out of hand. The Arab Higher Committee, which represented them, denounced the plan as “absurd, impracticable, and unjust.” The Arab states, loosely organized since 1945 in the Arab League, also claimed that the UN plan was illegal and threatened to resist its implementation by force. On 1 December the Arab Higher Committee proclaimed a three-day strike, which was accompanied by violent attacks on the Jewish civilians. The UN vote in favor of partition thus provided not just international legitimacy for creating Jewish and Arab states but, unintentionally, the signal for a savage war between the two communities in Palestine. (Avi Shlaim *The Iron Wall: Israel and the Arab World*, pages 22-27)

### **End Excerpt**

Further elaboration upon that exposition of Avi Shlaim, with copious references in the Zionists' own eloquence, is [here](#). [29]

### **Why did Arabs reject the proposed UN GA partition plan which split Palestine into Jewish and Arab states?**

#### **Begin Excerpt: (typos are in the original)**

As it will be demonstrated below, the decision by the Zionist leadership to accept the 1947 proposed UN GA Partition plan was nothing but a smoke screen, which was done solely to gain international recognition and support. This deception was a political ploy to gain initial international legitimacy for the existence of the "Jewish state", and this was well known to the Palestinian people. The reader is urged to contemplate the following Zionist leaders' quotes in an open mind. Note that most, if not all, of the quotes below are dated before the entry of any single Arab Army into British Mandated Palestine:

\* In a letter Chaim Weizmann sent to the Palestine-British high Commissioner, while the Peel Commission was convening in 1937, he stated:

"We shall spread in the whole country in the course of time ..... this is only an arrangement for the next 25 to 30 years." (Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 66)

\* Ben-Gurion emphasized that the acceptance of the Peel Commission would not imply static borders for the future "Jewish state". In a letter Ben-Gurion sent to his son in 1937, he wrote:

"No Zionist can forgo the smallest portion of the Land Of Israel. [A] Jewish state in

part [of Palestine] is not an end, but a beginning ..... Our possession is important not only for itself ... through this we increase our power, and every increase in power facilitates getting hold of the country in its entirety. Establishing a [small] state .... will serve as a very potent lever in our historical effort to redeem the whole country." (Righteous Victims, p. 138)

\* In 1938, Ben-Gurion made it clear of his support for the "Jewish state" on part of Palestine was only as a stepping ground for a complete conquest. He wrote:

"[I am] satisfied with part of the country, but on the basis of the assumption that after we build up a strong force following the establishment of the state--we will abolish the partition of the country and we will expand to the whole Land of Israel." (Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 107 & One Palestine Complete, p. 403)

\* One day after the UN vote to partition Palestine, Menachem Begin, the commander of the Irgun gang and Israel's future Prime Minister between 1977-1983, proclaimed:

"The Partition of Palestine is illegal. It will never be recognized .... Jerusalem was and will for ever be our capital. Eretz Israel will be restored to the people of Israel. All of it. And for Ever." (Iron Wall p. 25)

\* Ben-Gurion was happy and sad when the U.N. voted to partition Palestine into two states, Palestinian and Jewish. He was happy because "finally" Jews could have a "country" of their own. On the other hand, he was sad because they have "lost" almost half of Palestine, and because they would have to contend with a sizable Palestinian minority, well over 45% of the total population. In the following few quotes, you will see how he also stated that a "Jewish state" cannot survive being 60% Jewish; implying that something ought to be done to remedy the so called "Arab demographic problem". He stated on November 30, 1947:

"In my heart, there was joy mixed with sadness: joy that the nations at last acknowledged that we are a nation with a state, and sadness that we lost half of the country, Judea and Samaria, and , in addition, that we [would] have [in our state] 400,000 [Palestinian] Arabs." (Righteous Victims, p. 190)

\* While addressing the Central Committee of the Histadrut on December 30, 1947, Ben-Gurion stated:

"In the area allocated to the Jewish State there are not more than 520,000 Jews and about 350,000 non-Jews, mostly Arabs. Together with the Jews of Jerusalem, the total population of the Jewish State at the time of its establishment, will be about one million, including almost 40% non-Jews. such a [population] composition does not provide a stable basis for a Jewish State. This [demographic] fact must be viewed in all its clarity and acuteness. With such a [population] composition, there cannot even

be absolute certainty that control will remain in the hands of the Jewish majority .... There can be no stable and strong Jewish state so long as it has a Jewish majority of only 60%." (Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 176)

\* Ben-Gurion commented on the proposed **Peel Commission Partition plan** as follows in 1937:



"We must EXPEL ARABS and take their places .... and, if we have to use force-not to dispossess the Arabs of the Negev and Transjordan, but to guarantee our own right to settle in those places-then we have force at our disposal." (Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 66). Note the premeditated plan to ethnically cleanse the Negev and Transjordan which were not allocated to the Jewish State by the Peel Commission, click [here](#) to view a map illustrating the areas allocated to the "Jewish State" by the Peel Commission in 1937.

\* Moshe Sharett, director of the Jewish Agency's Political Department who later became Israel's first foreign minister, declared:

"[W]hen the Jewish state is established--it is very possible that the result will be [population] transfer of [the Palestinian] Arabs." (Righteous Victims, p. 254)

\* While addressing the Central Committee of the Histadrut on December 30th, 1947, Ben-Gurion said:

"In the area allocated to the Jewish State there are not more than 520,000 Jews and about 350,000 non-Jews, mostly Arabs. Together with the Jews of Jerusalem, the total population of the Jewish State at the time of its establishment, will be about one million, including almost 40% non-Jews. such a [population] composition does not provide a stable basis for a Jewish State. This [demographic] fact must be viewed in all its clarity and acuteness. With such a [population] composition, there cannot even be absolute certainty that control will remain in the hands of the Jewish majority .... There can be no stable and strong Jewish state so long as it has a Jewish majority of only 60%."(Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 176 & Benny Morris p. 28)

\* On February 7th, 1948, while addressing the Mapai Council he responded to a remark that the "Jews have no land in the Jerusalem corridor" with the following:

"The war will give us the land. The concept of 'ours' and 'not ours' are only concepts for peacetime, and during war they lose all their meaning." (Benny Morris, p. 170 & Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 180)

\* And on February 8th, 1948 Ben-Gurion also stated to the Mapai Council:

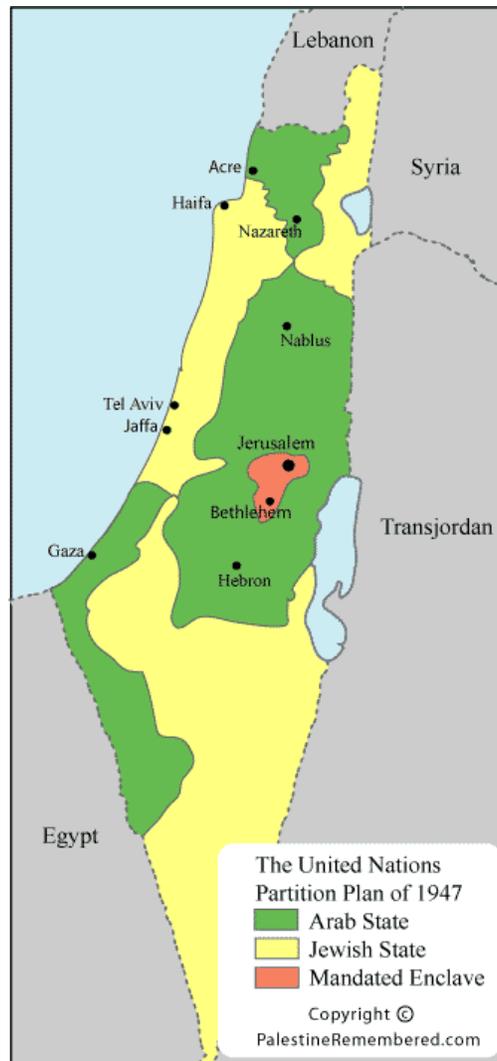
"From your entry into Jerusalem, through Lifta, Romema [East Jerusalem Palestinian neighborhood]. . . there are no [Palestinian] Arabs. One hundred percent Jews. Since Jerusalem was destroyed by the Romans, it has not been Jewish as it is now. In many [Palestinian] Arab neighborhoods in the west one sees not a single [Palestinian] Arab. I do not assume that this will change. . . . What had happened in Jerusalem. . . . is likely to happen in many parts of the country. . . in the six, eight, or ten months of the campaign there will certainly be great changes in the composition of the population in the country." (Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 180-181)

\* In a speech addressing the Zionist Action Committee on April 6, 1948, Ben-Gurion clearly stated that war could be used as an instrument to solve the so called "Arab demographic problem". He stated:

"We will not be able to win the war if we do not, during the war, populate upper and lower, eastern and western Galilee, the Negev and Jerusalem area, even if only in an artificial way, in a military way. . . . I believe that war will also bring in its wake a great

change in the distribution of [Palestinian] Arab population." (Benny Morris, p. 181 & Expulsion Of The Palestinians, p. 181)

Note the premeditated plan to occupy and ethnically cleanse areas, such as Galilee and Jerusalem, which were not allotted to the "Jewish State" by the 1947 UN GA Partition plan. Click [here](#) to view a map illustrating the areas allocated to the "Jewish State" by the 1947 UN GA partition plan.



**End Excerpt**

## Footnotes

[1]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20100511122443/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/05/08/joseph-massad-the-language-of-zionism/>

[2] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html>

[3]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20100315133732/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/03/11/leaked-zionist-strategy-paper-to-counter-bds-must-read/#comment-15402>

[4] <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/responsibility-of-intellectuals-redux.html>

<https://www.hoover.org/research/noam-chomsky-closet-capitalist>

[5] Brian Gerrish, 2009 Lawful Rebellion Conference, UK,

<http://bbc5.tv/eyeplayer/video/brian-gerrish-state-nation>

Alternate: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=58Pvs-pgbic>

[6] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/06/wmd-master-social-science.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/05/note-on-mighty-wurlitzer.html>

[7]

[https://web.archive.org/web/20110926223802/http://www.jewishracism.com/Moses\\_Hess.pdf](https://web.archive.org/web/20110926223802/http://www.jewishracism.com/Moses_Hess.pdf)

[8] <http://radioislam.org/islam/english/books/jewish/jewish1.htm>

[9] <http://www.marxists.de/middleeast/ironwall/ironwall.htm>

[10] <http://www.gilad.co.uk/writings/the-complete-guide-to-killing-non-jews.html>

<https://web.archive.org/web/20091227043917/http://coteret.com/2009/11/09/settler-rabbi-publishes-the-complete-guide-to-killing-non-jews/>

[11] <http://portland.indymedia.org/media/media/2008/07/377351.pdf>

Alternate: <https://archive.org/download/ByWayOfDeception/by-way-of-deception-victor-ostrovsky-claire-hoy-1990-mossad.pdf>

[12] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/newsflash-financialterrorism-apr2009.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/monetary-reform-bibliography.html>

[13] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/09/is-zionism-hegelian-dialectic.html>

[14]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20101124032055/http://www.jewishtribalreview.org:80/wilhelmsn.htm>

[15] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/vanilla-or-chocolate-icing-ondevilscake.html>

[16] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/10/monetary-reform-who-will-bell-thecat.html>

[17] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/endless-red-herrings.html>

<http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-3.html#Question-for-Noam-Chomsky-Israel-Palestine>

[18] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-thestruggle-for-palestine.html>

[19] <http://radioislam.org/koestler/index.htm>

[20] <http://www.palestineremembered.com/Articles/General/Story9097.html>

[21] <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-3.html>

“... people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.” (Moshe Katsav)

“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours.” and “When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle.” (Raphael Eitan)

[22] <http://www.nytimes.com/1996/10/29/science/scholars-debate-roots-of-yiddish-migration-of-jews.html?pagewanted=3&pagewanted=print>

[23] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/what-is-intellectual-negro.html>

[24]

<https://web.archive.org/web/20110919111255/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/05/zahirs-letter-to-wendy-campbell-on-mustafa-barghouti-and-psychological-cataracts-may-09-2010.pdf>

[25]

[https://web.archive.org/web/20130616123957/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2009/12/cacheof-the-israel-project\\_s-2009-global-language-dictionary-tip\\_report-july102009-4mb.pdf](https://web.archive.org/web/20130616123957/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2009/12/cacheof-the-israel-project_s-2009-global-language-dictionary-tip_report-july102009-4mb.pdf)

[26] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/secretking-rothschild-roman-jerusalem.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/davidicke-rothschild-connection-zionism.html>

Ring Of Power THE EMPIRE OF "THE CITY" (World Superstate) part 2

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=U9w2EX8JBQo&t=8285>

Also E. C. Knuth: THE EMPIRE OF "THE CITY"

<https://archive.org/download/TheEmpireOftheCity/empire.pdf>

Also see: Carroll Quigley, *The Anglo-American Establishment*, where he lists (pgs. 258-259) the names of both the House of Rothschild (Nathan Rothschild, Baron Rothschild) and Arthur James Balfour as being in the "The Society of the Elect" of the Cecil Rhodes' funded *Milner Group*, aka *The Round Table*. It was merely an in-house exchange of quid pro quo among the peers of a secret group who want to rule the world as disclosed in Rhodes' will, that led to the infamous Balfour Declaration granting Palestine to the Jews being in the House of Rothschild's name in exchange for the Jews getting the United States to join World War I on the side of England. Download PDF Carroll Quigley: <http://archive.org/download/TheAnglo-americanEstablishment/AAE.pdf>

See Jewish State - Quid Pro Quo Of World War I, <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2015/09/jewish-state-quid-pro-quo-of-world-war1.html>

See the detailed deconstruction of the Balfour Declaration by this scribe in : <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/07/response-to-alan-hart-by-zahir-ebrahim.html>

See Antony C. Sutton's *AMERICA'S SECRET ESTABLISHMENT*, that connects the common goals of the secret Anglophile group in the United States and England for one-world government. Download Antony Sutton PDF:

<http://archive.org/download/AmericasSecretEstablishmentOrderOfSkullbones/AmericasSecretEstablishmentOrderOfSkullbones.pdf>

See this scribe's report on the Invisible Power of the House of Rothschild that none dare take the Rothschild name as being among the handful of invisible prime-mover's behind the larger than life history's actors: <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/rothschild.html>

See how even Carroll Quigley craftily managed to keep the name of Rothschild out of his follow-on book to *The Anglo-American Establishment* despite openly proclaiming the role of the House of Rothschild in Cecil Rhodes' plan for world domination, titled *Tragedy and Hope*, in which he subsequently detailed the hidden hand of financial capitalism being the prime-mover for one-world government under the rule of private bankers: <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/of-ostriches-and-rebels-zahirebrahim.html>

See Eustace Mullins, The World Order, A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism, in which he forthrightly connected the dots and did not spare the Rothschild name. Download Mullins

PDF: <http://archive.org/download/EustaceMullins-TheWorldOrderAStudyInTheHegemonyOfParasitism1985/EustaceMullins-TheWorldOrderAStudyInTheHegemonyOfParasitism1985.pdf>

[27] <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/chapter-9.html>

<http://faith-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/07/islam-and-knowledge-vs-socialization.html>

[28] The Promised Land Map of Herzl's plan for the Jewish State: Eretz Yisrael

Image source: The Zionist Plan for the Middle East, Translated and edited by Israel Shahak

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/toread/kivunim.htm>

[29] Why did Arabs reject the proposed UN GA partition plan which split Palestine into Jewish and Arab states?

<http://www.palestineremembered.com/Acre/Palestine-Remembered/Story448.html>

British 1937 Peel Commission Partition Plan, rejected by the 20th Zionist Congress which convened in Zurich in August 1937

<http://www.palestineremembered.com/Acre/Maps/Story579.html>

[http://www.palestineremembered.com/Maps/New/Map\\_PeelPartition.gif](http://www.palestineremembered.com/Maps/New/Map_PeelPartition.gif)

Palestine UN GA Partition Plan, November 29th 1947

<http://www.palestineremembered.com/Acre/Maps/Story580.html>

[http://www.palestineremembered.com/Maps/New/Map\\_UNPartition1947.gif](http://www.palestineremembered.com/Maps/New/Map_UNPartition1947.gif)

# Chapter 17

## **Preamble to Palestine The Struggle Forward : From Genocide to ReGenesis in ZERO Compromise**

**From Eretz Yisrael to Palestine – Just One Goal in the 62nd  
Year of Al-Nakba: Not Onestate; One Palestine**

**May 15, 2010**

This article is the Preamble to my paper **Palestine: The Struggle Forward**, which can be read [here](#) [1]. That paper looked at the battle of two fundamentalisms, between indoctrination borne of self-interests on the one hand, and the sense of fairness and justice among those in mankind who share a common moral compass regardless of their race, caste, color, or creed, on the other. A moral compass which is straightforwardly based on the Biblical Golden Rule “Do unto others as you have others do unto you”, and is one which is innately recognized by all ordinary sentient humanity as the touchstone of moral commonsense. It is the primal differentiator which separates us from animals without their capacity for abstract thought. Even the most heinous of criminals among mankind, do not fail to recognize the applicability of this Golden Rule to their ownelves in their godfather's quest for primacy. Their exercise of hegemony is not based on not having the moral commonsense, but rather,

despite knowing it all too well, being flushed with the unassailable hubris natural to the distemper of absolute power, getting away with it – as demonstrated in this famous proclamation of Adolf Hitler, reported by William Shirer, the American war correspondent in Berlin, in his diary on the eve of World War II:

“Hitler knew the answer well. Had he not the week before on his Bavarian mountaintop promised the generals that he would **'give a propagandist reason for starting the war'** and admonished them not to 'mind whether it was plausible or not'? 'The victor', he had told them, 'will not be asked afterward whether he told the truth or not. **In starting and waging a war it is not the right that matters, but victory.**'”

**The Struggle Forward** argues that the only rational way to carry the struggle for Palestine forward is in a strategic division of labor. Those on ground zero having no choice in the matter, to continue-on with waging that battle of their lives by the existential necessity of survival against the incessant onslaughts of the indoctrinated political robots and trigger-pulling foot-soldiers of Zionism exercising their fanatical jihad for Jewish Lebensraum. Those in the Diaspora having all the choice and freedom of action in the comforts of the West, rather than waste their time bemoaning Al Nakba every year, to instead, go straight for the jugular of the real prime-movers behind that Zionist quest for Lebensraum. That, their to-date 62 years of ineffective struggle can only acquire potency, some measure of efficacy, if the Palestinians shrewdly recognized that the Israel Project is intimately tied to the globalists' agenda for the primacy of a “Zion that will light up all the world” in a one-world government. And they harnessed that brazen fact to reframe their struggle as the common global struggle of mankind directed principally against not the errand boys in Zionistan, but against the common global enemy of all mankind, the prime-movers.

This article, **From Genocide to ReGenesis in ZERO Compromise**, penetrates deeper into the psychology, and the limitations, to The Way Forward. It is not that the aforementioned approach is a very profound discovery, or is classified top secret and I just accidentally stumbled upon it. It has been as open as any butcher's knife in front of sheep. Yet, the sheep have never been able to revolt against the habit of the butcher to provide mutton to its paying-patrons. It obviously is incapable of thought. But we are human beings. What prevents us? What ab initio creates sheeple among mankind so democratically, that perfectly reasonable people, quite capable of thought, equally fall prey to the limitations of their respective world-views, follow pied-pipers, instead of doing their own independent thinking? Apart from the real fear that being labeled a rebel may now be deemed a terrorist, or at least a mental disorder in psychiatry, that is? [2]

As reported in the Washington Post, if “there might be a legal entitlement to be a jerk”, most assuredly there will be legal entitlement to be a non-conformist, i.e., an independent thinker:

'Today's DSM defines "oppositional defiant disorder" as a pattern of "negativistic, defiant, disobedient and hostile behavior toward authority figures." Symptoms include "often loses temper," "often deliberately annoys people" or "is often touchy." DSM omits this symptom: "is a teenager."

This DSM defines as "personality disorders" attributes that once were considered character flaws. "Antisocial personality disorder" is "a pervasive pattern of disregard for . . . the rights of others . . . callous, cynical . . . an inflated and arrogant self-appraisal." "Histrionic personality disorder" is "excessive emotionality and attention-seeking." "Narcissistic personality disorder" involves "grandiosity, need for admiration . . . boastful and pretentious." And so on.

If every character blemish or emotional turbulence is a "disorder" akin to a physical disability, legal accommodations are mandatory. Under federal law, "disabilities" include any "mental impairment that substantially limits one or more major life activities"; "mental impairments" include "emotional or mental illness." So there might be a legal entitlement to be a jerk. (See above, "antisocial personality disorder.")' -- George F. Will, The Washington Post, February 28, 2010,

**Handbook suggests that deviations from 'normality' are disorders**

Well, we already know that Orwellian conformance and Orwellian re-semantification of language is on-going, as also examined in Joseph Massad's Al-Ahram Weekly article 'The Language of Zionism' [here](#), and in this scribe's response to The Israel Lobby's Global Propaganda Manual [here](#). [3] The aforementioned diabolics to label non-conformists as suffering from "disorders" is merely the next phase of it. Soon, all un-favorableness towards Zion, just like all critical questioning of Holocaust already is in many parts of the world, might be illegal, or as the above portends, be deemed a mental illness. In either case, a good reason to be enjoying state hospitality, perhaps even in [Room 101](#). [4]

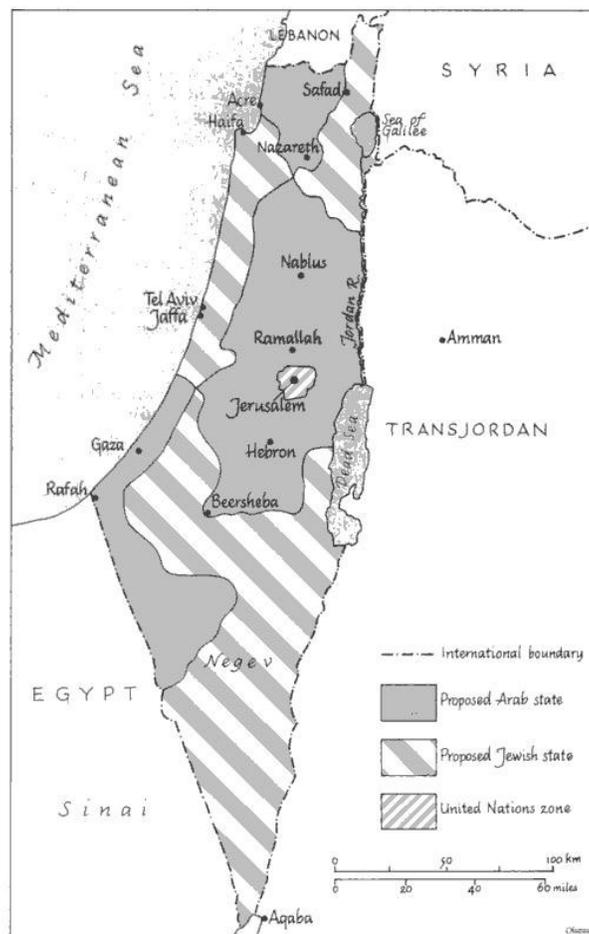
Let's begin by looking at the maps of Palestine and the end result of 62 years of compromises while peering down the triple-barrel gun of Zionism: massive money, massive power, and continuous massive control of imperial superpowers. The effect of this triple-barrel gun of Zionism is empirically depicted in the following maps of ground realities:

## Maps of 62 Years of Al Nakba, of deal making, peace processes, and Nobel Peace prizes

(The latest Palestinian Uncle Tom for the Nobel Peace Prize:

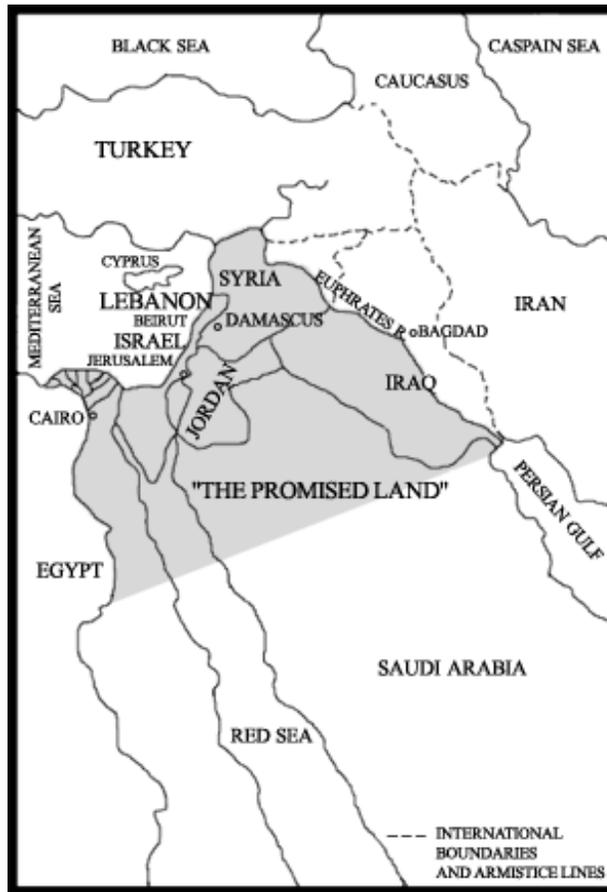
Dr. Mustafa Barghouti

see prediction [here](#), its confirmation [here](#), antidote [here](#) [5])



*The United Nations partition plan, 1947*

## Map of Occupation Palestinian Lands





world, I am a reviled entity in the West. I bear the brunt of the same anti-Semitic fulminations from the pulpits, thrones, and pedestals of *“our Judeo-Christian heritage, our secular present, and the worldwide expansion of both”* – in the potent words of the mighty Zionist Svengali, the *“leading Western scholar of Islam”*, Bernard Lewis – as the Jews absorbed for two millennia in Christendom up to as late as 62 years ago, the day of Al Nakba. But look at my dire predicament: I can't get in to see anyone in power to plead to them to give me back my Palestine, and my Iraq, and to stop the military and covert assaults on my Pakistan, and on my Iran, and to stop inducing the *“birth-pangs of a New Middle East”*.

How could the Jews have done it: got the imperial powers to grant them the Balfour Declaration from a severely weakened imperial power upon whom the sun had never set at the end of World War I after it had simultaneously defeated two other rival powers in Europe, the German Weimar Republic which was the legatee of the mighty Austro-Hungarian Empire, and the Ottoman Empire which was the legatee of over 13 centuries of Muslim empires; followed by the bipartisan vote from the two most Cold Warring factions at the end of World War II, the United States and the USSR, in the United Nations; unless the Jews had already acquired the triple-barrel gun of Zionism? Who acquired it and wielded it on behalf of Zionism? After every major World War, Zionistan came a step closer to realization. Who participated in the peace talks at the end of each world war which gave Zionistan its piece meal recognition? Who created the entity of the United Nations to create legal sanction by an arbitrary supra-national global authority pushed by the victors of World War II, and whose very first acts were to sanction partitions, specifically of Palestine and Pakistan? After World War III, the Global Cold War of yesteryear, the Zionist state even emerged as the top three among the world's superpowers. How could that have possibly happened? And after World War IV, this Global War on Terror inferno that we, the generation Caught Between Two Ages, are being privileged to live through without any significant comprehension of the forces which drive it, will surely culminate in the *“Zion that will light up all the world.”*

As a practicing engineer – used to examining complex systems in order to build them – turned social scientist, puzzled by this bizarre empiricism of the slaughter of the goy in massive numbers and the systematic destruction of their power-base, with the Jews successively coming out on top after each slaughter-cycle in such a short span, I decided to probe deeper. This paper is the result of my progressively refined research into this question since that very day of infamy, September 11, 2001. Since the day when I had decided to dump all a priori pre-suppositions, and all pied-pipers, and had curled up with William Shirer's *Rise and Fall of The Third Reich*, and Hitler's *Mein Kampf*, to attempt to comprehend the Nazi's self-inflicted Operation Canned Goods as a pretext for their war of German Lebensraum. I have, by now, studied countless historical narratives to understand current affairs and empirical matters always cloaked in deception. My comprehension today is layered upon facts uncovered by many a rational, un-afraid detective who has tread this path

before me.

But it is not mere facts which create perspectives. Although, no doubt, facts must be built upon in order to be empirical in one's analysis. In an age when “deception is the state of mind and the mind of state” (James Jesus Ingleton, former Director of counter intelligence in the CIA during whose watch all the momentous political assassinations of 1960s transpired); when power decides what is fact and what is recorded as fact in its primary documentation and the popular Press, which are subsequently used by others down the chain of narrators echoing what was by fiat deemed to be fact, as absolute fact, without being cognizant of that very fact of fiat; when the enactment of puppetshows is construed as displaying “facts”, and recorded as such by historians; facts by themselves are meaningless in such a landscape when “waging war by way of deception” upon the public is the norm rather than the exception.

So, for instance, is it a fact that '19 Muslim Jihadis' rammed hijacked airplanes into two tall buildings bringing both of them down into their own footprint (watch [wtc1](#), [wtc2](#)), bringing a third tall building down into its own footprint a few hours later without even hitting it (watch [wtc7](#))? [6] In this example, the scientific observation that three very tall buildings comprising millions of tons of steel exploded into powder and/or collapsed into their own footprint at near free-fall speed, is an unarguable empirical fact. And the only fact. The rest, who dunnit, how it was done, and why it was done, as officially recorded in the current affairs books and the Press, are assertions by the fiat of power using its control of the narrative, i.e., the Mighty Wurlitzer, as examined [here](#). [7] The official narratives of today are the absolute facts of the historians of tomorrow with no minority report on the official record. Popular dissenting voices of course are 'conspiracy theories', examined [here](#), [8] shortly to be medically diagnosed as victims of delusions suffering from mental illnesses for which medical and legal groundwork is now being laid.

As George Orwell shrewdly but accurately observed in the opening of his seminal prognostications in “1984”:

**“Who controls the past, controls the future; who controls the present, controls the past”**

Therefore, empirically, control of the narrative of history, as of current affairs, has been the imperative of all empires. It is a tool as old as hegemony, as old as mankind. Only fools, and imperial scholars in the service of empire, regardless of their garb, ignore it.

Ergo, it follows that the purported facts of history, as well as of current affairs, have to be treated as being more akin to clues, at times false clues and red herrings as in a crime scene, rather than as statements of facts. Therefore, the most rational model for understanding history and its linkages to current affairs, is the forensic one. Like the forensic

eye of a crime detective, such as Agatha Christie's famous character Hercule Poirot, pondering upon the interconnections of clues, statements of purported eyewitnesses, drawing deductions, making logical inferences, and using new methods for uncovering unknown clues not visible to the naked eye in the visible light spectrum, such as employing ultraviolet and infrared regions of the spectrum to see what the naked eye can't perceive – all part and parcel of the forensics employed for apprehending a convoluted crime, solving a puzzle.

Thus, studying history and current affairs is like studying a crime scene or solving a puzzle. Its path is almost like the weaving of the many horizontal and vertical threads on a loom to fashion a carpet, or knit a Jacquard. That fashions a perspective from the underlying clues borne of empiricism. Weaving many perspectives from the same empirical elements, just like weaving many carpets from the same colored threads, is possible. And just like some detectives are plain wrong, and one right in identifying the real criminal, the same challenges beset the study of history. To find that right one master criminal, or the right perspective which explains the engagement of power and its narrative, surrounded *tous azimuth* by an endless trail of false clues, patsies taking the fall, and lies turned into sacred truths.

To the extent that a perspective is empirical, cohesive, is able to coherently resolve the riddles of power and its infestations of the mind, it cannot be refuted by mere assertions, threats, and calumny. It can stand in a court of law on its own merit, provided of course, it isn't a kangaroo court administering the sovereign's justice, a Military Tribunal administering the victor's justice, or a tournament of justice run by the Queen of Hearts from Alice in Wonderland. The definition of a crime, is always the fiat of sovereigns, such as one day a terrorist, the next day a Noble Peace Prize winner (like Israel's late prime minister Menachem Begin). As even argued by Justice Vinson of the U.S. Supreme Court in 1951:

“Nothing is more certain in modern society than the principle that there are no absolutes, that a name, a phrases, a standard has meaning only when associated with the considerations which give birth to nomenclature. To those who would paralyze our Government in the face of impending threat by encasing it in a semantic strait-jacket, we must reply that all concepts are relative.” (Cited in Palestine: The Struggle Forward, op. cit.)

Still, the vestiges of the “semantic strait-jacket” have left a few crucial loop holes in modernity. Before they all disappear altogether from the uber-moral landscape of secular humanism, one can harness the same cracks and lacunae used by power to oppress the world to its diktats: legalism. Afterwards, of course, when there is no recourse left from absolute tyranny, it is always either perpetual slavery, or perpetual revolt and warfare, for no peace processes can ever lead to freeing sheep from the hectoring hegemons' habit of

mutton eating!

One such legal crack still existent in the dusty old law books, is, interestingly, this definition of “conspiracy”:

“In law, agreement of two or more persons to commit a criminal or otherwise unlawful act. At common law, the crime of conspiracy was committed with the making of the agreement, but present-day statutes require an overt step by a conspirator to further the conspiracy. Other controversial aspects of conspiracy laws include the modification of the rules of evidence and the potential for a dragnet. A statement of a conspirator in furtherance of the conspiracy is admissible against all conspirators, even if the statement includes damaging references to another conspirator, and often even if it violates the rules against hearsay evidence. The conspiracy can be proved by circumstantial evidence. Any conspirator is guilty of any substantive crime committed by any other conspirator in furtherance of the enterprise. It is a federal crime to conspire to commit any activity prohibited by federal statute, whether or not Congress imposed criminal sanctions on the activity itself.” (Columbia Encyclopedia, quoted in: Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are you among them? [here](#) [9])

My contribution to creating the forensic perspective on current affairs cannot be deemed very original, because, in the light of clear knowledge and forming the clear picture of the elephant shitting-trumpeting in broad daylight, it is only unveiling what is already in broad daylight. The blind of course can't ever see, daylight or not being moot. What can the blind ever perceive of an elephant, by feeling its deadly stomp upon them? Only something very large, and very heavy.

I do not intend to bring sight to the blind – not a Jesus, nor a miracle worker am I. I intend however, to lay the seeds to effectively counter this grotesque elephant using its own primary tool – political science, which it wields through its triple-barrel gun. To germinate, to cultivate, and to harvest, however is no more one man's job than executing on the Zionist's plan has been a one-man job. Using the same political science being used against us, we must fashion our own antidote to their triple-barrel gun. That fashioning does not require the majority of the public to be sighted, nor for them to believe what I believe, as Morpheus gallantly put it to the Council in the underground “Zion” in the Hollywood production: Matrix, the Revolution.

This paper is addressed to the tiny minority of thinking and morally-motivated peoples on planet earth, who still harbor the moral commonsense of The Golden Rule as a categorical imperative, who do not hold themselves to be uber alles, but who, almost all of them with only

few notable exceptions, are inadvertently being led by their own emotionalism, by glamorous fools and false-leaders among them, and who have become the victims of their own myopic world-view which they haven't put to the forensic test of empiricism.

Thinking is a difficult business. Even those who can think, are often either too lazy to indulge in its luxury of actually exercising their grey-matter, often imagining that some other prominent stalwart with “scholar” stamped on his or her forehead has done due diligence on the matter on their behalf, or, are plagued by the following truism:

“Man is naturally competitive, acquisitive, and, in a greater or less degree, pugnacious. When the Press tells him that so-and-so is his enemy, a whole set of instincts in him responds to the suggestion. It is natural to most men to suppose that they have enemies and to find a certain fulfillment of their nature when they embark upon a contest. What a man believes upon grossly insufficient evidence is an index to his desires – desires of which he himself is often unconscious. If a man is offered a fact which goes against his instincts [or worldview], he will scrutinize it closely, and unless [and at times even when] the evidence is overwhelming, he will refuse to believe it. If, on the other hand, he is offered something which affords a reason for acting in accordance with his instincts [or worldview], he will accept it even on the slenderest evidence. The origin of myths is explained in this way, and much of what is currently believed in international affairs is no better than myth.” (Bertrand Russell, Proposed Roads to Freedom, 1919, page 147, '[or worldview]' this scribe's reflections)

The construction of these myths and false beliefs in international affairs, as further explained by Philip D. Zelikow in the 1997-98 report of the “Terrorism Study Group” which accurately predicted the chain reaction of reaction-response cycle to any ‘Catastrophic Terrorism’, is predicated entirely upon the 'Public Assumptions' which Shape Views of History:

“Such presumptions are beliefs (1) thought to be true (although not necessarily known to be true with certainty), and (2) shared in common within the relevant political community. The sources for such presumptions are both personal (from direct experience) and vicarious (from books, movies, and myths).” (Cited in: A Note on the Mighty Wurlitzer, op. cit.)

This tremendous insight into the mind of man was also not lost on Adolf Hitler. In Mein Kampf, Hitler accurately recognized it.

### **Begin Excerpt**

“Journalistic circles in particular like to describe the press as a 'great power' in the state. As a matter of fact, its importance really is immense. It cannot be overestimated, for the press really continues education in adulthood. Its readers, by and large, can be divided into three groups:

First, into those who believe everything they read; second, into those who have ceased to believe anything; third, into the minds which critically examine what they read, and judge accordingly.

Numerically, the first group is by far the largest. It consists of the great mass of the people and consequently represents the simplest-minded part of the nation. It cannot be listed in terms of professions, but at most in general degrees of intelligence.

To it belong all those who have neither been born nor trained to think independently, and who partly from incapacity and partly from incompetence believe everything that is set before them in black and white. To them also belongs the type of lazybones who could perfectly well think, but from sheer mental laziness seizes gratefully on everything that someone else has thought, with the modest assumption that the someone else has exerted himself considerably.

Now, with all these types, who constitute the great masses, the influence of the press will be enormous.

They are not able or willing themselves to examine what is set before them, and as a result their whole attitude toward all the problems of the day can be reduced almost exclusively to the outside influence of others.

...

Today, when the ballot of the masses decides, the chief weight lies with the most numerous group, and this is the first: the mob of the simple or credulous.” (Mein Kampf, pages 240-242)

### **End Excerpt**

Hitler credited the Anglophiles for their propaganda lessons.

### **Begin Excerpt**

“On the other hand, British and American war propaganda was psychologically efficient. By picturing the Germans to their own people

as Barbarians and Huns, they were preparing their soldiers for the horrors of war and safeguarding them against illusions. ...

From the enemy, however, a fund of valuable knowledge could be gained by those who kept their eyes open, whose powers of perception had not yet become sclerotic, and who during four-and-a-half years had to experience the perpetual flood of enemy propaganda.

The worst of all was that our people did not understand the very first condition which has to be fulfilled in every kind of propaganda; namely, a systematically one-sided attitude towards every problem that has to be dealt with. ...

The great majority of a nation is so feminine in its character and outlook that its thought and conduct are ruled by sentiment rather than by sober reasoning. This sentiment, however, is not complex, but simple and consistent. It is not highly differentiated, but has only the negative and positive notions of love and hatred, right and wrong, truth and falsehood. Its notions are never partly this and partly that. English propaganda especially understood this in a marvellous way and put what they understood into practice. They allowed no half-measures which might have given rise to some doubt.

Proof of how brilliantly they understood that the feeling of the masses is something primitive was shown in their policy of publishing tales of horror and outrages which fitted in with the real horrors of the time, thereby cleverly and ruthlessly preparing the ground for moral solidarity at the front, even in times of great defeats. Further, the way in which they pilloried the German enemy as solely responsible for the war--which was a brutal and absolute falsehood--and the way in which they proclaimed his guilt was excellently calculated to reach the masses, realizing that these are always extremist in their feelings. And thus it was that this atrocious lie was positively believed. ...

The success of any advertisement, whether of a business or political nature, depends on the consistency and perseverance with which it is employed.

In this respect also the propaganda organized by our enemies set us an excellent example. It confined itself to a few themes, which were meant exclusively for mass consumption, and it repeated these themes with untiring perseverance. Once these fundamental themes and the manner

of placing them before the world were recognized as effective, they adhered to them without the slightest alteration for the whole duration of the War. At first all of it appeared to be idiotic in its impudent assertiveness. Later on it was looked upon as disturbing, but finally it was believed.

But in England they came to understand something further: namely, that the possibility of success in the use of this spiritual weapon consists in the mass employment of it, and that when employed in this way it brings full returns for the large expenses incurred.

In England propaganda was regarded as a weapon of the first order, whereas with us it represented the last hope of a livelihood for our unemployed politicians and a snug job for shirkers of the modest hero type. ...

I learned something that was important at that time, namely, to snatch from the hands of the enemy the weapons which he was using in his reply. I soon noticed that our adversaries, especially in the persons of those who led the discussion against us, were furnished with a definite repertoire of arguments out of which they took points against our claims which were being constantly repeated. The uniform character of this mode of procedure pointed to a systematic and unified training. And so we were able to recognize the incredible way in which the enemy's propagandists had been disciplined, and I am proud to-day that I discovered a means not only of making this propaganda ineffective but of beating the artificers of it at their own work. Two years later I was master of that art." (Mein Kampf, Vol. 2, Chapter VI)

### **End Excerpt**

Hitler's teacher of course, inter alia, was Edward Bernays, the founder of "Public Relations", who opened his own seminal 1928 book, Propaganda, which described the subliminal control of man and his behavior through manipulation of the subconscious, the 'irrational mind', with these portentous words:

"The conscious and intelligent manipulation of the organized habits and opinions of the masses is an important element in democratic society. Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country." (Edward Bernays, Propaganda, page 1, also see A Note on the Mighty Wurlitzer, op. cit.)

The necessity of maintaining and manipulating a public's ignorance and perceptions through self-indulgences, through deliberately dumbing them down with bread and circuses, though wholly self-evident today, was already well thought out at the very dawn of the industrial age in the early eighteenth century. Bernard de Mandeville in his famous classic, *The Fable of the Bees*, observed:

“The economic well-being of the nation depends on the presence of a large number of men who are content to labor hard all day long. Because men are naturally lazy they will not work unless forced by necessity to do so.” (Bernard de Mandeville, *The Fable of the Bees*)

The philosophy espoused in *The Fable of the Bees* inspired Adam Smith to propose the pursuit of selfish industriousness for the overall common good – of course primarily of the ruling class with trickle-down economics, but that's just buried in the definition of common good. Patterned upon the bees collectively making that marvellous tasting honey, by each bee myopically staying busy in its own specialized micro-task, lies the entire edifice of modern civilization.

This philosophy of selfish myopic industriousness for common good has been adopted to the high-tech age of modernity which requires rather specialized worker-bees, with the commensurate twist of creating educated morons with advanced university degrees who can very patriotically “United We Stand” for the common good while staying productively engaged in narrow specializations in the economy. Kept perpetually too busy, to either think independently even when capable of doing so, or to pursue knowledge outside of their narrow specializations by the sheer demands of having to pay their endless debt-bills in pursuit of their endless “American Dreams”, statecraft today relies on inflicting *The Fable of the Bees* upon man for its own proper functioning. Information today has been recast as knowledge, and parrots have been turned into learned savants.

A state of modern affairs which afflicts modern man quite democratically. We are, despite all the vast data on our fingertips in this Information Age, and all the sophistication of modern gadgetry, still living in the age of *Jahiliya* (ignorance)! This ignorance is by careful design in the industrious West, especially in the sole superpower, United States of America – as already examined by this scribe in **Prisoners of the Cave** [here](#). [10] It is not just by the happenstance of knowledge explosion in modernity, as Zbigniew Brzezinski would have one believe. That, “the threat of intellectual fragmentation, posed by the gap between the pace in the expansion of knowledge and the rate of its assimilation”, is what causes general myopia in the Technetronic Era, leaving industrialized people, including the Palestinians in Diaspora who have moved to the West, quite ignorant of what matters to statecraft:

“The science explosion – the most rapidly expanding aspect of our entire reality, growing more rapidly than population, industry, and cities –

intensifies, rather than reduces, these feelings of insecurity. It is simply impossible for the average citizen and even for men of intellect to assimilate and meaningfully organize the flow of knowledge for themselves. In every scientific field complaints are mounting that the torrential outpouring of published reports, scientific papers, and scholarly articles and the proliferation of professional journals make it impossible for individuals to avoid becoming either narrow gauged specialists or superficial generalists. ... The threat of intellectual fragmentation, posed by the gap between the pace in the expansion of knowledge and the rate of its assimilation, raises a perplexing question concerning the prospects for mankind's intellectual unity." (Zbigniew Brzezinski, *Between Two Ages*, page 15)

This paper assiduously endeavors to overcome those uncanny innate tendencies, and the hidden manipulations which exploit those innate tendencies, of projecting it "simply [being] impossible for the average citizen and even for men of intellect to assimilate and meaningfully organize the flow of knowledge for themselves"; of requiring experts to do it for the public; of learned people partaking in vicariously constructed myths and propaganda even to the point of condoning extreme violence when faced with any threat to one's world-view, whether real or imagined; as brilliantly captured by all the preceding empire builders, and amply in evidence since 911 when the most brilliant peoples gathered "United We Stand" just as in the Third Reich!

This paper consciously endeavors to overcome that deadly myopia against which Martin Luther King Jr., offered the following, and only prescription:

"In international conflicts the truth is hard to come by, because most nations are deceived about themselves. Rationalizations and the incessant search for scapegoats, are the psychological cataracts that blind us to our sins. But the day has passed for our superficial patriotism. He who lives with untruth lives in spiritual slavery. Freedom is still the bonus we receive for knowing the truth. 'Yee shall know the truth', says Jesus, 'and the truth shall set you free.'" (Martin Luther King Jr., 1967 speech at the Ebenezer Baptist Church)

And this paper does indeed overcome those "psychological cataracts" so diabolically cultivated and harvested by power, through its creation of multi-faceted Hegelian dialectics in order to seed the "high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification" that forms the core-underpinnings of "imperial mobilization". This was coldly attested by Zbigniew Brzezinski in his 1996 *The Grand Chessboard*, and upon which is devilishly erected the entire house of cards of this Global War on Terror since the

“Catastrophic Terrorism” of 911 – America's most longed for “new Pearl Harbor” to finally catalyze the process for the long planned transformation to Global Governance in a one-world government. A Catastrophic Terrorism for which the sole superpower had ostensibly prepared to protect itself against so assiduously throughout the post Cold War epoch which preceded it, just as it is now spending the post 911 epoch ostensibly protecting the Americans and its Western allies from the terrorists who did 911:

“But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization. ... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification.” (Zbigniew Brzezinski, *The Grand Chessboard*, pages 36, 211-212)

Commensurately, in order to benefit from this paper and **The Way Forward**, or even to challenge it with any value added, the reader too must do the same. Understand that one is naturally beholden to one's world-view, no matter how profound or virtuous, which, one will naturally defend no matter what exposition with what evidence is set before one. Unless one consciously endeavors to overcome these “psychological cataracts” which tend to induce severe myopia, self-righteousness, and pathetic ignorance in the garb of lofty education, prestige, wealth, degrees, and applause, nothing new which is contrary to one's world-view, can ever seep in. Incestuous self-reinforcement is a state of normalcy not just at the White House in its Zionist decision making! This is entirely self-evident, but most tend to apply it to only others, not to oneself. It is always that other fellow! *Know thy self* in order to know the world, is more than just a cliché of the Sufis. It is a necessity for genuine learning in a modernity which subjects the public to immense forces of social engineering. Not an easy task to accomplish, for it's an on-going process to unlearn what has been spent a lifetime being taught and which has calcified in one's world-view.

Nevertheless, it is an essential process for genuine seekers of truth, for the moral harbingers of real change, including the Palestinian rebels themselves, in order for one to not go through life as a gullible patsy of power, as a virtuous moron rehearsing mainly the incantations of power while calling it dissent, as a programmed robot celebrating the scholarship of others, or as a *likkha-parrha jahil* (pretentious ignoramus with advanced academic degrees from IVY Leagues) leading other morons.

Having suffered is not an automatic qualification for knowing what to do next.

It requires careful thought, like any engineering project. And the test of thought is daily, constant, like morality, and one can't claim that Oh, I had thought in the 1960s, or "I was born with that thought", and coast on that mileage! Saying that out loud sounds so bizarre, but it unfortunately captures the mindset of many a rebel today who prides himself on dissent – and follows the pied-pipers without analysis. The most thoughtful among this lot, in fact, have come up with a great excuse to not think: too much analysis leads to paralysis – **"Just Do It"!**

**Do what?**

**That's right, run on the treadmill laid out in front of one.**

And one can see the results of exercises in "Just Do It" in the preceding maps of 62 years of dispossession, and where that's headed.

In my view, apart from all the other arguably good reasons, the primary reason the maps of Palestine presently look like this has been the failure to out-think and out-smart a far superior nemesis which primarily wages an uber-sophisticated war by way of deception strewn with crafty red herrings! See my analysis in Rescuing a Failed Struggle From Its Narratives – Response to Witness in Palestine, [here](#). [11] And persisting in that way will only lead to the predicted outcome also shown in the maps!

It is a fallacy to look at the Jewish state in isolation to what's happening in the rest of the world, ignoring the unparalleled impetus towards Global Governance and global tyranny. The Zion has a singular role to play in this world, a role never enjoyed by Apartheid South Africa during the epoch in which it existed. The Jewish State will be able to maintain its Apartheid status indefinitely in the same measure as the world government will be able to maintain itself. In the words of Bertrand Russell:

"There is, it must be confessed, a psychological difficulty about a single world government. The chief source of social cohesion in the past, I repeat, has been war: the passions that inspire a feeling of unity are hate and fear. These depend upon the existence of an enemy, actual or potential. It seems to follow that a world government could only be kept in being by force, not by the spontaneous loyalty that now inspires a nation at war." (Bertrand Russell, Impact of Science on Society, 1951, page 37)

And we do empirically observe such a global display of monolithic force, police-states of common vintage rapidly descending like an "iron curtain" around the West. [12] If police-states can enslave billions of freedom loving Western peoples into the straight-jacket of

tyranny, what's to practicably deter Zion to do it over several million? It is even far more experienced in its practice and is in fact, the teacher of others. World government and Zion share the same common prime-movers. Whereas, the cunning fallacy that an equitable binational state will be the natural outcome of the “onestate”, now that “two-state” is dead by the fiat of Zionist conquest, is being pushed by the new lauded scholarships to take over the critique of Israel from where Noam Chomsky left off in his now stale repertoire. As only an illustrative example, [here](#) [13] is the distinguished Professor John Mearsheimer, the author of the famous red herring critique of the ugly bulldog, The Israeli Lobby and U.S. Foreign Policy, without identifying the prime-mover owners which empower its rabid bite:

“In the long run, however, Israel will not be able to maintain itself as an apartheid state. Like racist South Africa, it will eventually evolve into a democratic bi-national state whose politics will be dominated by the more numerous Palestinians. Of course, this means that Israel faces a bleak future as a Jewish state. Let me explain why. ....” (John Mearsheimer, The Future of Palestine: Righteous Jews vs. the New Afrikaners, speaking at The Palestine Center, Washington, D.C., 29 April 2010)

Bunch of bogus but believable explanations follow, starting with the first one: “For starters, the discrimination and repression that is the essence of apartheid will be increasingly visible to people all around the world” – as if, all the horrendous bombings and burning of Palestinian children haven't been visible to the world a plenty? Is Apartheid more atrocious than what the entire world witnessed in January 2009 in Gaza? See the absurdity of Mearsheimer's implied conjecture in that statement, that the people of the world in a pang of conscience will rush to Palestine's rescue, in From Genesis to Genocide in Palestine January 16, 2009 [here](#). [14]

John Mearsheimer's main conjecture above, “In the long run, however, Israel will not be able to maintain itself as an apartheid state”, is sheer wishful thinking, if not outright nonsense, in no less a measure than Noam Chomsky's two-state solution has been a sheer red herring – and which mainly contributed in sewing the fait accompli for “onestate”, all-state, a mini Eretz Yisrael, today. The latter is now obvious to all and sundry by the grotesque realities on the ground. The former too will be just as obvious to celebrated pundits tomorrow, when it will sew the new fait accompli – no return of the Palestinian refugees to their home, and any Palestinians fortunate enough to survive expulsions and oppressions at ground zero, becoming the slumlords of the twenty-first century.

It is not a measure of thought to be able rehearse history like a parrot and draw shallow parallels to the present. It is, rather, in astutely preempting future history, in nullifying the acts of vile “history's actors” before they sew fait accompli, in shrewdly overcoming the diabolical

war on public waged *by way of deception* by a thousand sayanim, as aptly captured in the pithy statement of George Bernard Shaw:

**“We are made wise not by the recollections of our past, but by the responsibility for our future.”**

Being independently thinking is a lonely business. None applauded Socrates, as one ought to remember while celebrating one's own truth tellers receiving awards, fat paychecks, and lucrative book sales. Gathering truly independent minded Socrates to focus on a common goal can only happen organically – not by celebrity appointment, or vote by democracy, or by book sales – when they each arrive at the same conclusion themselves.

In this interconnected world in which the prime-movers seek its primacy through its many incantations of visible power while staying safely hidden behind its errand boys, like Theodor Herzl's *Der Judenstatd* which rallied the Jews around Zionism, this paper endeavors to replace emotional sloganeering of the patriots of humanity, with political acumen rallied against the prime-movers. It replaces endless runs on the treadmills of inefficacy chasing a thousand different effects, with a focussed political goal to be measured in practicable results of actual baby-step achievements chasing the first cause, the prime-movers.

The measurement is incremental success towards that goal, not wishful thinking, not applause of the mutton eaters, and not the shepherding of the butchers priming its flock for supporting the habit of mutton eaters. Just look at the preceding maps to realize the self-evident truth of this. *Give me a lever long enough, and a place to rest it, and I can move the earth* – that is an engineering problem, not a philosophical one.

This is what the Zionist prime-movers accomplished through their triple-barrel gun – to give the devil its due – and this is what a new generation of fearless rebels among the beleaguered humanity must accomplish in order to rid ourselves of the deadly menace of the shitting-trumpeting-elephant trampling with impunity upon the entire world in broad daylight.

To remain afraid of the grotesque elephant is to court its shit in perpetual ignominy. To remain boldly unafraid of it with the moral courage and ingenuity of 'Mens et Manus' that no ubermensch can match despite their triple-barrel gun, is to avert future infamy for our progeny.

When those on ground Zero in Palestine daily exhibit this courage in a stride of existentialism, their brethren elsewhere bring only shame to themselves in their empty sloganeering and empty chest-thumping which puts to risk not an iota of hair on their head, never mind their waging a struggle of any measure of efficacy.

This captures almost 99% of Palestinians in Diaspora, the majority among them being anguished bystanders like the rest of the world, too relieved to be out of the hell hole, too

caught up in their daily grind to do anything but weep in silence; and a vocal minority among that lot remaining ineffectual narrators of the works of “history's actors”.

This aspect of assiduously studying the shit left behind by “history's actors” as the perfect Machiavelli, is explained [here](#). [15] Among the tiny exception of the remaining one percent Palestinians in Diaspora – like their counterpart among the tiny handful of the Jews who attended Herzl's first Zionist Congress in Basel Switzerland harboring a new vision for their Lebensraum – at least some among them must surely rise to that challenge to daily assert to themselves:

On this day I have reclaimed Palestine. If I were to proclaim it out loud, I'd be greeted with universal laughter. But in five years, surely in less than fifty, everyone will be able to return home. **If only I knew how!**

Well, as per the tautological promise of a Grander Power which surpasses the triple-gun of the Zionists, and which even Patrick Henry clearly understood,

**“... Verily never will Allah change the condition of a people until they change it themselves.”** (Holy Qur'an, 13:11)

Patrick Henry echoed that very belief when he laid the bold foundations of breaking-away from the chains of servitude:

“... Besides, sir, we shall not fight our battles alone. There is a just God who presides over the destinies of nations, and who will raise up friends to fight our battles for us. The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone; it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave.” (Patrick Henry, Speech March 23, 1775)

And so must the handful today, resoundingly echo the same sentiments:

“Gentlemen may cry, "Peace! Peace!" -- but there is no peace. ...  
Our brethren are already in the field!  
Why stand we here idle?  
What is it that gentlemen wish?  
What would they have?  
Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of  
chains and slavery?  
Forbid it, Almighty God!  
I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty,  
or give me death!” (Ibid.)

Here is my little take on how. I am afraid this is only the outline. In a nut-shell, First, conclusively identify the real enemy, the Golem which hides behind the Jews' momentous weight of 3000 years of history, but is no more a Jew of Moses than any other self-proclaimed Ashkenazi. Second, rip-out its heavily protected heart; or, administer a thousand lethal cuts and prevent each one from coagulating. **Let's proceed to [The Way Forward](#).**

## Footnotes

[1] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/05/palestine-theway-forward.html>

[2] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/03/war-on-terror-not-about-islamofascism.html>

Now independent thinkers are considered diseased by psychiatry, May 17, 2010,  
[https://web.archive.org/web/20100520012427/http://www.naturalnews.com/028803\\_psychiatry\\_disease.html](https://web.archive.org/web/20100520012427/http://www.naturalnews.com/028803_psychiatry_disease.html)

<https://web.archive.org/web/20100516032822/http://waronyou.com/topics/sheeple-signs-that-you-might-be-part-of-the-herd/>

[3] Joseph Massad – The Language of Zionism, May 8, 2010,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20100511122443/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/05/08/joseph-massad-the-language-of-zionism/>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/12/israel-lobby-2009-propaganda-manual.html>

[4] George Orwell, “Nineteen Eighty-Four” <https://archive.org/details/Orwell1984preywo>

[5] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-the-struggle-for-palestine.html>

<https://web.archive.org/web/20110919111255/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/05/zahirs-letter-to-wendy-campbell-on-mustafa-barghouti-and-psychological-cataracts-may-09-2010.pdf>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/palestinian-house-of-negroe-postscript.html>

High resolution [plands-palestine\\_map\\_1948\\_eng.jpg](#) by [plands.org](#):

[https://web.archive.org/web/20140814114814/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2009/11/plands-palestine\\_map\\_1948\\_eng.jpg](https://web.archive.org/web/20140814114814/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2009/11/plands-palestine_map_1948_eng.jpg)

Short URL: <https://tinyurl.com/plands-palestine-map-1948-eng>

[6] [http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/north\\_tower\\_collapse.mpeg](http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/north_tower_collapse.mpeg)

[http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/south\\_tower\\_collapse.mpeg](http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/south_tower_collapse.mpeg)

[http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/wtc\\_7\\_cbs.mpg](http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/wtc_7_cbs.mpg)

[7] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/05/note-on-mighty-wurlitzer.html>

[8] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/anatomy-of-conspiracy-theory.html>

Also see Sunstein, Cass R., Conspiracy Theories (January 15, 2008). Harvard Public Law Working Paper No. 08-03; U of Chicago, Public Law Working Paper No. 199; U of Chicago Law & Economics, Olin Working Paper No. 387. PDF download from:

[http://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=1084585](http://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=1084585)

[9] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/04/some-dare-call-it-conspiracy-garyallen.html>

[10] <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/introduction.html>

Also see Amusing Ourselves to Death by Neil Postman, 1985; and article: The Destruction of American Education by Norman Livergood [http://www.hermes-press.com/education\\_index.htm](http://www.hermes-press.com/education_index.htm)

[11] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-thestruggle-for-palestine.html>

[12] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/03/war-on-terror-not-about-islamofascism.html>

Judge Andrew Napolitano Natural Rights and The Patriot Act Part 1 of 3  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=M1P53wMbnsW>

Judge Andrew Napolitano Natural Rights and The Patriot Act Part 2 of 3  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bjhNZjanX9k>

Judge Andrew Napolitano Natural Rights and The Patriot Act Part 3 of 3  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7n2m-X7OluY>

Hal G. P. Colebatch, Thought police muscle up in Britain, April 21, 2009  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20101123034329/http://www.theaustralian.com.au/news/opinion/tought-police-muscle-up-in-britain/story-e6frg6zo-1225700363959>

[13] John Mearsheimer, The Future of Palestine: Righteous Jews vs. the New Afrikaners, 30 April 2010,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://www.aljazeera.com/focus/2010/04/2010430183148967987.html>

Also:

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://mearsheimer.uchicago.edu/pdfs/PalestineFuture.pdf>

[14] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/from-genesis-to-genocide-in-palestine.html>

[15] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/enduring-power-of-machiavellian-polysci.html>

# Chapter 18

## **Palestine: Seeking The Enemy Within The Unknown Transformation of Malcolm**

**X**

### **A Response to Separation of Struggles Against Oppression on Tribal and National Boundaries**

July 01, 2011

**“I'm for truth, no matter who tells it. I'm for justice, no matter who it is for or against. I'm a human being first and foremost, and as such I'm for whoever and whatever benefits humanity as a whole.” --- Malcolm X**

Malcolm X's early views on separation from his oppressor's race are well known among those who study him, and poorly understood by others who have merely heard of them in relation to Reverend Martin Luther King's penchant for integration with the White Man. The views expressed in the article '[Jewish Voice for Peace? Really??](#)' by *Nahida the Exiled Palestinian*, echo a poignantly similar theme to the motivations for separation espoused by Malcolm X

before his transformative pilgrimage to Mecca.

Malcolm X's opinion was of course rooted in his strong sense of tribalism which he feared existed among the White Man and whom he perceived were collectively the oppressors of the black man. He noted in one of his speeches that: *"We must have separation in order to be equal, we must have separation in order to have freedom, we must have separation in order to have justice."* He observed elsewhere in an interview, of the integration efforts through non-violence by Dr. Martin Luther King: *"The white man pays Rev. Martin Luther King. Subsidizes Rev. Martin Luther King. So that Rev. Martin Luther King can continue to teach the negroes, to be defenseless. That's what you mean by non-violence. Be Defenseless. Be Defenseless in the face of one of the most cruel beast that has ever taken a people into captivity. That is this American white man."*

If one studies the Autobiography of Malcolm X, it is plain that his thoughts were very tribal. He moved from one tribal scheme to another as his *metanoia* progressed, until he performed the Hajj, when his own clinging tribe advanced from the black man to the one billion plus Muslims to entire mankind. The latter transformation is evidently little known and rarely promulgated by those who quote Malcolm X. His final *metanoia* has been occulted from the global mainstream audience whose leaders and opinion-makers prefer to venerate (or denigrate) this American freedom fighter as an iconic but mainly tribalistic rebel extraordinaire. Why put forth his final exemplary global views as epitomized in the lede passage above and needlessly galvanize a united global resistance project against the carefully hidden in plain sight common global enemy of all mankind?

In their article on "The Role of Jews in the Palestinian Solidarity Movement" in Counterpunch of April 26, 2011, Herskovitz and Kinnucan examined the impact of Malcolm X's tribalism upon the issue of Palestine resistance. They observed in their article that after Malcolm X returned from his *"epiphanic trip to Mecca"*, he was asked if White people could join his Organization of Afro-American Unity, and he replied:

"They can't join us. I have these very deep feelings that white people who want to join black organizations are really just taking the escapist way to save their consciences. By visibly hovering near us, they are 'proving' that they are 'with us'. But the hard truth is this isn't helping to solve America's racist problem. The Negroes aren't the racists. Where the really sincere white people have got to do their 'proving' of themselves is not among the black victims, but out there on the battle lines of where America's racism really is – and that's in their own home communities." (The Autobiography of Malcolm X, pp 383-384).

Herskovitz and Kinnucan further observed of Malcolm X:

'He added that by working separately, Whites and Blacks would form a successful collective. "Working separately, the sincere white people and the sincere black people actually will be working together."

The words of this fighter for justice are valid 46 years later in another context: Defining the role of Jews in the Palestine solidarity movement. The lesson is that sincere Jews should not play leading roles in the Palestinian solidarity movement, but should instead expose and challenge the racism that exists in their own Jewish communities. So what are Jewish-led and Jewish-identified groups and leaders doing? Certainly, they criticize atrocities committed by Israel in the West Bank, Gaza and East Jerusalem, but are they clearly defining their positions? Do they oppose Jewish supremacism, as some opposed White supremacism in South Africa during the 1980s? Which of the higher profile Jewish-led and Jewish-identified groups are demanding an end to a Jewish state and full and immediate return for displaced Palestinians and their descendents?' --- [counterpunch.org/herskovitz04262011.html](http://counterpunch.org/herskovitz04262011.html)

The sub-text of the Exiled Palestinian's article is based on the same principles of racial tribalism. The Exiled Palestinian evidently fears the same of the Jews as Herskovitz and Kinnucan. Just like Malcolm X feared of the White Man during his pre-Meccan civil rights struggle which was characterized by his all-separatist tendencies for emancipating the American Negroes.

My response article presents a counterpoint by openly stating the obvious. That unfortunately, empiricism indicates that Palestinians, both Muslim and Christian, can be no less tribal than the Jews.

Even further, that the Palestinians in Diaspora living a safe and often bountiful existence can be no less contemptuous (perhaps that's too strong a word – use your euphemism to taste) of their brethren on ground zero and in refugee camps than the Ashkenazi are of Sephardim.

To what degree to effect a separation when self-interests can diverge on almost any boundary? Let's take an empirical look – rather than merely a theoretical or rhetorical one.

The Palestinian Diasporans want Right of Return primarily. The ones on the ground floor in Gaza and in the West Bank don't care for that being the most important thing on their mind.

Those Palestinians living in palatial and/or comfortable homes in the West, don't much care for those living in the refugee camps. This is true regardless of race, religion, caste, creed, and whether it is Palestinians or Pakistanis or Bengalis or Afghanis. This is a factual statement.

Shall we separate on that boundary as well?

At every boundary, whether it be between Jews and Palestinians, or between Muslims of one ethnicity or another, or between one Muslim sect or another, platitudes of the Holy Qur'an such as verse 4:135 quoted by the Exiled Palestinian aside – for if platitudes could govern behavior, the 3000 year old 'Golden Rule' and the Ten Commandments might have been sufficient obviating the need for the Holy Qur'an altogether – we always see narrow vested interests governing one's primary motivations.

These vested interests are sometimes along tribal and racial lines, as Jews evidently always seem to be for obvious reasons of formerly being treated as *the trash of history* in 2000 years of living in Christendom. And other times along socioeconomic, ethnic, sectarian, and political lines.

- ◆ The most pertinent and basic form of this *us vs. them* tribal division, despite the undeniable sympathy and common bond of religion, is between 100 million Arabs vs. the 2 billion rest of the Muslim world. I don't see the Arabs much care for the rest of the Muslims.
- ◆ And 8-10 million Palestinians vs. the 100 million Arabs. I also don't see the Arabs terribly concerned with the plight of Palestinians judging from the squalor they force the poor refugees on their soil to live in.
- ◆ And 4-5 million Palestinians suffering on the ground floor in the Holy Lands and in surrounding refugee camps vs. an equal number in Diaspora. I also don't see them having many common concerns. One is facing life and death on a daily basis while the other is a comfortable tax-payer living in relative security elsewhere.
- ◆ And 1 to 2 million Palestinians who are citizens of the Jewish state of Israel - even if third class – vs. all the rest of the Palestinians on ground zero and in the rest of Diaspora. They each have their own vested interests and pressing concerns. No citizen of Israel, Jew or Gentile or Palestinian, can afford to really care very pragmatically about the general issues of the Palestinians even in the West Bank or Gaza, never mind those in Diaspora. Shall we separate on all those boundaries?

Treachery in leadership, and in movements, and forcing narrow vested interests to decide issues, are a general fact of life. These inevitably transcend all such tribal boundaries. One's worst enemy is often one's own leaders.

In her article, the Exiled Palestinian picked on one such demarcation, the *Jews vs. the Palestinian* tribal boundary. It appears to be the most convenient for the opportunities for vitriolicism and scapegoating that it naturally affords. And, while her arguments are quite convincing at some level, and dare I say also appear empirical at times, the conclusion it has

arrived at, for a global struggle, is patently false.

I can show this in very specifics, even beyond what I have done above, that almost any such demarcation one picks, along almost any arbitrary axis, one can make equally compelling arguments for separation as numerous fracture lines will always exist among every people. The most significant are among the Palestinians themselves as a people. The only thing they universally share among themselves which loosely unites them in their loss of statehood apart from memory, is victimhood. Not political goals. And not processes to achieve those non-existent common political goals. Do I tell a lie?

If one began blanketly separating on the *au natural* racial rift, one would be compelled by the force of its logic to eventually move along all the other dividing rifts inherent in tribalism as self-interests continued to split, almost all of them *au natural*, and one would be left pretty darn alone in practical and political terms. Lip-services to platitudes notwithstanding.

I submit that pretty soon one would not be able to have any common struggles which transcended myopic tribalisms! That usage of the word “tribalisms” in its plural form adequately captures all *au natural* rifts for our purpose here, even though these are no longer strictly tribal in the usual racial sense, but intra and intra-intra tribal subsuming sects, ethnicities, religions, and reduced to almost familial resolution if narrow vested interests continue to diverge significantly. Is that an exaggeration?

But, if one can identify a real common enemy which can unite all such tribalisms in common cause, recursively forcing each lower order “tribal unit” to put the overarching enemy first in the best interest of furthering their own overall local self-interests, we have a movement which can transcend narrow individual self-interests!

Otherwise, *au natural* tribalisms will naturally prevail at every level always lending substance to specious (superficially appealing) arguments of separation.

This observation is not only commonsense, but also entirely empirical. It is also the first principle of divide et impera practiced by all superior colonizing forces from time immemorial.

In other words, separation is the tool of the colonizers themselves.

This is how they successfully colonized the Indo sub-continent. Inter alia, by separating Hindus and Muslims who had lived peaceably for centuries prior to the British conquest of India. The blood-drenched partition of the indo-subcontinent was the fruit of that harvest of well argued separation.

This was the purpose behind the Sykes–Picot Agreement which divided up the Arab peoples and lands into arbitrary nations and spheres of imperialist influence.

Oh – one is talking of separating from that palpable other, not one's own? What other when

our own can be our biggest enemy as the surrogate of the other?

But let's continue with the common enemy bit first and take on the enemy within shortly. Can one identify a common enemy that will force unity of purpose regardless of tribe, race, caste, sex, religion, national affiliation?

Unfortunately, I have yet to meet a Palestinian who has answered in the affirmative. This is a very strange phenomenon. The Palestinians, like the Jews before them, evidently believe their struggle against oppression is unique, unparalleled, and therefore it deserves a special status. While Palestinians may not say this out loud, they often act to that unarticulated belief as will be made apparent shortly.

The Palestinians, despite their obvious protestations to the contrary, evidently are made no more brilliant or insightful about their plight just because they have been victimized anymore than the Jews are made holy and pious just because their killers in the previous holocaust were immoral and murderous. Both victims religiously cling to their respective virtues of victimhood as an impervious body-armor only particular to them, and through which all insights and criticisms fail to penetrate as if such honor was divined upon them.

For the record, the Jews are made no more moral today as a people because their killers were immoral yesterday as a people. This is already in evidence and is amply obvious to the world, but unfortunately not to the Jews. And the Palestinians have no more comprehension of the "Iron Wall" that besieges them today any more than they did yesterday, their eloquently quoting Jabotinsky notwithstanding. This is also obvious – but unfortunately not to the Palestinians. Do I misperceive this uncanny parallel?

Individually of course, like everyone else, I have encountered many moral Jews who put me to shame as a Muslim just as I have met many brilliant Palestinians whom I look up to as beacons of knowledge and virtue in many matters. And yet, no Palestinian I have ever met has drawn the connection between World government and Zionism. Nor has any Palestinian I have ever met, or read, or interlocuted with, or written endless one-way letters to, recognized that the struggle for Jerusalem, the Holy Lands, the land of Canaan, is merely just one element of that global linkage, as the "Zion that will light up all the world".

But some non Palestinians have done both. Jerusalem, as the effective judicial capital of the world of the new ruling state of the world tomorrow (just as today the City is the effective financial capital and Washington the effective military capital and the Vatican the West's effective religious capital), is intimately linked with the overarching agendas of the common harbingers of both Zionism and World Government. That new judicial capital, to be located in Jerusalem, I only speculate of course based on the amazing and strange new Israeli Supreme Court building in Jerusalem overlooking the historic Solomon's temple, is intended to dispense judgments of Secular Humanism to the rest of the world.

It is all connected and Palestinians have not recognized it.

And it is connected through the House of Rothschild – the pious name to which the Balfour Declaration was issued. That pious name, more like a criminal syndicate than a family, owns the Jewish state of Israel, and all the world's private central banks, gold bullion, gold mines, and other earthly assets to make them worth more than the combined national debt of the United States of America and the rest of G-7 nations.

When I meet a Palestinian who knows that fact on his own without my informing him, that Balfour Declaration is in the Rothschild name, that day, I dearly suspect, will be the first day of the real waging of an efficacious common struggle for the recovery of both Palestine for all its indigenous peoples and the recovery of earth and its privatized resources for all its inhabitants.

On that first day of common struggle of all who are human beings first against mankind's common oppressors, the specious distinction between *us vs. them* on narrow tribal boundaries will look insignificant and idiotic. Am I being a hopeless idealist? Or a rational pragmatist as that being the only effective method to take on a common enemy without separation – to recognize it as such?

I have come to realize that the golem wrecking its overt holocaust upon the Palestinians with its Zionist military apparatuses as its henchmen, is [not Jewish](#). [1]

This golem devilishly harnesses the world Jewry using their staid old books no differently than the purveyors and conveyors of Islamofascism harness Muslim patsies as suicide bombers using their staid old books. The golem accomplishes the former overtly, with much finesse, sophistication, and openly with the blessings of the West. That's because the golem controls the West. But interestingly, the golem also accomplishes the latter, covertly, and gets the West to successfully attribute the blame upon Militant Islam. That is also because the golem owns the Mighty Wurlitzer and can synthesize any tune for any myth construction.

So wait a minute – am I saying to the beleaguered Palestinians that the War on Terror against Ali Baba, the quest for world government, and the conquest of Palestine are all related? [Duh!](#) [2]

But I have not met a single Palestinian, nor read a single Palestine scholar, author, and touted intellectual, poet or academic, who has betrayed their knowledge of such intimate linkage by their revised advocacy of the Palestinian struggle in the light of what I am suggesting in this response article. Have you? Perhaps I may have missed it.

To my limited awareness, it appears that the latest fad in Palestinian intellectualism is the “one-state” automagic solution about to naturally fall out of the *fait accompli* of Israeli's effective conquest of all Palestinian territories. There is absolutely no recognition, zero, that

the construction of Zionistan is intimately linked to the construction of world government and the automagic one-state is a mere figment of the rather fertile poetic imagination of the Palestinians rather than some insightful and accurate analysis of global events on their part. Perhaps I misperceive once again?

I will just leave a link to [evidence](#) [3] – refute if one can, or, accept that matters in a global struggle against a common global enemy of all mankind cannot be so clear-cut of *us vs. them* along segregated racial lines as it might first appear when viewed from the rather tribal lens of a localized struggle.

Once we acquire that baseline understanding that Palestine as Zionistan, and the quest for World Government, are in fact intimately married to each other with Jews being made as much patsies as any Islamofascist suicide bomber, I think it will become a lot easier to discern who is with us in this common struggle for the liberation of earth from its tyrants, and who is against us, regardless of ethnicity, religion, race, caste and whatever else is used for tribally separating peoples.

That discernment must be the only demarcation for separation. It is in fact the only effective one, and the only practicable one.

For, if the focus continues to remain on the *au natural* tribal boundary as the Exiled Palestinian has spotlighted in her well written article, one ends up brushing under the rug the more significant and unarguable fact that Palestinians' own co-options, their own copious fifth columnists, their own house negroes, their own useful idiots, their own midget minds, have wrought far more harm to the Palestinian struggle and contributed to their ongoing dispossession now into its 63rd year of tribulation, than any largely symbolic Jews for Peace ever possibly can.

When one omits that palpable and grotesque fact from the calculus of liberation, as the Exiled Palestinian has evidently done in her essay, I believe one does oneself and the Palestinian peoples who look up to their intellectuals for guidance and leadership, a great disservice.

The highest order bit of the matter in confronting any external enemy effectively, has always been the enemy within – the weakest link. This is a fact testified to by recorded history.

And the conquest of Palestine in stages, is no exception. While every Palestinian recognizes this fact of treachery, their best thinkers continue to harbor the mis-impression that now things are different, that now they are up to the treachery of their oppressors. The evidence of this self-delusion is their continued inability to distinguish friend from foe, higher order bit from lower order bit, and their continually seeing their holocaust in Palestine as a local event of the Holy Lands only specific to the Palestinians.

As victims, the beleaguered Palestinians find sympathy in every beating human heart. Almost every ISM member I have ever met is a Jew.

But let's examine the record of the Palestinians themselves a tad objectively beyond sympathies for victimhood.

How many Palestinians stand up against the tyranny being inflicted upon the rest of the world?

When Palestinians living comfortably in Diaspora, and occasionally going out on their weekend sloganeering junkets before returning to their own diligent pursuits of their 'American Dreams' weekdays, will stand up for anyone else other than their own travails, I will change my opinion of them.

Let me know which Palestinians took out a protest march, or publicly spoke out against the terror being inflicted upon the innocent civilians of Pakistan for instance, and I will update my records. In all anti-war marches, the Palestinians primarily come for their own local war in Palestine. Every Palestinian speaker in every single anti-war protest speech I have ever heard, has focussed only on Palestine.

The cover of Pakistan Decapitation Papers has a [photograph](#) [4] which was captioned by UK Independent news report of Sunday, 31 May 2009, as: *'In Pakistan, an exodus that is beyond biblical'*. At least 2.4 Million were forced out of their homes according to the United Nations. The Al Jazeera [report](#) [5] of May 09, 2009 headlined it: *'Pakistan Swat refugees seek help'*. That forced eviction and daily slaughter of an innocent people caught as pawns on the Grand Chessboard dwarfs what happened in 1948 during the partition of Palestine on the then grand chessboard. The grandmasters of both are the same.

Yet, I have I never heard a peep of protest from the Palestinians, especially those in Diaspora, who are in the best position to know and feel that pain of eviction the most!

This is qualitatively no different a betrayal through silence, than when one wonders how can Jews in Zionistan inflict a holocaust upon another after supposedly experiencing their own, and the rest of the world Jewry remains silent?

And yet, what many a Jew ISM activist has done for the Palestinians, taken bullets to their head when they didn't need to, Tom Hurndall certainly comes to mind without effort, have the Palestinians done for any other?

I look far and wide and I don't see Palestinians voluntarily taking any significant pains on any one else's behalf. Perhaps the pain of eviction is greater when it is from Palestine, or, perhaps the pain of suffering of others is automagically made less because it is not in Palestine? Only the Palestinians can inform us what they feel by their acts. And they do. Just as only the Jews can inform us what they feel when they remain silent by their acts. And they

also do.

So, given all that, in her desperation to seek justice, the Exiled Palestinian can only find fault with those few Jews who do dare to speak up in favor of the Palestinians?

Obviously they don't speak for the silent spectators of their tribe. It is like indicting them for something that is obviously untrue just because one wants to find some reasons to argue separation.

Separation by tribalism and by victimhood, while evidently *au natural*, is the banality of evil to be conquered first in order to effectively wage a global struggle against the encroaching global tyranny. The natural end result of *us vs. them* separation along racial boundaries automatically leads one to separation along all sorts of specious boundaries as noted above. And I will guarantee that these arguments are continually made to the colonized people in political discussions at the massa's round tables.

I wonder what Malcolm X would have argued about it today. His *metanoia* was evidently progressive. Had that process of self-transformation also terminated with his autobiography? Malcolm X was of course a product of his own time. His data was the data of his time. He was assassinated in 1965 – was he aware of the impetus for world government by the bankster oligarchy which transcends black vs. white myopic distinction? Imagine drawing upon a wisdom for liberation half century later which itself is plagued by myopia! But there it is. We have the same arguments for separation resurfacing.

Malcolm X, as is evident from the quote at the beginning, was very aware that the Negroes in their struggles for liberation were subverted by their own false leaders who looked very much like them far more than by the Jews who had once traded in their flesh, and who set up false leaders among them in the twentieth century. But I wonder if Malcolm X also knew that NAACP, The National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, was founded and funded by uber Zionists! The Zionist Jews were funding the liberation of the negro in white America using patsy black leaders while they were assiduously working on conquering the Palestinians . . . . These black leaders were almost always iconic figures for their flock. Control the shepherd, and one gets to control the entire flock.

Did Malcolm X ever realize when he stated, as quoted at the beginning: “*most cruel beast that has ever taken a people into captivity. That is this American white man*”, that the vast majority of white man in America were not slave owners, nor slave traders, that the rank and file among the white man were treated as “white trash” where negroes were slaves, and that Jews were by far the largest slave traders/owners in the United States?

Did Malcolm X ever realize that the black liberation movement, of which he was a product, was itself a Zionist product serving the narrow self-interests of the Jews in Christian white America? Unfortunately, no one today can accurately answer that question. But one can

perhaps make an informed guess from Malcolm X's public utterings that he perhaps wasn't.

There are many convoluted dynamics and hidden forces in the calculus of colonization as well as in the calculus of liberation to which most people, rebels and learned alike, remain incognizant of. Each gravitates to whatever supports their a priori world view without careful dissection of what they accept and reject. Bertrand Russell captured that self-evident truth thusly:

“What a man believes upon grossly insufficient evidence is an index to his desires – desires of which he himself is often unconscious. If a man is offered a fact which goes against his instincts [or worldview], he will scrutinize it closely, and unless [and at times even when] the evidence is overwhelming, he will refuse to believe it. If, on the other hand, he is offered something which affords a reason for acting in accordance with his instincts [or worldview], he will accept it even on the slenderest evidence.” (Bertrand Russell, *Proposed Roads to Freedom*, 1919, page 147)

That personal proclivity to be attached to one's world view is exponentially compounded by the fact of being too close in time and space to any issue. Zbigniew Brzezinski captured that aspect so insightfully that I best permit the grandmaster of the grand chessboard to speak in his own pithy diction:

“Time and space shape our perception of reality. The specific moment and the particular setting dictate the way international estimates and priorities are defined. Sometimes, when the moment is historically "ripe," the setting and the time may coalesce to provide a special insight. A perceptive formula is easier to articulate in a moment of special stress. Conditions of war, crisis, tension are in that sense particularly fertile. The situation of crisis permits sharper value judgments, in keeping with man's ancient proclivity for dividing his reality into good and evil. (Marxist dialectic is clearly in this tradition, and it infuses moral dichotomy into every assessment.) But short of that critical condition—which in its most extreme form involves the alternatives of war or peace—global politics do not lend themselves to pat formulations and clearcut predictions, even in a setting of extensive change. As a result—in most times—it is extraordinarily difficult to liberate oneself from the confining influence of the immediate and to perceive—from a detached perspective—the broader sweep of events.” (Zbigniew Brzezinski, *Between Two Ages*, 1970, page 5)

Let me emphasize that last sentence as containing a universal truth which few scholars will

admit in their high-falutin treatise and pat formulations: **“As a result—in most times—it is extraordinarily difficult to liberate oneself from the confining influence of the immediate and to perceive—from a detached perspective—the broader sweep of events.”**

To those unfamiliar with the issues which Malcolm X was a product of, take a quick listen to the former Wellesley College professor of black studies, professor Tony Martin, on *The Jewish Role In The African Slave Trade*. The Nation of Islam organization of the United States from which Malcolm X had split as his *metanoia* had progressed, produced a seminal research study on this topic in 1991 titled “The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews”. All that, had Malcolm X been cognizant of during his own time, one can only speculate on the further direction of his *metanoia*. I needlessly won't.

Malcolm X is one of my most admired rebel-scholars. I listen to his speeches constantly for insight and wisdom for understanding my own present epoch. But I don't foolishly copy his recipes verbatim which were largely a product of his own tumultuous epoch, a product of his own tumultuous world view born of the burden of several hundred years of vile bondage to slave trade.

The garbs the White Man's Burden carriers wear to subvert and colonize a people are far more insidious, and pernicious, than what is apparent to the naked eye. If interested, it is fleshed out [here](#). [6]

*Divide et impera* was the modus operandi then, and evidently it still is today. I reject it as a method of waging a struggle against it. And I reject it along collectivist lines on anything other than shared ideology (see below). Simultaneously, I am vigilant for subversion, *tous azimuth*, 360 degrees, and its worst harbingers are often one's own. While one can recognize the “other over there” rather easily, one can't so easily recognize that “other within”. It is the latter who finally lunges the fatal knife in the back, through treachery, or stupidity, or both. Neither is the enemy of my enemy necessarily my friend, nor, are my own peoples necessarily my friends just because they are from my tribe and nation and might look like me.

It took a transformative pilgrimage to Mecca for Malcolm X to realize this, but only in the very last year of his life, in his post-Mecca *metanoia* lasting from April 1964 to February 21, 1965, when he was brutally assassinated. The bullets were fired by the black man, but the gun was loaded by those who most feared the new universalization of his struggle. Inspired by his exposure to the religion of Islam during his Hajj pilgrimage, this unparalleled leader of the American Negroes clearly expressed the final transformation of his worldview in the last chapter of his autobiography titled '1965'. The perceptive reader is surprised to find Malcolm X poised to make his struggle global and to become part of the universal struggle against oppression for all the *wretched of the earth*:

'My thinking had been opened up wide in Mecca. In the long letters I wrote to friends, I tried to convey to them my new insights into the American black man's struggle and his problems, as well as the depths of my search for truth and justice. "I've had enough of someone else's propaganda," I had written to these friends. **"I'm for truth, no matter who tells it. I'm for justice, no matter who it is for or against. I'm a human being first and foremost, and as such I'm for whoever and whatever benefits humanity as a whole."** Largely, the American white man's press refused to convey that I was now attempting to teach Negroes a new direction.' (The Autobiography of Malcolm X, page 400, chapter titled 1965, Second Ballantine Books Hardcover Edition: March 1999)

Having lost his logic of separation to better judgment almost overnight, Malcolm X was forcibly prevented by the assassins' many bullets from *birth-pang*ing the universalization of his new *cause célèbre*: to bring all humanity together against all forms of oppression and oppressors.

Just as this once overly tribalistic and racially nationalistic American rebel's strivings had been opened up wide when he finally realized his own myopia on both victimhood and victimizers, the choice between friend and foe, as a bottom line, is always individualistic. Just like a rational and fair judge's adjudication is always upon individuals for crimes against humanity, and never upon collective criminalization and guilt by association. From that one fundamental realization, all good naturally follows. It is an important axiom which preempts all divide and conquer strategies as it naturally brings peoples and nations together against their common predators.

Therefore, straining such judgments and separation arguments of friend or foe through any sort of collective sieve by race, gender, caste, or nationality, is not only too coarse grained to be productive, but ultimately vile and morally repugnant. It also remains impotent.

Straining it by shared ideology however is always conclusive. If you espouse a crime, whether in silence, or by aiding and abetting, then, regardless of your race, gender, tribe, color, caste and nationality, you are supporting a crime.

Zionism is a crime. Those who espouse it, secretly and overtly, are criminals. It don't matter which flavor of Zionism it is. As noted in this [article](#) [7]:

'Be it left-wing Zionism or right-wing Zionism, be it diplomatic Zionism or fighting Zionism, be it political Zionism, synthetic Zionism, military Zionism, friendly Zionism, tough-Zionism, gentle-Zionism, hard Zionism, soft Zionism, nihilist Zionism, spiritual Zionism, Labor Zionism, Likud

Zionism, pre-Jewish State Zionism, or post-Jewish State Zionism, all remain expressions of tactics for translating motivational Zionism into empirical Zionism. '

I believe that description captures every flavor of Rothschild Zionism known to man since 1828 when it was kick-started by Moses Hess with Rothschild funding to return the Jews to their Holy Land without waiting for their Messiah, as had been promised in their holy scriptures.

Do all Jews espouse some form of this perverted Zionism of forcibly transplanting themselves in another's land? If anyone says yes to this, I'd have to wonder about what they would say when the circus clowns of empire assert variations on the theme that 'all Muslims are terrorist'.

Do those ordinary Jews for Peace who come out to protest the crimes of Zionism espouse Zionism, or are its insidious agents assets and *sayanim*?

Some of them might well be controlled opposition and Trojan Horses. But only a fool or an imbecile would fall for it. Such fools exist everywhere, yes, even among the Palestinians themselves. It is they, the Palestinians, who get dazzled by fancy titles and invite Trojan horses to sit in on their institutions. Look on how many Palestinian institutions and organizations Noam Chomsky's name appears. A timeless favorite of Palestinians, and my own teacher, I have already deconstructed Noam Chomsky's labor-Zionism and ambiguous support of Palestine [here](#). [8] [16] Is it Noam Chomsky's problem that his books and writings find appeal among Palestinians? Does he force himself upon the Palestinians? Does he ask to be put on their institutional boards? Or do the Palestinians themselves, carrying the undeniable burden of victimhood, indiscriminately rush to coddle just about anyone with a Western brand name who will highlight their plight before the white man? Read it [here](#) [9] [11] – it's truly pathetic.

That natural inability of all beleaguered victims to discern friend from foe when they come bearing gifts, is also the Palestinians' biggest *Achilles' heel*. Bearing treacherous gifts is not the issue – it is to be expected as part of colonization. Fabricated dissent and manufactured consent are two sides of the same coin. Like guns and butter. Accepting the gifts without shrewd discernment is the problem.

For a shortcoming of one, condemning a whole another is not only specious, but ineffective in plugging the much bigger hole in one's own boat.

Just as we are born *au natural* but we don't go around naked, while we might be born in tribes and nations and not *أُمَّةً وَاحِدَةً* (a single nation, and to which the Author of the Holy Qur'an speaks in verse 49:13: 'so that ye may know one another'), going *au natural* in this instance is also the same.

Animalism, might is right, unbridled greed, lust for power, are also *au natural* strivings of evolutionary biology, sociopaths, and hectoring hegemony. We don't consciously espouse these natural inclinations either unless we are social Darwinians ourselves out to conquer others.

A natural inclination towards tribalism therefore, rational commonsense tells us, is not what is necessarily the most productive and efficacious method of engineering a social struggle which is principally against global social Darwinianism.

Otherwise, what's the point of that struggle if every tribalist is fundamentally looking out for his or her own narrow self interests? In the limit, one man's vested interests are another's usurpation no differently than one man's freedom fighter is another's terrorist.

Before Palestinians take their ire out upon the Jews who are coming to help them, surely many of them with good consciences, and surely not all are beyond treachery any more than when the white man was when it settled the previous new world in the Americas by distributing small-pox blankets to the natives as gifts, it might be more productive for Palestinians, as indeed all peoples, to look deep and hard at their own selves. Toward one's own tendency to gullibly accept the white man's gifts in naiveté, to willingly adopt his narratives in return for tangible and intangible favors, and most importantly, the inability to shrewdly discern friend from foe on anything but broad swathes of non-tribal boundaries. All are poisoned apples – as if that needed to be said. But evidently it does need to be said – as no one contemporary seems to be articulating these self-evident matters.

Here is an [example](#). [10] How many Palestinians condemned the acceptance of the 2008 Orwell prize by a Palestinian lawyer for his narrative of his people's sorry plight? Many actually showered the prize winner with congratulation messages as far as I am aware! I just choked in misery at the house niggers mental servitude among the Palestinian intellectuals.

Look at Mustafa Barghouti's maiden appearance on primetime American Television with Anna Baltzer in 2009 as another example. I could surely understand the young Anna's naiveté. A wonderful human being, and a Jew, it was surely a major step of boldly speaking out against her own tribe on mainstream television upon discovering how mistaken she had been all her young life about Israel and the plight of the Palestinians. A very very hard act to follow – to speak out against one's own tribe. Especially when that tribe happens to be in power and can trivially destroy one anywhere in the world.

But Mustafa Barghouti? What a pathetic performance. As a beleaguered Palestinian leader who is already threatened daily with annihilation, he did more harm to the Palestinian cause than Anna Baltzer as a Jew ever could.

By echoing the simplistic narratives of Anna Baltzer instead of having his own to complement the Jew's who had come out to defend him, he endorsed that Jewish narrative. And that

narrative was the white man's version of dissent – the two book ends of the discourse spectrum. It was presumably the lure of the young and charismatic Jewess Anna Baltzer who got the duo that slot on primetime American Television. Mustafa Barghouti certainly could not have appeared on his own, no Palestinian ever has as far as I can remember. The Palestinian leader needed a Jewish crutch to get on the airwaves. He got it. And what did he do with it? If the midget minds of the Palestinians cannot wage their own defense, don't blame it upon the Jews trying to help them the best way they they can. Read the deconstruction of that performance [here](#). [11] Mustafa Barghouti surely isn't an ignoramus. But perhaps I am mistaken. I dearly suspect that after that brilliant performance worthy of at least twenty one standing ovations, Mustafa Barghouti was identified by the powers that be as a possible candidate for further cultivation for a Nobel Peace Prize downstream.

Palestinians call that waging a struggle? I call that waging the ass to please the massa.

Given all these real performances, the author of '*Jewish Voice for Peace? Really??*' is complaining about the hypothetical subversion of Jews for Peace and Justice in Palestine?

One has to be able to use a very fine-grain tooth-comb in order to catch the lice. Broad brushes leave them safely within.

To capitalize on victimhood, one needs to have power. Unlike the Jews who wrote that script, the Palestinian are powerless. Therefore, as a people, playing victim and begging from the massa using the massa's own narratives does not work for them.

### **Let's do a quick reality check for where we are today.**

- ◆ The Palestinians have either house negroes running their institutions, or have fabricated Hegelian Dialectic composed of patsies, useful idiots, and mercenaries, forcing the beleaguered people to choose between the opposites. What is it now, between secular Fatah and Islamist Hamas? Both are paid for in full by Israel. And they each only serve the interest of Israel in a different way. Fatah as the legal signers of Palestinian rights away to the Jewish State, and Hamas as the agent provocateurs for the Jewish State to take 10 during the times of provocation and give back 1 if the Palestinians behave and sign on the dotted line. That is the sum total of the role of those fifth columnists among the Palestinians. Do I tell a lie? Is it not what has exactly transpired?
- ◆ The Palestinians have no towering intellectuals or political leaders on the horizon worth the name. Their best academics work in their massa's institutions and are fed from the massa's largesses. Look at their intellectual output – none have been able to even fill the shoes of even Edward Said. Not one has drawn the obvious linkages as have been drawn in this article. Am I mistaken? I would be delighted to update my records and suitably amend this article if any self-proclaimed legatee of Edward Said

can be found to have addressed these matters.

- ◆ The Palestinians have no finances, no imperial power-brokers working on their behalf, and no negotiation levers on their side.
- ◆ They are rudderless and outwitted, excelling in poetry, laments, narratives for which they win prizes which they gladly accept from their oppressors, and in developing great websites.
- ◆ The only thing the Palestinian rebel in Diaspora sees is AIPAC and Chabad! But not their masters. For proof, as was once demanded of me by an old-timer Jewish rebel leader and a favorite of Palestinians to show him that there is indeed some hard evidence of behind the scenes masters who control Palestine, see [here](#). [12]

Jews for Peace are the least of Palestinians' many burdens. Many of these Jews are just simple ordinary people like the Palestinians themselves. They don't particularly know too much either except the moral outrage some of them must surely feel at what has befallen the Palestinians. The idea of separation on racial and tribal lines, rather than along ideological lines is entirely specious. The day a Palestinian stands with a poster denouncing their own traitors and house niggers, the day he and she rises to clean house of their own fifth columnists and useful idiots, that day they will learn to appreciate just how hard it is to bear witness against one's own tribe. What these moral Jews have done, my hats off to them.

It is to be expected that some among these Jews would also be agents, assets, and *sayanim* of their *cause célèbre* – and this is true of any struggle which challenges the status quo. Infiltration and subversion are an art as old as hegemony, as old as empire. Its most subversive, rather its ultimate [depiction](#) [13] [13a], in the words of the colonizers themselves: “*We must at present do our best to form a class who may be interpreters between us and the millions whom we govern, –a class of persons Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect.*”, rings just as loud for many Palestinians today as it does for the many denizens of the indo sub-continent.

This most subversive and vile form of cognitive infiltration, the mental colonization of the Arab elite, including the Palestinian elite, is a self-evident empirical fact. And who but the elite ever participate in any political process? Does the common man? Any sore thumbs sticking out are immediately excluded, or encouraged to quit. And they usually do. Oslo comes to mind. Let's not forget that its dissenters at the time were marginalized by the euphoric Palestinians themselves! This subversion pales in comparison to anything the Jewish Voices for Peace and Justice in Palestine can wreck upon the Palestinians. That, is the real Palestinian record and dilemma to date.

The *field negroes* among the Palestinians, first and foremost, need to forcibly exorcise their own house of all *house nigger* and *Uncle Tom* mentality. This is a prerequisite before any

peoples can effectively and sensibly ever take on the *massa* and their chameleon surrogates who will come in all disguises, the most deadly among them wearing the indigenous garb.

“A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banner openly. But the traitor moves amongst those within the gate freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears not a traitor; he speaks in accents familiar to his victims, and he wears their face and their arguments, he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of a nation, he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of the city, he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist. A murderer is less to be feared. The traitor is the carrier of the plague. You have unbarred the gates of Rome to him.” (A paraphrase of Cicero from a 1965 essay by Justice Millard Caldwell, via wikipedia)

With just one stroke of pen, they already have, and will continue in the future, to undo the thousand upon thousand valiant struggles and burials on ground zero. See [What Can be Done](#). [14]

Forging of a common global alliance against common predators is the main topic of my critical essay [Self-Policing the Palestinian Struggle](#) and my book dedicated to liberating Palestine from the clutches of Zionism, [Undoing The Theft Of Palestine](#). [15]

Without any feigned humility, I state that I am no scholar, just an ordinary plebeian whose heart beats in sympathy, and whose eyes bleed tears, with the Palestinians. But if I tell a lie, please refute it. If I exaggerate, please feel free to correct my misperception. And if I tell the truth, turn the ire of thine analysis inwards. At least, in this 63rd year of the Nakba, stop mimicking pied pipers and finally begin to look at the world without the jaundiced eyes of victimhood.

I will end with a passage from Sun Tzu on the Art of War which is incredibly pertinent here:

'If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles.

If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat.

If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle.'

Thank you for reading.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Author's Note** The reader is encouraged to study Malcolm X's autobiography and his many speeches to perceptively glean how the colonized mind co-opts and induces myopia without the victim realizing it. Malcolm X was eventually able to fully break free of its self-defeating shackles, but only in the very last year of his life, in his post-Mecca *metanoia*, from April 1964 to February 21, 1965, when status quo could no longer afford to tolerate him and he was finally assassinated. Just like America's president, John F. Kennedy, was silenced before him, He too had refused to accept the villainy of status quo (see JFK and the Unspeakable: Why He Died and Why It Matters, By James W. Douglass). The real threat to status quo are not anointed, celebrated, or given life-time employment in massa's institutions. They are silenced. In extreme cases, made to *sleep with the fishes*. That's an accurate forensic yardstick to glean who among the dissent chiefs are the Trojan horse, who lies by omission, who misguides, who makes the public mind as the cunning propaganda instrument of massa.

### Footnotes

[1] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/genesis-to-genocide-golem-not-jewish.html>

[2] <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/book-poor-mans-guide-to-modernity-9th-edition-2015-zahirebrahim.pdf>

[3] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-invisible-rothschild-usa.html>

[4] <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/pakistan-decapitation-papers-4ed-ze-print.pdf>

[5] [http://youtube.com/watch?v=Ek\\_7BAAL0o8](http://youtube.com/watch?v=Ek_7BAAL0o8)

[6] <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/white-mans-burden.html>

[7] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/05/palestine-theway-forward.html>

[8] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/endless-red-herrings.html>

[9] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/how-many-jews-does-it-take-to-confuse.html>

- [10] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/letter-toguardian-2008-orwellprize.html>
- [11] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-thestruggle-for-palestine.html>
- [12] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-pt3-omnipotent-rothschilds.html>
- [13] <http://pakistan-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/macaulay-minute-on-indian-education-2nd.html>
- [13a] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/what-is-intellectual-negro.html>
- [14] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/03/kosovo-in-arc-of-crisis-by-zahirebrahim.html#What-can-be-done>
- [15] <http://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/pamphlet-undoing-the-theft-of-palestine-zahirebrahim.pdf>
- [16] <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/cunning-dissent-of-chomsky.html>

# Chapter 19

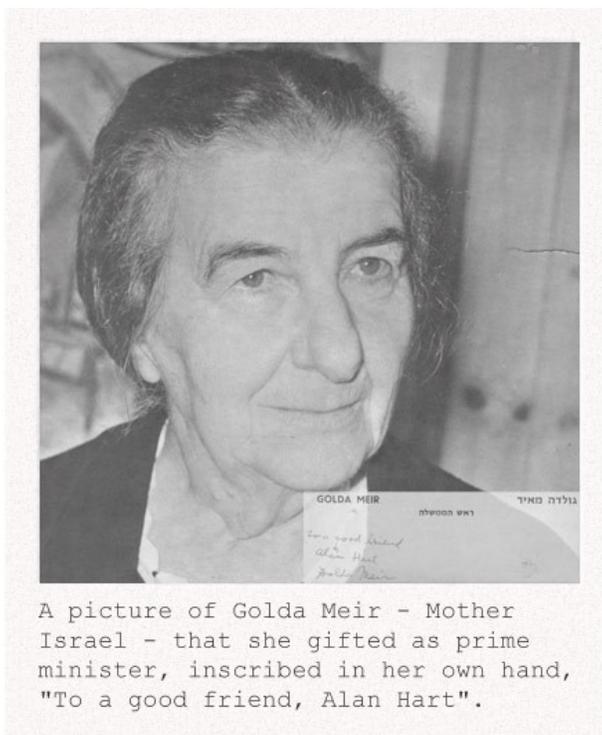
## **Palestine: The Illusion of Power and the Calculus of Dispossession**

**Response to Alan Hart's 'Palestinian people power – could  
it be a game-changer?'**

**July 08, 2011**

First of all, thanks to Alan Hart for his [article](#) which I read on Salem-News<sup>[1]</sup>. It takes a brave man to see, and even braver one to speak. And especially to speak out against the genocidal crimes of a state whose own “mother” called Alan Hart her “good friend”<sup>[2]</sup>.

Zionism is indeed the Jews' worst enemy. It tends to make the world's Jewry the natural enemy of the entire world regardless of which country they live in. As was examined in another [riposte](#) to Alan Hart, January 17, 2009 titled “No No – Not the ‘New Nazis’”<sup>[3]</sup>, Jews can become the seditious enemies of their home nations where they were born and whose citizenship they enjoy, when matters come into conflict with supporting their Jewish state in Palestine.



Caption Photograph of Golda Meir, autographed to Alan Hart as her 'good friend'

**Foreign Office,**  
November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

"His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country"

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

*Y. W.*  
Arthur Balfour

Caption The Balfour Declaration addressed to Lord Rothschild

The foundation of this sociopathy was laid very carefully in the precise wording of the Balfour Declaration itself. It had sanctioned the Jewish state in Palestine without jeopardizing the Jews' political rights in their own home countries:

“It being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of the existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country.”

The Balfour Declaration permitted the Jews, solely by the fiat of imperial power, to live in any country in the world while simultaneously making the Jewish state in Palestine their new home without jeopardizing their “*rights and political status*” in their home country of birth or citizenship. Notice that the wording of the Balfour Declaration does not even mention the indigenous peoples of Palestine by name, only referring to them as “*non-Jewish communities in Palestine*”. It further does not mention their general “*rights and political status*” as a people as it does for the Jews, but only refers to some narrower “*civil and religious rights*” as “*non-Jewish communities*”. While on first glance these might appear equivalent to the layman, on careful examination with the eyes of a shrewd lawyer, the local “*non-Jewish communities*” are not accorded the same general unspecified “*rights and political status*”, as are the transplanted Jewish people in the land of another granted to the Jews.

While bearing only a few short imperial proclamations, the Balfour Declaration is the most treacherously worded document of its kind in the history of colonization. Observe the magic of its linguistics, wherein, the Palestinian peoples are not referred to as a “people”, but only as “*non-Jewish communities*”. Whereas, the same document refers to the Jews as “*the Jewish people*”. The simple, largely agrarian, indigenous Palestinian population, uninformed of the vagaries of deceit and the Machiavellian use of legalisms and linguistics, from day one were deprived of political status by the very wording of the Balfour Declaration.

The British empire making the surprising land grant to the Jews whom they professed no inordinate love for throughout their history, only villainous hatred, suddenly didn't even recognize the indigenous peoples of Palestine continuously living for thousands of years in their own ancestral lands as one people. But the Jews in Diaspora, hailing from almost every country and culture on earth, but primarily the Ashkenazi from Europe, are acknowledged as one, “the Jewish People”. Thus, the Machiavellian logic was to naturally follow, that how can a non-existent people have the general “*rights and political status*” which the “*Jewish People*” enjoy as a people regardless of where they live? That logic, once diabolically seeded into the consciousness of the world Jewry by the fiat of Zionism as their divine right, has been articulated by almost every prime minister and statesman of the Jewish state of Israel ever since. Suffice it to reproduce here as the harvest of this crafty logic, the famous Jewish

epitaph for Palestine: **land without a people for a people without a land!**

Based principally on that self-serving axiom which wiped out the very existence of a people with a single stroke of imperial pen, that Golda Meir, the “Mother Israel” who autographed her photograph to Alan Hart with the inscription: “*To my good friend*” as reproduced above, was quoted in Le Monde<sup>[4]</sup> as proclaiming: “*This country exists as the fulfillment of a promise made by God Himself. It would be ridiculous to ask it to account for its legitimacy*”. Since the Jewish God cannot be unjust even to the goyem (in the Jews proclamations before the goy), so Palestinian peoples must not exist if Israel “*exists as the fulfillment of a promise made by God Himself.*” (Other intriguing Jewish convolutions on the God logic in which god suddenly died after giving the Palestine land grant to the Jews, is in Leo Strauss, *The Early Writings 1921-1932*, pg. 202, quoted in my February 08, 2009 letter to editor, *Dalit Voice*<sup>[5]</sup>. The 2010 Pamphlet on Palestine cited below exhaustively lists all convolutions on Zionism, unarguably demonstrating their one singular common purpose.)

Books upon books have been meticulously compiled on Zionism dissecting the conquest of Palestine from all directions. The Jews have themselves written major treatise admitting their crime, Israeli historian Benny Morris' *Righteous Victims*, among them. And the Palestinians have narrated of their dispossession and genocide with an eloquence which remains unsurpassed for any oppressed peoples. Compelled by an inner drive to side with a beleaguered peoples, I have cited dozens of such compelling narratives in my 28 February 2007 [article](#) “The endless trail of red herrings”<sup>[6]</sup>.

However, when we solely focus on Zionism, we somehow seem to overlook that it was constructed by someone. Who? What for? Who aids and abets it? Who is its primemover? How has it lasted that long? Which forces drive it so that it has endured for almost 200 years? AIPAC? Chabad? The Knesset? Washington?

Most significantly, who crafted such a diabolical document like the Balfour Declaration? And what power did they exercise over the mighty British empire to prevail with such an unjust demand? What is the nature of that seemingly infinite and inexhaustible power that even today, no statesman of the entire Western Hemisphere can utter an effective word or take an effective action against the Jewish state?

Such magic doesn't just happen without a primemover force – like the force of gravity whose effects all can see but not the force itself. It took several thousand years of observing its effects by all and sundry that someone came up with an accurate explanation for gravity, and with nothing more than just a falling apple. It was right there, apples have fallen from trees since the day Adam and Eve took the proverbial bite from the tree of knowledge, but the mind wasn't ready to see it until Isaac Newton.

My critique of Alan Hart, and of most of the conscionable Western witnesses to the genocidal

crimes against humanity being purveyed upon an indigenous peoples in Palestine during our own lifetime (not something we just read about in history books and for which we can do nothing about today), is that they only speak of what they see, rather eloquently too, but almost always superficially. Yes we all can see the dead bodies, doesn't take a Nostradamus to perceive what's already before one's eyes. But they don't speak of what they don't see. Like the iceberg, 90% is hidden from sight. And like the iceberg, it is also known to exist, and to lurk just beneath the surface. It is not secret or esoteric knowledge, nor is it a classified state-secret. And just like it is for the iceberg, most descriptions of it only describe the visible 10% above the surface. I am not sure what profound wisdom is gleaned from reading such narratives. I am sure studying and documenting crimes against humanity is necessary. If eruditely documenting is the main purpose, than I believe people are doing a terrific job of it. Even the senior Bush White House advisor proclaimed this to the New York Times in 2004<sup>[7]</sup>:

‘We’re an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you’re studying that reality — judiciously, as you will — we’ll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that’s how things will sort out. We’re history’s actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.’ — Ron Suskind, quoting Senior Bush Advisor, The New York Times, October 17, 2004

But if changing what the “history's actors” are doing before they accomplish all their goals in incremental stages, is the main goal of dissent, then these erudite documentations etc. are as meaningless as boasted above by the history's actors themselves. This is an empirical fact. Not a matter of opinion.

If no thinker and lauded exponent of Palestine will see the 90% which gives the entire foundational substance to the visible 10%, then their articulation of the problem is only as deep (or shallow) as the 10% visible iceberg. It is forever relegated to studying the “*new realities*” being daily created by the “*history's actors*”. As they like to put it with considerable chutzpah and hubris, “*to just study what we do.*”

So, in my moments of stupidity (since no brilliant peoples like all the Nobel peace prize winners and academic professors and scholars ever seem to think of this, I must be the stupid one to do so), I have to wonder that while how easy it is to see the 10% of the visible iceberg mass for dissent-chiefs, why is it so hard to see the remaining 90% for those who do see the 10%?

Virtually without exception, all famous and lauded narrators of Palestine in the dissent-space keep coming up with faulty frameworks to explain what they do see in Palestine. The rare exception which links it to the larger global agenda in the world, is either immediately marginalized, or ignored. Or, the oddballs inexplicably marginalize themselves in the eyes of

rational people who might otherwise pay attention to them, by simultaneously uttering some outlandish gibberish.

This blindsight amidst the learned simply drives me up the wall, especially when peoples, far more knowledgeable and experienced than I, indulge in it.

Why do they do that? Are they blind? Or, are they stupid? Or, am I really really brilliant? I would safely strike out the last item self-servingly put there if I were you, because I don't believe it myself. Nothing I have said in the zillion words on my website is rocket science. Then, is there some other reason for these stupidities which ought to remain unspeakable?

For what little my opinion is worth, I have still tried to address this very question in my May 15, 2010 [Pamphlet](#) "How to Return to Palestine"<sup>[8]</sup>.

And in my view, I am sorry to say that the heartfelt narratives of Alan Hart, as truly heart warming as they always are, seldom do any analytical justice to unraveling the core issues which pertain to the invisible 90%.

I am really sorry to say this of peoples' heroes. But I have to say it because that's the only way to lick this totem pole of hero worship of dissent-chiefs. To boldly challenge the lauded and brand-name narrators and give them the opportunity to think afresh. None of us are god, prophet, or all knowing and all seeing. And unless we begin to acknowledge that fact, that we aren't, that our understanding of reality must always remain tentative and continually subject to correction, that we can actually stand to gain new insights into the problem-space only if we stop pretending that we already understand it all, no freaking sunshine is ever gonna enter the dark-matter between our ears.

People throng to Alan Hart, just like to the other dissent-chiefs. He is respected, widely published, and wins many accolades for his narratives (and also the ire of his Zionist antagonists of course).

But is it rocket science that he actually misses by a mile on the hidden but only in plain sight 90% of the iceberg?

If I can see it, why can't Alan Hart? He is, I wholly admit just by looking at his imposing credentials, far more experienced, accomplished, and politically astute, than a lowly plebeian.

Omissions are a serious offence. So serious in fact, that Aldous Huxley stated it thusly:

'The greatest triumphs of propaganda have been accomplished, not by doing something, but by refraining from doing. Great is truth, but still greater, from a practical point of view, is silence about truth. By simply not mentioning certain subjects, by lowering what Mr. Churchill calls an "iron curtain" between the masses and such facts or arguments as the

local political bosses regard as undesirable, totalitarian propagandists have influenced opinion much more effectively than they could have done by the most eloquent denunciations, the most compelling of logical rebuttals. But silence is not enough. If persecution, liquidation and the other symptoms of social friction are to be avoided, the positive sides of propaganda must be made as effective as the negative.' — Aldous Huxley, Preface (circa 1946) to *Brave New World*, 1931, Harper, pg. 11

If curious about how an ordinary plebeian thinks bluntly on the 90% that no Westerner who is famous as an academic, a journalist, or a scholar, will touch with a ten-foot pole in their erudite scholarship, see the first three parts of My Confusion Series<sup>[9]</sup>. [Part-2](#) and [Part-3](#) are perhaps directly pertinent as a response to Alan Hart's most significant omission of his narratives.

Unless Alan Hart goes there, my going there is ineffective and wasted effort - because, I don't carry an imposing resume like Alan Hart. No one ever listens to a plebeian. But people pay much attention to someone like Alan Hart. When I sent my maiden 2003 manuscript to 30 publishers via Fedex at considerable cost, only six bothered to say no thanks. Twenty four didn't reply. I don't even know if they ever got to the right person. The publisher who published John Perkins' *Confessions of Economic Hitman* in 2004, on Perkins' kind referral (since I had requested him to refer me to his publisher after learning that his book too had been turned down dozens of times), talked to me by phone only to let me know that publishing is not about a cause, but about profits. An unknown first of all is hard to publish because he does not have readership. Secondly, as the Berrett-Koehler representative had put it, and this was the most disconcerting to me, one with a Middle Eastern name will be presumed to be biased by the American readers since his own peoples are being killed, hence no one will buy my book - so sorry.

In those days, I still greatly admired Noam Chomsky as he had been one of my most inspiring professors at college. My maiden manuscript sat in Chomsky's in-basket for review for months, as it did on almost all brand-name dissent-chiefs I had ever met in my life (including names like Daniel Ellsberg and Tariq Ali – to both of these prominent chiefs I had hand-delivered my manuscript, in those days I was still a bit green behind the ears), before Chomsky let me know that he will likely never get to it. He said he was too busy and there were just way too many things in his in-basket, which I interpreted as there were too many important peoples ahead of me in his in-basket.

Howard Zinn, what a remarkable teacher that late historian was, on a cold call from me to his home in Boston, immediately agreed to review my manuscript after we chatted a bit about his own million copy bestseller. In fact, Howard Zinn reviewed two drafts for me. And when I was unsuccessful in lining up any prominent publisher, Zinn even wrote me a short but stellar

commendation letter to send to publishers. Despite all that, I got zero interest from any mainstream publisher. Seven Stories Press who had published Chomsky's 911 booklet (see Noam Chomsky below) also talked to me, said my book was interesting, but that they liked first-hand research (whatever that meant). In fact the title for my essay "They Dared to Knock on my door" which was the first part of my manuscript<sup>[10]</sup>, if I recall correctly, was suggested by Greg at Seven Stories Press. As I now recall, he had also noted that as an unknown in this crowded field where mainly brand-names are magnets, and others have to have some unique hook, my narrative as a Muslim complaining about Islamophobia in America and America's fictitious war on terror just won't sell. I should look into self-publishing. Sorry.

I am not sure that Alan Hart has had such problems.

All those publisher turndowns back in 2003, at least in my case, were partly symptomatic of what is empirically obvious.

We, as part of our human nature, naturally tend to listen to those in positions of power, those with titles, those with published accolades, those who have met kings and queens, prime ministers and presidents, those who look sharp and talk sharp, and tend to accept from them, on the slenderest evidence, that which already meets with the presuppositions of our own worldview. And we concomitantly reject that which doesn't, despite preponderance of evidence, continually demanding more, more, more. It's as if cognitive dissonance prevents us from giving up our old beliefs, even reaffirming them to make them even more strongly held when shown to be wrong.

If we are in the mainstream, our heroes are the mainstream heroes. We don't hear dissent. And if we are in the dissentstream, our heroes are invariably the dissent-chiefs and we applaud ourselves for our brilliance that we are not sheep. But empirically, we are each beholden to our natural inclinations, to our worldviews howsoever we may have acquired them, whether by inheritance, or vicariously implanted by the [Mighty Wurlitzer](#)<sup>[11]</sup>.

And each of us have our own heroes and storytellers we generally gravitate toward. And it is they, our heroes, people whom we respect and admire, who invariably inform us what is the matter with whatever they might be interested in. This aspect of our natural propensity was partly captured by Bertrand Russell thusly:

'What a man believes upon grossly insufficient evidence is an index to his desires – desires of which he himself is often unconscious. If a man is offered a fact which goes against his instincts [or worldview], he will scrutinize it closely, and unless [and at times even when] the evidence is overwhelming, he will refuse to believe it. If, on the other hand, he is offered something which affords a reason for acting in accordance with his instincts [or worldview], he will accept it even on the slenderest

evidence.' — Bertrand Russell, Proposed Roads to Freedom, 1919, page 147, [parenthetical reflections inserted]

What Bertrand Russell neglected to mention is that we tend to accept such narratives on “*the slenderest evidence*” more easily when it is brought to us by our respective heroes. But Adolph Hitler didn't. He not only recognized, but also capitalized on such shrewd understanding of human psychology (see below).

Therefore, having become acutely aware of all this through my own successive failures to convince anyone of anything (unless I am preaching to the choir - and what's the great benefit of that), I began tackling peoples' heroes directly, beginning with my own hero in my earlier life, Noam Chomsky. In the slenderest hope that if I can get someone's hero to interloquite with a plebeian, and can miraculously change his mind, his flock will naturally follow. It hasn't happened yet, but I keep trying.

To you, the reader, what I say will be dismissed trivially. But have the same thing be stated by the pundit/scholar/chief you admire – well, try your own experiments. I know someone who even did the following experiment: sent one of his rejected articles again, by doing some simple word substitution, mainly replaced his own name and put “Thomas Friedman” and mailed it back. The same article which had been rejected on specious grounds of racism earlier, was accepted with that made up authorship of a Jewish brand-name, and substituting two words identifying one people with another people. I think the reader can well guess what those might have been. Later the person let the publication know that he had only done that experiment to prove to them the natural perception bias, not to mention vile prejudice which had gone into rejecting his first submission.

Therefore, through this response to Alan Hart's article, I once again try to interloquite with a brand-name chief. I invite Alan Hart, the narrator of Palestinian travails, to offer a response to an ordinary plebeian's missive by examining what's argued in Part-2 and Part-3 of my confusion series referenced above. If I am shown the errors in my thinking, I will humbly bow my head in shame and quietly slink away to rethink and relearn from the master.

Obviously, no two people agree on anything. So, the reader might well ask, what's wrong with everyone having their own point of view in dissent? It is, after all, dissent. Dissent means to disagree – don't it? The most powerful description of dissent I ever saw is this one by [Vaclav Havel](#)<sup>[12]</sup>:

'I too think the intellectual should constantly disturb, should bear witness to the misery of the world, should be provocative by being independent, should rebel against all hidden and open pressure and manipulations, should be the chief doubter of systems, of power and its incantations, should be a witness to their mendacity. For this very reason, an

intellectual cannot fit into any role that might be assigned to him, nor can he ever be made to fit into any of the histories written by the victors. An intellectual essentially doesn't belong anywhere; he stands out as an irritant wherever he is; he does not fit into any pigeonhole completely.' — Vaclav Havel, cited in Zahir Ebrahim, Responsibility of Intellectuals – Redux, March 03, 2007

So, what's wrong with each one of us standing alone, in our own little Hyde Park screaming corner, blaring our own irritants into the ears of power? Okay, some have more prominent perches than others, but that's just capitalism, egalitarianism, meritocratism. What's wrong with that? You are just upset that the NYT does not publish you or pays any attention to your submissions – why don't you go back to engineering where you still have some earned credibility, and evidently were also quite successful? What do you have to show for ten years of activism anyway? By your own admission, you haven't changed a single mind! Such cynicism is what I constantly hear from both my trusted friends, as well as my antagonists (those who were formerly my friends but today I suspect just hate my guts because I refuse to suffer fools any longer).

In fact, I was even informed by one of my very wise colleagues in Pakistan when I had offered him a copy of my unpublished manuscript as keepsake, that I was wasting my time if I expected it to make any difference even if it was published by Simon & Schuster and became a bestseller on the New York Times list. His opinion was that people don't change their mind by reading a book. (At that time I of course didn't want to believe it, but now I am convinced of that fact myself.) My uncle too had reliably informed me that I will be “disappeared” the moment I came into notice of the intelligence apparatus – and since the FBI had already visited me twice, my days were surely numbered. (That I did believe, and still do fear – but seek refuge in none except in my own faith.) All that was back in 2003 when I first started opening my mouth, and that was after I had already been exercising my legs and my lungs in anti-war protest marches since 2002-2003.

So what difference does dissent make? What has the bold courage of a handful really changed? Whether it be of those much sought after brand-named dissent-chiefs, or of the unknown tens of thousands of other individuals who feel an inner compulsion to not accept villainous matters as they are?

I sincerely believe the following: that those who principally side with truth, those who bear witness, those who seek fair justice for their fellow man, and take personal risks in doing so when they don't need to – when they could just as easily be pursuing their own 'American Dream' like the rest of silent bystanders – are all principally holding the same book (the book of justice, metaphorically speaking).

But we are not all on the same page. Obviously. That is our undoing. Why? Why do all of us

have to be on the same page?

Because, we are often unable to separate the myriad obfuscating issues into their proper causal relationships of cause and effect. The causality is also hierarchical, and often obfuscated by lower order less significant bits masquerading themselves as the higher order bits. We also often seem to confuse dependent variables of a complex system with its independent variables which are often calculatingly masked by the dependent variables for obvious reason.

In other words, the subject of hegemony in modern times is very complex - even though it may be as old as mankind - far more complex than simply the dead bodies strewn from Palestine to Iraq to Afghanistan to Pakistan which all can see.

To separate out the causal relationships which are often highly nuanced, and almost always cloaked in deception, is not easy. It requires a great deal of commonsense - a commodity which appears to be less common than the name might suggest.

So, here is a test of commonsense for the reader whose moral compulsion drives him or her to no longer remain a silent bystander: all see the power of AIPAC and Chabad, some write major treatise on how they influence the United States to favor Israel. From Paul Findley in 1985 (They Dare to Speak Out) to Mearsheimer and Walt in 2007 ( The Israel Lobby and U.S. Foreign Policy), and in the ten thousand articles across the Israel-Palestine landscape, these Zionist lobby groups are indicted for their unelected power-wielding upon the elected representatives of the people. Can you suggest what makes these Zionist Lobby groups so powerful? The brand-named academics and former elected officials who write those narratives haven't. Can you, dear reader? It isn't rocket science.

My own limited thinking on this matter is argued in the cited Pamphlet. I am sure others with more wherewithal can do much better. The problem is – all whom one imagines as having more wherewithal don't want to go there! This unspeakable iron wall no one desires to breach.

When it comes to Zionism and Palestine, a land that was taken over by deception and treachery, and whose narratives are replete with both “beneficial cognitive diversity” (ala Cass Sunstein<sup>[13]</sup>) and Trojan Horses (ala fifth columnists from among the [Palestinians](#)<sup>[14]</sup> themselves), all effectively lead the struggle away from focussing on what and who are Zionistan's real primemovers.

The struggle for Palestine has been replete with red herrings (a smelly fish that a fugitive drags across the path in order to put the pursuing dogs off the trail). Every single one of these, as far as one can tell, is either been planted by, or aided and abetted by, lauded dissent-chiefs with brand-names. Don't believe it? See it for yourself in the already cited article “The endless trail of red herrings”.

Thus, the direct addressing of the behind the scene powers which can potentially add some efficacy to the otherwise sterile pursuit of justice in Palestine, is made impossible when no one will go there. Either deliberately as fabricated or controlled dissent, or out of sheer ignorance, or out of self-preservation.

What I fail to grasp is why should the Palestinians in Diaspora refuse to go there? They have everything to gain, and only their good 'American Dreams' to lose? Is that even a fraction of what their brethren brave daily in their existential struggle on ground zero, still refusing to give in despite burying their dead daily, like the un-identified child in the [photograph](#)<sup>[15]</sup> in Alan Hart's article? But we equally see such omissions in the Palestinians' own narratives as well. This is amply demonstrated in my responses to [Salman Abu Sitta](#)<sup>[16]</sup>, [Antoine Raffoul](#)<sup>[17]</sup>, [Ismail Zayid](#)<sup>[18]</sup>, [Khalil Nakhleh](#)<sup>[19]</sup>, [Shadi Nassar](#)<sup>[20]</sup>, [Mustafa Barghouti and Anna Baltzer](#)<sup>[21]</sup>, [Jeff Gates](#)<sup>[22]</sup>, [Jeff Blankfort](#)<sup>[23]</sup>, [et. al](#)<sup>[24]</sup>.

Our collective inability to analyze causality has been deliberately made prodigious. Either through co-option, or through dumbing us down while letting us pretend that we are super-smart! I call it the "IVY League Morons Syndrome" and there is an article with that title on my website<sup>[25]</sup>. The upshot of it all is that it ultimately succeeds in keeping us from opening the book of justice which we all evidently care about, on its most significant page simultaneously. That, is the real purpose of introducing "beneficial cognitive diversity" through "cognitive infiltration" (sic!).

Let's change that calculus of subterfuge and energetic runs on treadmills to soothe the conscience, which have been in any case crafted for us by the "history's actors" themselves.

But firstly, one can't change anything by patting oneself on the back for one's efforts in the pursuit of justice. Which is unfortunately largely the tenor and character of modern day dissent-chiefs as well as their flock. Not everyone is like that, but many appear to be on ego trips for their own narrow self-interests, their shrill laments on behalf of the poor victims notwithstanding.



Caption A Palestinian child's indomitable courage on Ground Zero in Palestine (Photographer unknown). In order to be effective in dealing with such a multifaceted and unique adversary, a division of labor between those compelled to face the live ammunition and checkpoints on Ground Zero, and those in Diaspora living in the comforts of the West with the luxury of time and liberty to effectively focus on the prime-movers, is the rational demand of the hour. But evidently, none suffering the excruciating weekend pains of Diaspora can muster even the courage of a tiny child of Palestine!

The day a brave Palestinian narrator in Diaspora is willing to risk an iota of hair on his balding head, or underneath the fashionable headscarf, that will surely be the first day of reclaiming Palestine for their progeny. No dissent-chief, East or West, is going to do it for them. The only way they ever get to become dissent-chiefs in the first place is by not going there.

Every child of Palestinian Diaspora must learn to throw the comparable intellectual stone and be willing to risk being shot dead like the child of Palestine on Ground Zero, if they ever want to reclaim their home. The grandiose prize-winning narratives fired while resting one's mighty pen safely upon the tiny shoulders of the uncompromising child of Palestine - one who is risking it all in throwing a tiny pebble at a Goliath which can annihilate him even before the pebble leaves his tiny palm - is the grotesque caricature of the Palestinian struggle in the relative safety of Diaspora.

Secondly, the rank and file of dissent, when we are conscionable peoples who do lend our consciences to our moral endeavors as an inner compulsion, primarily do so to soothe our own consciences. This should be self-evident, but isn't. We, generally speaking, haven't the

capacity nor the wherewithal to shrewdly employ both mind and hand to ENGINEER a struggle.

I really don't understand that when we easily see the crimes against humanity are diabolically engineered, that both consent and dissent is Machiavellianly manufactured – the engineering of consent – why we persist in feeling that we can counter villainous tyranny un-engineered?

That, by just randomly, and largely symbolically, exercising our consciences, our lungs, and our pens, for whatever strikes our immediate fancy, we can make a difference whatsoever? Today that fancy is the BDS and Sailing to Gaza. Yesterday it was the endless weekend-only protest marches of a few hours before people returned to the pursuits of their 'American Dreams' on weekdays.

Not to take anything away from the courageous people who are participating in these exercises – even the optimists will have to admit they are largely symbolic. BDS<sup>[26]</sup> is deconstructed [here](#).

And I will openly admit that if I had a tenth of the courage and a hundredth of conscience of these moral activists who are putting their precious lives on the line sailing to GAZA, even if symbolically, for symbols of resistance are equally important to any struggle, I would have joined them. Since I am thus far unwilling to brave Israeli bullets whizzing by my head, I am unwilling to say anything [further](#)<sup>[27]</sup> on the subject except to reiterate that these symbols of resistance are indeed entirely symbolic. Ten million sailing to GAZA from all directions however, would surely alter that calculus. That requires engineering. Hope and wishful thinking don't create engineering, nor do moral compulsions. The actual exercise of engineering does. That requires enormous focus, enormous resources, and more than some iota of brains to orchestrate it.

A prerequisite to engineering an effective struggle for change which doesn't solely run on the treadmill, is to understand the myriad forces which maintain the status quo. Many of these forces are masked and layered in deception. They almost always stay behind the scenes leaving their henchmen to be visible. So we neither know ourselves very well, nor unfortunately our enemy. Sun Tzu's following wisdom on the Art of War makes our shortcomings rather apparent:

'If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat. If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle.'

The main harbingers of engineering any change against villainous tyranny, I have lamentably come to realize, are not going to be ordinary peoples like us plebeians. Typically, we are just

the crowd who follow our leaders. I am sure you reading this is an exception. But most of dissent falls into this category.

The unfortunate reality is that very few people think independently. I have found so much truth in the oft quoted statistic by poets and sociologists alike, that "less than 2% people in any population actually think, 8% think they think, and 90% won't be caught dead thinking". Bertrand Russell too made the observation that "most people rather die than think, and they do." Hitler capitalized on that observation in *Mein Kampf* and in constructing the Third Reich. The same is being capitalized in constructing the Global Fourth. I have deconstructed the manufacturing of both consent and dissent, an engineered product of latter day hectoring hegemony that is entirely based on that sociological empiricism, in my report "Manufacturing Dissent" available on my website. Here is a short extract from Hitler's *Mein Kampf*:

### **Begin excerpt**

In journalistic circles it is a pleasing custom to speak of the Press as a 'Great Power' within the State. As a matter of fact its importance is immense. One cannot easily overestimate it, for the Press continues the work of education even in adult life. Generally, readers of the Press can be classified into three groups:

First, those who believe everything they read;

Second, those who no longer believe anything;

Third, those who critically examine what they read and form their judgments accordingly.

Numerically, the first group is by far the strongest, being composed of the broad masses of the people. Intellectually, it forms the simplest portion of the nation. It cannot be classified according to occupation but only into grades of intelligence. Under this category come all those who have not been born to think for themselves or who have not learnt to do so and who, partly through incompetence and partly through ignorance, believe everything that is set before them in print. To these we must add that type of lazy individual who, although capable of thinking for himself out of sheer laziness gratefully absorbs everything that others had thought over, modestly believing this to have been thoroughly done. The influence which the Press has on all these people is therefore enormous; for after all they constitute the broad masses of a nation. But, somehow they are not in a position or are not willing personally to sift what is being served up to them; so that their whole attitude towards daily problems is almost solely the result of extraneous influence. All this can be advantageous where public enlightenment is of a serious and truthful character, but great harm is done when scoundrels and liars take a hand at this work.

The second group is numerically smaller, being partly composed of those who were formerly

in the first group and after a series of bitter disappointments are now prepared to believe nothing of what they see in print. They hate all newspapers. Either they do not read them at all or they become exceptionally annoyed at their contents, which they hold to be nothing but a congeries of lies and misstatements. These people are difficult to handle; for they will always be sceptical of the truth. Consequently, they are useless for any form of positive work.

The third group is easily the smallest, being composed of real intellectuals whom natural aptitude and education have taught to think for themselves and who in all things try to form their own judgments, while at the same time carefully sifting what they read. They will not read any newspaper without using their own intelligence to collaborate with that of the writer and naturally this does not set writers an easy task. Journalists appreciate this type of reader only with a certain amount of reservation.

Hence the trash that newspapers are capable of serving up is of little danger--much less of importance--to the members of the third group of readers. In the majority of cases these readers have learnt to regard every journalist as fundamentally a rogue who sometimes speaks the truth. Most unfortunately, the value of these readers lies in their intelligence and not in their numerical strength, an unhappy state of affairs in a period where wisdom counts for nothing and majorities for everything. Nowadays when the voting papers of the masses are the deciding factor; the decision lies in the hands of the numerically strongest group; that is to say the first group, the crowd of simpletons and the credulous. — Mein Kampf, Adolph Hitler, Vol. 1, Chapter X (page numbers vary by edition and translation)

### **End excerpt**

Empiricism suggests that the main harbingers of change throughout history have always been chiefs, inspiring leaders who head their own flock who invariably follow them blindly. And unless these leaders are patsies standing in for the puppetmasters, one presumes that they are the third category of people who *“have learnt to regard every journalist as fundamentally a rogue who sometimes speaks the truth.”*

Such people, often the opinion makers for their own flock, by opening the book on the same most significant page simultaneously, and genuinely pursuing the logic which naturally falls out on that page, can surely engineer a focussed struggle for real efficacy rather than as a commodity to soothe one's conscience, or line one's pocketbooks, as it lamentably is today.

The unpleasant reality today is that narratives in favor of the 'untermenschen' (German word for 'the lesser peoples'), showing dead children and dead bodies, be they in Palestine, Afghanistan, Iraq, Pakistan, or elsewhere along the 'arc of crisis' in the 'global zone of percolating violence' (both those terms<sup>[28]</sup> are due to the architect of *The Grand Chessboard*, Dr. [Zbigniew Brzezinski](#)), have become a commodity. It spans the full gamut of narrow self-

interests.

If valid cynicism be allowed to air for a minute (I am sure I will incur the wrath of the pious), gallant people playing dissent with empire are often funded by the instruments of empire itself. Mercenaries and useful idiots alike – imperial military strategy documents refer to the latter as “surrogates”, civilians who act on the military's behalf without realizing it themselves (greed, false patriotism, being a “house nigger”, and being “tickled”, equally make convenient stooges) – willingly go on reconstruction projects from Iraq to Afghanistan in the name of bringing the bombed out peoples a taste of Western “democracy”. Witness where they draw their paychecks from? The very same Military-Industrial-Academe-Media-Nonprofit-UN complex which ab initio creates the furor and “legal legitimacy” for aggressive war under various pretexts, and which directly benefits from bombing the “poor devils” out in the first place! The manifest absurdity of this scam of destroy-build-destroy-build cycle when one is reaping its benefits, becomes rocket science to comprehend even for people with Ph.D.

The rising monetary cost of war (see [costofwar.com](http://costofwar.com)) is a great method of creating unpayable national debt, no matter who spends the money or how it is spent. *Cui bono* national debt? The relationship between rising national debt, the strangulation of the United States itself as a sovereign nation-state, and the construction of one-world government of the financial oligarchy, has been explored and documented in considerable depth on my website. One can read a succinct summary in Chapter 3 of my 2011 [book](#): “The Poor-man's guide to modernity”<sup>[29]</sup>. Suffice it to simply state the obvious here that dissent – controlled or self-serving doesn't matter – benefits from the hegelian dialectic of their venture in many tangible as well as intangible ways.

Narratives purporting to favor the 'untermensch' often make their authors quite rich and famous. Even win them prizes for their eloquence, and sometimes accolades from the very instruments of those whom they seemingly oppose in their dissent. The absurdity of this too, of course, is entirely lost on their gullible flock who in point of fact, cheer wildly for their heroes on such occasions and carry them even more proudly upon their shoulders. They fail to take notice of the distemper that their gallant heroes of mankind themselves covet these prizes and honors, and proudly display them on their resumes. But I am sure that these gallant dissent-heroes donate every penny of their windfall proceeds back to the Palestinians, to the very victims whose narratives make them wealthy and famous.

[Here](#)<sup>[30]</sup> is Noam Chomsky, “*arguably the most important intellectual alive*” as anointed by the New York Times – the accolade proudly adorning many a backcover of his books which of course does not hurt in selling the brand-name of Noam Chomsky to the public – gallantly giving away the proceeds of his books. And [here](#)<sup>[31]</sup> is a Palestinian lawyer in the West Bank doing it for the Orwell prize he gladly accepted for his narrative from the very people who instrumented the cataclysm upon his peoples which he narrated thereof.

It is very straightforward to recognize specious opinion-makers. They generally tend to share the one common trait: **they all see the sun after it shines and hear the thunder after it roars**. That is, they see the 10% visible iceberg, after the fact, and describe it with great eloquence. Sun Tzu captured the obviousness of it with remarkable eloquence when defining the characteristics of a true warrior in the *Art of War* 2500 years ago:

'8. To see victory only when it is within the ken of the common herd is not the acme of excellence.

9. Neither is it the acme of excellence if you fight and conquer and the whole Empire says, "Well done!"

10. To lift an autumn hair is no sign of great strength; to see the sun and moon is no sign of sharp sight; to hear the noise of thunder is no sign of a quick ear.' — The Three Political Dialogs<sup>[32]</sup>, compiled by Project Humanbeingsfirst, pg. 7

I hope dissent-chiefs like Mr. Alan Hart, because of their vast celebrity appeal and consequent flock, might be of the third type mentioned by Hitler in *Mein Kampf*, and not just self-policing, self-serving, controlled dissent. That, they might in fact be more like the skilled warrior described by Sun Tzu. That he, Alan Hart, is able to evaluate what he reads not based on which of his own heroes might have written it, or his own natural proclivity to favor his own a priori worldview as Bertrand Russell effectively described it, but what it's actually saying. If Alan is that man, then by reading part-2 and part-3 of my confusion series mentioned in this article, he will either be persuaded by it and will logically open that mighty book of justice on the right page himself. Or, he will refute it.

Short of any of that transpiring, to just respond to Alan Hart's largely rhetorical question embedded in the title of his article, there is no real Palestinian power – people or otherwise. Disfranchised masses, *the wretched of the earth*, like any other mob, are only power in the hands of Machiavelli. This is self-evident. It is even a truism. In the case of Palestinians on ground zero, they stand at the threshold of annihilation while those in Diaspora look on. The only recourse for Palestinians today to overturn that dismal existential state of affairs they have been brought to, is to clean their own house first of their *house negroes* and [fifth columnists](#)<sup>[33]</sup>.

I could be wrong about everything in this article – judge for yourself. Don't let someone else do the thinking for you. If you, Jew or Gentile, are frustrated by the inefficacy of your labors while "*history's actors*" continue to create new realities boldly inviting you "*to just study what we do*" to your good heart's content, look into opening the book on its most significant page.

Thank you for reading the words of a plebeian.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

### Footnotes

[1] <http://salem-news.com/articles/july062011/palestine-chanve.php>

[2] <http://www.alanhart.net/about-alan-hart/>

[3] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/no-no-not-new-nazis-by-zahir-ebrahim.html>

[4] Golda Meir, Le Monde, 15 October 1971

[5] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/02/letterto-dalitvoice-which-god.html>

[6] [print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/endless-red-herrings.html](http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/endless-red-herrings.html)

[7] Ron Suskind, Faith, Certainty and the Presidency of George W. Bush, New York Times, October 17, 2004, [http://www.nytimes.com/2004/10/17/magazine/17BUSH.html?\\_r=4&ex=1255665600](http://www.nytimes.com/2004/10/17/magazine/17BUSH.html?_r=4&ex=1255665600)

[8] <https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/pamphlet-how-to-return-to-palestine-this-day-forward-5-15-2010-by-zahirebrahim-2ed.pdf>

[9] Part-1 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/how-many-jews-does-it-take-to-confuse.html>

Part-2 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-invisible-rothschild-usa.html>

Part-3 <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-pt3-omnipotent-rothschilds.html>

[10] <http://prisonersofthecave.blogspot.com/2007/04/part-1-they-dared-to-knock-on-my-door.html>

[11] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/05/note-on-mighty-wurlitzer.html>

[12] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/responsibility-of-intellectuals-redux.html>

[13] Cass R. Sunstein & Adrian Vermeule, Conspiracy Theories, January 15, 2008, Social Science Research Network, [http://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=1084585&\(cached\\_pdf\)](http://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=1084585&(cached_pdf))

- [14] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/07/palestine-enemy-within-by-zahirebrahim.html>
- [15] [image-of-an-unidentified-dead-palestinian-child-in-the-field-via-alan-hart-salem-news  
https://web.archive.org/web/20190804205327im\\_/http://salem-news.com/gphotos/1310003079.jpg](https://web.archive.org/web/20190804205327im_/http://salem-news.com/gphotos/1310003079.jpg)
- [16] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/resp-abusitta-rothschild-not-zabara.html>
- [17] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/resp-antoine-raffoulwhat-is-iron-wall.html>
- [18] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/resp-ismail-zayid-breaching-iron-wall.html>
- [19] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/04/resp-palestine-contested-histories.html>
- [20] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/secretking-rothschild-roman-jerusalem.html>
- [21] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/rescuing-thestruggle-for-palestine.html>
- [22] <https://web.archive.org/web/20110112071122/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/03/zahirs-letter-to-jeff-gates-of-criminalstate-com-in-response-to-anti-semitism-what-is-it-march182010.pdf>
- [23] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/07/let-jeffblankfort-rothschilds-palestine.html>
- [24] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/11/genesis-to-genocide-golem-not-jewish.html>
- [25] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/ivy-league-morons-syndrome-zahirebrahim.html>
- [26] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/04/response-to-leaked-zionist-paper-bds.html>
- [27] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/zahirs-response-mary-rizzo-ken-okeefe.html>
- [28] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/unlayering-middle-east-war-agenda.html>

[29] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/06/poor-mans-guide-to-modernity.html>

[30] Peter Schweizer, Noam Chomsky, Closet Capitalist, Hoover Institution Stanford University, January 30, 2006, <http://www.hoover.org/research/noam-chomsky-closet-capitalist>

[31] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/letter-toguardian-2008-orwellprize.html>

[32] <http://tinyurl.com/three-political-dialogs>

<https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/cacheof-three-political-dialogs-to-screw-your-enemy-via-gutenberg-and-aztlan.pdf>

[33] <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/07/palestine-enemy-within-by-zahirebrahim.html>

## Chapter 19

this page is intentionally blank 554 630

# Chapter 20

## **My experiments in confusion: How many Jews does it take to confuse me?**

### **20.1 Response to 'How many Rabbis does it take to create a Racist State?'**

December 10, 2010

**The answer: Only one. Let me explain:**

'In this particular case, it took 50 of them...' -- [How many Rabbis does it take to create a Racist State?](#)

'JERUSALEM (AFP) -- Fifty Israeli rabbis have signed an open letter warning Jews not to rent or sell property to non-Jews, saying those who do should be "ostracized," a copy of the letter showed on Tuesday.' -- December 07, 2010 ['Don't rent to non-Jews,' Israeli rabbis warn](#)

**'Keep in mind that it is the Israeli himself that is the foreigner.... a fact that is way too often overlooked.'** -- [How many Rabbis does it](#)

[take to create a Racist State?](#)

But not according to the article by Ari Bussel, '[Israelis, Haters of Israel](#)', appearing on December 9, 2010 at the Zionists' Canada Free Press:

'The Muslims have successfully engaged in deceiving the Western World. Deceit is permitted by their religion, even encouraged if it helps them attain their goals (of spreading Islam and reaching global dominance). It seems there was no one who excelled in it better, in recent history, than Arafat himself. He created the notion of a "Palestinian People," of some "Nationhood" and craving for Jerusalem as its "eternal capital." In short, he stole the Jewish-Zionist two thousand year history and rewrote it into his own narrative.

So successful was Arafat, that hardly even three decades later, the world itself stands saluting the idea of a Palestinian Statehood (in the boundaries of what was once known as Israel), with a Right of Return of millions of Palestinians that were kept in refugee camps throughout the Arab world, and with Jerusalem as their eternal capital.'

So, it appears that we have Jews piously arguing among themselves who "*is the foreigner*" and who has more "*successfully engaged in deceiving the Western World*".

Just as the Jews have argued pretty much about everything else under the sun from time immemorial.

Today, it spans the gamut from the invention of the Jewish peoples to the invention of the Palestinian peoples, from the King's Torah showing in how many ways the holy Jews can kill the unholy goy with Rabbinical blessings along with the holy Rabbis' latest Fatwa quoted above, to how many ways to settle the land of Canaan, which, as Shimon Perez put it on the occasion of the [60th Birthday bash](#) when welcoming George W. Bush to Tel Aviv's Ben Gurion Airport: "*Welcome to the new Israel: Three thousand years old, and going on sixty*", while they all continue to live on occupied lands granted by imperial fiat.

Imperial fiat? Yes. Both, through one of empire's own instrument of the UN to legally sanction the theft of Palestine, ahem, the 1948 birth of the Jewish State after gratuitously Declaring the bold intention to birth-pang that fact into existence several years prior in 1917, and subsequently, through empire's active and tacit support for de-facto colonization since 1967 by sewing incremental fait accompli, i.e., sowing hard realities on the ground which are then argued as "impractical" to reverse.

So, even when I understand imperial fiat as it is pathetically public knowledge, whose claims can I believe? The guy who claims Jewish people are invented, or the guy who claims

Palestinian peoples are invented? The guy who claims "*Israeli himself that is the foreigner*", or the guy who claims the Palestinians "*stole the Jewish-Zionist two thousand year history and rewrote it into his own narrative*"?

What confusion!

Okay, some might say, I can try to think for myself.

But when I try to do that, I run into conundrums and observe rather bizarre and funny things.

For example, the funny thing that I observe in this instance, is that when the Jews argue so energetically either side of dissent or consent, they also continue to live on the lands of the Palestinian peoples.

They continue to pay their taxes and spend their earnings into the Palestinian people's oppressors' economy.

And they continue to lend full legitimacy to the oppressors of the Palestinian peoples by being part of the very system of oppression, from economic to academic to military, by their very act of being there and spending their intellectual and physical earnings into that oppressive system, by their very act of carrying the oppressor state's identification papers, passport and travel documents, and by their very act of accepting the Jewish state's racial hospitality on the mere basis of their presumed Jewish bloodline, and most important of all, by their coming to live there eagerly when they were not themselves born there whereas those not of the right bloodline who were in fact born there are not permitted to live nor visit there!

And I find Palestinian peoples eagerly appreciating the support of these pious Jews in trying to liberate the Palestinians so very much!

I don't know about you, but I find that kinda bizarrely funny, at least in a Kafkaesque sort of way.

Here are two examples which illustrate this Kafkaesque humor more concretely than just the general empirical observations above which refer to no one in particular.

This first one is an example drawn from the late prof. Baruch Kimmerling, long time hero of many pious 'Left' Jews who glibly criticize their adopted homeland, the side which forcibly occupied Canaan most recently of course, from my essay: '[The endless trail of red herrings](#)'. This essay was written when prof. Kimmerling was alive, and a draft was emailed to him for his comments which he replied with stony silence.

### **Begin Excerpt from 'The endless trail of red herrings'**

Uri Avnery's confessional "I am an Israeli patriot," explains this enigma in as much clarity as

the following gem from Baruch Kimmerling, another Israeli Patriot who calls Israel his land when he wasn't born there, and identifies himself in the oxymoronic category of "Jew, atheist, and Zionist" where the latter two may be consistent, but how does that pertain to being a Jew?

"As a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist, I have two memorial days in my country, Israel. One for the Holocaust and one for soldiers who fell in wars. I also have one day of celebration, the anniversary of the day Israel declared its statehood. [...] Independence Day is a holiday for me, but also an opportunity for intense self-introspection. A person needs a state and land, and this is my land, my homeland, despite the fact that I was not born here. I am proud of the unprecedented accomplishments of this country, and feel personally responsible for its failures, foolishness, injustice, evil, and its oppression of its citizens and residents (Jewish, Arab, and others) as well as of those who are defined and defined themselves as her enemies. I know that my holiday, a day of joy and pride for me, is a day of mourning and tragedy for some of Israel's citizens and, more so, for members of the Palestinian people everywhere. I know that as long as we, all Jews everywhere, do not acknowledge this, we will not be able to live here in safety, every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree. Happy holidays, Israel." (My Holiday, Their Tragedy, 2002.)

Disingenuous self interest once again? Neither calling unequivocally for abolishing the apartheid state (as far as I am aware, and if they have already done so elsewhere, I eat crow with pleasure). And neither extending to the displaced Palestinians the privileges they apportion for themselves in Israel – making it their home when not being born there (although Uri Avnery may well have been I don't know, I have never met him) when they don't accord it to those who indeed were and were kicked out by the very founding of the state which Kimmerling is so proudly calling his independence day. He does indeed magnanimously call for Jews acknowledging the suffering of the Palestinians so that he can live in peace in Israel, but not for remedying the injustice in the only just and moral way – but then, being an atheist, whence the source of morality? God is dead, Nietzsche is alive, and so are his mantle-bearing ubermensch! Witness it in his own essay the vacuous words without the concomitant unequivocal call to abolish apartheid and make it one homeland for those forcibly displaced by his independence day:

"The transformation of the Holocaust into a solely Jewish tragedy, as opposed to a universal event, only weakens its significance and its legitimacy, tarnishing us and the memory of the victims. Likewise, its

unnecessary overuse by Jews in Israel and the rest of the world, particularly political bodies, has made the Holocaust banal. Above all, a provocative and dangerous approach has bought a place in our hearts: that Jews, as the victims of the Holocaust, are permitted to treat goyim however they want. Forceful and condescending, "anti-gentile-ism" is identical to criminal anti-Semitism. ... What can I do? A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people. Along with that, however, I cannot forget or refrain from mourning the victims of this bloody conflict and feel deep empathy with those who have suffered and still suffer as a result of the fatal encounter between Jews and Arabs in this land. I hope that the day will come when we will commemorate together and mourn together, Jews and Arabs alike, for all of the victims of the conflict. Only then will we be able to live together in this place in safety. ... I know that as long as we, all Jews everywhere, do not acknowledge this, we will not be able to live here in safety, every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree." (My Holiday, Their Tragedy, 2002.)

I am sorry that I am less than impressed, despite the self-flagellation. *"What can I do?"* Kimmerling asks? Here are three immediate things a conscionable Israeli can do if he is a Moral-Activist (see example [here](#)): **1)** Start a campaign to demand genuine justice – not mere words of contrition – by requiring the apartheid nature of the state and the "Berlin Wall" to be simultaneously demolished. **2)** Stop paying taxes that contributes to the maintenance of the apartheid state. **3)** As a conscionable person, leave Israel until such time that others who have more right to be there, on account of having being born there, and were forcibly evicted, are also allowed to return! To me, it appears that without any of the concomitant actions for Moral-Activism, the only reason Kimmerling calls for the recognition of the plight of the Palestinians is so that he and Zionist Jews like him can live in peace.

### **End Excerpt from 'The endless trail of red herrings'**

The second example is drawn from the recent new hero of many Palestinians, prof. Shlomo Sand, from my essay '[Palestine: The Struggle Forward](#)'.

### **Begin Excerpt from 'Palestine: The Struggle Forward'**

Recognizing such convolutions for what they are, is such a crucial and contemporary matter that it requires further elaboration. Professor Sholmo Sand is the new rage in the Palestinian town. Who hasn't heard of him or his book: *The Invention of the Jewish People*. He is a new hero among the Palestinians – well, among some at least, and like Professor Noam Chomsky before him, some excitedly carry him upon their head and shoulders just like they carry

Professor Norm Finkelstein and many others. In fact, anyone from among the Jews who will sympathize with them becomes a new showcase for the Palestinians. Anna Baltzer is only the most recent example of that. Her leading performance with Dr. Mustafa Barghouti on American television left much to be desired. It is deconstructed here. [18] The indiscriminate attachment to Jewish sympathizers of Palestinian plight and permitting them to become the leading spokespersons for the Palestinians has been great for ensuring that the Palestinian narrative before the Western public is also controlled by the Jews – even though they be most earnest in their show of sympathy. The “soft Zionists” on the “left” have largely set the boundaries, or the book-ends, for the discourse on resolving Israel-Palestine in the West. Only a colonized mind accepts the victimizers to be their liberators. This is also a rather murky area and it is not easy to always know where to draw the line. Or whether there should even be a line in an honest common struggle when one sees enormously courageous Jews of conscience laying down their own precious lives on a matter of principle, like those in the ISM bearing witness to crimes against humanity and being shot dead by the Israelis. But let's just stay with the imposing Jewish academic in this article.

Look what Professor Shlomo Sand says in the following interview – and incidentally, after reading this interview, I lost all interest in reading his book which doesn't contain anything new for me anyway beyond what was revealed in *The Thirteenth Tribe: Khazar Jews – The revelation of another Jewish hoax*, By Arthur Koestler, 1976. It can be read here. [19]

Shlomo Sand's statements in Ha'aretz, 21/03/2008, *Shattering a 'national mythology'* By Ofri Ilani, can be read here. [20]

### **Begin Excerpt**

“My initial intention was to take certain kinds of modern historiographic materials and examine how they invented the 'figment' of the Jewish people. But when I began to confront the historiographic sources, I suddenly found contradictions. And then that urged me on: I started to work, without knowing where I would end up. I took primary sources and I tried to examine authors' references in the ancient period – what they wrote about conversion.”

“The supreme paradigm of exile was needed in order to construct a long-range memory in which an imagined and exiled nation-race was posited as the direct continuation of 'the people of the Bible' that preceded it,”

“I started looking in research studies about the exile from the land – a constitutive event in Jewish history, almost like the Holocaust. But to my astonishment I discovered that it has no literature. The reason is that no one exiled the people of the country. The Romans did not exile peoples and they could not have done so even if

they had wanted to. They did not have trains and trucks to deport entire populations. That kind of logistics did not exist until the 20th century. From this, in effect, the whole book was born: in the realization that Judaic society was not dispersed and was not exiled.”

[Interviewer]: If the people was not exiled, are you saying that in fact the real descendants of the inhabitants of the Kingdom of Judah are the Palestinians?

“No population remains pure over a period of thousands of years. But the chances that the Palestinians are descendants of the ancient Judaic people are much greater than the chances that you or I are its descendents. The first Zionists, up until the Arab Revolt [1936-9], knew that there had been no exiling, and that the Palestinians were descended from the inhabitants of the land. They knew that farmers don't leave until they are expelled. Even Yitzhak Ben-Zvi, the second president of the State of Israel, wrote in 1929 that, 'the vast majority of the peasant farmers do not have their origins in the Arab conquerors, but rather, before then, in the Jewish farmers who were numerous and a majority in the building of the land.'”

[Interviewer] Why do you think the idea of the Khazar origins is so threatening?

“It is clear that the fear is of an undermining of the historic right to the land. The revelation that the Jews are not from Judea would ostensibly knock the legitimacy for our being here out from under us. Since the beginning of the period of decolonization, settlers have no longer been able to say simply: 'We came, we won and now we are here' the way the Americans, the whites in South Africa and the Australians said. There is a very deep fear that doubt will be cast on our right to exist.”

### **End Excerpt**

If Professor Sand himself argues that there is no such thing as a Jewish people, and the Arab Palestinians are the original inhabitants of Palestine, then on what basis does he say the following:

### **Begin Excerpt**

[Interviewer] Is there no justification for this fear?

“No. I don't think that the historical myth of the exile and the wanderings is the source of the legitimization for me being here, and therefore I don't mind believing that I am Khazar in my origins. I am not afraid of the undermining of our existence, because I think that the character of the State of Israel undermines it in a much more serious way. What would constitute the basis for our existence here is not mythological

historical right, but rather would be for us to start to establish an open society here of all Israeli citizens.” (emphasis added)

### **End Excerpt**

It is common among this breed of scholarly Zionists – which is perhaps why they also remain light-years ahead of the Palestinians – to argue among themselves not just whether Palestinians are a people (as both Moshe Katsav, Israel's former President, and Raphael Eitan, former Chief of Staff of the IDF, have variously pondered; it can be read here [21]), but also whether even Jews are a people. It's even reported in the New York Times: Scholars Debate Roots of Yiddish, Migration of Jews, October 29, 1996, which can be read here. [22]

There is nothing new Professor Shlomo Sand has to offer Palestinians in the Zionist's endless cycle of their own myth-constructions and their own myth-destruction, except a new twisted justification for the invaders to continue to occupy Palestine, despite himself arguing that he does not have any roots there! But wait, he is not packing up to leave as a matter of conscience, as a matter of principle, after learning all that truth about the myths he had been fed. Now, it is the new mantra of “establish an open society here of all Israeli citizens.”!

It's akin to a robber comes into my house, takes over on the pretext of an asinine justification that god gave this land to his ancestors and I am the illegal occupant of his house; me and my children spend all our lives trying to show that world that the robber is not only criminal taking over my house but also an expert liar; then, a few years later, the robbers' children and grandchildren create a different drama, some showcasing books variously showing a) that there is no god and “in the age of atheism, the Jewish people can no longer base its existence on God but only on itself alone, on its labor, on its land, and on its state”, and b) that even there is no Jewish people; but the current crop of legatees still want to stay in my house which he illegally occupied to start with?

Is that absurd? But not in Alice in Wonderland.

### **End Excerpt from 'Palestine: The Struggle Forward'**

I find these specific cases and those like them both perplexing and funny when I begin to think for myself. I don't rightly know what to make of it.

Perhaps it is easiest to forget such paradoxes, chalk them up to life's minor inconsistencies, and just move on?

It's evidently too costly to think anyway. It can cause one to lose valued friends and allies, comfort zones and treadmills, heroes and hero-worship.

But I would like to ask Jews who evidently think for themselves, what should I make of such funny conundrums? What do you make of them?

And since many respectable Palestinian thinkers demonstrate such sympathy and solidarity with Jewish dissent emanating from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem, perhaps I can ask them too what do they do with such paradoxes. Do they simply ignore them?

Or do they take the easy way out like me and seriously consider stopping the onerous burden of thinking for themselves? The Jews most eloquently think for both sides of the divide anyway, thus certainly sparing the Palestinians any trouble.

I am most confused!

How many Jews does it take to confuse me?

Certainly not 50 pious Rabbis hell bent on exercising their chosen people's imperatives.

That categorical imperative I can quite understand.

It draws upon the ancient custom known as 'might is right'.

All rational and independent thought, all moral sense, all commonsense, must ultimately bow before that categorical imperative by definition.

No, it takes only one moral Jew to confuse me.

One single Jew who lives in Israel, is not born there, and proclaims Palestinian rights!

I would, I believe, be considerably less confused if all the pious Jews not born in Palestine but still living there – just because they are Jews and were given priority to immigrate there on that basis alone over those Palestinians who were born there, whose parents and grandparents were born there and forcibly evicted under state sponsored terrorism, and prevented from returning to their own ancestral continuously inhabited place of birth by the same state sponsored terrorism – were to first vacate their own personal occupation of another's home and rightfully return back to where they came from, BEFORE they started clamoring for Palestinian rights. It might be less confusing, and also more convincing, to those who dare to think independently.

I hope I may be forgiven this transgression of independent thought – it is surely a minefield and has confused the hell out of me – and I do believe the Rabbis have also forbidden the goy from thinking independently from the Jews precisely for that reason. We tend to get confused easily when we think on our own.

Isn't there also a clause in the King's Torah that any goy found thinking independently from the Jews should be immediately killed as he or she represents a potential threat to the very existence of the Jewish State? I do in fact recall statements from the King's Torah

reproduced in several articles by other Jews including Gilad Atzmon's, that any goy who poses any threat to the legitimacy of the Jewish State, or to the Jews, can legally be killed by the Jews, preemptively.

Desire for such preemption, the killing of the goy in cold blood, in self-defense of course, was precisely expressed by Lawrence Kulak, writing for '5 Towns Jewish Times' 5tjt.com, 11/12/2008 (cached [here](#)):

“Muslims believe in the literal interpretation of the Biblical doctrine of an eye for an eye, and they do not have respect for anything perceived as a lesser standard of justice. They killed our innocents, and unless we kill theirs, they will go on killing ours. The Torah, however, preaches a doctrine which, if implemented by the West, could finally put an end to all Islamic terror: If somebody is coming to kill you, rise up and kill him first.”

Such humble attempt at independent thinking as demonstrated here, surely poses a threat to the very existence of the Jewish state – for what if hundreds of thousands of Jews of the 4.5 million living on usurped lands, choosing not to be damn hypocrites anymore, suddenly left the Jewish state and renounced their ill-gotten citizenship of the racist oppressive state?

What if that number swelled to a million? Two million? They all, or most of them anyway, retain their original nationalities and passports, and there is no practical difficulties for them returning back once they recognize the very immorality of their being there due to their race alone when those who were born there cannot return!

Lighting such a fire in the mind of moral Jewish men and moral Jewish women of Israel, their Metanoia, surely qualifies as a dire threat to the very existence of the pariah Jewish State?

And thus easily become their target of assassination – who can hide from the almighty Mossad hitman anywhere in the world if Victor Ostrovsky is to be believed?

Could such precariousness of independent thought possibly be the reason why Palestinians often like the Jews to think for them and thus never encounter such funny absurdities in all their struggles from the safety of their forced Diaspora?

Is this also why courageous Palestinian leaders on ground zero who shy not from taking a bullet to their brains from the Israeli soldier who may or may not fire at them for their physical defiance, somehow prefer to not be assassinated for sure by Mossad for demonstrating their intellectual defiance?

For, these brave Palestinians evidently prefer to be accompanied by a beautiful Jewish voice, and principally permit her to plead for the Palestinians, as this chap, Dr. Mustafa Barghouti, did on prime time television. As I said, I get easily confused when trying to think for myself.

From coast to coast, and continent to continent, excited Palestinians and their Jewish supporters cheered that finally the Palestinians' plight was heard on mainstream American television from a most beautiful and most eloquent American Jew who had suddenly woken up to the grotesque reality in the Holy lands and therefore had no reason to be biased. In fact, the narrative of the Jewish voice was almost mirrored by the Palestinian leader as well, sharing all the same axioms with precision. I must evidently be a very lonely fool to have tried this experiment of actually thinking for myself, because I came away rather confused by all this amidst the roaring applause of the supporters. That episode is narrated at length in ['Rescuing a Failed Struggle From Its Narratives'](#).

I could go on and on about my strange experiments with independent thinking. But I'll just end now. I will sheepishly admit though that I certainly used to enjoy life much better when I permitted others to think for me. My confusions then were much less about absurdities and almost entirely about whom to believe. It didn't matter if they were Jews, or Muslims, Christians, or atheists. Even a monkey was fine provided it came wearing a robe with 'expert' tattooed upon its forehead. I only had to choose from among the many competing experts, often going with the ones who represented my a priori world views the best. I never needed to forge my own thoughts independently.

Now, even a single moral Jew can send me off into deep convulsions of Kafkaesque proportions, as does most every other expert I encounter. Perhaps I am going about this free-thinking business all wrong? Perhaps there is some happy halfway compromise to fully independent thinking which will also help me gain friends and influence people?

So, thanks in advance for any enlightenment, and corrections to my method.

---

## 20.2 Response to Gilad Atzmon's 'In Defence Of Larry David'

**Don't see the courage or the genius in pissing and spitting  
on others' sacred things, pee and spit on your own!**

November 16, 2009

Continuing... How many Jews does it take to confuse me? Evidently, still only One!

In Ref To: <http://www.atlanticfreepress.com/news/1/12281-in-defence-of-larry-david-by-gilad-atzmon.html>

In Ref To: <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=35ixBASYA9c>

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org responded on [AtlanticFreePress](#) (comment was removed, [cached here](#) ; also [published here on March 4, 2010](#)):

**Don't see the courage or the genius in spitting on others' sacred things, spit on your own!**

Thin ice, poor spin!

Why did the "TV Genius" not try that peeing wisdom on the portrait of Elie Wiesel if he is so courageous?

Why did he pick on someone else's heritage to show the depravity of his own people?

Tomorrow to show the criminality of the atheist-Jewish-nihilists shared ethos of 'uber' morality, he will try pissing on what's sacred to Muslims. And when there will be riots and protests worldwide, the glib essayist Mr. Gilad Atzmon will suggest that the Muslims are not understanding the profound courage of this criminal moron? Will Mr. Gilad Atzmon then assert that in fact, the Muslims are the "*spiritually suppressed, silenced, robbed and indoctrinated by different enlightened rational 'Davids'..*"

Mr. Gilad Atzmon: if you love such courage so much, get him to spit on the Jews if he wants to make fun of the Jews. I do not advocate anyone to spit on anyone, but if someone dare's

to spit on things or symbols important to me, I don't let them get away with it regardless of how intellectually profound the act is supposed to be, or how much good it's supposed to be for me. Please come around to my home and do it in front of me to see the result – for if it's so courageous, one should be able to do it right in front of the Christian, the Muslim, and anyone else whose sacred items one is spitting on, right (?) all the while explaining to them that they are only making fun of the Jews (!) and it's good for them to receive this spit?

Thin ice, poor spin. I expect better from the mighty pen of Gilad Atzmon. And after reading this article, I am now wondering why did I expect anything better from Gilad Atzmon. Just because he critiques the crimes of his own peoples upon another innocent people? So I should now accept his making fun of what's sacred to me because he opposes my enemy? He does, after all, define himself: “*secular Israeli Jew*”.

And for the purpose of this response, do think of me as a Christian. I am bloody offended, but perhaps by Mr. Atzmon justifications more, mainly because I used to respect this chap (before I had read this essay). And I know precisely what will come next.

Christians may have become an easy target to make fun of at the hands of some Jews; it causes no riots in the streets. But not the Muslims. Hurling such abuses at the Muslims is a great way to show how barbarian and unsophisticated we are when we don't appreciate these finer points of satire when spit and shit and canons are hurled at us and at our Prophets, Jesus being a Prophet of Islam – and Daniel Pipes and his confreres printing offensive cartoons have a field day inciting riots and calling it “**[It is] Not a Clash of Civilizations, It's a Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians**”.

Indeed.

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## 20.3 Response to the Moral Ambiguities of Elie Wiesel and the Democratic Zionist State

### From Prisoners of the Cave Chapter 3: Is Democracy inimical to imperial mobilization?

April 2003

Footnotes extended April 2007

[Download BOOK Prisoners of the Cave](#)

#### Continuing... How many Jews does it take to confuse me? Still only One!

ZB [Zbigniew Brzezinski] asserts quite candidly: *“Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization”*. Well! If this is indeed the case, then that would explain many things wouldn't it?

At the least, it would explain the ignorance of the US public with respect to its government misdeeds abroad, for if informed, they just might hold their rulers accountable, and not allow atrocities to be committed in their name in the guise of protecting or extending “national or geopolitical interests”. ZB has perhaps also made the unstated assumption that in a democracy, its people are basically kind and not blood thirsty war mongers. This is why he observes that they will only agree to war if they perceive a *“direct external threat”* or a *“challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being”*.

Let's examine this assertion by ZB. How does one define well-being? For instance, would the US public go to war if they couldn't fill up their SUVs anymore? Or will they only go to war upon a Pearl Harbor? What is their national threshold? History further demonstrates the execution of Socrates at the hands of a democracy, and a cynic could perhaps argue that democracy is necessarily ignorant, and ZB is being unnecessarily optimistic. He could also argue, that the self indulgent population of this opulent country couldn't care less even if they knew what was going on in their name, and may point out the example of Israel.

Israel is billed as a Democracy in the midst's of a barbaric and dictatorial Middle East, an enlightened Europe in the Arab heartland, a beacon of education and civilization among the backward and unruly Arabs – as Moshe Katsav, Israel's President had so dramatically pointed out about the Palestinian Arabs living under Israeli military occupation:

“people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.”\*1

A cynic may well argue that ZB's theory of Democracy being inimical to empire building seems to be hogwash when applied to Israel. Everyone admits that Israel has a freer printed press than the United States, with a broader range of opinions being expressed there, and furthermore, that it is a democracy, even if only a racist one and primarily only for its Jewish population, at least they do elect their leaders. Then how comes Israel can persist in its illegal occupation and systematic genocide of their own Semitic brethren and cousins, the Palestinians, and the same war criminals get re-elected time and again? How can they persist in enjoying ecstatic visions of owning all the lands between the Nile and the Euphrates rivers? Perhaps this “*informed people*” concept of the “*populist democracy*” is overblown? The cynic might even argue that the premise of people giving a damn just because they live in a democracy, even when they might have strong moral traditions, is beguiling. Aren't the Jews in Israel supposed to be very moral and highly aware people, especially given their own recent history of a terrible holocaust, and a free press? Then how do they still end up being led by known killers and war criminals?

The cynic might further protest that if the chief proponent of the Holocaust museum, himself a Holocaust survivor, and a Nobel Laureate author of such works as “Night”, who while vociferously argues that the world should never forget and condemns the silence of the people that led to the holocaust: “*and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent*”,\*2 is silent himself to criticize Israel's own racial genocide in their own back yard, then how do you expect the ordinary citizenry to behave any differently?

The cynic would suggest that America is no different than Israel, aren't they ideological allies? Why should democracy be inimical to imperial mobilization in one case, and not the other?

Faced with these basic contradictions that few in the mainstream media would dare enlighten him about, perhaps because of their own ignorance as the basic qualifications for them seems to be “good looks” rather than “good minds”, our cynic would have to go to Mars and seek counsel from the alien observers to learn that over there on Mars, they call it hypocrisy and thuggery. But here on Earth it is called Anti-Semitism and “war on terrorism”.

### **An Empirical Model of Apartheid Israel**

Our cynic would be informed by the alien observers from Mars that all of Israel's funding comes from the United States, therefore their own populace don't have to shell out the

money to finance their country's economic growth or militarization. He would learn that Israel is a fraudulent creation born of a fraudulent motto *a land for a people, for a people without land, for a land without people* (how do they keep that going?). A country acquired by mercilessly displacing the local Palestinian population and making them refugees in their own homeland, while inviting the Jews from the entire world to come live in Israel. Founded on the racist ideology of a Jews only country much like apartheid South Africa's 'white only neighborhoods', born of the Zionist vision of a handful of ideologues over a century ago to re-gather the Jews of the Diaspora of over 2000 years into a single homeland before any holocaust had occurred, they dream of conquering all the Arab lands from the “Nile to the Euphrates” as the greater Israel. The Zionist among them, living both in Israel and in the United States, continue to plan for the realization of their vision in the corridors of power in Washington. They seem to be succeeding.

The cynic will learn that the Zionists founded the organization JINSA in the mid 1970s with the explicit charter to make US strong in the Middle East, a land of oil and natural riches coveted by the US for fueling its own Hegemonic plans, with Israel as its core instrument of execution. Israel maintains a very influential lobbying group AIPAC, to not only influence the elections of politicians that support their cause and to defeat those politicians who oppose them, but also to systematically and continually influence the policy decisions of the law makers in Washington to favor Israel's interests, and actively discourage those policies that even while in favor of US interests may not be in Israel's best interest. The American politicians from both its parties dutifully report to AIPAC and show their true bipartisan spirit of working together for the sake of Israel by candid remarks like:

“I have always fought for the vital economic and military assistance that Israel needs. ... I called upon President Bush to respond to Israel's urgent request for assistance to confront its unprecedented economic and military crisis. The President answered with the [\$9 billion] aid package he submitted to Congress last week. As House Democratic Leader, I pledge to you today: Democrats in Congress will be in the lead in the fight for passing this emergency package. ... Let no one ever question our unshakable commitment to the security that Israel must have and the safety of the Israeli people and to its qualitative military edge. Israel will never stand alone, because America will never abandon Israel.”\*3

The Zionists have organized other powerful think tanks and institutions to maintain their influence over the United States' politicians and upon its all important public opinion – the key to their continued survival in the Middle East. They are also a direct beneficiary of this US “war on terrorism”, which is a pretext to redraw the map of the Middle East, with Israel

exercising its own mini Zionist hegemony in the region in service of their benefactors in Washington.

The Israeli governments regardless of their stripes (Likud or Labor), usually dominated by Zionist ideologues, continue to oppress the remaining Palestinians now living in less than 22% of their original pre-1948 land, known as the West Bank and Gaza strip. The Zionist desire is to grab even this region in the West Bank (the thin densely populated Gaza strip being useless for them for anything besides a giant prison camp for the unwanted Palestinians) which contains all the waters of Palestine underneath its rich fertile soil that Israel desperately needs for its own Jews only cities. The successive governments purposely force one crisis after another to make pretexts for building more settlements and partitioning the area into disjointed Bantustans. Their hope is that the Palestinians will finally give up and just leave out of desperation.

The Zionists look towards the “settler” model of apartheid South Africa and the Pilgrim settlers of the United States of America. They seem to be following the same policies that put the majority of the black South Africans in their own mineral and diamond rich homeland into poverty stricken slums and disjointed Bantustans, and the native American Indians resettled into isolated barren reservations as the white man took upon himself the burden to civilize them, taking over their choice lands in the process to construct the egalitarian United States of America. Egalitarian that is, for everyone else except the native Indian. The Zionists well understand that justice will be hard to administer once a new Jewish generation is born and raised on the soil in Palestine, for they were born there, it's not their fault that their ancestors stole the land from the Palestinians. They will defend themselves as vigorously from eviction as a Californian would if the lowly Mexican were to come knocking at their door.

Thus one sees the Zionist rulers of Israel delay making any reasonable peace because they know that time is in their favor, that making any kind of just peace in the future will have to take into account the facts on the ground that they are busy seeding! They also learn from the post apartheid South Africa that once the wealth and power is accumulated in the hands of the minority ruling class, its just and equitable redistribution later, when justice purportedly prevails and peace has been established between the warring factions, is next to impossible.

As a consequence of this “settler” policy that most everyone in Israel would admit to themselves, but perhaps only in their bathroom mirrors, they also live in perpetual fear that the injustices and oppression they have afflicted on the Palestinians and the region, would one day come to haunt them. They especially fear that the Palestinians and their surrounding Arab neighbors may one day become strong enough that they will come back and demand their homes and their lands back. Having studied their own histories quite carefully, they well understand that they have bit the hand that has fed them in the past, when the Christian West was persecuting them for centuries, the Islamic East offered them refuge and shelter in

their dominion. The Zionists can also recall the hand of Islam on the necks of the Jews in the battle of Khayber during the early period of Islam, when the residents of Khayber were paid back for their treacherous subversion of a peace treaty, by the Prophet of Islam with Justice prescribed in their own Torah and of their own choosing. They further realize that every Muslim in the billion plus population is also aware of this history and may seek retribution one day:

“It will have blood, they say: blood will have blood.”\*4

They are afraid of the day of reckoning!

This fear, has now become so deep rooted in the very fabric of Israeli society, that they are blinded to any suffering they continue to inflict on the Palestinians, as they feel it is either them or us, and this is a positive feedback loop. More brutally they suppress the Palestinians, more paranoid they get when the Palestinians hit back with whatever little means at their disposal. Thus as a nation, the Israelis are on permanent war footings of their own deliberate making, and as per ZB's threat perception model, their populace will tend to elect people whom they see will protect them from the enemy. The killers of their enemy are their saviors. They regularly send their young sons and daughters to fight their enemies in the military. Almost every household in Israel has some family member having served in the armed forces, many of them stay on reservist duty. For Israel, democracy isn't inimical to their expansion plans, because the majority of the public is complicit in these goals, either through direct contribution, tacit acceptance, or willful ignorance.

### **Moral ambiguities of Elie Wiesel – a Holocaust™ survivor!**

These however do not include the small percentage of pathological cases so traumatized by their holocaust memories and sufferings that they are psychologically unable to see Israel do any wrong. Some of these survivors have become very high profile writers, and exercise a great deal of influence in policy making related to Holocaust remembrance that helps sustain support for Israel. They argue that their suffering is so unparalleled that

“It is a mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed”,

and therefore they deserve special moral privilege as victims of the Holocaust. They generate a lot of controversy among Jewish moralists themselves who point out that:

“Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave

ethically. The test of that is daily and constant.”

Their consequent and sustained subjecting of the Palestinians to immoral and illegal occupation and daily persecution is debated heatedly among the moralist and academics. But it's mainly that, a source of intellectual debate and polemics, because the reality on the ground has been there for more than half a century, if their debate had any value, they would have surely figured it out by now and rectified their injustices.

Those unable to see 'Israel do any wrong' due to their own Holocaust experience are clearly psychologically unable to deal with it and unable to reason or tell the difference between right and wrong any more. For them, perhaps it was the cataclysmic and apocalyptic event they feel it to be. Albeit not all Holocaust survivors have lost their ability to reason as traumatized they might be, this is the case with the author of “Night” as stated in his own defense for his censurable silence on Israel:

“Do not ask me, a traumatized Jew, to be pro-Palestinian. I totally identify with Israel and cannot go along with the leftist intellectuals who reject it. Perhaps another generation will be free enough to criticize Israel; I cannot.”;

“My loyalty to my people, to our people, and to Israel comes first and prevents me from saying anything critical of Israel outside Israel. That is the price I pay for living in the Diaspora. As a Jew I see my role as a melitz yosher, a defender of Israel: I defend even her mistakes. Yes I feel that as a Jew who resides outside Israel I must identify with whatever Israel does – even her errors. That is the least Jews in the Diaspora can do for Israel: either speak up in praise, or keep silent. Therefore, I believe if I have something to say about certain things I do not like about Israel – and there are some – I must go there”.

These words are not from a rational mind, rather a severely scarred for life person by his own admissions. Hence when he says the following about the Palestinian occupied territories:

“Israel did not want those territories; they were imposed on Israel in war.”,\*5

it is unfair to label that as hypocrisy, but rather someone who cannot see reality because he is so wrapped up in his own trauma. Hence those who criticize this prolific author and Holocaust survivor for his hypocrisy, must realize that he is not a rational person. For a rational mind, it would indeed be hypocrisy. Those psychologically ill may perhaps be forgiven for what appears to be their moral ambiguities, just as those not able to reason are not held to account in any judicial system. By the same token, they are also unfit to hold important positions of influence where their inability to tell right from wrong due to their own loss of

objectivity and rational thinking, can lead to another's suffering.

If they do hold such positions, as the author of "Night" does, then they must be removed from those positions. The fact that they are not removed, and continue to be given prominence and influence that helps perpetuate the occupation of another people, is not an indictment against them. But against those who keep them there, in order to exploit the personal and collective sufferings of the Jews in the Holocaust, in the service of their own nefarious Zionist agenda that was planned in the centuries past to occupy Palestine, before the Holocaust even transpired. Those who are so indicted, and justify the stealing of the land and the lives of another innocent people, shattering their tabula rasa, are hypocrites and plain old thugs, and will not be forgiven. The Zionists have hijacked the holocaust memories and Judaism itself, one of the great religions of the world, and the rational and moral Jews themselves will not forgive them. They are orchestrating and perpetuating such crimes against humanity, their complicity and contrivance in this fictitious "war on terrorism" bringing such worldwide destruction and economic exploitation, that humanity itself will not forgive them.

The motivations and achievements of bringing the plight of the European Jewry who were hitherto oppressed themselves in many Christian European countries of the world, into the limelight of the world, and freeing them of their social bondage, and honoring and remembering the plight of its victims of horrors of WWII concentration camps, is indeed a prerogative and a right dutifully exercised by its people, in fact by all people as such atrocities are a calamity for all mankind. But not at the expense of victimizing another innocent people and subjecting them to such sustained sufferings, that their plight now begins to rival those of their oppressors.

While the Holocaust suffering of the Jews lasted for six long apocalyptic years, the suffering and persecution of many Palestinians has gone on for more than three decades and is no less cataclysmic for the victims, some displaced in 1948 are still living in refugee camps with generations growing up and dying in these camps. With children being born in refugee camps in appalling conditions in the sniper gun-sights of the Israeli soldiers, and dying in the same camps under a hail of Israeli tank shells, never having seen the outside world, and never having entertained any hope of escape from their predicament, in their innocence they ask what makes the Jews suffering an holocaust and theirs merely murder that the world can tolerate as if it was an ordinary street crime? Millions are being held captives in their own homeland with daily humiliations and torture, treatment that one would not met out to a dog.

Those who advocate support of Israel at the expense of enslaving Palestinians and killing them in small numbers at a time on a daily basis and wounding many more so that they would eventually die off as cripples but not raise the alarm in the rest of the world because numbers seem to define when mass killing is called a genocide and when it isn't, or removing them forcibly from their homeland euphemistically calling it a "population transfer", are guilty

of the same crimes of genocide they accuse their own oppressors of. Their claims to ancestral lands as justification for their destruction of the indigenous population that has existed for 10,000 years, far older than their own claim of 2500 years, and in justification of their own sufferings at the hands of quite another people, ring hollower than an empty drum, and not able to withstand the scrutiny of any court of law, penal or moral, not just on Earth, but also here on Mars. And indeed, any such claims if entertained, need to be argued in a court of law, not at the barrel of a gun, and certainly not against a defenseless civil population using the animalistic “might makes right” morality long outlawed in the developed Universe, but somehow still being practiced ubiquitously on earth.

Were it not for the Zionists and their machinations to forcibly create “Der Judenstaat” – the Jewish State – as envisioned by their founding father Theodor Herzl in 1896 in modern day Arab Palestine, the Jews and Muslims would be living in peace, cousins that they are, sharing many of the same ancestral Prophets and traditions, all being children of Prophet Ebrahim (Abraham), and there perhaps would also not be this fictitious “war on terrorism” being waged now. Before the Zionists set their eyes on Palestine, the Jews, and Arabs, Christians and Muslims alike, were living in Palestine peacefully, side by side, culturally intermingling, and it used to be difficult to tell them apart except by their respective religious clothing if they were religious, and not at all otherwise. Now they are at daggers drawn. How the Zionist thugs will be brought to justice on earth remains to be seen. They are for the moment very powerful, and this power may ultimately also spell their death knell, and that of their people, as it did for Firoun (Pharaoh) and his people. The silent prayers of innocent victims, be they Palestinian, Jews, or any peoples, are never ignored! There is a day of reckoning, for everyone!

### **Ineffectiveness of the minority Jewish Voices of Dissent**

There is also a small minority of conscionable and outspoken Jews living both in Israel and in the United States, who actively oppose this 'moral ambiguity' and the vicious cycle of violence, and argue that this will lead to their collective suicide, both morally and physically, and they must stop oppressing the Palestinians and make a just peace with them. They come from all walks of life and professions, from the intellectual professors to teenagers. They oppose the Israeli government's oppressive policies and many of them even refuse to serve in the Israeli military preferring to go to jails instead. To last count, there were approx. 750 such Refuseniks. Some Jews even bravely put themselves in the path of the Israeli military onslaught in order to protect the innocent Palestinian homes, and sacrifice their own lives as moral witnesses to the crimes against humanity being committed in the name of Jews, putting to lie the Zionist claims to Judaism. But these voices for peace are presently a small minority and not very influential on the government or the elections. Their ideas of

justice and morality also vary widely, from a single democratic non racist homeland for all the indigenous peoples, including the Palestinian Muslims and Christians in accordance with principles of modern statehood in the civilized world and with full rights of return restored for all Palestinians earlier displaced and as demanded by the UN resolutions, to a further partitioned two very co-dependent and unequal states with Israel kept much stronger than Palestine along the 1967 borders to continue to serve the imperial interests of the power-brokers on Earth, and the Zionist Jews allowed to hold on to majority of stolen Palestine.

The proponents of the latter, and there are many, do not really understand the realities on the ground today for the Palestinians, and the Bantustans that have been created by annexations and appropriations by Israel, nor the stratification in Israeli society where the wealth of the region is concentrated in the hands of an elite few. The facade of the peace process also revolves around this latter idea and intentionally ignores any redistribution of wealth, return of the refugees, significant compensation for pain and suffering, and return of all the appropriations and land theft done by the Zionists since 1948. There are only a few proponents of the former more just and equitable solution.

In either case, the very courageous Jews who dare to speak out against the Jewish State and its systematic and genocidal oppression of the Palestinian people are often derided and labeled by the Zionists as “*self-hating Jews*” and “*Judenrats*”. For Christians, the honorific becomes “*Nazis*” and “*anti-Semites*”, and for Muslims as for the rest of the world opposed to the Jewish State and its theology of Zionism, it remains the rallying battle cry “*rise of anti-Semitism*” in the world. The memories of the holocaust are deftly splashed across the globe in movies to television in response so that the world may never forget what they did to the Jews, and because of which the Jews today deserve special considerations and are beyond the pale of ordinary morality and law, for they follow their own god’s law as the chosen peoples. It is often very effective in silencing the critics. Indeed, not only is this theology preached to the world, but to the Jewish populations themselves both in Israel as well as in the Diaspora so that they too may be convinced that Zionism is Judaism that Moses brought from the Mountain exclusively for them. Thus all its moral commandments are interpreted to only apply to them and as such being endowed with a super morality above all else as god’s chosen peoples. The teachings are kept well hidden in Hebrew but are an open secret among the Hebrew speaking populations as composing the essential Jewish ethos of domination of the *lowly goyems* by the *chosen ones*. All this ultimately results in most Jews having attended such Hebrew schools growing up believing in this theology of “superiority”, leaving only a handful of rational dissenters behind who are easily dismissed as “self-hating Jews”.

**Help: those nasty boys are pelting stones at our tanks!**



Caption Help: those nasty boys are pelting stones at our tanks! (image added)

Finally, our cynic will learn that in order to maintain the very essential US public opinion support, and knowing quite well that the US is a democratic nation where the populace will not stand for injustices committed on an innocent people with their tax dollars, the Israelis and their Zionist supporters spend considerable resources and energies in spinning myths and rewriting history. Their most impressive and successful myth, that will one day perhaps rival those in ancient civilizations, is that “it is the poor Israel that is under siege by the evil and barbaric Palestinians illegally living on land given to the Jews by God Almighty Himself and it is so written in their ancient scriptures”. This is the dominant image in the minds of the mainstream Americans when they see the stone throwing Palestinian kid protesting his slavery of a different sort – he is free to flee but not to stay on his own land! The myth is now so powerful that it has swept over the usually rational minds of even the educated and the scholarly, the newsman and the congressman, such that the truly innocent among them do not even stop to ponder simple questions like: where are the tanks, the check points, the homes being demolished, the UN built refugee camps slum dwellers, the curfews, the midnight knocks on the door, the arbitrary beatings and imprisonment of men of all ages, the bulk of the dead kids shot in the head or the eyes, and permanently crippled casualties in this ultimate battle of biblical proportions between good and evil? In Tel Aviv Or in Jenin?

As a parting shot, our cynic was warned by the alien observer from Mars about tolerating hypocrisy in the earthly societies, and the consequence of turning a blind eye towards it.

While not being a penal crime on earth, it was a moral crime in every religion and value system in the Universe, and especially in the Earth's major religions it was the gravest of sins punishable by eternal damnation in the lowest recesses of hell. The reason why hypocrisy is morally so repugnant, our cynic was informed, is because it is the essential seed that enables spreading of the “banality of evil” possible in society.\*6

This is what had led to the holocaust of the Jews in the first place, and is indeed responsible for spreading oppression and misery wherever it flourishes, on Earth, or elsewhere in the Universe. There would be peace and justice in the Universe, if all its inhabitants eschewed hypocrisy and adopted the simple universal moral truth logically stemming from not being hypocritical in the self-interest of survival.\*7

**what is good for me to do to you, should be good for you to do to me,  
what is evil for you to do to me, should be evil for me to do to you too!**

But of course mortals forget sometimes. A gentle reminder is all it takes to put them back on track, their sense of self preservation and conscience being deadly weapons against hypocrisy. Those Neanderthals who argue that human beings came about because of the struggle for “*survival of the fittest*”, and “*might makes right*” is the only evolutionary path to higher life forms and progressive civilizations as it winnows out the weak, can perhaps be asked to explain why those who willingly sacrifice themselves and their offspring at the higher altar of “*truth and justice*” in their courageous battles against corruption and oppression, with no guarantees of success within their own or even foreseeable life times, are immortalized as heroes and role models for all future time, while there is no memory left of the “*arrogant and the mighty*”, who are only derided even when remembered?

Phew, what a lesson for our cynic! Better not visit Mars anymore, lest more hypocrisy gets revealed. They seem to have a dossier prepared on the earthlings!

These “reflections from Mars” are first order models to help understand what is really going on in the Apartheid Israel, and are only accurate to the extent that they explain the observed phenomenon.\*8

The fraudulent creation of Israel in Palestine through Machiavellian machinations are plainly manifest in the writings of David Ben Gurion and his political Zionist progenitor Theodor Herzl. Even a simple search in Google on the internet will reveal their dastardly plans for systematically depopulating Palestine of its indigenous Arab people in their own Machiavellian words a plenty: “*What is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times*” as David Ben Gurion insightfully noted, and which Ariel Sharon is diligently putting into practice in annexing the rest of Palestine piece meal by deceitfully inventing the “*revolutionary times*” as did all his predecessors. Unlike the ordinary person in

the West who seeks immediate gratification, the Zionists are long term strategic planners as evidenced by Herzl's own statement:

“In Basle I founded the Jewish state ... Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.”

They take baby steps in accomplishing their goals, which become irreversible steps once taken. This Zionist strategy is also what is at play in the Neocon occupation of Iraq as will become apparent through the course of this book – which is why neither the front face in the American White House, nor the front face in the Israeli Knesset, really matters a whole lot so long as the overarching goal of Eretz Israel: “*from the Nile to the Euphrates*” is employed as a political ideology, and its realization, a national mandate.

Information today is easily accessible to anyone – if they seek it. We don't even have to go very far in history. The Israeli contemporary scholars keep reminding themselves of how they acquired the Palestinian lands, as in the recent short book from a courageous and outspoken Israeli Jew, scholar, and writer, Tanya Reinhart: *Israel/Palestine – How to End the War of 1948*. A brief excerpt from its very first page is reproduced below. Her own introductory words are a telling example of the brain washing that goes on in the Israeli society to convince its new generation, and whatever conscionable population there might be, to tow the Zionist's ideological fiction much like in the United States:

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.”

While Tanya Reinhart is courageous enough to openly admit the hypocrisy that she was

raised in, other academics who presumably are also “leftist” dissenters and the voice of conscience of Israel – or so they project themselves, aren’t quite as forthcoming. They celebrate the existence and accomplishments of Israel as their Jewish State, albeit sometimes with mixed feelings and occasional pangs of guilt that they are famously known for in the Middle East – *they will first plan to kill you with a design most brutal, and then come to your funeral lamenting:*

“We can forgive them for killing our children, we cannot forgive them for making us kill theirs.”\*9

And during this show of “profound remorse”, they still continue to inhabit the same lands that they have militarily usurped under self-righteous prerogatives that they have given themselves as god's chosen people, and where they weren't even born to start with. Here is one such voice – Israeli Professor Barauch Kimmerling, a self proclaimed leftist dissenter and teacher of sociology in Hebrew University in Jerusalem, writing in an article [“My Holiday, Their Tragedy”](#):

“As a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist, I have two memorial days in my country, Israel. One for the Holocaust and one for soldiers who fell in wars. I also have one day of celebration, the anniversary of the day Israel declared its statehood. [...] Independence Day is a holiday for me, but also an opportunity for intense self-introspection. A person needs a state and land, and this is my land, my homeland, despite the fact that I was not born here. I am proud of the unprecedented accomplishments of this country, and feel personally responsible for its failures, foolishness, injustice, evil, and its oppression of its citizens and residents (Jewish, Arab, and others) as well as of those who are defined and defined themselves as her enemies. I know that my holiday, a day of joy and pride for me, is a day of mourning and tragedy for some of Israel's citizens and, more so, for members of the Palestinian people everywhere. I know that as long as we, all Jews everywhere, do not acknowledge this, we will not be able to live here in safety, every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree. Happy holidays, Israel.”\*10

I am still trying to parse what it means to be a “*Jew, an atheist and a Zionist*” all at the same time. Only intellectual moralists living in Israel can perhaps unravel such intricate conundrums and still sleep well at night and be able to look at themselves in the morning. While David Ben Gurion can claim god gave the Jews Palestine thousands of years ago in one breadth, and in the other find it okay to use god’s name to bring misery to another peoples by his own hands:

“If I were an Arab leader, I would never sign an agreement with Israel. It is normal; we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs. There has been Anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?”\*11

“We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget.”\*12

As now, there is no fear of a god anymore. Nietzsche had made sure of that in the nineteenth century for them as the elite prerogative of the superman having their own super morality beyond that of the ken of ordinary men, as no one morality may fit all sizes of peoples – some chosen by god, others chosen to serve the ones chosen by god, and then god died after issuing substantial land grants to his superior and choicest peoples:

“According to Halachah, classic Judaism's laws and customs, for example "compassion towards others" extends to Jews only. Murder or manslaughter is judged mildly when the perpetrator is Jewish and the victim a non-Jew. Also according to Halachah, it is accepted for a Jew to kill a non-Jew if he is laying claim to "eternal Jewish land". This is what the settlers' religious organisations are alleging. There is no corresponding law in Israel's judicial system but in effect it influences the system as punishment of such crimes is very mild. Israel's state terrorism, theft of land and occupation, demolition of houses, the building of the Wall etc including the so called 'extra-judicial killings' (assassinations), are seen by Zionists as legitimate defence of the Nation and therefore fall under international law – which Israel ignores [...] Buber criticised Nazism while commending the Jewish Religion (Hassidism) but keeping quiet about its dehumanising of non-Jews (goyim). These double standards act to increase Israel's chauvinism and hatred of all non-Jews.”\*13

“There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience. They are our neighbors here, but it seems as if at a distance of a few hundred meters away, they are people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.”\*14

“The bitter irony of fate decreed that the same biological and racist argument extended by the Nazis, and which inspired the inflammatory laws of Nuremberg, serve as the basis for the official definition of

Jewishness in the bosom of the state of Israel” (quoted in Joseph Badi, Fundamental Laws of the State of Israel NY, 1960, P.156)\*15

And the divine sanction to acquire the Promised Land with a now dead divine made it entirely reasonable to destroy indigenous Palestinian history, culture, villages, and society entirely from the face of the earth with open unreserved declarations, as there is no fear of retribution by the God of anger and Retribution – eye for an eye – of the Old Testament:

“Jewish villages were built in the place of Arab villages. You do not even know the names of these Arab villages, and I do not blame you because geography books no longer exist. Not only do the books not exist, the Arab villages are not there either. Nahlal arose in the place of Mahlul; Kibbutz Gvat in the place of Jibta; Kibbutz Sarid in the place of Huneifis; and Kefar Yehushua in the place of Tal al-Shuman. There is not a single place built in this country that did not have a former Arab population.”\*16

“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours.” and “When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle.”\*17

One could argue as did the Martian, that it is actually the “superiority” complex imparted to the Jews by their Zionism theology that makes them so inhuman. But in reality, the majority of Zionist power-brokers and their executors are atheists and “cultural Jews”! So it must only be that god died for them after giving them the fantastic land grants. If they had remained religious and then carried on with their murder and mayhem, the Martian observations may have been more correct that they are imbued with this sense of superiority over others. Indeed, I have not been able to discern any visible signs of this superiority in them in much closer examinations – they only appear to be common criminals perpetuating monumental crimes because they can get away with it due to the support of their super-power sponsors, and possess no more extra-ordinariness about them then did their arch nemesis Eichmann. They only have courage to *wage wars by way of deception*, and on defenseless civilian populations; they live off hand-outs from the American tax payers, and offer only spying on their generous sponsors in return.

It might be worth an American asking the questions:

What does the Jewish State do for America for all their tax dollars except be its thuggish bouncer in the Middle East? Could they use that money on themselves in improving their own schools, social security

benefits, and healthcare? The \$9 Billion that was just given to Israel, how many public schools and libraries could that have kept open and properly funded in America? How much more Federal tax refund could they have got back, and continue to get back for all the Pentagon Defense contracts and military aid given to Israel for it to remain an effective bouncer? Do they want a bouncer in the Middle East? By what moral right? The one of law of the Jungle, that “might makes right”? Then how would they claim to be anything more than just glorified baboons in T-shirts and slacks? A civilization of sunglasses wearing baboons?

Now that we have discovered the true reality of Israel, mainly in the words of the Israeli Jews themselves, and also tried to answer some hard questions for ourselves (which I hope the astute reader has done before reaching here), where does that leave us today?

We can write and lament all we want, but so long as the American peoples continue to finance and arm Israel with their tax dollars and permit this genocide and hypocrisy to continue, there will be more and more books written in the future about the “*banality of evil*”!

The all and mighty Zionist military machinery in Israel is operating with full impunity and with extreme prejudice against a defenseless peoples using the same terror regime as they employed to create the Jewish State in Palestine in 1948 (see Rachel Corrie in the next Chapter). Especially in the backdrop of this fiction of “war on terrorism”, they have acquired the “license” to take over whatever remaining land there is in the fertile West Bank in the guise of fighting the “terrorists”.

Only the American public can stop them and force them to roll back – indeed to return to the land they were born in, the United States of America (and Eastern Europe), and return what they stole in 1948 back to its real owners as the only Just and moral solution to the Question of Palestine.\*18

And this is also why the American public is deliberately kept the least bit informed about Israel lest they should demand just such a moral solution for their brethren in humanity suffering entirely due to the American sponsorship of their oppressors. But you be the judge of that as you also peruse through the next chapter about the media’s role in keeping you locked up as prisoners of the cave, and reach your own thoughtful and conscionable conclusions!

It is possible that some may dismiss my “Martian discourse” that I have employed here, a tool of objectivity I learned from my honored college Professor Noam Chomsky, as liberal (or conservative) propaganda (as the case may be). These labels have become a convenient modus operandi for both sides in the very narrow spectrum discourse on any issue that exists

in America, to discredit the other side. There is of course no need to evaluate what one is hearing, since one owns the truth, everyone else is a liar. For these people, my only message is '*you can bring a horse to the pond, you can't force it to drink*', and if Socrates were alive today, you would be leading the charge of '*drink the hemlock*'!

However, the critical reader experiencing that slight tug at their conscience, and perhaps hearing the fleeting whisper of clanking chains for the first time, might wish to look into this further. They might hear a ring of truth in this Muslim writer, whose politics cannot be captured by the narrow straits of American labels such as Republican or Democrat, liberal or conservative, fundamentalist or secular, because Islam encompasses elements from all of them, and then some. But they are perhaps daunted at the prospect of reading all these books and undertaking the massive amounts of research needed to uncover truth which is always kept a Herculean effort away in this society. They may start by referring to the series of educational but brief pamphlets brought out by the grass-roots organization "If Americans Knew". Get their pamphlet "Rachel's Letters" to hear from a conscientious 23 year old Jew in her own words, why she gave her life in safeguarding her Jewish ideals to an Israeli Caterpillar bulldozer that was made in the USA and paid for by the American tax payer as part of America's continued billions of dollars in annual financial aid to Israel. See next chapter for an excerpt from her letters to her mother.

The mission statement of this organization ably captures the sentiments of the founding fathers of this nation when they made Freedom of the Press an integral part of the very first amendment to the US Constitution. It reads:

"In a democracy, the ultimate responsibility for a nation's actions rests with its citizens. The top rung of government – the entity with the ultimate power of governance – is the asserted will of the people. Therefore, in any democracy, it is essential that its citizens be fully and accurately informed. In the United States, currently the most powerful nation on earth, it is even more essential that its citizens receive complete and undistorted information on topics of importance, so that they may wield their extraordinary power with wisdom and intelligence. Unfortunately such information is not always forthcoming. The mission of If Americans Knew is to inform and educate the American public on issues of major significance that are unreported, underreported, or misreported in the American media. It is our belief that when Americans know the facts on a subject, they will, in the final analysis, act in accordance with morality, justice, and the best interest of their nation, and the world. With insufficient information, or distorted information, they may do the precise opposite."

## Is America really different from Israel? Why is ZB so concerned about American Democracy?

America is a very unique country in modern times, with a relatively free civil society, its composition highly multicultural, and the majority of its population generally not seeking to dominate the world unlike the empires of colonial times. At least ZB does not think so, and neither does the 1996 public opinion poll that ZB cites betray so. I dare to presume that ZB is likely rather surprised himself by the sudden prominence of the crusading Evangelical Christians and their influence over an American President. But since they do not constitute a majority in this multicultural nation, ZB might tend to dismiss the impact of their '*la mission civilisatrice*' crusading adventure, while still endorsing the "doctrinal motivational" value that can be squeezed out of it to rally the larger multicultural majority against the evil enemy of the West and hence garner their sustained support for imperial mobilization. However, for the Muslims at the receiving end of their "love of Jesus", they are a significant menace, especially when their convoluted fanatical beliefs motivate major policy decisions in the White House – like support of Ariel Sharon and Israel over the beleaguered Palestinians, or making it "morally easier" for the American President George W. Bush Jr. to launch invasions upon Muslim nations driven by some insane religious zeal with "god" whispering in his ears:

"God told me to strike at al-Qaida and I struck them, and then he instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the problem in the Middle East."\*19

Apart from this mutational aberration however, ZB's thesis appears correct for America, as evidenced by the massive antiwar protests that brought Nixon to his knees and an end to the Vietnam War. Indeed, at least in theory, accurate and timely public knowledge has the ability to forestall governmental and institutional misdeeds in a democracy. And ZB would argue (I presume again) that in fact, it can even derail this new Crusade if the American people begin to understand what is really going on in the White House, because the majority of Americans are not motivated by such outdated passions anymore than they are motivated for imperial mobilization. But if they perceive an enemy (real or imagined) is out to get them, they will rise in self defense, as any self respecting nation would. ZB boldly recognized this about the Americans and cleverly argued that only a new Pearl Harbor will mobilize them for war, as otherwise: ***"Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization."***

Some might argue however that despite his sagacious insights into the makings of empires, ZB could be too optimistic about Democracy. That this lofty ideal of Democracy, what Winston Churchill called the ~"*worst form of government except for all the others*", can only become a reality in practice if the democracy is a genuine public franchise and not a carefully crafted deceptive process to support the democracy of the elite few; if the face of the elected

leadership and presidency is not just a public image over behind the scenes policy makers who remain constant across administrations, and remain beyond the pale of democratic selection by the populace; if the election process offers real choices for intelligent candidates and is not a selection between carefully crafted dumb and dumber clones who invariably carry out the policies of the same “imperial thinkers” and “special interest” groups; if the majority public gets out to vote and does not remain apathetic even to the timely and accurate information delivered them; and if their votes are honestly counted in an unrigged election process. ZB does seem to have conveniently neglected to mention any of these self evident truisms of Democracy in his idealized projection of American Democracy, even while he is not unaware of them.

These are a lot of ifs. Does America really behave as the democracy ZB projects? Or does it act more like an oligarchic empire (or dare I say oily-garchic) with the veneer of democracy where the populace indeed does vote in elections but has little impact on essential imperial policy? An oilygarchy composed of the hydra of the military-industrial-financial-media-corporate-academia-special\_interests complex largely run by the same small coterie of enormously wealthy institutional elite. How useful would accurate and timely public knowledge of their ruling elite's misdeeds be in such a case even if it were possible? Wouldn't it just change the actors at best every 4 years, the script remaining the same?

ZB, knowing full well the true makeup of American democracy, having been associated with both the Democrat and Republican Administrations for decades, and having claimed the dubious credit for handing the Soviets their Vietnam three decades earlier whose aftershock enables this “war on terrorism” today, is still worried that even in this bastardized democracy, adverse public opinion can be dangerous – primarily because he fears that the present generation of ordinary American people are not out to get the world (unlike the Zionist public of Israel forcibly occupying another's homeland), and can potentially fill the American main streets in protest! That their refusal to cooperate can bring the giant industrial wheels of the country to a grinding halt, send her lifeline – the Wall Street tumbling, and eviscerate the imperial pipe dreams in short order. Just think what could happen if just the dock workers refused to load and unload containers, and the truck drivers refused to drive? There'd be no food on the American tables and riots in the streets in no time! What forced the South African white apartheid leadership to accommodate Nelson Mandela and lift the ban from ANC? It was the millions of black South Africans in the streets – and they didn't even have a democracy for the blacks at the time! What toppled the Shah of Iran was not democracy, but an angry people each willing to loudly proclaim: 'I have had it up to here and am not gonna take it anymore'. The power of an angry peoples willing to lay down their lives for their rights and justice worries all tyrants and empires.

And it is all the more worrisome when a nation's Constitution has awarded its informed

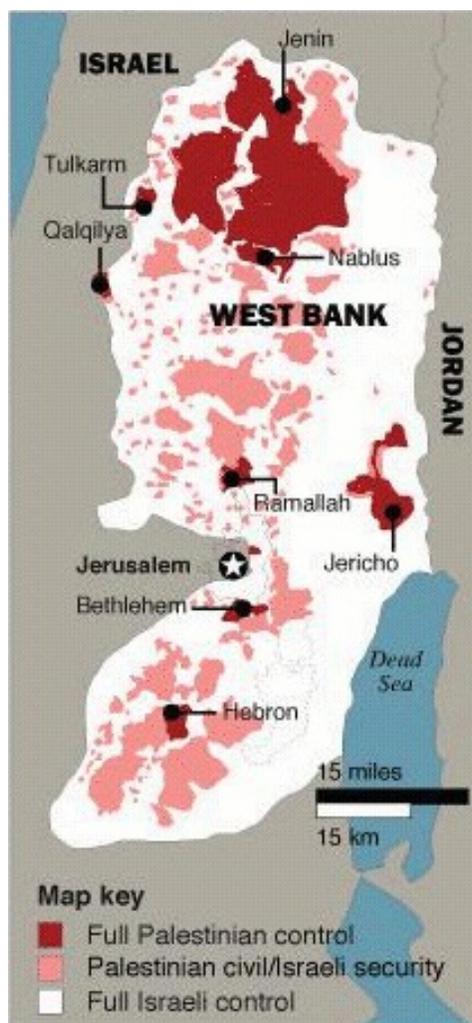
citizenry the rights to protest, to be armed, and to gather in the streets – regardless of how the Government is elected or constituted!

There is indeed a lot of thought behind his deceptively laconic statement “*Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization*”, for what it really states is that public protest can be destructive to the oilygarchy interests. ZB surely realizes that the latter needs the public more than the public needs them. Thus the formulation of the Patriot Acts by the Neocons and kept on the back burner until just the right moment, then hurriedly rushed into Law by the current administration just before launching World War IV. This is according to a preemption plan for democracy, to systematically and in stages, deprive the public their Constitutional rights to legally protest and voice their dissent by creating a climate of fear, persecution, derision, and incarceration on any pretext and without producing evidence or criminal charges. Whereas note that in Israel, there is no such plan of record. Their press, their scholars, and their politicians openly debate all aspects of their colonization and “resettlement” of the Palestinians. Even the dissenters and Jewish peace activists get their voices prominently heard in Israeli press, primarily because the majority of the citizens are complicit in the Zionist aspirations of the state.

Also noteworthy is what is common with Israel – fear psychology. While Israel has set herself up on permanent war footings with Palestinians and is in perpetual state of war with them, America is also attempting to create a similar and permanent war footings with “World War IV”. The constant barrage of red alerts and threats from the terrorists as Pearl Harbor scenarios convinces the populace into accepting the ideas of “invasion”, “preemptive aggression”, oppression, and long term occupation of the enemy in the name of self defense.

Thus we see that ZB's observation for imperial mobilization has necessitated both a new Pearl Harbor, and the curtailment of civil liberties in order to counter the democratic instincts of the American public against imperial mobilization. Perhaps the Americans should create a new Prize in Honor of Zbigniew Brzezinski: “The Brzezinski Peace Prize”, awarded annually to the person creating the shrewdest Machiavellian doctrine in the world!

## A word about the Swiss Cheese State



Caption The Swiss Cheese fiction of a Palestinian state (image added; see 15.7)

We hear about the “Palestinian state” and the “peace process” a lot. Can anyone draw for me what the Palestinian state looks like? Can you then spell Swiss cheese? Would you accept such a Swiss cheese as your country with no rights to air, sea, or a proper military for self-defense, with your economy entirely subservient to the larger nuclear armed neighbor’s who controls all the ingress and egress into your country at all the borders with military checkpoints, and who not only has you completely surrounded by a fourteen foot high wall, but also controls transitions from one Swiss hole to another? Before anyone utters another word about the “Palestinian state”, please think if you would accept such a state. If not, why would you compel a poor defenseless and beleaguered peoples of over fifty years under miserable military occupation to accept it on a Buntustan’d piece of their own continuously

inhabited ancestral lands at the hands of American and European Jews who weren't even born there? But wait another 50 years and they will all be born there. **That is the Israeli plan!**

### Extended Footnotes

\*1 Moshe Katsav, President of Israel, The Jerusalem Post, May 10, 2001.

\*2 See Elie Wiesel's memoirs *All Rivers Run to the Sea*.

\*3 This bipartisan American institutional support of Israel was declared in a speech to AIPAC by Nancy Pelosi on April 1, 2003. It's a twain twilight zone, President Bush, a right-wing Republican, calls Israeli Prime Minister a "man of peace" as he seeks to dispense justice to "evil doers", and House Leader Pelosi, a liberal Democrat, assures Israel of her unflinching allegiance, as she leads the supposed opposition party in the legislature. And they intend to compete with each other in kissing the Prime Minister's enormous gluteus maximus to see who can get there first, when she states that "*Democrats in Congress will be in the lead in the fight for passing this emergency [aid] package*". Some fight between two combatants who have identical aims!

\*4 William Shakespeare in Macbeth (3:5:121).

\*5 The quotes of Elie Wiesel, author of *Night*, are from Mark Chmiel's study of the sources of this lamentable hypocrisy in *Elie Wiesel and the Politics of Moral Leadership*. This is quite an illuminating exposé and a must read for every conscionable student of Zionism to appreciate how Zionist Jews have become so mentally chained to Israel – the Jewish State – that they have lost all sense of morality when it comes to Israel's barbarism on an innocent civilian peoples. This deceitful self-imposed blindness – perhaps derived from their millennia in Diaspora and their intense subjugation at the hands of the Christian goyim culminating in their abominable holocaust at their hands – may eventually be their own undoing.

Unless of course other Jewish and Christian intellectuals start speaking up loudly against such hypocrisy and moral perversion, denounce Theodor Herzl as a traitor to the moral teachings of Moses, denounce the duplicity of Elie Wiesel loudly, and demand the dismantling of the perverse apartheid state Der Judenstaat. There is a lot of empty space in California where the Americans can provide all the Jewish settlers from New York, Eastern Europe, and Russia now living in Israel, a reservation that they can call Der Judenstaat if the Americans wish somehow to compensate the Jews for two Millennia of Christian persecution in Europe and the Holocaust. They can have the Hollywood set designers and architects even build them a replica of the Wailing Wall

and all the Biblical cities of Eretz Yisrael. After all, America is the “*Zion that will light up all the world*” and that’s the rightful place for Der Judenstaat as well. Now why don’t the Christian majority and the American mainstream chew on that a little bit?

A failure to combat intellectually what was seeded intellectually, is the prime source of the problem today not just in the Middle East, but in the Zionists’ conquest of America itself. The battle front is not with missiles, but in the intellectual space – a counter Balfour Declaration is urgently needed. Who has the courage in America to take the lead? Any takers? It is far easier to write messages on bombs that are dropped on defenseless civilians isn’t it? Or write useless books of history with no concomitant demand for redressing of injustices and restitution. Well let’s change all that!

\*6 For reference to “banality of evil”, and for a better understanding of what led to the Jewish holocaust and what helped perpetuate it, see Hannah Arendt’s seminal work *Eichmann in Jerusalem: A Report on the Banality of Evil*. I had studied this work over a quarter century ago, along with another: *From Genesis to Genocide* by Professor Steve Chorover, my college teacher at M.I.T., the lessons of which still ring true to me today as I witness what is beginning to happen to the Muslims in America, as discussed later in this book. It is interesting to note that Hannah Arendt had observed that Eichmann seemed to have been such an ordinary person, there appeared nothing remarkable or outstanding about him as he pathetically sat there during the Jerusalem trials – and yet having committing such extraordinary terror and genocide upon an innocent peoples.

What would she observe of George Bush and his Neocon advisors, and Ariel Sharon and his terror machine in Palestine today when these monsters are ever brought to trial for monumental war crimes against humanity? It is a separate issue altogether that such war crimes trials have not deterred perpetuation of new war crimes by successor tyrants – the deterrence factor of such post crime persecution is nil and perhaps requires a gestalt shift in thinking if humankind is actually going to successfully and preemptively deter such monumental crimes being visited upon innocent civilians in the future. There isn’t any atonement possible after the fact for the shattering of the tabula rasa of a peoples.

The eye witness testimony of a holocaust survivor is also provided later in this book that draws parallels between the early stages of Jewish persecution in Germany, and the xenophobic fascism being experienced by Muslims in America today. While the fate of the Muslims in America will likely be a lot subtler than extermination obviously, the fascist trends are unmistakable and there is no justification for tolerating American-fascism today anymore than there was for tolerating Nazi anti-Semitism yesterday. Both are crimes against humanity whether or not the Americans recognize it. The Americans also did not seem to show much concern for the fate of the Jews during

World War II as is well documented in history. Going overboard today in compensation to the Zionists at the expense of Palestinians and Muslims is as much a war crime today as the failure to act was then.

- \*7 The source of this universal moral truth is the Biblical commandment “*Do unto others as you have others do unto you*” (Luke 31). However, much like the philosopher Bertrand Russel's approach towards morality, as being composed of those laws and principles that increase the common good of all the people and minimize social conflict (see his essay “What I Believe” in “*Why I Am Not A Christian*”), this cliché too expresses a similar morality that does not necessarily require belief in any particular religion or social order in order to follow it – obeying it increases the common good universally and minimizes social conflict. It is a common uniting principle for mankind, that if incorporated in the Constitutions of all nations, like in the Declaration of Independence in the American Constitution, and if it became the guiding principle behind all foreign and domestic policies, there might yet be lasting peace among humankind, and among nations of differing civilizations. But then how would empires be built?
- \*8 For reference to the concentration of wealth in Israeli society, see *Middle East Illusions* by Noam Chomsky. For issues related to the return of refugees and just compensation, see *Palestinian Refugees – The Right of Return*, edited by Naseer Aruri. For further discussion of a combined democratic non racist Palestine from a conscionable Jew's perspective, see the writings of Israel Shamir on the web.

### **Question for Noam Chomsky**

It is inexplicable that Noam Chomsky, while being fully cognizant of the history of the usurpation of Palestine at gun point in 1948, has not publicly called for the complete dismantling of the Apartheid state of Israel and returning of all of the stolen lands back to their rightful owners.

He has, instead, supported the arbitrary two state solution, with Israel retreating back to the 1967 borders and a new Palestinian State in the rest. Would he himself accept such a solution for his own country if he were a Palestinian? Would any Zionist, if the roles were reversed? Chomsky had, however, not called for a similar two state solution for Apartheid South Africa earlier, with the Swiss cheesed Bantustans going to the indigenous majority black African inhabitants, and the rest of their mineral rich lands going to the white South African usurping minority as the latter had persistently demanded. Why this difference in positioning in the case of Palestine? The two situations are more than just identical, the Palestinian case is far more egregious, far more brutal and genocidal, and a contemporary usurpation within our own lifetimes. And they also share the support of the American Government to sustain the Apartheid

status as demanded by their favored allies and “*man of peace*”, with the present American Vice President Dick Cheney, as a Congressman in his earlier career, even voting against a House resolution for the release of Nelson Mandela from prison. Indeed, the only thing uncommon between the two situations, is an uncompromising honest leader and statesmen like Nelson Mandela. And for a cynic, the other thing uncommon might be the Jews and their power in America. But Noam Chomsky has never been influenced by such banal considerations.

So why is Noam Chomsky agreeable to grant any portion of Palestine to the Jews for a Jews-only state when he does not even like the idea of any “religion-only” state to start with? Is it **a)** because God promised them Palestine and Eretz Israel; **b)** because it was a terrible holocaust and the Jews need a homeland; **c)** because “*might is right*” and Israel was exclusively sanctioned by the victorious Allies of World War II, built upon another victorious Allies’ loot of World War I, and that is the international reality today; **d)** because now that the Jews have already been there for over half a century, they might as well keep some of the stolen property; **e)** because it is time to have mercy on the victims who are needlessly suffering the wrath of being alive on Eretz Yisrael, so make peace at any cost under the diktats of realism rather than hopeless idealism for the sake of the suffering victims; or **f)** because of self-interest as he is also Jewish.

As for **a)** David Ben Gurion himself clarified it that: “*we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs.*” As for **b)** perhaps those so sympathetic to the Jews can give them a piece of their own real estate, perhaps in Boston, Michigan, New York, California, or London, or even Basle where Israel was founded to start with. On what basis can they award Arab lands of continuously inhabited peoples to another in compensation for their own European Christian crimes of anti-Semitism and holocaust upon the Jews? As Ben Gurion again clarified it: “*There has been Anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?*” As for **c)** does international sanction i.e., agreement among the superpowers, then becomes a legitimate method of genocide and displacement of an indigenous peoples and defines a new morality? As for **d)** does longevity of occupation lend moral legitimacy to land theft and genocide of an innocent population? As for **e)** is it another disingenuous attempt to legitimize the existence of a usurper in the name of minimizing the suffering of its victims? See Noam Chomsky’s omissions unraveled in the article by this scribe: “Endless trail of red herrings”, February 28, 2007, URL: <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>

As for **f)** only Noam Chomsky can answer that question completely, but actions speak

louder than words, and my appreciation of him stems from the fact, which he disclosed publicly, that in 1950s when he realized the realities on the ground, he left Israel to return to the United States. Actions still do continue to speak louder than words – for claims to morality is one non-stop continuous action with every breadth we take, until our very last one, as demonstrated by another moral Jewish princess, Rachel Corrie.

Those who who accede to **c)** and **d)** also accede to the morality that is espoused in them. If it is indeed either of these, then is that what an intellectual is ultimately reduced to in the real world as the bottom line when the rubber meets the road and all the talk of crimes of the emperors has been peeled away? How is that any different from any petty timeserving politician who says all the right things to his constituency but recognizes the reality of power-plays and modulates his opinions and morality to suit the reality of the times when it comes time to vote on issues?

I have no doubt that Noam Chomsky would agree with the following job description of an intellectual in the eloquent words of another intellectual – for his own conscionable life's work is but a reflection of these very ideals:

“I too think the intellectual should constantly disturb, should bear witness to the misery of the world, should be provocative by being independent, should rebel against all hidden and open pressure and manipulations, should be the chief doubter of systems, of power and its incantations, should be a witness to their mendacity. For this very reason, an intellectual cannot fit into any role that might be assigned to him, nor can he ever be made to fit into any of the histories written by the victors. An intellectual essentially doesn't belong anywhere; he stands out as an irritant wherever he is; he does not fit into any pigeonhole completely.”  
(Vaclav Havel: “Disturbing the Peace: A Conversation with Karel Hvizdala”, quoted by Mark Chmiel in “Moral Leadership”)

Hence that being the imperatives of an intellectual, especially of one who espouses the Golden rule “*Do unto others ...*” and specifically *if it is good enough for you to do to me, it must be good enough for me to do to you*, why support anything short of the Just and moral solution for Palestine – the complete and immediate dismantling of Israel and complete restitution of the Palestinians forced into the new Diaspora; allowing those Jews who are born in Palestine to stay as a compromise, but evicting everyone else transplanted from New York, Eastern Europe, Russia and South America? If South Africa could be disarmed of its nuclear capability, so can Israel of its Samson options.

The demand for Israel's dismantling starts in the intellectual space, just as the demand for its construction was started in the intellectual space by Theodor Herzl when he wrote *Der Judenstaat* and asserted: “*In Basle I founded the Jewish state ... Maybe in*

*five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.*" A delaying tactic only brings to fruition Ben Gurion's predictions: "*We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget*". Those who indulge in it, once again demonstrate that they willingly accede to the morality espoused in such tactics – the law of the jungle. Then how is one any better than the baboons who espouse the same morality?

One is known by the morality one keeps! Politicians are already lost to Machiavelli. The latter day Zionist Neocons to Strauss. The moral scholar however carries the mantle of Plato and Socrates! He cannot compromise to the reality of power-plays, to international sanction and recognition, and what the majority of his antagonists may want – for the majority killed Socrates.

Who better person to demand such a dismantling of Der Judenstaat than "arguably the most important intellectual alive"?

Who can more persuasively argue for its deconstruction than Theodor Herzl argued for its construction?

Only one among the Jews today, Noam Chomsky, leaving a legacy of moral greatness for the successive Jewish generations to overcome the one Herzl left them of depravity and perversion!

Anything short of that is but an eyewash and a morality of the baboons. There are no illusions in the Middle East – only lack of full spectrum moral courage from those who proclaim it as their inheritance.

Your response please Professor Noam Chomsky?

### **Other references for the main text**

For reference to the long ancestral lineage even identifiable today and dating back millenniums, far older than the Jews, see the research done into ancient history of Palestine by Professor Hatem Bazian, Professor of Near Eastern Studies at UC Berkeley, who has argued that why should the history only begin 2500 years ago when the Jews first arrived? There were people still living there for far longer. When the premise of 2500 years is accepted as the starting point of debate that is already a red-herring to start with, more than half the argument is already conceded. The argument really needs to stay focussed on how Palestine was usurped by super-power blessings, not whose ancestors were there earlier or whose god gave them what land grants. But if the antagonist do throw that red-herring, then the Palestinian ancestry still prevails as the continuously living inhabitants of that land, as shown by Professor Bazian. As for god's promise argument and the Biblical theological red-herring, please see William W.

Baker's *Theft of a Nation*. There is not a single red-herring that the Zionist mind has ever synthesized that has not been cogently repealed, ultimately leaving one, and only one proposition on the table for the raison d'être for existence of Der Judenstaat in Palestine – the big stick of super-power *primacy and its geostrategic imperatives*. I don't have any problems if this Jewish State is moved to America or Europe where it belongs (if at all) in compensation for past crimes of the Christians upon the European Jews. It is not the problem of the Muslims or the rest of the world – we have treated the Jews fairly in our own civilizations and we did not culminate any holocaust upon them, and nor did we then, or do we now, espouse any anti-Semitism towards them, as they are our brothers in religion and in humanity. That however does not relinquish our right to fight them if they impose injustice upon us. Their plight through history is entirely an internal matter of the Judeo-Christian civilization around which Samuel Huntington has already drawn a protective fault-line. Well live within those civilizational lines my friends, and solve your own problems amongst yourselves only.

For reference to inequitable redistribution of wealth and just compensation in South Africa post apartheid, witness that after years of oppression and suffering, and despite all the promises of just compensation by the reconciliation efforts, the blacks were awarded a mere \$4000 per person recently. No more than 5% of the land and wealth has been redistributed since apartheid officially ended a decade ago. The vast majority of wealth in South Africa is still in the hands of the white minority.

\*9 Israeli Prime Minister Golda Meir – another born and bred in the USA Zionist leader.

\*10 Baruch Kimmerling: "[My Holiday, Their Tragedy](http://www.dissidentvoice.org/Articles/KimmerlingHoliday.htm)",  
<http://www.dissidentvoice.org/Articles/KimmerlingHoliday.htm>

\*11 David Ben Gurion – Quoted by Nahum Goldmann in *Le Paradoxe Juif* (The Jewish Paradox), 121. Culled from the web.

\*12 David Ben Gurion, 1948. Culled from the web.

\*13 Lasse Wilhelmson: "[Zionism as Jewish National Socialism](http://www.israelshamir.net/english/wilhelmson.shtml)",  
<http://www.israelshamir.net/english/wilhelmson.shtml>

\*14 Moshe Katsav, President of Israel, *The Jerusalem Post*, May 10, 2001. It is incredible how powerful the lapses of some short term memories can be – perhaps Moshe Katsav has forgotten the Jewish Ghettos from New York to Poland that the Jews inhabited not too long ago. Furthermore, this was their state of being when they were free and no military occupying power was constricting them to death.

The people whom Katsav is belittling on the other hand are living under a brutal Israeli military occupation – generations have been wasted under the murderous occupiers

watchful gun turrets. Shame! What has happened to the humanity of these Israelis? Why should the world take any sympathy on these peoples anymore for their holocaust? They are handing the same systematic genocide to another innocent peoples – only spread out across generations and in plain sight of the silently spectating world. Witness the following comments of an American President Harry S. Truman from his Diary July 21, 1947. Every word of it is reflected in the Zionist Jews' own merciless actions in Palestine since the founding of Israel in 1948. If the American public does not know it, or if the Campus Watch does not want it debated in American academia, it does not mean that the rest of the world does not know it, or that the victims of Zionism do not exist.

Read and weep if you are a Jew and have a conscience, as to what bad name a minority among you have brought your entire peoples:

“The Jews, I find are very, very selfish. They care not how many Estonians, Latvians, Finns, Poles, Yugoslavs or Greeks get murdered or mistreated as D[isplaced] P[ersons] as long as the Jews get special treatment. Yet when they have power, physical, financial or political neither Hitler not Stalin has anything on them for cruelty or mistreatment to the under dog.”

\*15 Haim Cohen, former judge of the Supreme Court of Israel, quoted by Tariq Ali in “[To be Intimidated is to be an Accomplice](http://www.counterpunch.org/ali03042004.html)”, <http://www.counterpunch.org/ali03042004.html>

\*16 Moshe Dayan: Haaretz, April 4, 1969. Culled from the web.

\*17 Raphael Eitan, Chief of Staff of the IDF: “New York Times 14 April 1983”. Culled from the web.

\*18 It would be interesting to count all the American Israeli Zionists since 1948 until the present who have made Israel their homeland and are born and raised in the USA. Under which Western “human rights” regime can they displace the indigenous and continuously living population in Palestine?

I rather fear for the fate of the Jews, the recipient of God’s Messenger Moses (Peace be upon him) – if they are Jews in the sense of religion – for a coterie of misanthropic fanatics among them have hijacked their religion, their ethos, their morality, their history. And ultimately, they will surely all be made to pay, and with compounded interest! This is the Greek tragedy of the Jews – perhaps that is what is meant by “chosen”? Chosen to create mischief among mankind, the forty year punishment by God Almighty Himself to the entire Hebrew peoples for the disobedience of a few among them to His Message, being the manifest evidence of this mischief from the very inception of the Hebrew religion. And then to be paid back with compound interest

by other anti-Semitic mortals down the ages – and repeat?

How would a conscionable Jew respond to such a cynical assessment of the Zionist led Jewish peoples by the vast majority of Muslims du jour, apart from the usual “anti-Semitism” slogan? **Rachel Corrie** responded by courageously standing in front of the murderous Israeli Bulldozer to save an innocent Palestinian home from the aggression of her own peoples, and reclaimed for herself her hijacked moral Judaic identity from the clutches of the misanthropes! **Israel Shahak** responded by producing works like “*Jewish History Jewish Religion – The Weight of Three Thousand Years*” and “*Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel*”. **Lenni Brenner** responded with works like: “*Zionism in the age of Dictators*”, “*The Iron Wall*” and “*51 Documents*”. **Tanya Reinhart** responded with: “*Israel/Palestine – How to End the War of 1948*”. **Israel Shamir** responded with “*The Writings of Israel Shamir For One Democratic State In The Whole of Palestine (Israel)*”. The Neturei Karta Jews respond by having nothing to do with the murderous Israeli Zionists du jour: <http://www.nkusa.org/AboutUs/>.

How thou'st respond? And not just with lofty words, but with thine pocket books?

\*19 Haaretz June 24, 2003, 'Road map is a life saver for us,' PM Abbas tells Hamas

## Chapter 20

this page is intentionally blank 598 674

# Chapter 21

## **My experiments in confusion: How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me?**

### **21.1 Letter to David Duke on his Metanoia**

December 16, 2010

**How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me? Evidently, also only One!**

**To:** Dr. David Duke ( <http://davidduke.com/> )

**Subject:** Your video: How Zionists Divide and Conquer

**Date:** Thursday, December 16, 2010 at 11:59 AM

**Dear Dr. Duke,**

Your video conversation which I watched on youtube last night is very interesting ( <http://youtube.com/watch?v=FJjSzXkm55o> ). And so is your apparent transformation from your earlier roots. I am interested in understanding your metanoia. Have you written about it? Can you kindly point me to it?

Dr. Duke, I am surrounded by 'cats' who, expressing this in a parable often used by Muslims, 'having eaten their fill of 900 mice each, have gone for Hajj, and on return, became the most outspoken representatives of the mice trying to convince them that they [the reformed cats] have amended their feline ways'.

Transformations of course, are also the way of spiritual ascendance, like I believe what Malcolm X genuinely experienced. It goes on everyday around us, in ordinary peoples, in different measures, as each of us strive to better ourselves, but we don't often hear about it. Every once in a while, we get to hear of it happening to a very public and controversial person. That gives us a chance to be inspired by it when genuine.

In that spirit, and also the spirit of the overly cautious 'mouse' who refused to accept the cat's platitudes even when it critiqued other felines for their atrocious behavior toward mice, I would like to understand yours, before I pay more attention to your accurate words. I utter the same analyses too, and we evidently share a common enemy. Here is my most recent article which penetrates to the very heart of darkness: [My experiments in confusion - Part-2: The invisible House of Rothschild](#).

But I also live in the United States, I came here to study, got married, had kids, and they are born in the USA. They are as American, while of the Asian stock, as any who came across the Atlantic and settled here by exterminating 10 million of this land's native peoples. To you, I am a vile intrusion into your white America because of the multi-culturalism perfidy of the Jews which diluted your race-cultural dominance in a land which your own ancestors criminally emptied of its native race-cultural dominance. It is not clear to me on what moral grounds you can complain – the grounds, evidently, of arbitrarily starting the clock on the time axis that is convenient to you. Those are some of the same characteristics in your own nemesis today in their analogous forced re-settlement of another's land. There is a lot more in common between Zionistan and Americanistan than you care to admit. Both the leaders of the two 'tans' admit it openly [however], as evidenced on the 60th birthday bash in Zionistan, deconstructed by yours truly here: [Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba](#).

I hope you will offer a reply which will prove to be of much benefit to me. It is rare that the white man can stand up to criminals even higher than they. I want to meet such a white man who can do it standing on a high moral ground [without carrying the *white man's burden*].

With best wishes,

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org  
California

## 21.2 Letter to Prof. Kevin MacDonald on Multiculturalism diluting the White Man's Burden?

December 17, 2010

**Continuing... How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me? Evidently, still only One!**

**To:** Prof. Kevin MacDonald, Professor of Psychology, Cal State University Long Beach, kmacd@csulb.edu

**Date:** Friday, December 17, 2010

**Subject: Multiculturalism diluting the White Man's Burden?** (Revised with clarity added – please substitute this final letter for my earlier ones dogged by typos)

**Hello Prof. Kevin MacDonald,**

I wonder if you might comment on my [letter](#) to Dr. David Duke, specifically the last main paragraph. You are an outspoken critic of multiculturalism yourself. Several years ago I read your interesting book *CoC*. I also read some of your essays every now and then. What you share with Dr. David Duke, is in that last passage of my letter to him. Most of the authors who write for *Vdare.com* (submission noted below) also evidently hold that view. And so did Eustace Mullins, as evidenced in his glorification of *Shem* in his book *The Curse of Canaan*, as the only distinguished harbingers of world civilizations. The white man today bemoans his loss of advantage at the altar of multiculturalism, an advantage often gained, which history tells us, at the point of perfidy and sword. From the *East India Company* bringing the white man's burden to my lands, perfidy, to the noble white man settling the New World by exterminating its indigenous inhabitants, sword. Yet, when I point this inconvenient fact out to the outspoken harbingers of white man's civilization bemoaning the loss of their primacy

advantage to an even greater hegemon, they entirely ignore me thus adding to my confusion-space. I hope you will not do the same.

What I humbly request is that you kindly publish my letter to Dr. David Duke, since evidently neither Vdare is going to do it, nor is David Duke going to respond, and offer your cogent refutation of its pertinent passage if you feel I am indeed confused in thinking that principally, *the grapes are sour!* Otherwise, I hope you can straightforwardly admit your own narrow self-interests have as much to do with objective scholarship and moral supremacy as the narrow self-interests you critique of your nemesis, the Jews. As an 'untermensch' having long endured the munificent largesses of the *white man's burden*, I am never confused by hectoring hegemonies and their pious doctrines of conquests which often come wrapped in profound scholarship – they live and perish by the same values they espouse. It is only the pious complaints when they lose which confuse me. I quite anticipate the indomitable Zionists to be making similar arguments someday as the pious white gentile is making today.

I look forward to you, as a public scholar at a publicly funded university, to gently remove this fog of confusion which tends to surround me in the West anytime I try to think for myself. No one else is ever willing to address a plebeian's confusions which, I dearly suspect, may be quite endemic among the silent 'untermenschen' comprising the great multicultural milieu in what was once a peaceful mono-cultural land of the native Americans.

Sincerely,

Zahir Ebrahim | [Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org)



## **21.3 The Obsession With Purity of the White Race for the White Anglo Saxons**

### **What's to Be Proud of in the Race Construct for Civilization? Its Record Is Only Dismal!**

**February 24, 2010**

**Continuing... How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me? Evidently, still only One!**

**A White Christian Anglo Saxon correspondent from the Southern United States, a non-supremacist comrade in common cause against the hectoring hegemons du jour, noted to Project Humanbeingsfirst:**

#### **Begin Quote**

... Now, regarding David Duke, I have not heard him speak in this [white supremacist] fashion at least not of late. I am fairly certain that, today, Duke like myself believes in the survival and continuation of one's race and heritage. (The word racism defines this concept but like antisemitism in today's modern times it has a negative connotation, so what other present day word defines the race concept of survival and continuation?) Every human in a cultured society has the same personal aspiration. Yet, today, the white race is the only race the world over made to feel ashamed of their skin color, their heritage and collective history. Of course, you and I know the reasons behind this warped frame of mind. The parasitic Jewish agenda, in essence, fractured white society literally beating us into the ground over the past 10 decades with drugs, psychiatry, multiculturalism, diversity, miscegenation, immigration, rock music, feminism and the biggie - debt slavery, so that the tribe would eventually feel safe from their host culture, and the Jews believe that the darker races will be more easily controlled once they are in total, absolute power, which is right around the corner.

At the turn of the last century - 1900, white society was the largest most successful culture on the planet, now, we make up about 16% of the world's population. It is estimated that by 2060 the black races (sub-Saharan Africans) will have racial dominance on the planet with their populations doubling over the next 50 years. All one has to do is take a long, hard look at black controlled South Africa versus white dominated South Africa (not that I agreed with Apartheid) to get a glimpse into the future. It will be hell on earth. I am relieved that I will be long-gone from this world when that happens.

I am of the opinion that all races are unique each defined by their culture, heritage and customs and they all should be given the respect accorded them and each other. But lets face the truth here, the races were not designed to mix and mingle. There is an old Christian saying that kind of goes like this - If God wanted all the races together he would not have placed them in isolated geographic regions around the planet.

#### **End Quote**

#### **Project Humanbeingsfirst responds:**

Thanks for sharing your views so candidly. I can't resist a good intellectual conversation in good faith among ordinary peoples.

So I hope you will permit me to ask one question on your statement, and offer some pertinent chitchat-commentary:

“But lets face the truth here, the races were not designed to mix and mingle. There is an old Christian saying that kind of goes like this - If God wanted all the races together he would not have placed them in isolated geographic regions around the planet.”

Is your statement of “truth” based on some Biblical scripture? Could you cite me the relevant passages in the Bible so that I can study this aspect for myself.

May I further share with you some chitchat-commentary as just an ordinary plebeian?

"Christian saying" often does not actually mean Biblical saying. Many a tortuous act, philosophy, and belief has been wrought upon mankind in the name of religion as you well know. Institutional Christianity is no different, and traces its history to the Council of Nicea where the scriptural selection was first canonized in the service of the Roman Empire. The same source selection (but in different source languages) has been the official source base

for all transformations in Christianity, Lutheran, Anglican, Orthodox, et. al., as well as all forms of institutional Christianity, from Eastern Orthodox to Western Reform. There are no other Gospels besides those four canonized ones comprising the New Testament, and all reflecting Pauline Christianity. Other Gospels and any remaining early Christians' writings were burned by Emperor Constantine after the Council of Nicea canonized these four in order to stop promulgating doctrines contrary to what was deemed official Christianity. Even the Universalist Unitarians who do not espouse the Holy Trinity have the same set of New Testament Gospels. And these Gospels are the very foundation of all institutional Christianity, which in turn is largely the source base of cultural amalgamation which is often anecdotally termed "Christian saying". A learned moral Christian scholar familiar with his or her own traditions and history will not entirely disagree with the above description, although I have yet to meet a living priest who has actually even heard of the Council of Nicea.

A "Christian saying" isn't always "Christian", either in its letter, or in the spirit of the lofty teachings of Jesus in its best pristine form even if it is present in the scriptures. Contortions in interpretations and mythologies in support of the ruling class – be they the Medieval clergy, the ancient or contemporary emperor, or the plantation owners of yesteryear – are more culturally abundant than one might think.

After only a few generations of crafted dogmas or interpretations being passed down through cultural osmosis and diffusive narratives, these become accepted wisdom without question as part of the 'religion'. This is true of all 'religions', and all dogmas, but is most assuredly true of Christianity.

Here is an example: The Southern states of the United States, for instance, maintained negro slaves in cotton-service to the British empire and argued their *'la mission civilisatrice'*, inter alia, with the same kind of pronouncements from their pious pulpits to justify their attitudes, as your statements. They did it to prevent the whites marrying the negroes, slaves or not. But raping the negro was okay, of course. You know this history better than I, and surely must also be more familiar with Sojourner Truth than I. Please do revisit her *"Ain't I a woman"* speech. And the *'white man's burden'* is a Rudyard Kipling poem, not a Judaic contribution to civilization.

Today, the same white man's burden has been made politically correct among the 'left'. Unsurprisingly, it is expressed by many a Southerner today in a natural sanitized way just as it was only 40-50 years ago when it was actually used to justify segregation, with as much thought to its source as to one's natural act of breathing.

A conscientious white moral person today among the Anglo Saxon race taking a Black Studies and/or Native-Indian Studies course at a local university, as respectively taught by the Black and the Native American Indian professor, can be the best favor he and she can do themselves to learn of the victims from the victims' own narratives, rather than from the white

man's! The same is surely beneficial for the moral Jew, taking a study-session from a Palestinian teaching his own Palestinian history and his people's contemporary travails, and of course, rather than the Jew trying to teach the Palestinian the victimizer's version. This would perhaps mitigate the desire among the genuine but misled white Anglo Saxon champions of humanity for pursuing such particularistic racial aspirations which appear right out of the "chosen people's" anachronistic vernacular:

'And someday all Whites on this planet will have not only this civil rights movement in their respective countries..... but they will come together politically and be UNITED in ONE GLOBAL WHITE FEDERATION: safe, strong, Aryan, noble and FREE.' -- <https://web.archive.org/web/20100323081018/http://johndenugent.com/jdn/the-eternal-solutreans/>

Those accusing the Jews of particularism with a victim face might first abandon their own chutzpah – their own brand of Aryan particularism – in favor of other more universal constructs for the pursuit of equitable fairness, global justice, and peaceable, livable existence for all among mankind against its common enemies. Just as **“hegemony is as old as mankind”**, and *divide et impera* its prime modus operandi, racial discourse, in any garb, is its poisonous doctrinal warfare to implant the **“high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification”** necessary for long term **“imperial mobilization”** and primacy of the glorified white Anglo Saxon races:

“It is the destiny of the pure Aryan Anglo-Saxon race to dominate the world and kill off or else reduce to a servile status all other inferior races.” -- William Allen White, quoted in E.C. Knuth's *The Empire of “the City”*

Separating scriptural statements of a religion (in their accurate and in full context of the message) from its followers' statements, is always important to any student of comparative religion. I hope it is also important to those who seek truth in all matters, no matter where it might lead them, even if against their own selves!

So please do let me know the relevant Biblical passages of your "Christian saying" if you can find it.

Having said all that, the Bible obviously also has some really "interesting stuff" upon which, indeed, many an empire has been built. This is why Pauline Christianity laid the foundation of the Roman Empire, and not any of the other narratives of the other disciples of Christ! My favorite among this genre of "interesting" is *“Honor the King”*, a scriptural statement, I believe Romans 13, upon which the tortuous agenda of the **“[New American Theology of Civil Submission](#)”** is constructed.

Here is its sampling:

“even bad governments do god's work ;

I am free to give up my freedom ;

honor the king, do it anyway whether the king deserves it or not ;

you are free to respect the authority of the government that god gives  
you ;

I am free to submit to authority ;

I am free to make myself a slave!”

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cLhsv9HhplU>

Imagine a good Christian from that congregation coming to tell you that message of servitude in the name of Christianity at your own home. Since you are well-informed on that front, you might just throw them out of your house. Can you imagine the same happening to you, belonging as you are to the 'white race congregation', when you bring your message of racial segregation in the name of Christianity to some others who are similarly not un-informed on that topic?

Here is my pertinent Press Release, Just FYI:

<http://pressreleases-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/06/pr-islam-in-american-schools-june242008.html>

So, you may very well have found some Biblical passages to support your statements of racial pride and racial hygiene. I do notice that you did not advocate white superiority. In fact, you came out against any kind of superiority complex, but you do advocate pride and congregating based on race, and lament the denigration of the whites as a race, and the erosion of their rights as a race. Perhaps you are unaware that this is also the politically correct form du jour of the white supremacists, especially since they are also in opposition to the 'chosen peoples' mantras who fundamentally claim precisely the same thing, that their race is distinct. This is the discourse model which VDARE.com also follows. You'd be hard pressed to find even one author there who isn't a white supremacist, even as he or she may vociferously dissent with empire and its support of the Zionist agenda. That is Paul Craig Roberts, that is Kevin MacDonald, and that is also David Duke, et. al. But stripped of its political correctness veneer, it reduces to the same ideology that races must differentiate and should not mix, because, one is deemed inferior, and the other superior! That is, at least to my mind, the psychological basis upon which Paul Craig Robert issued his invective to me – unless he is outright a fabricated dissent-chief for dishing "Hegelian Mind Fcks" by introducing beneficial "cognitive diversity" among the handful of conscionable dissenters –

that how dare a brown man challenge the white man's narrative on what's happening in the brown man's own neck of the woods! How can the brown man possibly know more than the white man:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/12/letter-paul-craig-roberts-rebuttal.html>

History of course does not begin at one's convenience, nor at a point convenient to one's narrative, such as "*At the turn of the last century - 1900*". What underlies that ubermensch psyche is not something antediluvian, nor something that I have just made up, but the long held Anglo-Saxon spirit of the white man's burden that colonized all the 'untermenschen' races and harvested all their riches it could lay its hands on in the name of '*la mission civilisatrice!*' Please catch its unvarnished glimpse in this famous speech made to the British Parliament in 1835 by Lord Macaulay, titled "Minute on Indian Education":

### **Begin Excerpt**

[10] I have no knowledge of either Sanscrit or Arabic. But I have done what I could to form a correct estimate of their value. I have read translations of the most celebrated Arabic and Sanscrit works. I have conversed, both here and at home, with men distinguished by their proficiency in the Eastern tongues. I am quite ready to take the oriental learning at the valuation of the orientalist themselves. I have never found one among them who could deny that a single shelf of a good European library was worth the whole native literature of India and Arabia. The intrinsic superiority of the Western literature is indeed fully admitted by those members of the committee who support the oriental plan of education.

[13] The question now before us is simply whether, when it is in our power to teach this language, we shall teach languages in which, by universal confession, there are no books on any subject which deserve to be compared to our own, whether, when we can teach European science, we shall teach systems which, by universal confession, wherever they differ from those of Europe differ for the worse, and whether, when we can patronize sound philosophy and true history, we shall countenance, at the public expense, medical doctrines which would disgrace an English farrier, astronomy which would move laughter in girls at an English boarding school, history abounding with kings thirty feet high and reigns thirty thousand years long, and geography made of seas of treacle and seas of butter.

[14] We are not without experience to guide us. History furnishes several analogous cases, and they all teach the same lesson. There are, in modern times, to go no further, two memorable instances of a great impulse given to the mind of a whole society, of prejudices overthrown, of knowledge diffused, of taste purified, of arts and sciences planted in countries which had recently been ignorant and barbarous.

[15] The first instance to which I refer is the great revival of letters among the Western nations at the close of the fifteenth and the beginning of the sixteenth century. At that time almost everything that was worth reading was contained in the writings of the ancient Greeks and Romans. Had our ancestors acted as the Committee of Public Instruction has hitherto noted, had they neglected the language of Thucydides and Plato, and the language of Cicero and Tacitus, had they confined their attention to the old dialects of our own island, had they printed nothing and taught nothing at the universities but chronicles in Anglo-Saxon and romances in Norman French, --would England ever have been what she now is? What the Greek and Latin were to the contemporaries of More and Ascham, our tongue is to the people of India. The literature of England is now more valuable than that of classical antiquity. I doubt whether the Sanscrit literature be as valuable as that of our Saxon and Norman progenitors. In some departments-- in history for example-- I am certain that it is much less so.

[34] In one point I fully agree with the gentlemen to whose general views I am opposed. I feel with them that it is impossible for us, with our limited means, to attempt to educate the body of the people. We must at present do our best to form a class who may be interpreters between us and the millions whom we govern, -- a class of persons Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect. To that class we may leave it to refine the vernacular dialects of the country, to enrich those dialects with terms of science borrowed from the Western nomenclature, and to render them by degrees fit vehicles for conveying knowledge to the great mass of the population.

### **End Excerpt**

And this was the largesse of the benevolent sort awarded by the Anglo-Saxon race to the 'untermensch' people of the Sub-continent – its jewel in the crown – not the one of genocide handed the entire indigenous peoples of the American continent, wiping them out completely.

As I had written in the Press Release on the Gaza atrocities last year, drawing on the parallels which the moral white Anglo-Saxon Christian folks today lambasting the Zionists rather pretend don't exist:

<http://pressreleases-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/01/pr-gaza-whats-it-all-about-jan212009.html>

'President George W. Bush for once had truthfully blurted out while on the 60th birthday-bash visit to Zionistan "Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed." The core-principle being, the outright elimination of indigenous peoples, wherein, "the very same army that had recently conquered and occupied the Southern states – led by Generals Grant, Sherman, and Sheridan – mass murdered Indian men, women, and children during the winters, when families would be together, with massive Gatling gun and artillery fire. In a letter to his son a year before he died (1889), Sherman expressed his regret that his armies did not murder every last Indian in North America." The Pious Jews don't intend to make the 'Sherman mistake' in Palestine! They have noted it time and again that "We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours." But the Jews' narrative of Holocaust is what remains the most profound and sacred obsession of the 'civilized' West – a perennial "mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed."

Is that "civilized West" composed of anyone other than the white Anglo Saxon Christian folks in the majority? Is the white Anglo Saxon nicknamed the "old Hickory" – the one who "killed the bank", the one so lauded for standing up to the banksters as President of the United States – spare any of the innocent indigenous peoples of the land his forefathers so barbarically conquered?

So much for the glorious achievements of the white Anglo Saxon race in which the colonization and harvesting of the brown, the black, the red, and the yellow man, and enslavement of entire nations for their indigenous riches, is seldom rehearsed. Why the racial pride? Sounds very much like the Nazi formulation, the Zionist formulation.

And can one really tell the difference between the Jewish white Anglo-Saxon and the Christian white Anglo-Saxon race? While the religious rituals may be different, the imperial practices aren't when the reference begins and ends with 'race'! Any conflict between them is

often only the '*white man's burden*' negotiation between two 'ubermensch' fighting over primacy!

<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/p/white-mans-burden.html>

See for instance my response to the late Baruch Kimmerling (while he was still living among the dead), who tortuously betrayed exactly the same sort of mentality and in the same politically correct syntactically sugared veneer as your "Christian saying": *"I admit that I am closer to the victims from my own people, for personal reasons and because of my familiarity and personal experience with many of them or members of their families. What can I do? A person is closer to his own friends, tribe, and people."*

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/04/someones-holiday-anothers-nakba.html>

Professor Kimmerling of course never replied to any of my deconstruction of such twisted logic either, but neither did he issue any invectives, and my pertinent writings were always emailed to him. Kimmerling was a greatly lauded sociologist at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem and claimed that he was "*a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist,*" all in the same breadth. He judiciously avoided explicitly claiming special rights as a Jew in order to stay politically correct in the Hegelian Dialectic of the liberal 'left' vs. the fundamentalist 'right', but his acts and his writings betrayed exactly that shared Jewish axiom which is common among all Zionists regardless of their clothing. Why else, for instance, would he locate himself from NY to Israel using the Jewish "Birthright" special 'race privilege' accorded to the Jews in Israel at the expense of its indigenous inhabitants? He and his liberal 'left' brethren have demonstrated the many clever ways of spinning things to their advantage in no less measure than their Hegelian twin, the Jewish far 'right', as I have systematically but only partially unraveled here:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/endless-red-herrings.html>

And the white supremacist are qualitatively doing the same sort of syntactic sugaring today as the so called 'liberal' Zionists! When they claim 'their white America' for their glorious Anglo-Saxon race, and their lamentably becoming a minority due to the multi-culturalism and open immigration policy largely driven by the Jews to mitigate their own persecution by the Christians, these virtuous sons and proud daughters of the white Anglo-Saxon race never mention the systematic eradication of the native indigenous populations by their own criminal Anglo-Saxon forefathers claiming the exact same privilege as the Jews are now claiming in re-settling Palestine. See this admission:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2008/05/celebrating-israels-60th-birthday.html>

Anyway, people are of course entitled to harbor any belief, no matter how tortuous, or how virtuous, or no belief at all, and to take pride in whatever they wish. One's personal beliefs

are really of no particular concern of another. But when beliefs among innocent peoples are implanted and/or harnessed to thinly camouflage a white supremacist agenda (often unbeknownst to the good people), that is sufficient cause to unmask the ideologue pigs who otherwise deceive through obfuscation in no less a measure than the Zionist ideologues deceive their own Jewish people. You might have seen this passage before, where a moral Jew, the late Tanya Reinhart, admits to this Zionist indoctrination openly:

'The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba - the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time - 1,380,000 people - were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United States. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.'

But I have yet to see the contemporary moral Christian white Anglo Saxon spokesperson do this kind of truth-telling about their own accumulated cracks and lacunae.

It is okay to be a pig, or to have been one and transformed into something else by hard choice. But it is not okay to disguise oneself as a sheep if one is really still a pig. Call a pig a pig, a sheep a sheep, and a hectoring hegemon in any clothing a hectoring hegemon. I am sure you won't disagree there. Right?

So, since you did call your belief "Christian", I mainly inquire in this letter if there is indeed a Biblical scriptural source for such racial segregation - just as there is for manufacturing a compliant police state with Romans 13. And you will surely note from my chitchat-commentary above that even with a primary scriptural source backing a tortuous belief, a truth seeker can't let go of one's own commonsense, or one easily becomes a convenient patsy in the hands of the devils among one's own kith and kin. As true for you, as for me. And therefore, first a reminder to myself, and then to others. To achieve the transformation

which I have analyzed in my little essay: *"Islamofascism - Zionofascism - Judeofascism - Christofascism - Neofascism etc. An equitable distribution of Collateral Language!"* is a very very difficult task. For the moral Jews like Israel Shahak to have written a book like *Jewish Fundamentalism*, or Gilad Atzmon daily bearing witness against the misanthropic dogmas among the Jews themselves, is an example to others. But these courageous folks do it by leaving Judaism, by losing faith in the Divine, by becoming atheists or agnostic (I think). Whereas Martin Luther did his Reformation by not losing his faith. That is an example for all of us today to follow in our own reformation! Here is the link to my essay mentioned above:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/islamofascism-zionofascism-judeofascism.html>

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## 21.4 Response to John Kaminski's 'Why no Jewish writer can be believed'

February 28, 2010

**Continuing... How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me? Evidently, still only One!**

In Ref To:

[https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://www.johnkaminski.info/pages/the\\_next\\_chapter/too\\_late\\_for\\_trust.htm](https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://www.johnkaminski.info/pages/the_next_chapter/too_late_for_trust.htm)

Hello John Kaminski,

I read your article **'Why no Jewish writer can be believed'** with much interest. You know, sometimes I feel like that about the Anglo Saxons. Often times, as history is evidence, especially vis a vis the East India Company and its colonial conquests whose enduring shackles of mental servitude are still felt daily in my native nation, can one really tell the difference between the Jewish white Anglo-Saxon and the Christian white Anglo-Saxon race? While the religious rituals may be different, the imperial practices aren't when the reference begins and ends with 'race'! Any conflict between them is often only the *white man's burden* negotiation between two ubermensch fighting over primacy!

Let me therefore, begin this response by first agreeing that every name which you have mentioned in your article, I too have similarly unraveled some aspects of their narratives which weren't entirely wholesome (to put it charitably). The last one, Gilad Atzmon's, was here:

[https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://atlanticfreepress.com/news/1/12281-in-defence-of-larry-david-by-gilad-atzmon.html#pc\\_8954](https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://atlanticfreepress.com/news/1/12281-in-defence-of-larry-david-by-gilad-atzmon.html#pc_8954)

But that website took down my comment (now why would they do that?!). Fortunately, I had saved a local copy which is cached here:

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/02/cache-of-12281-in-defence-of-larry-david-by-gilad-atzmon-with-zahirs-comment-afp-nov162009.pdf>

The above is perhaps only a banal example of what you have argued: *"Jewish writers inevitably blur and twist the contours of any argument to invariably shape it into advantage"*

*for only themselves.”*

But then, I find the same sort of situation which you have described for the Jews, equally being applicable to many a white Christian Anglo Saxon writer as well. Let's start with your own Anglo Saxon words (I presume you are that from your photograph on your website) which immediately follow the above quotation: *“I don't want to be saddled with that taint. Think of the Boer War, where Brits and Dutch died in droves but the Jews wound up with all the diamond mines. That's what happens every time.”*

Look at the brazen omission! There is no mention of the 'untermenschen', the civilian populations who were annihilated in the policies of “*scorched earth*” on their own soil – and for what? For colonization, and acquisition of the same precious mines under the Anglo Saxons' combined *white man's burden!!* From your description, it would appear that you only lament that the mines didn't fall in the right set of white hands! But from the viewpoint of the simple indigenous natives, did it make much difference to them which of the marauders enslaved them, or who among the Anglo Saxons harvested their land and tears the most in the name of *'la mission civilisatrice'*?

Here is a recent missive which digs into this sort of general attitude of the Anglo Saxons:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/white-anglo-saxon-race-obsession.html>

And were I to extend your recipe: *“I don't want my data base polluted by their deliberate disinformation.”*, and *“I don't want to be saddled with that taint.”*, to the entire Western Anglo Saxon conquistadors of the past 400-500 years who have diabolically employed *waging wars by way of deception* from continent to continent, including your own where they wiped out 10 million of the indigenous native population, would I be throwing the baby out with the bath water? Don't you think that for the sake of my intellectual laziness, I would miss out on a great deal of truthful writings of many an honest man and woman of conscience, never mind pigs ratting on each other?

Often times, as G. Edward Griffin also puts it, the sins of the 'left' are uncovered by their enemies on the 'right', and vice versa. The in-fighting among hegemonic pigs often betrays their criminal secrets. For an astute non-bigoted seeker of truth and justice for all, that's simply the low hanging fruits of the rotten tree to be plucked for forensic analysis. Especially, if they also happen to be the type-3 of Hitler's classification of people:

“In journalistic circles it is a pleasing custom to speak of the Press as a 'Great Power' within the State. As a matter of fact its importance is immense. One cannot easily overestimate it, for the Press continues the work of education even in adult life. Generally, readers of the Press can be classified into three groups: First, those who believe everything they read; Second, those who no longer believe anything; Third, those who

critically examine what they read and form their judgments accordingly.”  
(Mein Kampf, Vol. 1, Chapter X)

Otherwise, I for one do not have the infinite resources to dig out the dirt on all the hectoring hegemon pigs on the planet. Let them dig it out on each other. I'll only use it circumspectly. I cannot permit my mind, and my guard, to take vacation for even a single moment – for the 'devil' knows no race, color, cast, or creed! Minimally I need to protect myself from being tainted by your prejudices – but I also find your views interesting, and often worth refuting lest they taint the feeble of mind too comfortable in their own adjusted worldview.

So, back to your narrative, I find the race construct disturbing no matter who uses it, the antagonist, or the protagonist.

I quite agree that the Talmud is a major tortuous source of Jews' misanthropic ambitions as god's ubermensch created on earth to lord over the Goy. But not completely. Atheism too is not an unfamiliar imperial driving force in the same vein:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/02/letterto-dalitvoice-which-god.html>

By that token, I could condemn your non-beliefs the same way – couldn't I? It is just logic.

People generally do not lie, cheat, deceive, murder, become water boys or house negroes for the ubermensch, or endeavor to conquer the 'untermenschen' by way of deception, by their race or religion – the political ponerologists advocating the psychopathic view of ubermensch not withstanding. In my humble view, people do so by choice (including perverse indoctrination and the 'banality of evil').

I am unwilling to condemn such misanthropes by their race, religion, caste, or creed – because, by its logic, I would unfairly have to condemn all peoples belonging to those sets. That is guilt by association! I see no difference between that, and the crimes of Nazism, Zionism. I condemn criminals only by their acts. To the extent that misanthropic doctrines from their books, cultural heritage, or tortuous philosophies might motivate them, well, there are at least 60 million white Anglo Saxon ubermensch Christian misanthropes alone in the Bible Belt of America trying to bring on Armageddon and Jesus! I think they far surpass the Jews in sheer numbers. Therefore, should I condemn all Christians for the twisted perversion of such a large number of criminals among them who think bombing other nations will lead to some Rapturous Nirvana? Or, perhaps the entire white Anglo Saxon population by their race alone, for between Jews and Christians, that's the entire Western civilization? By your logic, why not?

I find the following recipe which was legally averred at Nuremberg by Robert H. Jackson rather defining, reasonable, equitable, and wisely applicable to all cases of misanthropic thoughts that transform into inflicting actual harm upon others, whether by bombs, or by debt-

enslavement, whether in the quest of Lebensraum, Zionistan, or one-world government:

“The intellectual bankruptcy and moral perversion of the Nazi regime might have been no concern of international law had it not been utilized to goosestep the Herrenvolk across international frontiers. It is not their thoughts, it is their overt acts which we charge to be crimes.”  
(Nuremberg, Closing Speech)

I charge as crimes against humanity, the enactment of the 1913 Federal Reserve Act. All those who crafted it, proposed it, enabled it, aided and abetted in its passage as well as in its obfuscation over the past 100 years, and benefitted from its enslaving action of the entire nation, are more appropriate candidates for being accorded the full 'enemy combatant' protocol at Guantanamo Bay than its present indigent inhabitants! For indeed, in that one enabling Act, is accumulated the combined evil of all the evil that has followed over the past 100 years, including all the wars, its 100 million victims, and entire nations entrapped in un-payable debt to steal their public commons! That first monumental crime is independent of the race – all the Congressman who signed the Bill under the stewardship of Bernard Barauch and Col. House, including the President of the United States at the time who approved it, and the vast numbers of newsmedia and PR spokespersons of both political parties who got on the Hegelian Dialectic bandwagon of sloganeering “*banking reform*” and filled the newspapers with their bullshit, were Christian white folks right alongside the Jewish white folks. (The blacks in America at the time only lived in their ghettos after their escape/emancipation from the clutches of their white Christian Anglo Saxon plantation owners, and therefore can't rightly be counted among the races who contributed to the hijacking of America.)

So, are all the white Anglo Saxons of America guilty of that first monumental crime against the American public, and the world's peoples? Are they all complicit in hiding it, spinning it, obfuscating it? But you have already absolved Eustace Mullins. I apologize for using an obvious truism to make the blatant point that by your criterion of guilt by association, you should have dismissed the good Samaritan Christian Mullins too without reading, just like the anti-Semitic choir does!

In a previous communication regarding another article way back in September 2009, titled: '**Jewish disinfo the specialty of popular Rense columnist**', I had also noted your zeal for gross, and what I felt at the time was ignorant, generalization. In that article, you had carelessly maligned Islam in the same breadth as Christianity by asserting: “***Throughout human history, the Talmud is the heart of darkness, and the Bible and the Qu’ran are complicit in concealing this fact.***” I had written to you:

'As a Muslim, I would only like to inquire on your statement: “*Qu’ran are*

*complicit in concealing this fact*". Would you kindly let me know what you have based that assertion upon? While I might concur with anyone that the Talmud contains some really abhorrent things, nay shocking things, I also wonder who among the Jews really believes in what's in their old books.... but that's not the purpose of this letter to you. It is to only inquire the basis upon which you chose to malign Islam, by asserting that the Qur'an is deliberately complicit in concealing some abhorrence, some distortions in Judaism like its Talmudic teachings. As you surely [must] know [Islam], both Prophet Moses and Jesus are revered in the Qur'an as among the Great Prophets. Qur'an assert that God sent both Moses, and Jesus, among many other prophets, to mankind, to every people, and each time sent a new one to correct the erroneous man-made teachings that had cropped in the previous prescription over time, or to generalize the particularized teachings, as the case between Moses followed by Jesus, with Prophet Muhammad being the last one to correct all past manmade errors, and to generalize God's religion to all mankind. So, while one may not believe in Islam, or any religion [for that matter], the fact of your assertion being false [in the context of Qur'an and Islam] is plainly manifest. **Thus I inquire if it was inadvertent, malicious, or merely ignorant.** And if none of those, then kindly do enlighten me the reason for your statement. We can always learn from each other – no one has monopoly over knowledge.'

That moment onwards, I could easily have dismissed you on the same grounds as you have dismissed all the Jews: "*[Anglo Saxon] writers inevitably [distort and prevaricate], blur and twist the contours of any argument to invariably shape it into advantage for only themselves.*"!

But I still read your present article with care, and I am even taking the time to respond to you, once again – since it warrants a response – because I refuse to bow to the vagaries of your personal prejudices and myopia lest it infect others. You already may have a great following among the white supremacists I imagine, despite perhaps your own aversion to it – I hope.

Finally, I do thank you Mr. John Kaminski for your often provocative and bold viewpoints, whether or not one agrees with them. I think it is courageous and un-inhibited people like yourself who continually push on the acceptable envelop of thought and its public expression, and thus widen the discourse space for many more ordinary people like myself to have our tiny voice (for what little that's worth). Minimally, the *brownshirt* thought-police will chase you before they might chase me (or perhaps they will soon lock up all the non-conformists regardless)! Be that as it may, let's not get carried away as the self-proclaimed avantgarde in

provocative thought, into realms of moral absurdity, especially in falling prey to the antagonists own vices: guilt by association, the race factor, arrogance, and ignorance.

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim  
Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

### **Addendum March 22, 2010**

In reference to a reader's [comment](#) on my [article](#):

'As a preliminary note, your racist attack on “Anglo-Saxons” is misplaced in regard to Kaminski. Whatever an Anglo-Saxon might be in 2010'.

There is a good question buried in that statement: what is an Anglo-Saxon in 2010?

Does it still carry the *white man's burden* of yesteryear?

But this question must equally apply to the Jew in 2010 as well – does it carry the abhorrence of yesteryear's Talmudic tortuous philosophies today?

Do many Jews even know what's in their own books anymore than the Anglo Saxons know what's in theirs?

Those accusing the Jews of particularism with a victim face for what's in their olden books of generations past might perhaps first abandon their own chutzpah – read what's recorded in their own books of their own ancestors' genocidal and colonizing exploits and of their own forefathers abhorrent aspirations for the future, without resorting to apologetic re-semanticizing their monumental crimes against the 'untermensch' humanity as merely the crimes of the “Anti-Christ”:

“It is the destiny of the pure Aryan Anglo-Saxon race to dominate the world and kill off or else reduce to a servile status all other inferior races.” — William Allen White, quoted in E.C. Knuth's *The Empire of “the City”*

Please read the cited essay for more clarity, and do pay particular attention to the excerpt from the speech made to the British Parliament in 1835 by Lord Macaulay. Here is that link

again:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/white-anglo-saxon-race-obsession.html>

Back to the comment, if the un-stated argument buried in it is that that's no longer the general Anglo Saxon man's and woman's burden in 2010, why do people make the same sort of crap out to be the burden of the general Jew man or woman in 2010?

Judge people of today by their own acts of today – not by what they may have inherited as historical baggage. As for beliefs, one is entitled to harbor any – including abhorrent ones. Freedom of belief is as fundamental as freedom of thought. How can the twain ever be separated – except in a totalitarian Orwellian sort of system, the one we are begetting as we speak, whereby, thought crimes are punishable in *room 101* while destruction of entire civilization is handed the Nobel Peace Prize? No, only its virulent expression that inflicts harm upon others, which usurps rights of others, whether through bodily decimation with bombs, or economic decimation through sanction-strangulation, or monetary decimation through perpetual debt-enslavement, or psychological decimation through mind-control, indoctrination and psyops, etc., is a crime. And the criminals of today have plenty to not only be condemned for, but hung at the highest gallows several times over – with all their wealth and power confiscated and their aiders and abettors held for paying full and fair restitution to the victims – from among both Jews and Christians.

One need not dredge out their cultural-historical-religious past to condemn an entire people for the crimes against humanity being perpetrated today by the handful of monumental criminals among them who have now openly revived that very Anglo Saxon's *white man's burden*, and whose main brunt is being borne by Muslims today.

My kith and kin, my civilizations, which were, in yesteryear and in couple of centuries past, brutally colonized by the Anglo-Saxons to harvest our wealth, and who reduced us to servile 'negroes' and destroyed our way of life because they carried upon their long white bent backs their *la mission civilisatrice*. And who are, even as I write this, bombing us to smithereens with their renewed burden of world government in the guise of bringing us what's once again staged as being beneficial for us. Our own bondage and servitude!

I am the victim, my people are the victim, and yet, I am unwilling to condemn all of white color or of Christian religion or of Jewish religion. Only those who are guilty – and guilt by association through common race or common heritage is not in any sensible fair-minded person's law books. And neither was it even in administering the *victor's justice* to the Nazis at the Nuremberg Military Tribunals which set a precedent for International Law in modernity. Nor do I accept it being imputed to us by those posing as our friends and sympathizers.

No polemics, nor false accusation of racism due to inability to read tone and text accurately, as in the comment cited above: '*your racist attack on "Anglo-Saxons"...*', can alter this basic

commonsense.

Since English is my second language, thanks to Lord Macaulay, I am sure the native speakers of English can read-write-understand their own natives' penmanship far better. Therefore, I hope the above explains sufficiently in a simpler vernacular for those unable to parse the acquired English of the once colonized brown man. No longer colonized, and the hectoring Anglo Saxon's worst nightmare: many have now learnt to read their own books from that same **“single shelf of a good European library [which] was worth the whole native literature of India and Arabia.”** And from what has been gleaned, Lord Macaulay surely **“could [have done a tad more] to form a [more] correct estimate of their value.”**

Thank you.

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

Response March 22, 2010:

<https://web.archive.org/web/2010/http://palestinethinktank.com/2010/03/01/zahir-ebrahim-response-to-john-kaminskis-why-no-jewish-writer-can-be-believed/#comment-15605>

---

## 21.5 The white man's burden still looks white in color – Response to John Kaminski's 'There are no good Jews'

January 14, 2011

**Continuing... How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me? Evidently, still only One!**

In response to John Kaminski's article '[The moral treason of David Icke](#)', 14 January 2011, in which Kaminski once again condemns the Jews as a collective for what's written in their ancient books: *"There ARE no honest Jews. The Jewish religion FORBIDS Jews from being honest with non Jews! Hundreds of quotes reinforcing this philosophy in the Jewish psyche can be cited from the nasty books at the heart of the Jewish religion, the Talmud and the Torah. And ample evidence of this practice can be seen no matter which way we turn."*, let me first say that I have never met John Kaminski, but occasionally correspond with him – mostly to do with his opinions on religion – and enjoy the friendly jousting with a free-thinker that I imagine John is.

It is always good to communicate with rational peoples, and with people with differing viewpoints, in order to avoid the White House's incestuously self-reinforcing decision-making process in one's own worldviews.

But John Kaminski likes to talk more than listen, unfortunately. Don't we all?

How many writers actually listen to another? Or try to see a point of view which is inimical to their own worldview?

The following statement of Bertrand Russell, while true for most of us, is most true for writers, especially the free-thinking sort:

"What a man believes upon grossly insufficient evidence is an index to his desires – desires of which he himself is often unconscious. If a man is offered a fact which goes against his instincts [or worldview], he will scrutinize it closely, and unless [and at times even when] the evidence is overwhelming, he will refuse to believe it. If, on the other hand, he is offered something which affords a reason for acting in accordance with his instincts [or worldview], he will accept it even on the slenderest

evidence." (Bertrand Russell, *Proposed Roads to Freedom*, 1919, page 147)

In his article, I am afraid John Kaminski has not produced any evidence to explain his belief that most Jews actually believe in the abhorrent crap in the Talmud. Just because one is Jewish, it is presumed that they espouse the supremacist crap in their ancient books.

Secondly, even if that was the case, and John hasn't proved that, it is irrelevant.

Why should one not be free to believe any crap one wants?

One man's crap is another man's religion.

So long as that crap doesn't become "la mission civilisatrice" upon others, a domestic policy pivot to enforce unfair laws upon others, and a foreign policy pivot to wage wars of conquest upon others, or shall we call that "imperial mobilization" from Wounded Knee to Afghanistan, I have no problem with it.

Believe any god-damned crap one wants – just don't make me and others feel its pain!

So, the sensible point then is, criminal acts are crimes, not criminal thoughts.

Otherwise the thought-police may have us all locked up!

And this commonsensical principle was also re-established at Nuremberg very forcefully:

"The intellectual bankruptcy and moral perversion of the Nazi regime might have been no concern of international law had it not been utilized to goosestep the Herrenvolk across international frontiers. It is not their thoughts, it is their overt acts which we charge to be crimes."  
(Nuremberg, *Closing Speech*, Robert H. Jackson, Chief Counsel for the United States, 1946)

John Kaminski evidently believes that the Jews are the first-cause source of world's problems because they believe in some abhorrent crap of supremacy, derived from their scriptures concerning the "god's chosen people", and corrupted by their Rabbis in their various Rabbinical Talmuds to mean: *lord over the goy*. You want to see perversion of thought? I can show you that perversity right here where it is not just the goy the Talmudic Rabbis are supremo to, but also supremo to god itself. Watch it in *Masters of the World*:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/10/on-jews-becoming-masters-of-the-world.html#masters-of-the-world>

As discussed elsewhere, how is it that such rabidly perverted Chabad have such stranglehold upon the corridors of political power in the United States and Europe? Witness it visually in the following photographs:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20110718095324/http://humanbeingsfirst.files.wordpress.com/2010/10/photo-archive-masters-of-the-universe-in-the-corridors-of-earthly-power.pdf>

So, for John Kaminski, the world is in a mess primarily because the Jews are inspired by their misanthropic dogma of 'god's chosen people' so appointed to lord upon the goy.

But wait just a second – even so, how are the Jews able to do it?

What gives them that “iron wall” protection which opens for them all the political doors in almost the entire Western world?

I have discussed this [elsewhere](#) in the context of Palestine. Here, the only point I wish to make is that these ill-begotten mullahs of zionism are representatives of a power so immense, that the errand boys in the front offices of governments across Europe, the United States, and Great Britain, recognize these perverted shlomos to be the emissaries of that immense power – no differently than the ordinary pale-skinned colonel in knickers could brow-beat an Indian Maharaja into handing over the previous year's harvest simply by demanding it!

Because, the Maharaja knew that the measly chicken-shit colonel who couldn't stand a chance in a boxing match with his Indian servant, represented an un-challengeable imperial power from across the seas! If the Maharaja wasn't nice to empire's errand boys with an open smile and open backside, the imperial power would bring on even greater munificence than simply the demand for the proceeds of last and this year's crop!!

That power, variously represented today by the "hectoring hegemons" rather than the pale-skinned colonel in knickers, and who eagerly front for a similar greater power of the oligarchs who rule from behind the scenes, happen to be self-proclaimed Jews across the hierarchy of power. And just like yesterday, many a white man from Christian lands, still willingly carry his own white Anglo-Saxon's pale-skinned burden of "la mission civilisatrice", upon his own tortuous back! As is reported in Edwin C. Knuth's *The Empire of 'The City'*:

“Geopolitics, the study of the struggle for space and power, forms a well-developed science with an extensive bibliography, which conclusively impeaches the superficial fabrication, with which the American people in particular have been implanted with consummate cunning, that the great World Wars are caused by brutal attacks upon world law and order, instead of being the fully anticipated consequences of the most diabolical double dealing and planning by the secret 'One World' order of 'The City.' ... *'It is the destiny of the pure Aryan Anglo-Saxon race to dominate the world and kill off or else reduce to a servile status all other inferior races.'*” (Edwin C. Knuth, *The Empire of 'The City'*, 1944 AD)

I have previously responded to John Kaminski in an article sufficiently, which was a response to his own previous article: "Why no Jewish Writer Can Be Believed", to warrant rehashing it again. His present article is really more of the same, just going the next logical mile for John Kaminski to now condemn all Jews, writer or not. I'll just leave a link to my previous response below. I remain entirely un-persuaded by my free-thinker friend John Kaminski, as I do on many of his other points on religion as well. But my new friend and interlocutor is just as entitled to his beliefs as the Talmudic Rabbi. Just don't force its enactment upon others.

Incidentally, I will note as a Muslim, that Muslims have lived with the Jews for centuries and don't share such dismal sentiments of John Kaminski: "There are no good Jews. Except for extraordinarily infrequent exceptions, there ARE no good Jews. They take a vow every year never to tell the truth. They believe other people are animals, and that Jews can steal other people's property with no penalty (as long as they don't get caught by a gullible goy lawman)." And: "That's why Jews make such bad neighbors, because we're only just animals."

The reader might take my opinion more than a tad seriously – since Muslims are the people today bearing the full brunt of the largesses of the Jewish Lebensraum in Palestine, and World Government in the 'untermenschen' nations, and if anyone should be upset, its us. And those largesses are being visited upon us in our cold red blood on the backs of the Christian white man now bringing us 'untermenschen' their Jesus ( <http://youtube.com/watch?v=hVGmbzDLq5c> ). The same white man who previously colonized my lands and left me English to write these comments with:

### **Begin Excerpt**

[9] What then shall that language be? One-half of the committee maintain that it should be the English. The other half strongly recommend the Arabic and Sanscrit. The whole question seems to me to be-- which language is the best worth knowing?

[10] I have no knowledge of either Sanscrit or Arabic. But I have done what I could to form a correct estimate of their value. I have read translations of the most celebrated Arabic and Sanscrit works. I have conversed, both here and at home, with men distinguished by their proficiency in the Eastern tongues. I am quite ready to take the oriental learning at the valuation of the orientalist themselves. I have never found one among them who could deny that a single shelf of a good European library was worth the whole native literature of India and Arabia. The intrinsic superiority of the Western literature is indeed fully admitted by those members of the committee who support the oriental plan of education.

[11] It will hardly be disputed, I suppose, that the department of literature in which the Eastern writers stand highest is poetry. And I certainly never met with any orientalist who ventured to

maintain that the Arabic and Sanscrit poetry could be compared to that of the great European nations. But when we pass from works of imagination to works in which facts are recorded and general principles investigated, the superiority of the Europeans becomes absolutely immeasurable. It is, I believe, no exaggeration to say that all the historical information which has been collected from all the books written in the Sanscrit language is less valuable than what may be found in the most paltry abridgments used at preparatory schools in England. In every branch of physical or moral philosophy, the relative position of the two nations is nearly the same.

[12] How then stands the case? We have to educate a people who cannot at present be educated by means of their mother-tongue. We must teach them some foreign language. The claims of our own language it is hardly necessary to recapitulate. It stands pre-eminent even among the languages of the West. It abounds with works of imagination not inferior to the noblest which Greece has bequeathed to us, --with models of every species of eloquence, --with historical composition, which, considered merely as narratives, have seldom been surpassed, and which, considered as vehicles of ethical and political instruction, have never been equaled-- with just and lively representations of human life and human nature, --with the most profound speculations on metaphysics, morals, government, jurisprudence, trade, --with full and correct information respecting every experimental science which tends to preserve the health, to increase the comfort, or to expand the intellect of man. Whoever knows that language has ready access to all the vast intellectual wealth which all the wisest nations of the earth have created and hoarded in the course of ninety generations. It may safely be said that the literature now extant in that language is of greater value than all the literature which three hundred years ago was extant in all the languages of the world together. Nor is this all. In India, English is the language spoken by the ruling class. It is spoken by the higher class of natives at the seats of Government. It is likely to become the language of commerce throughout the seas of the East. It is the language of two great European communities which are rising, the one in the south of Africa, the other in Australia, --communities which are every year becoming more important and more closely connected with our Indian empire. Whether we look at the intrinsic value of our literature, or at the particular situation of this country, we shall see the strongest reason to think that, of all foreign tongues, the English tongue is that which would be the most useful to our native subjects.

[13] The question now before us is simply whether, when it is in our power to teach this language, we shall teach languages in which, by universal confession, there are no books on any subject which deserve to be compared to our own, whether, when we can teach European science, we shall teach systems which, by universal confession, wherever they differ from those of Europe differ for the worse, and whether, when we can patronize sound philosophy and true history, we shall countenance, at the public expense, medical doctrines

which would disgrace an English farrier, astronomy which would move laughter in girls at an English boarding school, history abounding with kings thirty feet high and reigns thirty thousand years long, and geography made of seas of treacle and seas of butter.

[14] We are not without experience to guide us. History furnishes several analogous cases, and they all teach the same lesson. There are, in modern times, to go no further, two memorable instances of a great impulse given to the mind of a whole society, of prejudices overthrown, of knowledge diffused, of taste purified, of arts and sciences planted in countries which had recently been ignorant and barbarous.

[34] In one point I fully agree with the gentlemen to whose general views I am opposed. I feel with them that it is impossible for us, with our limited means, to attempt to educate the body of the people. We must at present do our best to form a class who may be interpreters between us and the millions whom we govern, --a class of persons Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect. To that class we may leave it to refine the vernacular dialects of the country, to enrich those dialects with terms of science borrowed from the Western nomenclature, and to render them by degrees fit vehicles for conveying knowledge to the great mass of the population. --  
[http://columbia.edu/itc/mealac/pritchett/00generallinks/macaulay/txt\\_minute\\_education\\_1835.html](http://columbia.edu/itc/mealac/pritchett/00generallinks/macaulay/txt_minute_education_1835.html)

### **End Excerpt**

The above excerpt is from a speech made by Lord Macaulay, dated the 2nd February 1835, in the British Parliament, and soon afterwards, we had the brown-sahibs cultivated in the Indo sub-continent, who became, just as Macaulay architected it for the British colonies: “a class of persons Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect.”

**Yes mes amis – *la mission civilisatrice* – *the white man's burden*.**

**I am not clear how many of those were Jews? Can you perhaps inform me?**

**And how many were Christians?**

**And how many were the Anglo-Saxons**, who, inter alia, killed 10 million of the inhabitants of the native Americas, forcibly settled it with genocide, with General Sherman regrettably expressing to his son before he died:

“the very same army that had recently conquered and occupied the Southern states – led by Generals Grant, Sherman, and Sheridan – mass murdered Indian men, women, and children during the winters, when families would be together, with massive Gatling gun and artillery

fire. In a letter to his son a year before he died (1889), Sherman expressed his regret that his armies did not murder every last Indian in North America.” (Press Release Gaza-Palestine, *Fake Wars and Manufactured Enemies: What’s it all about?* [January 21, 2009](#) )

**And how many were the pale-skinned Anglo-Saxons, who, again inter alia, physically and mentally colonized the 400 million peoples of India?**

And pray tell how do I tell them apart – they all look white to me – from those pilgrims coming to America to kill the 10 million of its inhabitants, to the ones coming to India under the banner of *free trade* with the *East India Company*, and through deception and *divide et impera*, taking over the entire lands for almost 200 years? Just as the new white man, the Ashkenazi, has today taken over Palestine with support from the same Anglo-Saxon Christian civilizations employing the same principles as used to settle the *New World*. This was even un-abashedly admitted by George W. Bush on the occasion of the [60th Birthday bash in Zionistan](#) which was enthusiastically attended by most Western European Christian heads of state: **“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed.”**

Perhaps John Kaminski has a litmus test of piety for the white man – beyond his specious and outright facile "jew" vs. "gentile" demagoguery?

Also see my perspective article linked below: *The Obsession With Purity Of The White Race For The White Anglo Saxons – What's to Be Proud Of In The Race Construct for Civilization? Its Record Is Only Dismal!*

The white man is in no position to spout hypocritical morality, when now faced with an even more diabolical foe – as also directly expressed in my letters to Dr. David Duke and Professor Kevin MacDonald noted at the end. These two gentlemen also rile against the Jews, inter alia, for the multiculturalism and open immigration policies the Jews subversively introduced into the United States, and also into Western European countries, diluting what these *Christian white man* perceive as their *white man's culture*. In his extraordinarily perceptive book the *Culture of Critique*, Kevin MacDonald very eruditely analyzed 'multiculturalism' as the tribal dynamics of survival in a singular majority culture which has, at times, been inimical to the well-being of the minority Jews.

**Begin Letter**

To: Prof. Kevin MacDonald, Professor of Psychology, CSULB

Date: Friday, December 17, 2010

**Subject: Multiculturalism diluting the White Man's Burden?**

Hello Prof. Kevin MacDonald,

I wonder if you might comment on my letter to Dr. David Duke, specifically the last main paragraph. You are an outspoken critic of multiculturalism yourself. Several years ago I read your interesting book *CoC*. I also read some of your essays every now and then. What you share with Dr. David Duke, is in that last passage of my letter to him. Most of the authors who write for *Vdare.com* (submission noted below) also evidently hold that view. **And so did Eustace Mullins, as evidenced in his glorification of *Shem* in his book *The Curse of Canaan*, as the only distinguished harbingers of world civilizations.** The white man today bemoans his loss of advantage at the altar of multiculturalism, an advantage often gained, which history tells us, at the point of perfidy and sword. From the *East India Company* bringing the *white man's burden* to my lands, perfidy, to the noble white man settling the New World by exterminating its indigenous inhabitants, sword. Yet, when I point this inconvenient fact out to the outspoken harbingers of white man's civilization bemoaning the loss of their primacy advantage to an even greater hegemon, they entirely ignore me thus adding to my confusion-space. I hope you will not do the same.

What I humbly request is that you kindly publish my letter to Dr. David Duke, since evidently neither *Vdare* is going to do it, nor is David Duke going to respond, and offer your cogent refutation of its pertinent passage if you feel I am indeed confused in thinking that principally, the grapes are sour! Otherwise, I hope you can straightforwardly admit your own narrow self-interests have as much to do with objective scholarship and moral supremacy as the narrow self-interests you critique of your nemesis, the Jews. As an 'untermensch' having long endured the munificent largesses of the *white man's burden*, I am never confused by hectoring hegemonies and their pious doctrines of conquests which often come wrapped in profound scholarship – they live and perish by the same values they espouse. It is only the pious complaints when they lose which confuse me. I quite anticipate the indomitable Zionists to be making similar arguments someday as the pious white gentile is making today.

I look forward to you, as a public scholar at a publicly funded university, to gently remove this fog of confusion which tends to surround me in the West anytime I try to think for myself. No one else is ever willing to address a plebeian's confusions which, I dearly suspect, may be quite endemic among the silent 'untermenschen' comprising the great multicultural milieu in what was once a peaceful mono-cultural land of the native Americans.

Sincerely,

Zahir Ebrahim | [Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org)

[Letter](#)

**End Letter**

I forwarded my letter to David Duke to Kevin MacDonald (see below), also inviting him to interlocution, which was greeted by the usual enthusiastic silence. As I noted at the beginning of this article, which erudite pundit with a bullhorn likes to listen to the 'untermensch's' perspective, especially among the self-righteous who have *performed their hajj after eating 900 mice!*

My letters to the erudite Professor of psychology, Kevin MacDonald, and to the (presumably) recovering *Klu Klux Klanner*, Dr. David Duke, both of whom evidently favorite of many a white supremacist now repackaging their age-old *white man's burden* as merely protecting the *white man's culture* from cultural contamination, un-mincingly hone in to the heart of the matter. Namely, that Western Christian hegemony who perfected the very modus operandi of *divide and rule* with perfidy and enslavement of the 'untermenschen', now facing an even greater 'ubermensch' hegemon *chosen* by none other than god itself out to conquer even them under the combined weight of their dysfunctional history of living together for 2000 years, are merely crying "*foul*" because the *grapes are sour!!*

This is so brazenly transparent that it can only fly unchallenged in the pious West, unequivocally demonstrating to the world that even in their virtuous dissent, the intemperate white man piously riling against other races and other religions using the race and creed constructs, principally remains a hectoring hegemon at heart.

Of course, a zebra can't change its stripes anymore than a feline can stop eating mice! Only the foolish mice would believe the cat's feigned protestations.

**This is the pertinent passage from my letter to David Duke which I invited Kevin MacDonald to refute if I was mistaken about *grapes being sour*:**

'I also live in the United States, I came here to study, got married, had kids, and they are born in the USA. They are as American, while of the Asian stock, as any who came across the Atlantic and settled here by exterminating 10 million of this land's native peoples. To you, I am a vile intrusion into your white America because of the multi-culturalism perfidy of the Jews which diluted your race-cultural dominance in a land which your own ancestors criminally emptied of its native race-cultural dominance. It is not clear to me on what moral grounds you can complain – the grounds, evidently, of arbitrarily starting the clock on the time axis that is convenient to you. Those are some of the same characteristics in your own nemesis today in their analogous forced re-settlement of another's land. There is a lot more in common between Zionistan and Americanistan than you care to admit. Both the leaders of the two 'tans' admit it openly [however], as evidenced on the 60th

birthday bash in Zionistan, deconstructed by yours truly here:  
Celebrating Israel's 60th Birthday in the 60th year of the Nakba.' --- [Zahir Ebrahim in letter to David Duke, December 16, 2010](#)

The *la mission civilisatrice* now evidently spans the gamut of Kaminski's inimical infighting: **“There are no good Jews”** to their mutual collaboration: **“It is the destiny of the pure Aryan Anglo-Saxon race to dominate the world and kill off or else reduce to a servile status all other inferior races.”**

Yes, I am so impressed with this *Hegelian mind-fck!*

If non-Jewish Western folks riling against the Jews can only recognize that their problem in the so called "Judeo-Christian" civilization with the Jews is exclusively the baggage of their peculiar history that both are forced to share, and that, this baggage of history not only colors both sides' perceptions of each other, but also does not exist in the Middle East, Iran, India, and elsewhere, except for Zionism, which is indeed a project of the Rothschilds (links below), they might see that the grotesque generalizations made by John Kaminski like *“There are no good Jews”*, are not only patently false, but patently absurd.

If these generalizations were universally perceived to be true, then the Muslim societies where Jews have lived peaceably for centuries after centuries, and thrived at the same time, before the onset of Zionism which has today indoctrinated the world Jewry in no small a measure, would also share in that outlook. But we, the Muslims, generally don't. We are more than 1.25 billion Muslims, and more than 3/5 of all humanity lives outside the West who don't share such 2000 year old burden upon our cultural ethos. Hence, these bizarre generalization are false!

Okay, so if these are generally false, then are they particularly true merely in the West? I'll let the white man sort out their internal squabbles on who might carry the greater burden of *la mission civilisatrice!*

As for Lord Macaulay, despite his admission “I have no knowledge of either Sanscrit or Arabic.”, he bequeathed us more than just English, he bequeathed us the 'brown sahib', “a class of persons Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect.”! The fifth columnist in our developing nations like Pakistan, India, and Bangladesh, our feudal classes, and most of our ruling elites, are largely drawn from this cess-pool of brown-sahibs and Uncle Toms.

And I am supposed to be all riled up against the Jews - who I believe to be as much victims of Zionism as any Islamofascist is of empire's cultivation, "tickling", and harvesting?

As any "Good American" is today of their own indoctrination?

If one can accept that Christian and secular Americans are indoctrinated from birth into a

perverse flag waiving 'united we stand' asininity, what makes one reject that the Jews are also similarly indoctrinated since birth to their own perverse flag waiving for 'zionistan'?

Why the special exemption for the Jews from that acute understanding of social and political science?

Should the Americans be asked to give up Christianity and the phantasmal material in their Bible? They are bombing the world aplenty to surely warrant it! Then why are the Jews being asked to give up what's in their phantasmal books?

As a Muslim, I find much to critique in both faiths' scriptural texts that exist today, just as atheists find the entire lot rubbish, including my faith, Islam, and my holy book, the Qur'an; just like Jews didn't accept the Messiah, the Jews and Christians together didn't accept Prophet Muhammad, and the modern atheist thinks all of it is bunk and he knows best – the illuminated one!

Also see link below for my perspective article, *Islamofascism - Zionofascism - Judeofascism - Christofascism - Neofascism etc. An equitable distribution of Collateral Language!*

**So, since one man's faith is another's cartoon, is John Kaminski out to insult almost 6 billion theistic peoples on the planet?**

Because, that is the only logical conclusion to where his riling against the Jews will end!

**Or, is it more sensible to judge people solely by their acts, not their beliefs?**

The actors today of all the crimes against humanity, have indoctrinated their flocks equally to 'united we stand' them – both in the Unites States and the entire West, as well as among the world's Jewry, into respectively supporting the War on Terror, and Zionistan.

The indoctrinators in both cases, today, I believe, happen to be the same!!

Their plan, for world government, for making a "Zion that will light up all the world", has common financiers as most already know. But do see the study links below to learn from an 'untermensch' what he has learned perusing the fabulous "intrinsic superiority of the Western literature"!

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/respto-johnkaminski-jewish-writers.html>

---

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-invisible-rothschild-usa.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/omnipotent-rothschilds-where-is-proof.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/how-many-jews-does-it-take-to-confuse.html>

---

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-pt4-davidduke-metanoia.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/my-confusion-pt5-kevinmacdonald-wmb.html>

---

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/white-anglo-saxon-race-obsession.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/12/islamofascism-zionofascism-judeofascism.html>

---

I would just like to mention in conclusion, without harboring any false sense of modesty, that Lord Macaulay also made a mistake. Alongside the 'brown-sahibs' and assorted 'house negroes' and Uncle Toms, he also spawned English-speaking 'field negroes' who, albeit in a tiny minority, can today go head to head with any white man without adopting *the white man's burden!* The latter is a humble gift of my faith, and some commonsense. In fact, commonsense alone is sufficient when the heart is permitted to guide the reasoning of the head:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2009/12/morality-from-intellect-is-enslavement.html>

Thank you for reading – if you got this far!

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org



## 21.6 White Man's Burden Getting Whiter With Metanoia: Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to John Kaminski – Are you Jewish?

February 16, 2011

**Continuing... How many Gentiles does it take to confuse me? Evidently, still only One!**

**To:** John Kaminski

**Subject:** Are you Jewish John Kaminski?

**Date:** February 16, 2011

**Cc:** John Kaminski's short distribution list

Dear John,

Hello.

I somehow seem to have got on your short distribution list John. And I am borrowing it, as an exception, to *reply all*, because I believe they might also find this inquiry letter interesting. I hope the recipients don't mind this gratuitous intrusion and there will be no further communication email from me to these folks on Cc. This letter is posted on my [website](#) as well.

Your take in your interesting article which you emailed me this morning, *'Just another Hebrew pharaoh - Egypt today exactly mirrors Bible's phony Exodus story'*, is evidently similar to this one by your fellow-comrade in common-cause, Christopher Jon Bjerknes:

<http://jewishracism.blogspot.com/2011/02/genesis-1518-where-are-egyptian.html>

John, you have previously not replied to my response-article to your vitriolicism against the Jews which I had left as a comment link for your article:

<http://web.archive.org/web/20110116190153/http://rebelnews.org/opinion/religion/612261-the-moral-treason-of-david-icke/#josc5937> .

Perhaps you did not see it. For your convenience, my response-article may be read here:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/white-mans-burden-still-looks-white.html>

I had previously observed in the conclusion of an even earlier rebuttal article exactly year ago:

“Finally, I do thank you Mr. John Kaminski for your often provocative and bold viewpoints, whether or not one agrees with them. I think it is courageous and un-inhibited people like yourself who continually push on the acceptable envelop of thought and its public expression, and thus widen the discourse space for many more ordinary people like myself to have our tiny voice (for what little that's worth). Minimally, the *brownshirt* thought-police will chase you before they might chase me (or perhaps they will soon lock up all the non-conformists regardless)! Be that as it may, let's not get carried away as the self-proclaimed avantgarde in provocative thought, into realms of moral absurdity, especially in falling prey to the antagonists own vices: guilt by association, the race factor, arrogance, and ignorance.” --- <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/02/respto-johnkaminski-jewish-writers.html>

And I continue to still believe that your opinions are refreshingly outside the box – especially in an age where sheep roam under the delusion of being their own master on the free range of the internet where opinions count for knowledge, and farce for wisdom. However, its extreme nature in almost all of your articles on Jews, makes me wonder about the primary motivations for your ongoing rabid and rather blanket take on Jewry.

Such extreme vitriolicism appears to be an anomalous characteristic of many former Jews as well. I see this all the time – a metanoia, first seeded by the historical Saul to become Paul, created Pauline Christianity. That Christianity, as you well know, became the bedrock of the Catholic Church when Roman Emperor Constantine munificently adopted it as the religion of empire. Today, the textual sources which Constantine officially Canonized as constituting the official Bible for the Christians, is still the source of all Christian theology in the West, whatever its variant. It is the same Bible which you rant upon – albeit the Old Testament compilation more than the New, it seems. A very careful history of the Bible's compilation can be gleaned in the interesting fully footnoted book by a Muslim “**Jesus: Prophet of Islam**”. It is somewhat of a counterpoint to works of Westerners like: “**The Mythmaker: Paul and the Invention of Christianity**”. But of course, Muslims are always biased (sic!) – only the great minds of the West, the *Shem*, are the torch bearers of enlightened civilization (that's your own inspiring mentor Eustace Mullins speaking in the *Curse of Canaan*). What would, therefore, a Muslim know of any matter, as is often thought in almost all occidental scholarship. I am sure you are not among them John, but I only mention it here to state a

factual matter up front to preempt such thoughts were they to gratuitously occur in the sub-conscious mind of those reading this.

The canonized Bible of Constantine has become the unquestioned theological basis of all Western Christendom, and is so even today. This is just an unarguable historical fact, not an opinion – and whatever be the original sources which comprise it. Thank you Paul – the noble Jew who hated the gentiles in his earlier incarnation, but miraculously transformed into their lover on the road to Damascus, and subsequently became the Jews' own greatest antagonist. I think Paul might rightly be called by those who like such labels, the first “self-hating” Jew. His contribution, post-metanoia, transformed the message of a Prophet of God, into one of son of god, with theological convolutions of a *Holy Trinity* to ensure no one could ever escape its blessings. Some interpret that historical stuff in today's post-modern New Age, as the legatees of ancient gods and godheads, in the limit, the narratives of a simple people ruled by the Annunaki describing their gods. This is the latter day atheists' spin on the Bible. People like Zecharia Sitchin lead that exponentiation, and receive much publicity and felicity, from the Western presses. That's it – it's just the modern day atheists' enlightened spin.

But the world is populated by others too you know – held in perpetual check by the 'ubermensch' in every age who oft proclaim they know better than the 'untermensch' they lord over, the illumined ones out to teach the unwashed masses what they simply cannot know of their own limited mind. I am sorry to suggest that most metanoia, evidently, also tends to breed this Platonic disease of the chosen people, of being privileged somehow, and in this case to know more than everyone else, and therefore, justified in trying to teach others by insulting and denigrating everything that's precious to their beliefs. Perhaps this is called progress... or being progressive. I don't know.

**And I wondered John, if you were previously Jewish yourself.**

As an aside, I am not sure why Westerners add “ish” to any question on, about, or regarding the Jews. As a Muslim, I would find 'Muslimish' or 'Islamish' a tad bizarre, even offensive. But I sense that the Western Jews themselves rather prefer that the goyem refer to them thusly. I was first informed of this “preference” while still a new foreign student in America's prestigious MIT, when I wrote a report on Albert Schweitzer, my long time hero as a teenager, for a psychoanalysis class, and the nice American typist whom I paid to type my lengthy paper (as my typing speed on the old typewriters was dismal and error prone), changed my usage of the term “Jew” to “Jewish”, coldly informing me that in America, we don't use the word “Jew”. That was decades ago. But now, her delicate correction appears even more pertinent. So I use that “ish” only in careful politeness, even if it sounds rather absurd to me to ask someone whether they are “Jewish”, instead of straightforwardly asking whether they are a Jew.

I saw the following comment left for the same article noted above, by ostensibly your fan with the nom de plume Whitewraith:

<http://web.archive.org/web/20110116190153/http://rebelnews.org/opinion/religion/612261-the-moral-treason-of-david-icke/#josc5957>,

where she wrote: **“Um, well, John, weren’t you formally a Jew yourself? ...”**.

Christopher Jon Bjercknes repeated that same sentiment but quoted others: **“I note in this context that Smith/Setters told me that John Kaminski is a Jew”** here:

<http://jewishracism.blogspot.com/2010/01/heads-up-armenians-mirror-and-smear.html>

So, I wrote to Christopher Jon Bjercknes, knowing him even less than I know you John, and both only from your respective writings and not personally, asking him, inter alia: **“I would like to know if you are aware, whether John Kaminski has himself ever admitted to it.”**

That letter may be read here:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/02/letter-jon-bjercknes-egypt-revolution.html>

And I would be entirely remiss if I did not ask you that question directly myself. I don't know why I hesitated earlier – but since I have asked others, I would like to ask you to clarify yourself what you were before your metanoia, i.e., transformation.

**John Kaminski, where you, ever, Jewish?**

**Were your immediate parents, or grandparents, Jewish?**

**What caused your profound “metanoia”?**

I am sure metanoia is a good thing – we all want to change for the better – but I am very afraid of it among leaders and opinion-makers. Because, it is also a perfect *cognitive infiltration* device, used for creating diversions, divisions, fragmentations, false oppositions, inoculations, Limited Hangouts, and in the limit, *“beneficial cognitive diversity”* (the fancy terminology is courtesy of the erudite Jewish scholar and President Obama’s information Tzar, Cass Sunstein). We see what Saul, as Paul, did to the message of Jesus, a Prophet of Islam. We also see this common tendency to denigrate past affiliations in the reborn rebel latter day leader of the gentiles, Israel Shamir, and many former Jews, now Christians, or atheists, who tend to pose as great friends of the Muslims and of all goyem, by overtly expressing their profound hatred of anything and everything Jewish. I suspect that the long-ingrained Jewish ethos of *“enemy of my enemy is my friend”* might drive this fantasy that others too hold the same time-serving mercenarial ethos.

You can see Israel Shamir’s outing in my article, wherein, as far as I am concerned, he is still very much a Rothschild agent, asset, or sayanim, despite his pretenses: <http://print->

[humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/wow-israel-shamir-works-for-wikileaks.html](http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/wow-israel-shamir-works-for-wikileaks.html)

And with the announcement in [Harvard Crimson](#) that “*Dershowitz Joins Legal Team for Wikileaks*”, there can be no doubt of Israel Shamir's still existent connections to his pre-metanoia life.

We have all sorts of metanoia'd people among Muslims too – on both sides of the fence, and throughout Islamic history. While the terminology might have a Greek / Christian pedigree, its functional semantics appear almost universal. We have more than our fair share of former Muslims who turned atheist and who now bash Islam in due diligence as House Negroes of the white man. And we also have the other extreme, of enlightened Mullahs and pontiffs, some suffering from metanoia, others from *uncle tom's* disease, and still others outright being implanted Trojan Horses, who diabolically only serve imperial interests. They do this very eruditely too – quoting this and that text, this and that scholar, almost always expert in the Qur'an too, while covertly dishing a hegelian mind-fck to the Muslim public in almost all of our many sects.

They often take a range of diverse positions, and administer what Ezra Pound termed the *Technique of Infamy* – tell opposing lies to keep people embroiled in vehemently arguing which of them is true. That's how we have so many sects among the Muslims, almost of every flavor you can think of. They serve imperial interests in so many ways that the recorded imperial history of the Muslims itself offers unvarnished testimony of it. If you are not too old to learn something new that lies outside of your presuppositions, please see my essay [Between Islam and Secular Humanism in World Government](#). And here is a link to the most recent instance of *cognitive infiltration* by Muslim harlots, whereas, you are, I am sure, already quite familiar with the “rebel” types as they are heard so much in the daily news riling against Islam to sell their reform books on what Daniel Pipes lovingly calls “moderate Islam”:  
<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/03/resp-terror-fatwa-in-service-of-empire.html>

Your persistent Jew bashing John, while ignoring my detailed counter-responses as a Muslim, makes me think, well, putting words in Hamlet's mouth: ***“the lady doth protest too much, methinks,”***.

I find your blanketly misanthropic take on “Jews” both irrational and not supported by the Muslim experiences of millennium in the East, where Jews and Muslims have lived amicably side by side for eons before the onset of Rothschild Zionism, and the Khazarian led agenda for world domination by the international bankster fraternity who are anything but moral Jews. I happen to see their Zionist flock as being no less indoctrinated than the flag waiving Americans who *'United We Stand'* with any tyranny so long as their own *'American Dream'* remains secure. I have already explored these views on self-serving indoctrination in the [Preface](#) to my 2003 book, and in my [Pamphlet How to return to Palestine](#), so won't delve

further into this here. My referencing it here is simply to convey the straightforward idea that the 'untermenschen', while being oppressed and killed by the white man, are not fools when it comes to understanding the *white man's burden*. We may be powerless, but not imbeciles.

Furthermore, as a general comment, when atheists denigrate Jesus, a revered divine figure for Christendom comprising over 3 billion peoples on planet earth, one might remain aware that they are also denigrating a revered Prophet of the Muslims, a people more than 2 billion in number today – not that anyone is particularly concerned with how the Muslims feel, bearing the full brunt as we are, not just of “*imperial mobilization*”, but also the convoluted “*doctrinal motivations*” used for seeding, enabling, and breeding it to launch one-world government at Muslims' and Islam's expense.

But Muslims are completely left out of the white man's almost infinite discourses. The space is almost entirely carved out by all breeds of the white man, former Jews, and current Jews, and our own *uncle toms* and *house negroes* for good measure, all of whom rather tell us who our enemies are, and how might we defend ourselves. What's wrong with this picture?

I hope you will understand my concerns, think them important enough, and address the question raised in this letter and in the rebuttal article cited above which is titled: [The white man's burden still looks white in color - Zahir Ebrahim's Response to John Kaminski's “There are no good Jews”](#).

We don't all have to agree on all points of debate obviously – and in fact, if we did, we'd pretty soon be reduced to reading and quoting our ourselves (this witticism is G. Edward Griffin's) – but I am very wary of people who claim profound metanoia as their principal reason for their new found moral activism and friendship of the 'untermenschen'. Because, these new activisms often also turn out to be taking the most extreme positions, when not outright administering “hegelian mind-fcks” that is. I hope you can amply perceive the cause for my deep concern for devilishly implanted Trojan Horses through *cognitive infiltration*, employing hegelian dialectic variants playing both as friend and enemy, in the article noted above. While I do believe that you are an earnest fellow John, your professed extreme hatred for Jews is a red-flag for me.

You will also see similar concern expressed in my letter to Christopher Jon Bjerknes for his own blanket usage of the word “Jews” when he is really referring to the deeds of “hectoring hegemon” many of whom indeed also happen to be from the Ashkenazi Jewish cabal today.

Why do you post-metanoia boys limit the urge to conquer, to plunder, to be *uber alles*, only to the Jews?

The newly reformed moral white statesmen conveniently seem to forget, in their pursuit of profound nationalistic patriotism, that the United States itself was forged by the colonists, Christian pilgrims, atheists, possibly some of your own distant ancestors escaping

persecution in Europe not more than a couple of centuries ago, by diabolically and brutally genociding ten million of its native inhabitants. Were those settlers of the New World primarily Jews too? Some of them may have been, but history testifies that the genociders of native American Indians were mostly pious white Bible thumping Christian folk. Has a lot changed between that *mission civilisatrice*, and “Lord Jesus” returning to Afghanistan today: <http://youtube.com/watch?v=hVGmbzDLq5c> ?

This pattern continually repeats today – see for instance [part4](#) and [part5](#) of my confusions for its apparent ubiquity among the white man suddenly filled with noble piety, who previously, not too long ago, were just as 'ubermensch' in their own conquests of the 'untermensch', as their new nemesis evidently is in surpassing even them today in their diabolical plans. The *grapes are sour* indeed!

Okay I am a cynic, but a realistic one who has come to finally comprehend the age-old political science of hegemony in just about as small a measure as my professional field of Electrical Engineering and Computer Science where I earned my living. Here is a [bio link](#) in case you are wondering what the bullshit detector of an engineer who builds in the real world, looks like. Only my applied field today is different, the skills are qualitatively still the same. And I can earnestly tell you that I am surrounded in bullshit everywhere I turn. I sense you might have the same feeling – which is why we are rebels, the *malcontent*, possibly sharing the same ultimate fate of choosing the hemlock over co-option, and most likely not even being offered the choice. But before then, I have an opinion different from yours. Therefore, I hope you might respond back with some coherence to this Muslim *field negroe's* concerns – being a singular unheard voice challenging the white man's choruses – that is in more than just a stonybrook silence (which is of course always the penultimate in coherence).

Please note the addition of two names on the Cc, the two authors whom I quote on your being a Jew in this letter: whitewraithe, and bjerknnes. I do not know if that's really the latter's current email address, so if someone knows a different one, I would appreciate this letter be forwarded to Christopher Jon Bjerknnes on that address as well.

Thank you for your time.

Best wishes,

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## **John Kaminski's Reply – White Man's Burden Redux**

From: John Kaminski

To: "Project Humanbeingsfirst.org"

Subject: Re: Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to John Kaminski – Are you Jewish?

Date: Thu, Feb 17, 2011 at 7:22 AM

Let me put it this way, Zahir. No, no and no. And, the most important point, the only people who ask me this question are secret Jews themselves. You are behaving like the Jew Scott Summers, and the Jew Alex Jones, pressing a point that has already been answered a million times, notwithstanding the proclamations of unstable characters like Daryl Bradford Smith, Eric Hufschmid and yourself, catering to the obsequious whims of Jews by deviant behavior such as this. You are a subversive traitor to humanity, I think. Do not write me again with your time-wasting gibberish. For the record, and you can quote me: "Christians and Muslims are trapped in the same delusional mindlock as the Jews, worshiping an all powerful tyrant in a neverending drama the kills people over the quibbles of syntax while ignoring and suppressing the divinity, and connection to the overarching divine source, that animates us all. Of course the Jews know Jesus never existed because they invented him as sort of a permanent punching bag. But Christians and Muslims don't know the foundations of their religions are pathologically bogus, and provably so by multiple academic disciplines. This is the mindlock we are trapped in, but you'll never realize that because you're trapped in your fetid and toxic dogma. Goodbye. Don't write again. You're wasting my time, and the time of everybody else on this list.

Best wishes,

John Kaminski

### **Zahir Ebrahim's Response to Nihilists February 17, 2011**

John Kaminski evidently carries the heavy burden of the same *la mission civilisatrice* upon his bent back as his *uber alles* ancestors, the same superiority complex, but with a nihilistic variant to bring it up to date with modernity. He is a perfect Trojan Horse cheerleader for *Secular Humanism*, the new religion of the globalists in their coveted one-world government:

“But Christians and Muslims don't know the foundations of their

religions are pathologically bogus, and provably so by multiple academic disciplines. This is the mindlock we are trapped in, but you'll never realize that because you're trapped in your fetid and toxic dogma. Goodbye. Don't write again.”

John Kaminski's rabid expression of hatred for the Jews and everything Jewish, which prima facie appeared inexplicably irrational to me coming from an ostensibly thoughtful pen, finally begins to make some rational political science sense as well. I may be wrong here of course, but unpeeling just one layer down, it appears to me that he is playing “*noora kushti*” – WWF wrestling – on the one hand for “*cognitive infiltration*” (see [Cass Sunstein](#)), while offering the preferred solution of the globalists on the other by denigrating everyone else's religion in the same vein. Clever. See [The Hegelian Dialectics of Deception](#) to comprehend the subtext of the agenda of this nihilist character who licenses himself to denigrate anyone and everyone.

Where else, and among which people, is such a trait very visible?

In Zionistan – where spitting on Jesus, and reviling Islam is an every day occurrence.

How can this ethos be brought to America and to the rest of the West, and ultimately to the world? Which are the two most powerful social and populous forces on the planet which must be destroyed in order to do so? The Christians and the Muslims of course, each fueled by an inexplicable and un-quantifiable ethos which relies on faith in something outside of themselves, in a Creator. The Hindus will surely be the next, as their belief in Karma and reincarnation enables them to withstand immense amount of suffering without becoming nihilists. Therefore, such a peoples, in the limit, always can draw upon their spiritual sustenance to respond to the nihilism being forced upon the world, and outlast it from generation to generation as history is ample evidence. Faith in the divine, in powers outside of one's earthly control, is a powerful antidote to nihilism. The only way to co-opt such a force, is from within, by eroding away established religions under the knife of *uber* rationalism. I have previously addressed this in my essay: [Morality derived from the Intellect leads to Enslavement!](#).

Witness the ongoing attempts to denigrate Christianity by the very rebel exponents who ostensibly also rile against the Jews as its reformers, in my response to Gilad Atzmon: [Response to Gilad Atzmon's 'In Defence Of Larry David' : Don't see the courage or the genius in pissing and spitting on others' sacred things, pee and spit on your own!](#)

To get rid of all fundamental forces which are antithesis to the nihilism of the New World Order, all established religions must be undermined and subverted very diabolically. They can't easily come in through the front door for the level of erosion of faith necessary to construct the religion of Secular Humanism, so they have to come in through the backdoor. I have covered this in: [Letter to Muslims: Is Islam really the Last Obstruction to World](#)

### Government and Absolute Scientific Global Dictatorship?

Focussing on what is already overtly hideous in dusty old books which some are goadingly encouraged to follow to create believable pretexts, is just one of these methods of subversion. This can be seen in practice in how “Islamofascism” is constructed – by creating indoctrinated patsies on a national and global scale and manipulating them to perform the desired service with calculated design in which the diabolical lies are different at every level.

So who is using the Jews and irredentist Zionism in this way? Who created Zionism and its vile agenda upon Palestine, as well as the seeds and orchestrations of over two hundred years of machinations and world wars to culminate in one-world government under the nihilists' control? Who protects both with an “iron wall” that none can breach? See [part1](#), [part2](#), and [part3](#) of my confusion series, and this editorial: [Is Zionism a sophisticated Hegelian Dialectic?](#)

Most importantly, the success of any scheme of conquest relies on the empirical observation of many a sociologist that *less than 2% people actually think, 8% think they think, and 90% would not be caught dead thinking!* These 98% tend to look to others to do their thinking for them.

Therefore, more people will rise to the challenge of thinking for themselves – thinking does not imply becoming nihilists, or to stop being Christians or Muslims or Hindus or Jews or giving up one's civilization and culture, or rabidly turning against it to show post-modern liberal progressiveness, etceteras, but thinking for themselves on how hectoring hegemony from time immemorial have been enslaving human beings into voluntary servitude, only the latest modus operandi being by dishing successive hegelian mind-fcks to the unsuspecting – more difficult it becomes to manipulate and to malevolently control society by the ruling oligarchy.

Today, that oligarchy has become global. Their agenda is to control the entire world in a one-world government. Its initial phases, as argued by Bertrand Russell in his ode to the oligarchy, *Impact of Science on Society*, must be controlled through a draconian police state: **“World government could only be kept in being by force.”**

And the more Orwellian its character, so much the better. Thus enters the concept of Newspeak in every police state.

However, police state is not something that is indefinitely sustainable, as argued by Aldous Huxley. The human spirit eventually rebels against the point of every bayonet. This was even hinted at by George Orwell in the conclusion of his fable *1984*. It is also entirely empirical from even a cursory study of human history.

In a talk given in [1961](#) at UC Berkeley on the thirtieth anniversary of his seminal fable *Brave*

*New World*, one learns from Aldous Huxley, straight from the horses mouth, of the pervasive social engineering forces diabolically arrayed to co-opt human beings into actually getting us to love our own servitude as the ultimate in malevolent revolution for adverse social control:

“In the past, we can say that all revolutions have essentially aimed at changing the environment in order to change the individual. I mean there has been the political revolution, the economic revolution, in the time of the Reformation the religious revolution. All these aimed, as I say, not directly at the human being, but at his surroundings, so that by modifying the surroundings you did achieve, at one remove, an effect upon the human being.

Today, we are faced I think, with the approach of what may be called the Ultimate Revolution, the Final Revolution, where man can act directly on the mind-body of his fellows. Well needless to say, some kind of direct action on human mind-bodies has been going on since the beginning of time. But this has generally been of a violent nature. The techniques of terrorism have been known from time immemorial. And people have employed them with more or less ingenuities, sometimes with the utmost crudities, sometimes with a good deal of skill acquired by a process of trial and error, finding out what the best ways of using torture, imprisonment, constraints of various kinds.

But as, I think it was Metenif said many years ago, you can do everything with bayonets except sit on them!

If you are going to control any population for any length of time you must have some measure of consent. It's exceedingly difficult to see how pure terrorism can function indefinitely. It can function for a fairly long time, but I think sooner or later you have to bring in an element of persuasion. An element of getting people to consent to what is happening to them.

Well, it seems to me that the nature of the Ultimate Revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this: that we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably always will exist, to get people actually to love their servitude! This is the, it seems to me the ultimate in malevolent revolution shall we say.” -- Aldous Huxley, 1961 speech at UC Berkeley, minutes 02:23, [http://archive.org/download/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution\\_64kb.m3u](http://archive.org/download/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution/AldousHuxley-TheUltimateRevolution_64kb.m3u)

The shortest and fastest path to that ultimate revolution, and to be able to sustain it indefinitely in one-world government, is to get people to join the nihilist social order of Secular Humanism wrapped in Orwellian Newspeak!

A clear horrid taste of what Secular Humanism actually means in Realitiespeak, stripped of its polished Newspeak vernacular which comes decorated in platitudes and the United Nations' Human Rights sloganeering, is captured in this candid statement of a United States Supreme Court Justice:

“Nothing is more certain in modern society than the principle that there are no absolutes, that a name, a phrases, a standard has meaning only when associated with the considerations which give birth to nomenclature. To those who would paralyze our Government in the face of impending threat by encasing it in a semantic strait-jacket, we must reply that all concepts are relative.” -- [Justice Vinson, U.S. Supreme Court, 1951 AD](#)

And that rebellion against injustice and oppression by fellow man, that rebellion against moral relativism, is the very *raison d'être* of Islam! To subvert the genuine teachings of Islam, one has to come through the backdoors of deceit. A detailed exposition on Islam in this context must wait for another day, but the power of this context as the last real deterrence to world government can at least superficially be gleaned in my Letter to Muslims already cited above.

In conclusion:

***“trapped in your fetid and toxic dogma. Goodbye. Don't write again.”***

Right, Mr. John Kaminski! I have seen far more *fetid* convolutions at stripping people of their civilization and heritage than yours to get the foolish 'untermenschen' to accept the ubermensch's noble piety – try this from [1835](#).

The *white man's burden* may soon become too heavy to carry on the bent backs of even its most ardent exponents, whatever the incarnation, whatever the incantation. Perhaps it already is.... **Run!**

**Run Kaminski Run – perhaps there is still some place to hide under the rock where you crawled out from, before it turns to dust.**

Zahir Ebrahim

The Plebeian Antidote to Hectoring Hegemons

## 21.7 Letter to Christopher Jon Bjerknes on Egypt Revolution, Israel Shamir, Pan Islamism

February 15, 2011

**Continuing... How many Gentiles with Jewish ancestry does it take to confuse me?  
Yes, still only One!**

**To:** Christopher Jon Bjerknes jewishracism

**Subject:** Your take on Egypt, Shamir, Pan Islamism

**Date:** Tue, Feb 15, 2011 at 7:57 PM

Dear Jon,

Hello.

I have spent a few hours on your website [ <http://jewishracism.blogspot.com> ] today after a long time. I agree with your take on the items listed in the title, except the sole focus upon the "Jews". I think you would agree that Eastern Jews lived among the Muslims for centuries without problems. I am a Muslim. It is the Western Jews uneasy and often ugly two millennia long co-existence with the Christians in the West, which we principally see surfacing today in the race to dominate and conquer the Earth, rather than the mutually amicable co-existence of the Jews in the East among the Muslims.

Here is my response to John Kaminski [the rabid Jew hater] which I think might interest you – this is how Muslims from the East generally tend to perceive the world of hectoring hegemony, the world of the white man seeking to colonize the 'untermenschen':

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/white-mans-burden-still-looks-white.html>

Therefore, I wonder if there is a way to qualify your usage of the term "Jews" – the Khazar, primary source of Western Jewry, is different from the Semitic peoples of the East, and you know this better than most Westerners. And conquest knows no religion, as one can evidently glean by even a cursory glance at the history of Christendom itself. So, I like to use

[their own self-ascribed] term “[Hectoring Hegemons](#)”. That set today principally comprises the Ashkenazi banksters at the top of the ideological and power hierarchy, with *uncle toms* and mercenaries, fools and patsies at the lower layers. The bottom most layer is the foolish goyem who have been administered so much “hegelian mind-fck” that they are willing to accept anything given to them as solution. This is principally your opinion as well – from what I have gathered reading your works. Right?

All which you have described about subversions and revolutions, is the Ashkenazi Western Jews seeding and harvesting “revolutionary times”, seeding chaos, in order to achieve their world government agenda – which is as old as hegemony, as old as mankind [paraphrasing Zbigniew Brzezinski's opening sentence in *The Grand Chessboard*].

Therefore, I would like to ask you if it is fair to continue to use the blanket term “Jews” to refer to them in this way without qualification? There are Jews in India, Iraq, Iran and elsewhere, even here in the United States, the [NK](#), who do not accept the Zionist agendas. The crypto-Jews, the revolutionaries in disguise, were, and still are, almost always Western in origin. You have argued the same of the *Dönme* (sp?) and shown that to be the case for the *Young Turks* as well.

So can you come up with another terminology to refer to the latter day 'ubermensch' who'd once again dare to destroy the 'untermensch' du jour, playing their bogus revolution and war games pitting brother against brother?

And thank you for your acute opinion on Egypt – it is similar to mine, modulo the above clarification caveat:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/egypt-tunisia-arc-of-crisis-radicalized.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/unlayering-middle-east-war-agenda.html>

And by extension, I also agree with your take on their [the hectoring hegemons' hegelian mind-fck] riling for “revolution” in the United States!

Furthermore, let me also say that your logic in your article '*On the Myth that Greater Numbers Necessarily Equate to Greater Strength*' is profoundly unarguable (again modulo the clarification caveat on the term “Jews” above):

<http://jewishracism.blogspot.com/2011/02/on-myth-that-greater-numbers.html>

You are probably right on their [hectoring hegemons'] Pan-Islamic agenda too [regionalism as baby-step towards full consolidation into a one-world government].

But what can our nations pragmatically do when we are entirely stage-managed by uncle toms and other mercenaries? And [when] our “rebellions” are also entirely stage managed as well?

Wasn't it Winston Churchill who had stated in the waning days of direct colonialism, something to the effect: it is cheaper to rule Egypt not with [a foreign] army but by controlling the ruler of Egypt who in turn will control the Egyptians? Well, he wasn't being original. See Lord Macaulay's speech of 1835 where he created that concept to rule the British colonies. Churchill merely removed the overt control, leaving in place the colonized mind-set created by Macaulay. Here is a link to Macaulay's brilliant speech on how to conquer a people:

[http://www.columbia.edu/itc/mealac/pritchett/00generallinks/macaulay/txt\\_minute\\_education\\_1835.html](http://www.columbia.edu/itc/mealac/pritchett/00generallinks/macaulay/txt_minute_education_1835.html)

When you call upon the Egyptians for instance to be Egyptians first, a) whom are you addressing? And b) what right do you have to separate them from the Islamic heritage and advocate their pre-Islamic heritage?

Don't you think that the Egyptian thinkers know what is good for their own peoples – but they are just as forcibly ruled by hectoring hegemony as your own nation? When you can't do anything here, when you complain no one is listening to you here, why do you think matters are any different in Egypt that they need to be told what they ought to strive for? No self-respecting Egyptian, or any people, will want to learn solutions from outsiders. Just thought I'd share that with you, because, as a Pakistani, I don't need anyone to tell me what I ought to want. My inability to deal with the powers ruling my country has little to do with not knowing the solution. The problem is not what solution, the problem is how [to get rid of the entrenched powers lording upon us in proxy services to the hectoring hegemony]. Same as yours.

[And,] while I am writing you, I might as well leave a comment for your article on Israel Shamir:

<http://jewishracism.blogspot.com/2010/06/it-amazes-me-how-israel-shamir-manages.html>

It is my article which shows him to be yet another one of those for whom the world might have been better off without his “metanoia”:

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/wow-israel-shamir-works-for-wikileaks.html>

Finally, before I forget it, I was searching for information on John Kaminski, whether or not he is a Jew [*the lady doth protest too much, methinks,*] and came across your article:

<http://jewishracism.blogspot.com/2010/01/heads-up-armenians-mirror-and-smear.html>

You write: ***“I note in this context that Smith/Setters told me that John Kaminski is a Jew”.***

I would like to know if you are aware, whether John Kaminski has himself ever admitted to it.

Best wishes,

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

645 721

## Chapter 21

this page is intentionally blank

# Chapter 22

## My last experiments in confusion

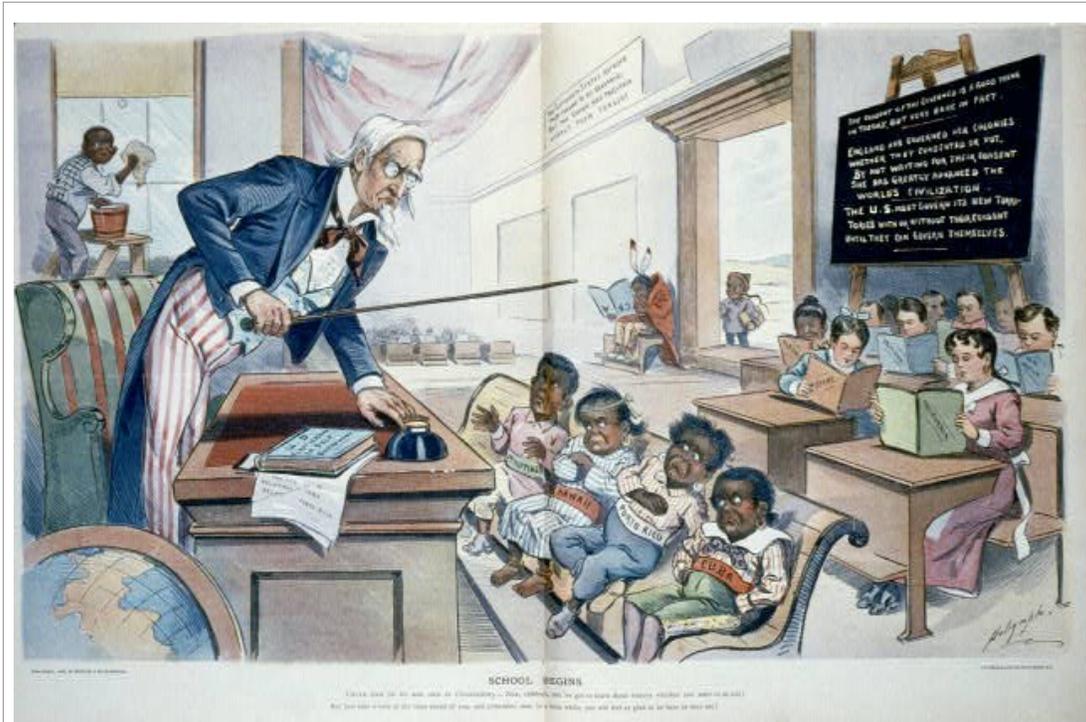
### 22.1 The White Man's Burden Appears Uniformly Distributed How can one tell the difference?

February 19, 2011

**'If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat. If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle.'** -- Sun Tzu, [The Art of War](#)

This is [part7](#) of my confusion series on trying to think for myself. It is a bloody confusing exercise which I wouldn't wish to inflict even upon my most despicable enemies – they already think plenty for themselves. See earlier episodes here: [part1](#), [part2](#), [part3](#), [part4](#), [part5](#), and [part6](#). This is the final episode as I have promised myself to no longer be plagued

by this curse of independent thought. The comfort of following the experts, the know-it-all “illuminated ones” from the vast spectrum of leaders offered to the plebes, is much more opiate, if not completely soothing to the soul. A dead intellect is the best one for the sheep – and of course, the shepherds delight.



Caption The White Man's Burden appears Uniformly Distributed; Judge for yourself – The foolish 'untermenschen' better understand the insidious breadth and depth of the common 'la mission civilisatrice' bond among the white man (and including their 'house niggers' who are often more white than the white man) when they come, individually, and in groups, wearing different colored labels of Left, Right, Liberal, Conservative, Progressive, Atheist, Christian, Jew, whatever, bearing gifts of pious virtue in various *Hegelian Dialectics*. Zbigniew Brzezinski justified primacy as imperative of power with “Hegemony is as old as mankind” in *The Grand Chessboard* only as the latter day version of that same *white man's burden*. Unless the 'untermensch' nations of the East come to our own common self-defense against these *ubermensch* global forces arrayed against mankind for fashioning world government from the ashes of civilizations, no one else will.

I begin by reproducing the famous 1899 poem, *The White man's Burden*, by Rudyard Kipling. Its full title in syncopation with the actual *white man's burden* of the time, actually was: “**The White Man’s Burden: The United States and The Philippine Islands**”. And it went like so:

Take up the White Man's burden--  
Send forth the best ye breed--  
Go bind your sons to exile  
To serve your captives' need;  
To wait in heavy harness,  
On fluttered folk and wild--  
Your new-caught, sullen peoples,  
Half-devil and half-child.

Take up the White Man's burden--  
In patience to abide,  
To veil the threat of terror  
And check the show of pride;  
By open speech and simple,  
An hundred times made plain  
To seek another's profit,  
And work another's gain.

Take up the White Man's burden--  
The savage wars of peace--  
Fill full the mouth of Famine  
And bid the sickness cease;  
And when your goal is nearest  
The end for others sought,  
Watch sloth and heathen Folly  
Bring all your hopes to nought.

Take up the White Man's burden--  
No tawdry rule of kings,  
But toil of serf and sweeper--  
The tale of common things.  
The ports ye shall not enter,  
The roads ye shall not tread,  
Go mark them with your living,  
And mark them with your dead.

Take up the White Man's burden--  
And reap his old reward:



Why ostriches are very happy creatures.... (Image Source Animals National Geographic, photo by Carsten Peter)



Because ostriches don't bury their head in the sand (image source pravada.ru)

The blame of those ye better,  
 The hate of those ye guard--  
 The cry of hosts ye humour  
 (Ah, slowly!) toward the light:--  
 "Why brought he us from bondage,  
 Our loved Egyptian night?"

Take up the White Man's burden--  
 Ye dare not stoop to less--  
 Nor call too loud on Freedom  
 To cloke your weariness;  
 By all ye cry or whisper,  
 By all ye leave or do,  
 The silent, sullen peoples  
 Shall weigh your gods and you.

Take up the White Man's burden--  
 Have done with childish days--  
 The lightly proffered laurel,  
 The easy, ungrudged praise.  
 Comes now, to search your manhood  
 Through all the thankless years  
 Cold, edged with dear-bought wisdom,  
 The judgment of your peers! --- [Source](#)

According to *History Matters'* commentary on the poem:

'In February 1899, British novelist and poet Rudyard Kipling wrote a poem entitled "The White Man's Burden: The United States and The Philippine Islands." In this poem, Kipling urged the U.S. to take up the "burden" of empire, as had Britain and other European nations. Published in the February, 1899 issue of *McClure's Magazine*, the poem coincided with the beginning of the Philippine-American War and U.S. Senate ratification of the treaty that placed Puerto Rico, Guam, Cuba, and the Philippines under American control. Theodore Roosevelt, soon to become vice-president and then president, copied the poem and sent it



And also because ostriches don't labor under the delusion of the *white man's burden* (Image source Library of Congress via umd.edu)

Ostrich: noun

1. a large, two-toed, swift-footed flightless bird, *Struthio camelus*, indigenous to Africa and Arabia, domesticated for its plumage: the largest of living birds.
2. according to National Geographics: The flightless ostrich is the world's largest bird. They roam African savanna and desert lands and get most of their water from the plants they eat
3. a person who attempts to ignore unpleasant facts or situations...

to his friend, Senator Henry Cabot Lodge, commenting that it was “rather poor poetry, but good sense from the expansion point of view.” Not everyone was as favorably impressed as Roosevelt. The racialized notion of the “White Man’s burden” became a euphemism for imperialism, and many anti-imperialists couched their opposition in reaction to the phrase.’ --- [Source](#)

Because history matters so much – both for understanding the present for the thought bearing, and for confounding the present for the uninitiated in order to get them *'United We Stand'*, not to mention for forging the future, any future, both good and bad – that Zbigniew Brzezinski had so astutely observed in *The Grand Chessboard* in 1996:

“The earlier empires were built by aristocratic political elites and were in most cases ruled by essentially authoritarian or absolutist regimes. The bulk of the populations of the imperial states were either politically indifferent, ... or infected by imperialist emotions ...a quest for national glory, 'the white man's burden', 'la mission civilisatrice', not to speak of the opportunities for personal profit – all served to mobilize support for imperial adventures to sustain essentially hierarchical imperial power pyramids. The attitude of American public toward the external projection of American power has been more ambivalent. The public supported America's engagement in WWII largely because of the shock effect of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. .... After the Cold War had ended, the emergence of the United States as the single global power did not evoke much public gloating but rather elicited an inclination toward more limited definitions of American responsibilities abroad. Public opinion polls conducted in 1995 – 1996 indicated a general public preference for 'sharing' power with others, rather than for its monopolistic exercise.” (24,25)

“It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.” (35,36)

“Public opinion polls suggest that only a small minority (13 percent) of Americans favor the proposition that ‘as the sole remaining superpower, the US should continue to be the preeminent world leader in solving international problems’. ... Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. .... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification. ... Mass communications have been playing a particularly important role in that regard, generating a strong revulsion against any selective use of force that entails even low levels of casualties .... In brief, the U.S. Policy goals must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer,...” (211-215)

So, how to embark on “*imperial mobilization*” when the American *white man* (and the Western *white man* in general) are no longer themselves “*infected by imperialist emotions ...a quest for national glory, ‘the white man's burden’, ‘la mission civilisatrice’*”, kept engaged and ensnared as they all are, in chasing their respective ‘*American Dreams*’? Which, for the vast majority of ‘*white trash*’ among them, have their dollars, pounds, and euros, sucked out of their pockets even before it can reach their dinner tables and their perpetual debt collectors? The political science principle of achieving “*imperial mobilization*” under such conditions is to engineer consent – just as one might engineer technology, or engineer the voyage to the moon. It takes a great deal of expertise, and very deep pockets. This social engineering technology is examined in the Preamble of my 2008 report [Weapons of Mass Deception](#), where it is explained how consent, as well as dissent, both must be manufactured in order to be effective, employing different categories of deceptions tailored to the different audiences and their mental acumen.

This variance of having a differing audience, also necessitates making the manufacturing process, and its products, different at every level. From simple big lies for the vast majority, to complex layered ones which mix verifiable empirical truths, half-truths, and outright lies characterized by clever omissions, layer by layer, so that the remaining few, as well as institutions and organizations with group-think, can also find something believable to suit their own individual propensities. Myths and mantras are cleverly fabricated and presented to each audience according to their own limited world views and selfish priorities which are often shared with their respective political, social, cultural, and religious groups. These engineered myths and mantras always motivate people to act in accordance with those implanted beliefs.

The end result being that the [history's actors](#) are able to get away Machiavellianly sowing their irreversible *faits accomplis* amidst all the confusions which follow.

Different and often opposing myths also naturally seed the interesting *Technique of Infamy* among antagonist domestic groups, keeping people and cabals fully embroiled in vehemently debating who is right, who knows more, who is more intelligent, who is more pious, who is more peaceable, who is the avantgarde in thought and who are the sheep, etc. Such opposing “truths” deftly implanted among groups automatically enables setting one group against another – political philosopher Hegel's recipe for creating new order from old by orchestrating the continuous clash of the opposites known as Hegelian Dialectic – and we see this false Left--Right political paradigm orchestrated along those very lines, with almost an infinite layers in between, for that very purpose. And in the limit, internationally, it enables seeding total wars among nations – the key Machiavellian modus operandi for tearing down any old world order to create a new world order. Very powerful stuff. Such confabulations, hegelian mind-fcks I call them, were examined in depth in my essay on the Mighty Wurlitzer and the power of crafting enabling myths: [Wikileaks and Imperial Mobilization](#).

My essay [Unlayering the Middle East War Agenda: Making Sense of Absurdities](#) demonstrated that Brzezinski's prima facie motivation for inflicting *American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* upon the world as expressed in *The Grand Chessboard*, which was chauvinistically stated as: “to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer,” was itself only a motivating myth. It was necessary for motivating America's vast military-industrial complex and the Pentagon warriors who all thrive on even small wars, and therefore would just love the idea of thriving endlessly in a Total War waged endlessly, the World War IV that will last “at least a generation and preferably longer,”.

The nihilistic notion of *Total War* similarly pushed by Brzezinski's confrere, Michael Ledeen, ostensibly to usher in regime changes throughout the New Middle East, is similarly absurd when one pauses to reflect that the old Middle East – ripe with installed dictators and implanted kingdoms oppressing their own peoples in service to the sole superpower along artificially contrived borders carved out from the remnants of the Ottoman empire at the conclusion of World War I – is entirely the orchestration of the same imperial masters now advocating the next cycle of regime changes:

“No stages. This is total war. We are fighting a variety of enemies. There are lots of them out there. All this talk about first we are going to do Afghanistan, then we will do Iraq... this is entirely the wrong way to go about it. If we just let our vision of the world go forth, and we embrace it entirely and we don't try to piece together clever diplomacy, but just wage a total war... our children will sing great songs about us years from

now.” -- Michael Ledeen, speaking at the AEI (American Enterprise Institute), [10/29/2001](#), [source](#)

Why is Ledeen selling *Total War*? For the same covert motivation Zbigniew Brzezinski is selling America's preeminence in *The Grand Chessboard*. Everyone in the military-industrial complex is sold what they want to hear. But the real intent behind the chauvinism, as empiricism testifies, is to bankrupt America, to demoralize its public, while sowing chaos and destruction in the previous world order they had themselves established after the two World Wars. Disguised in polished vernacular and under the farcical pretext of regime changes, is the nihilism to seed chaos and demoralization among the public throughout the world. This is even apparent when one un-layers Michael Ledeen even with an ounce of forensic thinking, especially in the light of empiricism:

“Creative destruction is our middle name, both within our own society and abroad. We tear down the old order every day, from business to science, literature, art, architecture, and cinema to politics and the law. Our enemies have always hated this whirlwind of energy and creativity, which menaces their traditions (whatever they may be) and shames them for their inability to keep pace. Seeing America undo traditional societies, they fear us, for they do not wish to be undone. They cannot feel secure so long as we are there, for our very existence—our existence, not our politics—threatens their legitimacy. They must attack us in order to survive, just as we must destroy them to advance our historic mission.” -- Michael A. Ledeen, *The War Against The Terror Masters: Why It Happened. Where We Are Now. Wow We'll Win*, 2003, [pgs. 212-213](#)

This is textbook Hegel. One can see this nihilistic theme being repeated over and over again, only the latest incarnation being the Egypt Revolution. This was examined in my article: [Egypt and Tunisia – The 'arc of crisis' being radicalized!](#)

The agenda behind constructing all these “*revolutionary times*” along Zbigniew Brzezinski's “*arc of crisis*” using Michael Ledeen's “*total war*” for “*creative destruction*” wherein, the children of the *white man*, in Ledeen's own words: “*our children will sing great songs about us years from now*”, is to make the final push for the globalists' one-world government. The white man has very clearly understood that which most 'untermenschen' have not, in David Ben Gurion's own words: “*what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times*”!

To launch this renewed *white man's burden* for world government, entirely through deception, many many ruses, and many many peoples, from mercenaries to patsies, from manufactured ideologues to fabricated stooges, and from all walks of life and profession have been

engaged.

Infiltrations are at every level, from physical to cognitive as per the old COINTELPRO style, and even at the level of the sub-conscious mind through both flag-waiving indoctrinations, and propaganda techniques pioneered by Edward Bernays. The latter had been successfully utilized by him to wage psy-op wars upon the peoples of all nations throughout World War I and World War II. Now refined to the level of science, this art of persuasion has been taken to new heights.

So, we have the Zionist Jews murdering the Palestinians to the sound of their trumpet while urging the superpower to wage endless war upon the world – the so called neo-cons. Then we have the American and its Allied Christian soldiers murdering the Iraqis, Afghanis, and Pakistanis, in large numbers, and again to the sound of even greater trumpets. Today, the blame for this *Total War* is entirely laid at the doorstep of the Jewish neo-cons who have visibly taken over almost all of the United States Government which is evidently being run from Tel Aviv.

But, is this mission of *Total War* through *Total Deception* hell of a lot different from *the white man's burden* of the not too distant past, when plain folks, quite genuinely “*infected by imperialist emotions ...a quest for national glory, 'the white man's burden', 'la mission civilisatrice', not to speak of the opportunities for personal profit – all served to mobilize support for imperial adventures to sustain essentially hierarchical imperial power pyramids.*”?

The settlement of the Americas by genociding its native inhabitants, is the best example of genocide of the indigenous peoples as the noble Christian *white man's burden*. The conquest of the sea trade routes by the East India Company and the physical colonization of the Indian subcontinent, is the best example of colonizing an indigenous peoples into subservient bondage to the noble Christian white man's *la mission civilisatrice*. The unfortunate native populations of the Americas, Australia, etc., weren't so fortunate, as the noble Bible thumping white man actually coveted their land. In India they only coveted her vast riches – the Jewel in their crown!

Well, that same exercise with only minor syntactic sugaring, is being inflicted by the holy Jews and noble atheistic soldiers of irredentist Zion upon the 'untermenschen' of Palestine today. Is it much different? Not according to the two Christian and Jewish statesmen, respective leaders of their nations. On the festive and felicitous occasion of the 60th anniversary of Israel's existence which was celebrated with much fanfare from Tel Aviv to Washington D.C., President George W. Bush along with his notable wife landed at Tel Aviv's Ben Gurion airport on [May 14, 2008](#), to the warm greetings of Shimon Perez:

“Welcome to the new Israel: Three thousand years old, and going on sixty”

President Bush had effusively replied:

“Our two nations both faced great challenges when they were founded. And our two nations have both relied on the same principles to help us succeed. We built strong democracies to protect the freedoms given to us by an Almighty God”

And the late Tanya Reinhart, the Leftist Jew and respected dissent chief of many a rebel, made the exact same comparison after she experienced her *metanoia* and tried to explain to the world the indoctrination and false justifications she was infected with while growing up as a Zionist in Israel:

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.” -- Tanya Reinhart, *Israel/Palestine – How to End the War of 1948*, [source](#)

An honest comparison which evidently learned rebels like Alan Hart, another favorite rebel of the dissent space, who keep comparing the Zionist enterprise in Palestine to the Nazis, fail to make. I examined this inexplicable failure in response to Alan Hart's characterization of Israel as “The New Nazis”, in [No, No - Not the 'New Nazis'](#), January 2009.

Therefore, concluding the preceding analysis, I have to wonder how comes the brilliant white man is suddenly so naive that he fails to see the parallel *white man's burdens* in all his holier than thou blanket Jew bashing? I hope I may be forgiven today, in 2011, that I am entirely unable to differentiate one *white man's burden* from another. Can you tell them apart in the images below? Please click on the image and it will take you to a more detailed exposition in

case you feel you are able tell the difference:

## Hidden No Longer:



Caption Hidden no longer: Genocide in the Americas by the pious Christians bearing the gift of *the white man's burden* to the native Indian tribes [hiddenolonger.com](http://hiddenolonger.com) ( <http://caid.ca/> [ [PDF](#) ] )



Caption Genesis to Genocide in Palestine by the pious Jews bearing the gift of *the white man's burden* to the Arabs and Muslims (Palestinian baby fetus shot through its mother's womb by Israeli soldiers, photo via Sabbah)



Caption Exodus, destruction, death and chaos, inflicted by the pious bearing gifts of Western civilization's new *white man's burden*, the war on terror, to Pakistan with copious help from the Pakistani House Negroes (Pakistan's Swat refugees: An exodus that is beyond Biblical, May 2009, photo via [The Guardian](#))



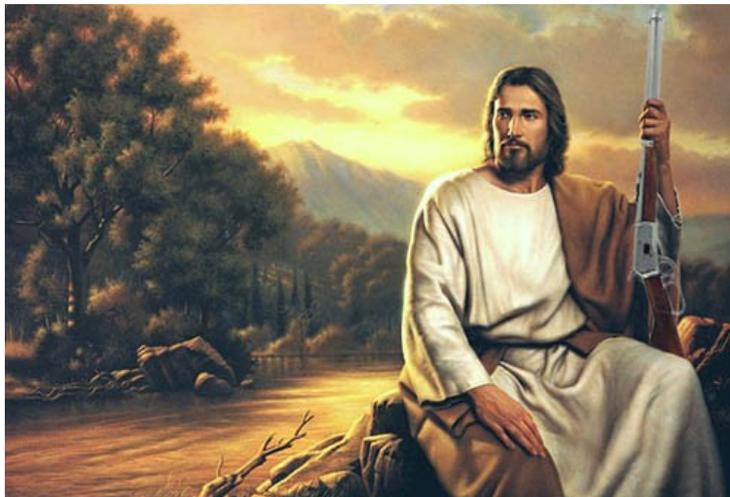
Caption Exodus, destruction, death and chaos, inflicted by the pious bearing gifts of Western civilization's new *white man's burden*, the war on terror, to Afghanistan (Infant killed by US troops in Khost, Afghanistan, April 09, 2009)



Caption Exodus, destruction, death and chaos, inflicted by the pious bearing gifts of Western civilization's new *white man's burden*, the war on terror, to Iraq (Iraqi man carrying his bombed dead daughter due to US military invasion Desert Storm, photograph by Alastair Thompson, Scoop, 29 april2003)



Caption Jesus has come in May to Afghanistan: US troops urged to share Christian faith in Afghanistan - [04 May 09](#)



Caption US Soldiers in Afghanistan Told to "hunt people for Jesus... so we get them into the kingdom" [rebelreports](#)

And, I would be sorely remiss in not condemning the brazen and pernicious role of *House Negroes* in dutifully carrying *the white man's burden* as their own. Pakistani [negroes and native informants](#) are famous for their being trivially flattered into the *massa's* lair. Quoting from the former Director of ISI's memoirs, *Profiles of Intelligence*: 'A lot has been said and

written by some of our American friends about the price of a Pakistani. Dr. Andrew V. Corry, US Counsel General at Lahore, once said, “**Price of a Pakistani oscillates between a free trip to the US and a bottle of whisky.**” He may not be too far wrong. We did observe some highly placed Pakistanis selling their conscience, prestige, dignity and self-respect for a small price.’ (Brig. Tirmazi, Director of Pakistan's ISI at the time of the judicial homicide of its elected primeminister Zulfiqar Ali Bhutto, Profiles of Intelligence, 1995, [pg. 45](#)).

Can you easily tell the difference between the burden of the *white man* and his *house niggers*:



Caption **Shameless Stooges** at the *massa's* table in payoff for “[Bukakke](#)” services rendered. Tahir ul-Qadri and Imran Khan are not simpleton patsies – they know exactly what they are doing by echoing empire's axioms on Terrorism. Just being invited to sit at the *white man's* table and utter gibberish in gratitude is evidently sufficient incentive for Pakistani *brown-sahibs* to commit treason. The Western establishment's cultivated *Trojan Horses* among Muslims to institute *beneficial religious-political diversity* (sic!), namely “[moderate Islam](#)”, [Qadri-Khan](#) make even [Mir Jafar/Mir Sadiq](#) duo look virtuous. The final payment awaiting stooges when their services are terminated can be witnessed in the fate of the one far more illustrious, [Benazir Bhutto](#). The ill-fated *daughter of the East* had echoed the same axioms on Terrorism at the [CFR](#) in 2007. Evidently, anyone and everyone can be recruited

after they have shown their willingness to echo *the white man's burden*. Here is [CFR's latest 2011 promotion](#) from among the *native informants*. Now is your chance to serve the *massa* – pathetic *house negroes* are evidently still in great demand! And you can have your choice of “*Between*s” to choose from as your daily service. Trips to Disneyland, sabbaticals, appointments, and book deals are included in the compensation package based on the level of eruditeness of your bullshit. (Image contributed by a Pakistani *field negro*)

The foolish 'untermenschen' better understand the insidious breadth and depth of the common *la mission civilisatrice* bond among the *white man* (and including their *house niggers* who are often more *white* than the *white man*) when they come, individually, and in groups, wearing different colored labels of Left, Right, Liberal, Conservative, Progressive, Atheist, Christian, Jew, whatever, bearing gifts of pious virtue in various Hegelian Dialects. Zbigniew Brzezinski justified the primacy of the powerful with “*Hegemony is as old as mankind*” in *The Grand Chessboard* only as the latter day secular version of that same *white man's burden*.

When I recently, only this past week in fact, once again challenged the pious *white man's* characteristic narratives in their blanket Jew bashing screeds in my letter: [Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to John Kaminski – Are you Jewish?](#), and deconstructed the new *white man's burden* of Secular Humanism they now wish to inflict upon humanity in the guise of discrediting all established religions in order to secure their one-world government, I was not surprised by what happened. You can [read](#) the response of the fanatic all-knowing Jew-basher, who has extended his unfettered Jew bashing to both Christian and Muslim bashing: “**Christians and Muslims are trapped in the same delusional mindlock as the Jews,**” reviling without any compunction more than 5 billion peoples on the planet in just one sentence, even calling my religion, Islam, “**fetid and toxic dogma**”.

The supposedly rebel website which goes by that very name and presents itself on the side of the 'untermensch' by publishing dissenting articles with empire, gratuitously wrote an amusing editorial response to my letter instead of condemning their own favorite white man whose trite screed they boldly feature on their front page every week as the avantgarde in progressive thought: [Rebel News' Letter to Zahir Ebrahim – Are you Mossad?](#). When I submitted my [response](#) to the white man denigrating my religion and 5 billion peoples' on the planet in the name of dissent and requested the website publish my response, the same editor wrote back: “**I won't. Your writings clearly don't fit in. Thank you for your time. -- Andrew Winkler Rebel Media Group**”!

Indeed!

This plebeian's antidote to hectoring hegemony clearly won't fit in where the *white man's burden* is the real agenda – heeheehee!

I have been labeled worse than “Mossad” for calling the bullshit of the *white man*. The ‘denier’ label from [Israel Shamir](#), the holy Jew miraculously metanoia'd into pious Christian like the historical Saul into Paul, was a tad more cognitive.

But as of this writing, nothing has surpassed what the genuinely Christian rebel leader extraordinaire, Paul Craig Roberts, United States Former Assistant Secretary of the Treasury who sat at the same oligarchic tables before taking on his new role, and who writes for the camouflaged white supremacist website VDARE.com, honored me with in [Dec 06, 2008](#): **“you are a completely stupid fool, a disgrace to humanity”**. My unpardonable sin? Boldly calling his bullshit of maligning the Muslims as terrorists, while all the rest of fools, mostly the *white man*, applaud him for his gallant dissent!

Dissent with what? Dissent does not automatically imply being on the side of the 'untermenschen'. It is only presumed to be so in the vernacular which has calculatingly been developed in the West as a *neuro linguistic programming* Trojan Horse for the mind, to alias subversion under association with something familiar. And this works great for pushing covert agendas of the *political elites* in a far more sophisticated format than merely through “controlled dissent”. The latter is principally employed for craftily channeling any public opposition, or the premature discovery of monumental crimes in progress, towards inefficacy and at best, a *Limited Hangout* sacrificial mea culpa, as already examined in [Anatomy of Conspiracy Theory](#). The endless trail of red herrings established by the social engineering symphonies of the [Mighty Wurlitzer](#), of which “controlled dissent” is an essential melody, is primarily intended to waste sufficient time while *manufacturing consent* in order to successfully engineer a fait accompli that is subsequently irreversible due to its very nature, even if the truth is ex post facto revealed with much fanfare. This is straightforwardly true for a single set of masters pursuing a single set of overarching goals. Empiricism however, undeniably suggests that there are in fact, multiple sets of masters carrying their respective *white man's burden*, and competing amongst themselves for the unfettered rights to primacy.

For these *elites*, the common plebeian masses are merely the *puck* to be pushed around towards their own respective goal posts. In the full engagement of such broad-spectrum mind-fcks, the dissent of the lauded chiefs, and many a public figure, evidently spans the gamut – and perhaps my cynicism may be forgiven as one of only a confused person endeavoring to think for oneself without the benefit of prominent “experts” to guide one – from disagreeing amongst each other while sharing the *white man's burden*, to vilely herding the sheep of dissent to the same pastures as the sheep of mainstream but in erudite round-about ways. Dissent under social engineering burdens, is not always the lofty mantle of Socrates. More frequently, it is the mantle of the controllers outside of *Plato's Cave* pursuing

their own narrow primacy interests. See: [Responsibility of Intellectuals – Redux](#).

The pious *white man* is slipping today. Those majoring in Western hypocrisy might wish to work at layering their common *mission civilisatrice* with a bit more finesse and diabolicalism than they are doing now. Perhaps as they used to do in the past, when the East India Company created its version of globalism with *free trade* inflicted upon its colonies. And perhaps when small pox laden blankets decimated entire tribes and nations and genocided them off the face of the earth as a peoples. Today, even an ordinary plebeian is trivially able to call attention to their common bond of pious virtues, and trivially unravel their bullshit. Their Hegelian Dialectic is slipping....

Below are some empirical essays which unarguably demonstrate how the modern white man is still united in the same un-severable common bond, its *la mission civilisatrice*, even upon each other, irrespective of their separate creeds and occasional bouts of antagonistic power-plays among each other. They only compete amongst themselves, and the outclassed by the better trained simply run home to mommy, variously crying *foul* and *grapes are sour*.

The losing *white man* in this primacy contest often makes a great show of friendship to the '*untermensch*' victims of the winning *white man*, employing the timeserving "*enemy of my enemy is my friend*" principle to open new backdoors back into the same contest. I suspect that the *white man's burden* intrinsically makes sharing the prize problematic among the various white man from differing creeds and races for very long, despite their common mission of unfettered primacy whenever they can get away with it.

This common mission statement used to be mistakenly called *the law of the jungle* – but it really isn't. In the jungle, when the primacy hierarchy, all the way to the top, has eaten its fill, each rests until the next mealtime. The strong weed out the weak yes, but only from wanting to have their daily meals, and the weakest not being able to do so for one reason or another. Never just for the sake of control, for full spectrum dominance, in the urge to enslave others. But for the arbiters of the *white man's burden*, there can be no point of satiation in their social Darwinianism. Such primacy can only culminate in full master-slave bondage, couched in modern day Newspeak for camouflage, as *world government* (see [Of Ostriches and Rebels on The Hard Road to World Order](#)). But then, the masters must turn upon each other because there really can be, only one master!

This is the Nihilist Order that is being pushed upon mankind today by the legatees of the same old *white man's burden*. I really can't tell these different strands of the *white man* apart – be they holy Zionist Jews in Palestine bringing us Western civilization on that front, or pious Christians bringing "Jesus" to Afghanistan just as they did to the Americas, and to the Indo subcontinent, or noble leftists and atheists posing as their common peacenik antagonists. They all look the same to me, especially from Mt. Fuji:

“Aspire to be like Mt. Fuji, with such a broad and solid foundation that the strongest earthquake cannot move you, and so tall that the greatest enterprises of common men seem insignificant from your lofty perspective. With your mind as high as Mt Fuji you can see all things clearly. And you can see all the forces that shape events; not just the things happening near to you.”  
-- Miyamoto Musashi (quoted in [Political Ponerology - A Science on the Nature of Evil Adjusted for Political Purposes](#))

Judge for yourself – and if you learn to tell the difference, please inform this confused plebeian who is fast reaching the pitiable conclusion that almost all of the dissent in the West, especially that led by the white man, is bogus! The rare exceptions are not sufficient in influence to call it effective dissent, and they are generally the unknown ordinary men and women of conscience who nobody knows, and who aren't the typical opinion-makers.

What this further underscores is the empirical pragmatism which has always been true, that the Global East, and the Global South, the lowest in the pecking order of the 'untermensch', stand pretty much alone against the incessant, all encompassing onslaught of the hectoring hegemon of the Global North-West. This has been the unvarnished history of the past several hundred years, and just because there is internet today, and the information age, it is foolish to think that it is all about to miraculously change! These new age tools have been deftly adapted for the same agenda which were previously thrashed out on lonely typewriters.

**Unless the 'untermensch' nations of the East indigenously come to our own common self-defense against these almost superhuman global forces arrayed against us, no one else will.**

The only known defense for the weak, is to innately become strong. No people living on the begging bowl pleading for justice in charity, have ever got a fair hearing in the imperial courts of any ubermensch, white, black, brown or yellow, any place on earth.

Becoming strong does not however imply following a new pied piper, such as falling prey to “revolutions” orchestrated through mob-power, wherein, the same puppetmasters diabolically harness the public's genuine disaffections to merely replace one tyrant by another in a game of hegelian musical chairs. See: [Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to BRussells Tribunal: Egypt Revolution, the White Man's Burden, and Iraq](#), which penetrates behind the “revolutions” now transpiring among the 'untermensch' nations in the Middle East in the vaunted name of “change”.

This is a stark lesson to remember for the American and Western public as well. They are continually taught to look towards “leaders” and “experts” to show them the way at the expense of their own commonsense. Kept thoughtlessly occupied chasing the mirage of the

'*American Dream*', the '*white trash*' of the Global North-West shall not escape the butcher's knife either. Their biggest Achilles heel today, is their loss of faith, and their greatest nemeses are those pitching Secular Humanism to them by reviling all religions.

And it is done with such finesse – if one were to judge Islam by the ubiquitous song of “Islamofascism” in the Western newsmedia and the Hollywood movies, Christianity by the child molesting priests proudly decked in their starched collars of piety, Judaism by the Judeofascist Talmudic cabal who today principally stand out as the most barbaric of peoples on planet earth, one would become naturally primed for a great new secular substitute for the New Age.

Without faith, without a deep sense of justice and morality, all of which are being systematically stripped from the gullible Americans' national psyche which was already too rich in the fertile soil of hedonism pre-ploughed with the ripe seeds of moral relativism, what is to prevent the American masses from turning into “cannibals”? They have already been sufficiently psychologically conditioned into barbarianism, almost gleefully watching the slaughter of the 'untermenschen' without much anxiety, in just this past decade (see [America's Shame](#)). Now they are also being physically conditioned through their own systematic dehumanization at airport security checkpoints where 99% of the travelling public meekly acquiesces to the false choice between accumulating deadly radiation dosage and grotesque molestation to keep them “safe” (see [What Went Wrong In The Land of The Free – Standing For Airport Indignities](#)).

And if this [science report](#) is to be believed, pharmaco'logically induced moral reconditioning may well be the next mandatory prescription, prescribed in Newspeak of course, like every other Orwellian remedy: *“Racist? Angry? The answer may be in a pill. A pill to enhance moral behaviour; a treatment for racist thoughts; a therapy to increase your empathy for people in other countries – these may sound like the stuff of science fiction but, with medicine moving closer to altering our moral state, society should be preparing for the consequences, according to a book reviewing scientific developments in the field.”*

The “[ultimate revolution](#)”, as Aldous Huxley had put it almost a half century ago, would be **“to get people actually to love their servitude!”**

That “ultimate revolution” of full spectrum servitude is being brought to the Western shores in systematic crisis stages. Each crisis stage masking the preceding one, to appear independent and unrelated. The public naturally focuses on the most recent crisis which is tearing their lives apart, and remain unable to distinguish between cause and effects that are cumulatively and systemically disintegrating their free society into a draconian police-state, one crisis stage at a time. This calculated lapse of public understanding works beautifully in the interest of those who are the first-cause of the Social Darwinian disease of primacy, the untouchable oligarchy. These murderous *Hectoring Hegemons*, the *Brotherhood of Death*,

perceptively understand that which the public mind simply cannot comprehend. Namely, that the political and social engineering of how to usher in unpopular transformations, the piecemeal erosion of national sovereignty to create world government, requires the creation of overwhelming “*revolutionary times*” which can make the public's reality “*look like a great ‘booming, buzzing confusion’ to use William James’ famous description of reality,*”. Each new ‘*booming, buzzing confusion*’ provides the new enabling pretext for inching the world one baby-step closer towards the Global Governance of the Planet by the oligarchy. Because they control the global mass media and the Mighty Wurlitzer's infinite capacity to mold national destinies, they are always successful in getting public perception to focus on whatever they wish to fabricate, instead of the public accurately perceiving its zeitgeist as an interconnected whole (see [Some Dare Call it Conspiracy! Are you among them?](#)).

All this mind-fck primes the desperate public mind to easily accept the equally shocking remedies that are proffered up to alleviate the crisis in the cacophony of experts and useful idiots. Much effort gets expended by the many doctors of society, some mercenaries, some dupes and patsies, and with much fanfare, in chasing the remedies for the most shocking symptom with little impact on the actual disease which remains largely undiagnosed. Even the most brilliant and honest social and political physicians get caught in this mind-fck. The master sociologist of all times had insightfully observed of this principle of social engineering in his own epiphany to *the white man's burden*. I hope I may be forgiven if I see the many convoluting parallels at many levels too acute to deny:

“The cure of a sickness can only be achieved if its cause is known, and the same is true of curing political evils. To be sure, the outward form of a sickness, its symptom which strikes the eye, is easier to see and discover than the inner cause. And this is the reason why so many people never go beyond the recognition of external effects and even confuse them with the cause, attempting, indeed, to deny the existence of the latter.” -- Mein Kampf, 1:10, *Causes of the Collapse*

Indeed, even commonsense suggests that the cure of a sickness can only be achieved if its primary cause is known, and the same is true of curing political evils which create and sustain all others. In my [Response to Nihilists](#) and [Letter to Muslims](#), I examined the *new color* that Western society is being so methodically painted in with the delicate and sophisticated brush strokes of Secular Humanism, as a necessary adjunct to getting them to love their own cannibalistic servitude.

This ain't a matter to be digested within the 15-second attention span that Westerners are taught to parse headline news with. If there is any truth to the sociologists' statistic that *less than 2% people actually think, 8% think they think, and 90% would not be caught dead thinking*, all plebeians are gonna have to work really hard to comprehend the Hegelian mind-

fcks we are being routinely dished to prime us for “voluntarily” accepting the New World Order.

As far as the *hectoring hegemons* are concerned, the North Western '*white trash*' only occupy a different pecking order from the 'untermensch' of the East and the South.

The misery at least ends for the dead. The *wretched of the earth* must continue to live in full service to the masters, wherever they might be, until it is their turn to be served at the dinner table. As meal.

And if the wretched can be kept in a happy-happy state while waiting for their turn, voluntarily accepting to what is happening to them, so much the better. See [What can be done?](#).

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

---

## 22.2 Letter to BRussells Tribunal: Egypt Revolution, the White Man's Burden, and Iraq

February 22, 2011

To: The BRussells Tribunal | [www.brussellstribunal.org](http://www.brussellstribunal.org)

"Hana Al Bayaty, Executive Committee, BRussells Tribunal" hanaalbayaty@gmail.com,

"Dr Ian Douglas, Executive Committee, BRussells Tribunal, coordinator, International Initiative to Prosecute US Genocide in Iraq" iandouglas@usgenocide.org,

"Dirk Adriaensens, Executive Committee, Brussells Tribunal"dirkadriaensens@gmail.com,

newsletter@brussellstribunal.org

**From:** Zahir Ebrahim, Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Date:** February 22, 2011 at 12:21 PM

**Subject: Zahir Ebrahim's Letter to BRussells Tribunal: Egypt Revolution, the White Man's Burden, and Iraq**

Thank you for sending me your newsletter '**support Iraqi protests**' carrying excerpts from your [press release](#) of February 20, 2011.

It is empirical what you say: **"While millions across the world watched live 18 days of dramatic revolution that ousted the US-allied torture-friendly regime of Hosni Mubarak, no one is offered live feed from Iraq of its people's uprising against an enemy much worse."**

I wonder though, if these breaking "revolution" events in Egypt and elsewhere, can solely be parsed in their local context....? You have yourself also observed in your newsletter: **"And while President Obama and Secretary of State Clinton are being lauded for their supposed support for Egyptian democracy,"**

Does that fact in itself cause you to also wonder why do they support Egyptian "democracy", while you bemoan them not doing the same for Iraq: **"no one is asking the key question Washington can't answer: When will members of this US administration and the three**

***previous face trial for crimes against humanity in Iraq?"***

And I found your wish, while understandable, very unsettling: ***"We are certain the people of Iraq will achieve victory, like their Tunisian and Egyptian brothers and sisters"!***

What victory?

I may be wrong of course - only the "illuminated" ones claim to be all knowing. And I would like to believe:

- ◆ That these "revolutions" aren't actually being run out of the Rand Corporation with many reactionary scenarios and counter-scenarios already preempted with game theory and deep funding...
- ◆ That our fifth columnists, *Trojan Horses*, infiltrators posing as friends and revolutionaries but carrying *the white man's burden* just as they have been for the past several hundred years of infiltrations, and other principals directly working for the hectoring hegemon as both stooges and mercenaries, are just idly sitting by frustrated that all their grandiose plans for lighting the '*arc of crisis*' have been suddenly and unexpectedly destroyed by the street mobs in the very same '*global zone of percolating violence*'....
- ◆ That the hectoring hegemon is actually quite unhappy about these "regime change" mantras of "democracy" driven by the public themselves....
- ◆ That "democracy", mob rule, where, ostensibly, 51% can dictate to the other 49%, that is in the best case when no powers are manipulating them, is something they are reluctant to offer their colonies as they play musical chairs with complaint rulers, while they subvert their own Constitutional Republic into "democracy"....
- ◆ That they, the hectoring hegemon, are actually surprised by the breaking events in Egypt, just as they were surprised by the "go Musharaf go" revolutionary movement in Pakistan in 2008 where now the democracy of the godfather reigns supreme, just as they were surprised by the Iranian revolutions.... rather idiotic then, don't you think, for a superpower to spend trillions of dollars in the exercise of hegemony only to be surprised, surprised by Bin Laden, surprised by towers falling so suddenly, surprised by .....

I enclose two articles, and links to two more, as points for your consideration. These examine the global context. And I would like to inquire if you might still situate these "revolutions", and your stated desire for Iraqis to match these revolutions in such a fashion, after reading them.

My wishes and prayers are with the Iraqi peoples, and I have only curses to offer the

hectoring hegemony, and their collaborators, who have calculatingly destroyed Iraq in the cycle of planting dictator, and then "regime changing".

Sincerely,

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

**Enclosures:**

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/egypt-tunisia-arc-of-crisis-radicalized.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/01/unlayering-middle-east-war-agenda.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2011/02/white-mans-burden-uniformly-distributed.html>

<http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2010/12/of-ostriches-and-rebels-zahirebrahim.html>

**Ian Douglas' Response**

**From:** Ian Douglas

**Date:** Tue, Feb 22, 2011 at 1:28 PM

**To:** "Project Humanbeingsfirst.org"

**Cc:** "Hana Al Bayaty, Executive Committee, BRussells Tribunal" , "Dirk Adriaensens, Executive Committee, BRussells Tribunal" , newsletter@brussellstribunal.org

Thanks for your mail.

I will respond inline:

On 22 Feb 2011, at 22:21, Project Humanbeingsfirst.org wrote:

> You have yourself also observed in your newsletter: "And while President Obama and Secretary of State Clinton are being lauded for their supposed support for Egyptian democracy,".

> Does that fact in itself cause you to also wonder why do they support Egyptian "democracy", while you bemoan them not doing the same for Iraq:

"no one is asking the key question Washington can't answer: When will members of this US administration and the three previous face trial for crimes against humanity in Iraq?"

We are not bemoaning that the US does not support democracy in Iraq: we are stating it. The US used "democracy" as part cover to destroy the country comprehensively. We are not waiting for the US to support democracy in Iraq. We want the US out of Iraq, as the first step towards the possibility of democracy in Iraq.

I think you misread the meaning of our sentence.

We also never said that Obama and Clinton support democracy in Iraq. What they say in public has nothing necessarily to do with what they do in reality.

> And I found your wish, while understandable, very unsettling: "We are certain the people of Iraq will achieve victory, like their Tunisian and Egyptian brothers and sisters"!

> What victory?

Overthrowing tyrannical regimes that kill the people and protect the agendas of foreign interests or their own narrow interests is the victory. Are you saying that the ouster of Ben Ali and Mubarak is not a victory, even if fragile?

> I may be wrong of course - only the "illuminated" ones claim to be all knowing. And I would like to believe:

> That these "revolutions" aren't actually being run out of the Rand Corporation with many reactionary scenarios and counter-scenarios already preempted with game theory and deep funding...

At least I can say in Egypt it wasn't. We analysed the factors involved in two essays that might be of interest to you:

'Egypt: Only democracy is legitimate', Abdul Ilah Albayaty, Hana Al Bayaty and Ian Douglas, 10 February 2011, Ahram Online. <http://english.ahram.org.eg/News/5320.aspx>

'The Arab Spring of Democracy', Abdul Ilah Albayaty, Hana Al Bayaty and Ian Douglas, 18 January 2011, Ahram Online. <http://english.ahram.org.eg/News/4218.aspx>

> That our fifth columnists, Trojan Horses, infiltrators posing as friends and revolutionaries but carrying the white man's burden just as they have been for the past several hundred years of infiltrations, and other principals directly working for the hectoring hegemonies as both stooges and mercenaries, are just idly sitting by frustrated that all their grandiose plans for lighting the 'arc of

crisis' have been suddenly and unexpectedly destroyed by the street mobs in the very same 'global zone of percolating violence'....

I think it's much more basic, and what happens shows that regardless of the sophistication of the schemes in Washington, the people of the Arab world have all the capacity they need to write their own histories.

> That the hectoring hegemons are actually quite unhappy about these "regime change" mantras of "democracy" driven by the public themselves....

Agreed.

> That "democracy", mob rule, where, ostensibly, 51% can dictate to the other 49%, that is in the best case when no powers are manipulating them, is something they are reluctant to offer their colonies as they play musical chairs with complaint rulers, while they subvert their own Constitutional Republic into "democracy"....

Whatever games they have been playing, at least in Tunisia and Egypt, collapsed for the time being. The scores go back to zero.

> That they, the hectoring hegemons, are actually surprised by the breaking events in Egypt, just as they were surprised by the "go Musharaf go" revolutionary movement in Pakistan in 2008 where now the democracy of the godfather reigns supreme, just as they were surprised by the Iranian revolutions.... rather idiotic then, don't you think, for a superpower to spend trillions of dollars in the exercise of hegemony only to be surprised, surprised by Bin Laden, surprised by towers felling so suddenly, surprised by .....

I don't think surprised. Anyone watching the fundamentals of the global economy and demographics as they relate to the Arab world in the last two to three years might have seen trends emerging that could lead to the events seen at present. For those who make it their business to map scenarios of the future, this scenario was surely one of the top scenarios. Perhaps, on the other hand, the hegemons were surprised by the spreading fearlessness of Arab populations; that the old tricks of belligerent client government are not working anymore.

> I enclose two articles, and links to two more, as points for your consideration. These examine the global context. And I would like to inquire if you might still situate these "revolutions", and your stated desire for Iraqis to match these revolutions in such a fashion, after reading them.

> My wishes and prayers are with the Iraqi peoples, and I have only curses to offer the hectoring hegemons, and their collaborators, who have calculatingly

destroyed Iraq in the cycle of planting dictator, and then "regime changing".

> Sincerely,

> Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

Thanks for the references, and your mail. You are certainly correct that the hegemonic powers set out with calculation to destroy Iraq.

1000 salam,

Dr Ian Douglas

International Initiative to Prosecute US Genocide in Iraq | [www.USgenocide.org](http://www.USgenocide.org)

The BRussells Tribunal | [www.brusselstribunal.org](http://www.brusselstribunal.org)

The following correction was noted by Dr. Ian Douglas Wed, Feb 23, 2011 at 2:20 PM: I meant to say, and it should read, "We also never said that Obama and Clinton support democracy in Egypt. What they say in public has nothing necessarily to do with what they do in reality."

### **Ian Douglas' Followup**

**From:** Ian Douglas

**Date:** Wed, Feb 23, 2011 at 12:35 AM

**To:** "Project Humanbeingsfirst.org"

**Cc:** "Hana Al Bayaty, Executive Committee, BRussells Tribunal" , "Dirk Adriaensens, Executive Committee, BRussells Tribunal" , [newsletter@brusselstribunal.org](mailto:newsletter@brusselstribunal.org)

Please be kind enough to append my comments in reply to your mail on your site, where you posted the letter you sent to us.

1000 salam,

Dr Ian Douglas

## Zahir Ebrahim's Reply to BRussell Tribunal authors

**Wednesday, February 23, 2011**

Thank you for your response Ian. And also for the two of your own article references.

I only have one small piece of specific evidence to suggest in counterpoint to your group's analysis and optimism: please see evidence of Movement.org's participation in the informal write-up by a Pakistani confrere, [Egypt 'Revolution'](#).

What do you make of it?

I remain skeptical on the whole because of the points already noted in my own two articles which I previously sent you, despite the large crowds in Tahrir Square routinely and calculatingly being featured in the Western newsmedia. I have seen large crowds before, as also the effects of social engineering to serve an agenda other than the prima facie one.

The bottom line of course for many an 'untermensch', is revolution. But not mob-revolutions, even when genuine. Rather, the revolution of the mind which can principally seed throwing the yolk of servitude to Western hegemons, and one's own feudal lords, while simultaneously protecting the new gains. It serves little beneficial purpose to merely replace one form of tyranny with another. And to do so beneficially, as Andrew M. Lobaczewski aptly summed it in his seminal book on the real causes of political dysfunctions in societies:

“requires that we properly analyze reality and make correct predictions, i.e. discipline of thought so as to exclude any subconscious data manipulation and any excessive influence from our emotions and preferences.” (pg. 303 Political Ponerology: A science on the nature of evil adjusted for political purposes)

While all 'untermenschen' wish for that breaking of the bondage to servitude at every level in our societies – starting with the two most significant levers of servitude: debt enslavement and the nation playing the role of proxy-service-provider to the West as a consequence, deftly managed by West's own installed petty dictators both in and out of uniform in this postmodern age of neo-colonialism – it cannot come about un-engineered, un-principled, and merely by wishing it because some delectable puppetshows are enacted for us with musical chairs.

Nevertheless, I hope you are correct in this instance.

In which case, any gains made in Egypt and Tunisia will shortly be lost when a wolf in sheep's clothing is “elected” as the new leader of Egyptian and Tunisian “Democracy”, in

exactly the same way as President Zardari “democratically” replaced military dictator President Musharaf. You might perhaps take a closer look at Pakistan to appreciate the behind the scene reality unfolding today not just in Egypt, but in the entire '*arc of crisis*' in the '*global zone of percolating violence*'. Such analysis of reality, the way it actually is, and not the way it is made to appear on television and on the streets, will lead to engineering new political systems with strong dikes to protect the 'revolution' from vile hijackings of narrow interests.

I am always filled with *best wishes* for all 'untermensch' on earth that we, in our great numbers, can together reclaim our lives and our nations back.

But unfortunately, Pollyanna was just a good movie, not a way to engineer a counter to reality which is already dominated by vile social engineering to serve the behind the scenes global oligarchic masters.

Beneficial changes are wrought not by good wishes and hopes alone, flag waiving and street dancing (in any color, including street burning). Necessary as these ingredients might seem to some, they are not sufficient to overthrow tyranny which comes wrapped in disguises and layered in deception. The evidence for this fact is not just the entire history of mankind itself, but most pertinently, all recent history of plebeian revolutions as well.

But the principle of beneficial social engineering is similar to the inimical one. It is only in astute planning and crafting a vision for the future to replace the present tyrannical systems of governance with, that such salvation can ever come about. That does not require large numbers of people dancing in the streets by themselves. But it does require at least a small number of thinkers, and a political power base, both supporting the people's genuine interests.

There is none of that in evidence, in either Egypt, and elsewhere where mass 'revolutions' are the new and sudden rage. If there are, and your BRussells Tribunal is aware of them, I would be most enlightened if you'd bring them to my attention. I would like to know what am I missing.

But surely you will not disagree, that a beneficial revolution must start as the revolution of the mind, and present an alternative system that is both prima facie fair and just to the plebeians it resorts to govern, and has no hidden levers of manipulation and subversive control which operationally culminate only in full spectrum bondage. Meaning, getting theory and practice to closely match is yet another layer of social and political engineering which must be instrumented into the governance system itself.

The American Revolution is a perfect example of the anomalous absence of latter. It was hijacked into a pathologically war-mongering *military-industrial complex* by Trojan Horses and brought to its knees in less than a hundred years of the enactment of its Federal Reserve Act

in 1913 by its own elected and Representative Congress which voluntarily gave the power of coining its national money to a handful of private bankers. The elected leaders themselves enabled their own public's and nation's servitude to the unelected global oligarchy: *"give me control of a nation's money supply, and I care not who makes its laws"*. America's mass ignorance is also by no accident. It has systematically been engineered to camouflage that subterfuge, that their "democracy" is a sham, run from behind the scenes by an oligarchy who present to the public wholly manufactured leaders beholden to the oligarchy, for their democratic vote. In fact, ask any American what sort of government they have, and invariably the answer is "democracy". Whereas that word is foreign to America's constitution which seeded a constitutional republic, and not a democracy!

The level of ignorance is so systemic, that even today, a Harvard or Stanford MBA does not know how their money is coined, while united they all stand for the tyranny inflicted by the empire thinking they are only doing so in self-defense against the *Ali Baba* du jour. Even that fear is engineered to sustain *"imperial mobilization"*, as is amply documented by Zbigniew Brzezinski himself, and amply deconstructed by yours truly.

This proud American Revolution, ostensibly empowering when read on its glorified piece of parchment, along with most of Western hemisphere, is now headed towards its operational culmination beyond its "1984" like Orwellian police state today, to the "Ultimate Revolution" described by Aldous Huxley in these words:

"Well, it seems to me that the nature of the Ultimate Revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this: that we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably always will exist, to get people actually to love their servitude! This is the, it seems to me the ultimate in malevolent revolution shall we say." (Aldous Huxley, 1962 speech at UC Berkeley, minute 04:06, [The Ultimate Revolution](#))

And a good example of a successful beneficial revolution?

I will leave it to your imagination. It will surely be useful to define what a beneficial revolution is ab initio, what are its essential characteristics which must be preserved in any system of governance, both locally, and internationally, and how are its leaders chosen to run the affairs of the people – while ensuring that they do not secretly become beholden to puppetmasters. This is a story as old as Plato, as old as power and its vile inflexion, and its comprehensive definition is sine qua non for any peoples to be free to govern their own selves according to their own liking in a process of eternal vigilance that is *tous azimuth*.

Most Sincerely,

and with salaams to all who are purveyors of *haq* to every people,

Zahir Ebrahim

Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

## **Addendum – Observation: Introducing NATO Peace Keeping Forces**

**March 02, 2011, 2:50 PM PST**

**To: BRussells Tribunal,**

Today's news headlines point to one of the obvious covert agendas behind this sudden “revolution” bubble throughout the Middle East: **“US warships enter Egypt's Suez Canal”** ([Press TV](#), [Fox News](#)).

In the absence of any genuine political leadership in our Middle Eastern nations due to decades of oppressive autocratic rules by various praetorian guards from among the Muslims, i.e., [House Negroes](#) of empire, the vacuum has to be filled when these are suddenly removed.

Apart from new stooges appointed/selected/elected to lead our nations, either as protagonists, or as antagonists (as per the Hegelian Dialectic already explained elsewhere), it is apparent that the introduction of international “peace keeping” forces is part of the agenda.

To fully comprehend this agenda, one has to penetratingly understand what transpired in Kosovo in the 1990s, and what was the end result. The internationalization of the United Nations and NATO “peace keeping” forces in order to maintain peace and stability among a fractious people unable to govern themselves like civilized human beings. Kosovo set the legal, and UN sanctioned precedent for how the World Order of one-world government is to be principally governed. That agenda is not new. It has been amply discussed by others. It is also frequently referenced in the many publicly available strategy documents and books of empire.

That very end result in the case of Middle East, throughout the *'arc of crisis'* in the *'global zone of percolating violence'*, is evidently being sought through these manufactured “revolutions” which only seed chaos, civil war, Muslim on Muslim ethnic/religious/political violence, all leading to the demoralization and disintegration of the cohesive social fabric under the auspices of 4th-generation warfare designed to destroy nations and societies from within. Just as was done to Serbia, and just as has been implemented successfully in Iraq.

By taking the public through calculated extremes of stress-relief cycles, by means of war, or civil war, the indigenous masses are systematically primed to eventually accept whatever solution is imposed upon them in the brief relief periods, as their existential necessities of survival. It matters little if such acceptances are contrived through “elected parliaments”, enforced by invasion forces by the fiat of conquest, or by “peace keeping” forces.

The end result is that the people end up losing all their national sovereignty, in anything and everything which is meaningful to being a nation rather than an administrative colony. Our nations have already lost most everything at the altar of the World Bank and the IMF. Our armed forces were already working over time in carrying *the white man's burden*. Now, even that veneer is to be stripped for complete capitulation, to the vaunted International Peace Keepers being introduced, ostensibly, to train the rebels! Eventually, only veneers and facades will be left behind, some respectable, and some antagonistic in order to be able to escalate the white man's “threat level” for its own domestic consumption to Defcon 2 as needed. Pakistan is a shining example of continuing exactly the same policies as were in place under the decade long dictatorial reign of General Musharaf – all in support of the “massa”. And today, Pakistan and Iran, the beneficiary of the *Iranian mob-revolution*, constitute the core pretext for ever going to Defcon 2!

The learned and the savants affiliated with the conquered societies always seem to dutifully rise to the occasion of heralding “change” that is brought to their shores – often by getting the people to ask for “change” themselves.

From America's “change” president, to Pakistan's “change” president, to all the “*regime changes*” planned in the '*global zone of percolating violence*', can anyone identify specific changes which have been beneficial to the independence of those nations? No.

And these same learned and the savants, always also seem to be the ones to justify the solutions brought by the *white man* when it is most necessary to oppose them. These savants with lofty titles and marketable associations, outright refuse to see the subversive game plan in preemption, when it can be defeated. Then, meaning now when breaking events in the Middle East are overtaking the commonsense of most intelligentsia, when it is utmost essential to be able to distinguish between cause and effects with forensic clarity, when it is urgently necessary to not be carried away by the visible dramas being enacted among the public, and when it is an existential imperative to comprehend the invisible subversive forces at play in order to defeat them, these brilliant minds suddenly become *useful idiots* of empire echoing its narratives!

Later, ex post facto, once the fait accompli is sewn tight, they will suddenly transform into the *useful rebels* of empire shouting **war crimes tribunals** – and for whom? For the previous crop of errand boys and girls of empire which has absolutely no relevance to the new atrocities being created on the ground by their replacements with the same, and sometimes

more, impunity. My website documents my many letters to *useful idiots* and *useful rebels*, and I am quite unable to distinguish among them, whether they are just “controlled dissent” working for empire, or just being plain stupid. It does puzzle me that how is it that stupid people have become leading opinion-makers in almost every nation? Is it that their opinions have some inherent wisdom? Or is it that the empire promotes them as *useful idiots*?

It is my expectation that the BRussells Tribunal seeking fair justice in Iraq, and publicly offering its opinions on these manufactured “revolutions” in the Middle East which is entirely an echo of what is in the Western press or in empire’s own dissent press, is not among them. That, you’re only gravely mistaken. Just as I may be gravely mistaken. Well, when we know we have made a mistake, we have an opportunity for correction. But we only take such opportunities when we are genuine, and not vile fabricators.

Therefore, please respond urgently to the challenges outlined here with something more than pointing to your previous facile articles published in the same colonized rag which principally only allow opinions that retain the core-axioms of empire. I invite you to offer some new cogent analysis of what is disclosed here as a challenge by this humble plebe, and I will be happy to append it to this document if it has anything new to offer. I will be even happier if it can correct any of my own misperceptions. As I said before, none of us are perfect. And because of our many imperfections, by constructively collaborating, when we are genuine partisans of justice, perhaps the sum can be greater than the parts.

Our peoples of Iraq, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Palestine, Lebanon, Iran, Egypt, Syria, Libya, Bahrain, the entire *'arc of crisis'* in the *'global zone of percolating violence'* need genuine un-co-opted revolutionaries who can pose even half a challenge to the intellectual warfare that is the primal cause of our continuous defeats at the hands of *hectoring hegemons* who only contrive to *wage wars by way of deception!*

While many repeatedly echo that maxim like parrots, few betray the timely recognition of that maxim when it can be most effective in defeating such warfare.

Zahir Ebrahim | Project Humanbeingsfirst.org

682 758

# Chapter 23

## **The White Man's Conscience Appears Sparsely Populated: Lonely Rachel Corrie**

### **23.1 Rachel Corrie Meets Armored D9 Caterpillar Bulldozer in the Holy Land**

#### **From Prisoners of the Cave Chapter 4: The Role of Mass Media in Empire Building**

**April 2003**

After dispelling any cynicism about ZB's [ Zbigniew Brzezinski's ] rational fear of democracy being inimical to empire building, and countering the myths about Israel as an argument against it, let's continue with our analysis of empire building.

What is the first thing one should do if empire building is indeed the goal and the democratic people are blocking the way?

Let's just get rid of democracy and civil rights. We saw portions of that at work in the rise to power (See *Best Democracy Money can Buy*). And once in power, curtail dissent, and have the population patriotically cheer the president every time he comes on TV. But how? Through sustained indoctrination of the masses – sounds like such an antiquated Marxian term doesn't it! But how can this be done in a democracy, even a subverted one when the media and the press are supposedly free? Use a boogie man to create the perception of an external danger that threatens their domestic well being and that can rally the people around the flag, and get the mass media to comply in perpetuating this threat perception through sustained propaganda. Especially if that threat perception is more than an abstract perception, and actually been observed in reality on television by the masses, as the events of 911 were. Hitler too had needed some physical action as propaganda alone had not been sufficient to rally the public. And he had contrived various pretexts to launch his invasion of Europe as history has amply documented. America too got its own New Pearl Harbor. How or who is not relevant in this chapter, only that it enabled giving reality to the threat perception propaganda, which now could be put into full motion as the actual “war on terrorism” against an irrational and powerful enemy in self defense. The role of the American media in using 9-11 to further the American administration's “war on terrorism” and thus becoming complicit in expanding empire contrary to the will of the American public, is the subject of this chapter.

### **Let's take the media first and observe its complicit behavior**

If the media was not complying, why would one get more in-depth analysis and dissent expressed in foreign press than one sees in the local US print and TV media, the occasional courageous and revealing article in the New York Times and Washington Post notwithstanding? Isn't the main purpose of the Freedom of the Press as enshrined in the sacred Constitution mainly to “*monitor the centers of power*”, as Robert Fisk never tires of quoting Amira Haas (both courageous journalists, former writes for the Independent in the UK currently reporting from Baghdad – how many in the mainstream have seen his reports of vaporized dead remains of the young and old civilians; the latter for an Israeli newspaper)? Why does the US television news media, press, and the vast majority of US journalists (though not every one to be sure) predominantly behave as if they were the TASS news agency of the former Soviet Union, dutifully reporting Pentagon and White House blurbs as their “faithful stenographers” (as Dennis Bernstein prefers to call them)? Read on to understand how corporate America brings what is called “news” to the American public.

### **Amy Goodman's appearance on Charlie Rose on PBS**

Even Dan Rather, the earnest and respected anchor of CBS news stands up to salute his commander in chief on a late night talk show with an unquestioning show of reverence, then

later reveals to Greg Palast in an interview on BBC in London that due to fear and repression at home, he is unable to ask the kinds of questions he should from the American leadership or else he would be neck-laced with the burning tire of unpatriotism put around his neck!\*1

When Amy Goodman, the award winning journalist and very courageous host of *DemocracyNow* program on the Pacifica Network, repeats this quote from Dan Rather on her maiden appearance on the *Charlie Rose* program on corporate sponsored American public television, what does Mr. Rose do as a reputed commentator himself? Instead of asking Ms. Goodman for further elaboration of what Dan Rather might have meant because he had never heard the quote, and perhaps request a source for that quote, he gets all defensive about how Dan Rather could never say such a thing!

Charlie Rose must be commended for really being the first major talk show host to put such a prominent voice of dissent on any mainstream TV program in the US. However I am a bit puzzled by his interlocution of Amy about Dan Rather. Why did Charlie Rose, instead of asking the obvious follow-up questions about the quote, start defending Dan Rather as if his friend had been insulted or something, when it was a quote of Dan Rather himself that Amy gave him, and she was not making any ad hominem attacks on Dan Rather nor did she bring him up on any other point in the conversation? The same situation had occurred at the very start of the program, almost right off the bat. He introduced Amy very nicely, and then Amy introduced Pacifica network and said: “*we need independent reporting*”, to which Rose seemed puzzled, and rightfully asked what do you mean, by “independent”. Amy then rattled off a list of mega corporations that own various American mainstream television networks: NBC owned by GE, CBS owned by Viacom, and ABC owned by Walt Disney Co. What does Mr. Charlie Rose do? Instead of asking Amy if she could support the underlying allegation that being owned by a corporation implied being influenced by them in the newsroom (and that would have been like asking can you support the allegation that GE, Viacom and Disney are in business to make money – perhaps that is why he did not ask it!), he says, and this quote is from the television broadcast, not the transcript:

“I promise you, CBS news, and ABC news, and NBC news are not influenced by the corporations, it may own those companies, since I know one of them very well, and work for one of them.”

He left Amy looking taken aback, because here was her maiden appearance on such an important show, and in the very first minute, she had run into a potential sticky wicket. Wisely, she did not follow-up right then, perhaps also because Charlie Rose looked down at his desk, dropped the eye contact, and started on the main topic.

Again, I am very puzzled by Charlie's blanket defense of the entire corporate news industry like that, as if he was their “Ari Fliesher”, i.e., their spokesperson! How would Charlie Rose know what the corporate board rooms think, or what unwritten criteria they use to hire the

senior management, senior producers, and senior editors of their news divisions? When he says he knows them well, what does that mean? Is he privy to their decision making process in their board rooms and corporate head quarters, or does he mean he knows them socially? Even if he works for one of them, where is he in the food chain? Is he the CEO of the news division? On what rational and factual basis can he assert that promise to Amy Goodman?

We see here on two instances, within a matter of minutes of each other, Charlie Rose rising to the defense of the status quo, and that is very telling. Whereas he showed all his extensive journalism skills in asking the right sort of questions of Amy regarding everything else, but any examination that would have led to questioning the status quo position on either the corporations role in the news media, or this war on terrorism that the media is dutifully supporting, he issued the typical denials, and not refutation (former is just saying no it isn't so, latter also offers some evidence to back it up), candidly revealing the style of journalism in vogue in this country, even when it is supposedly public television! This self imposed censorship in the mainstream media is what this essay is all about in its exploration of the prisoners of the cave, of which this is but one manifestation. A uniquely American phenomenon. I would nevertheless, applaud both Charlie Rose and Amy Goodman for not making these sticky wickets a point of contention, as that would have certainly detracted from the value of the show as the main topics were not those points, but the antiwar dissent and exposure to Pacifica that Amy Goodman had come to deliver. This is also valuable learning experience for others who may get other opportunity to present their dissent on mainstream, now that Amy has set a precedent, choose your words carefully and avoid red herrings like the plague. See the Pacifica website for the transcript of this show, and reach your own conclusions.

Any meaningful and fair analysis of the coverage between local mainstream news media and foreign news media will substantiate the claim that the US coverage generally tends to be one sided and faithfully tows the government's policy line **when the subject is one of ideological alignment.**

Whether it be on this fictitious "war on terrorism", or on its unequivocal support for Israel, or other matters, one can plainly see the congruence of views between the mainstream news media and the government du-jour on all ideological issues as if they were the natural extension of the government's Public Relations arm, instead of being the government watchdog they were meant to be by the first Amendment to the Constitution.

For instance, see if you can spot any significant contrarian discourse, dissenting commentaries, or even any substantial analytical coverage in the mainstream media for the following American government ideologies and/or policies, quite unrelated to Israel:

**I.1:** America has the god-given right to dictate terms to the world and is

allowed to unquestioningly have 10,000 nuclear bombs along with a foreign policy that advocates preemptive nuclear first strikes on non-nuclear nations, but other nations not among her favored allies may not claim the same rights, even for self defense; if they do so, then they are “evil doers”;

**I.2:** any self defense against America and her “favored” allies is terrorism;

**I.3:** unbridled market capitalism controlled by American corporations, is the only sacred religion that all nations must be converted to, and if they don't open up their markets for America, they need a regime change;

**I.4:** those against the WTO are terrorists.

To illustrate this concept with an example at the risk of slight digression, how many Americans understand why WTO is bad for the developing countries and only good for large multinational corporations of the industrialized economies; and how the former are being brow beaten to acquiesce to these unfair trade agreements at the expense of adversely affecting their own domestic development – from agriculture to industrial factory production to worker wages? But that is okay, because America will sell it all to them. The American government says WTO is good for everyone, and the American mainstream media complies by not expressing any analysis of it, nor allowing any of the scores of qualified experts a voice on the corporate airways who can explain to the common man in America why they must oppose these unfair trade treaties as only they can help bring justice to the inequity their government is forcing upon others.

### **Palestine-Israel Conflict and the media mindset**

Let us examine Israel in the US media briefly, where there is much confluence of ideological interests between the US and Israel, global Hegemony for the former, and local domination of Arab lands for the latter. Support for Israel is institutional in the United States as was noted by our Martian observer friend earlier in this book.

The systematic “population adjustment” of the Palestinians by Israeli occupation forces, a sick euphemism for the reduction in their numbers through daily killings and infliction of serious crippling injuries, is a matter of open record for most anyone in the world. The daily oppression and dehumanizing treatment of the Palestinian is indescribable, a sustained climate of oppression and fear with life made so inhospitable and unlivable that if it were any other people oppressing them except the Zionist of Israel, the world would be shamed to come to their rescue. But because of the support Israel enjoys from the US, the world has become impotent to aid them, although the coverage of what is happening to them is seen by

almost every country on the planet, except in the US. In America, their plight is generally unknown, the coverage in the media non-existent, or completely de-contextualized. For any other people, at the hands of anyone else, it would be called ethnic cleansing, genocide, and holocaust, right here in the US. But not for the Palestinians when it is at the hands of the Israelis, god's "chosen" people. The media does not show how the Israeli soldier in his twenties deliberately shoots Palestinian children in their eyes. Maiming and killing sprees by Israeli soldiers is of course ignored, as is the torture and arbitrary jailings in the most inhuman conditions of young men between certain ages for months without charges. The daily shelling from US made helicopter gunships and F16s of civilian homes, house demolitions by US made Caterpillar bulldozers, and the systematic destruction of civilian infrastructure, their civil records, and their histories, either totally ignored or covered partially as "*Israeli incursion into the West Bank led to some civilians being killed in the crossfire.*"

How many 'diaries of Anne Frank' must exist in the West Bank and Gaza? Does anyone tell their stories? How many "Nights" of Elie Wiesel get enacted on a daily basis, are there any readings of that in the US mainstream? Or is it only when the victim is burned in an oven that it becomes a holocaust? A Palestinian child in the West Bank in a video documentary eloquently captured it by noting that being a dog in America was perhaps better than a child in Palestine, at least the dog gets to walk twice a day outside his home, gets water whenever it wants, and no one dare terrorize it ever, let alone on a daily basis, lest the police be called for animal rights abuse. But Palestinian rights? Are they less than animal rights? The silence in the media about the plight of the poor beleaguered Palestinians is most deafening, affirming the worldwide impression about America that it perhaps considers some victims inherently more worthy than others. And as Noam Chomsky calls them, the "unworthy" victims, not worthy of media's attention because they only suffer from the policies of the US and its allies. But if they suffer at the hands of anyone else, then they are considered "worthy" victims, courageous freedom fighters, and "*morally equivalent of our founding fathers*" as President Reagan referred to the Afghani Mujahideen invited to the White House not too long ago when they were fighting the oppression of our mortal enemy, the Soviet Union.

Even when a brave and courageous young American puts her young and innocent life in front of a US made armored D9 Caterpillar bulldozer demolishing a Palestinian doctor's home and gets murdered in cold blood by the Israeli soldier driving it, is there any outrage in the public media? When International Solidarity Movement observers (ISMs) get killed by American bullets shot through Israeli hands, do we see any processions coming out in the streets protesting their murder?

### **Rachel Corrie – the voice of conscience for humanity**

Rachel Corrie, a 23 year old very courageous young Jew American woman, met that fate

very deliberately under a D9 Caterpillar Bulldozer on March 16, 2003, as she stood in front of a Palestinian doctor's home in the village of Rafah in Gaza Palestine, trying to protect it from being unjustly demolished. With a megaphone in hand she had been interrupting the Israeli soldier driving the huge machine from demolishing the home. This had been going on for several minutes according to eyewitness testimony, and had succeeded in stopping the bulldozer momentarily as they faced off each other. Then suddenly, getting impatient, he blithely rolled over her as she at the last moment tried to move out of the way and stumbled. According to eyewitness and fellow ISM member Alice, another Jewish American activist who herself puts her life in jeopardy daily in order to bear witness against her own fellow Jewish killing machines, it was a deliberate murder. Alice was also present at the shooting of fellow 21 year old British ISM member Tom Herndel in the head, who is now in a coma. She provided a detailed description live from Rafah to Amy Goodman on DemocracyNow, of how both Tom and Rachel, wearing brightly colored reflective vests, were deliberately executed. The broadcast date was April 14, 2003. Visit their website to hear Alice describe it first hand. Also interviewed were Craig and Cindy Corrie, the bereaved parents of Rachel, and it is very instructive to hear what they have to say. I wonder if the American public got an opportunity to hear Alice or Rachel's parents on mainstream media? Also shot in the face about the same time by an Israeli tank was ISM member Brian Avery from New Mexico, his tongue sliced into two.

These murders were a deliberate and sadistic attempt at sending a message of intimidation to all those foreigners who are witnessing first hand the systematic annihilation of the Palestinians and attempting to report it to the rest of the world. And in many cases providing a human shield to the miserable poor Palestinian family whose Arab life isn't considered to be worth much, but the Internationals perhaps thinking that their European and American heads and passports may command a higher premium and may be able to hold off the Israeli brutality also quickly learn that in the modern day inebriation of Israeli power with American institutional backing, even their Jewish blood isn't worth very much.

The message is quite clear, that your members of Congress, the President, and the media aren't likely to come bat for you, or protest your death too loudly other than perhaps a public relations bark, because we are ideological partners. So begone! Don't interfere in our cleanup operation for our new settlements and our vision of a greater Israel as we turn our swords into plowshares! Is this just editorializing on my part, all unsupported assertions? Perhaps you can become a better judge of that after reading the following statements from Jewish Israeli Statesmen of their own fanaticism for Zionism, not even letting Jewish blood of conscience stand in their paths of destruction of an innocent population in their murderous quest for "Der Judenstaat". Thus Rachel Corrie's killing was consistent with this history of Zionist terrorism in Palestine:

'In 1943, current Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir wrote an article entitled "Terror" for the journal of the terrorist organization he headed (Lehi) in which he proposed to "dismiss all the 'phobia' and babble against terror with simple, obvious arguments." "Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war," he wrote, and "We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle." "First and foremost, terror is for us a part of the political war appropriate for the circumstances of today, and its task is a major one: it demonstrates in the clearest language, heard throughout the world, including by our unfortunate brethren outside the gates of this country, our war against the occupier."\*2

"We must use terror, assassination, intimidation, land confiscation, and the cutting of all social services to the rid the Galilee of its Arab population."\*3

"We should prepare to go over to the offensive. Our aim to smash Lebanon, Trans-Jordan, and Syria. The weak point is Lebanon, for the Moslem regime is artificial and easy for us to undermine. We shall establish a Christian state there, and then we will smash the Arab Legion, eliminate Trans-Jordan; Syria will fall to us. We then bomb and move on and take Port Said, Alexandria, and Sinai."\*4

"We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget."\*5

"We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours." and "When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle."\*6

"We have to kill all the Palestinians unless they are resigned to live here as slaves"\*7

"If I were an Arab leader, I would never sign an agreement with Israel. It is normal; we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs. There has been Anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?"\*8

“Jewish villages were built in the place of Arab villages. You do not even know the names of these Arab villages, and I do not blame you because geography books no longer exist. Not only do the books not exist, the Arab villages are not there either. Nahlal arose in the place of Mahlul; Kibbutz Gvat in the place of Jibta; Kibbutz Sarid in the place of Huneifis; and Kefar Yehushua in the place of Tal al-Shuman. There is not a single place built in this country that did not have a former Arab population.”\*9

But we don't need the testimony of the older generation of Israeli Statesmen to corroborate the condition of the Palestinians and the fanaticism of the Zionists. Rachel Corrie's own eyewitness testimony on the plight of the Palestinians, published in the U.K. Guardian, in the form of emails to her mother, is sufficient to wake up the conscionable Americans from their ignorant slumber if they are exposed to the pain contained in them.

This is a 23 year old conscientious American Jew talking to her parents after her first exposure to the horrors of Palestine:

“I have been in Palestine for two weeks and one hour now, and I still have very few words to describe what I see. It is most difficult for me to think about what's going on here ... I don't know if many of the children here have ever existed without tank-shell holes in their walls and the towers of an occupying army surveying them constantly from the near horizons. I think, although I'm not entirely sure, that even the smallest of these children understand that life is not like this everywhere. An eight-year-old was shot and killed by an Israeli tank two days before I got here, and many of the children murmur his name to me "Ali" – or point at the posters of him on the walls ... I think about the fact that no amount of reading, attendance at conferences, documentary viewing and word of mouth could have prepared me for the reality of the situation here ... once you have experienced the reality of a world that isn't surrounded by murderous towers, tanks, armed settlements, and now a giant metal wall. I wonder if you can forgive the world for all the years of your childhood spent existing – just existing – backed by the world's only superpower – in its attempt to erase you from your home ... Currently the Israeli army is building a fourteen-meter-high wall between Rafah in Palestine and the border, carving a no-mans land from the houses along the border. Six hundred and two homes have been completely bulldozed ... the wells destroyed last week provided half of Rafah's water supply ... many of the communities have requested internationals to be present at night to attempt to shield houses from further demolition ... If any of us

had our lives and welfare completely strangled, lived with children in a shrinking place where we knew, because of previous experience, that soldiers and tanks and bulldozers could come for us at any moment and destroy all the greenhouses that we had been cultivating for however long, and did this while some of us were beaten and held captive with 149 other people for several hours – do you think we might try to use somewhat violent means to protect whatever fragment means remained? ... When I come back from Palestine, I probably will have nightmares and constantly feel guilty for not being here ... Coming here is one of the better things I've ever done. So when I sound crazy, or if the Israeli military should break with their racist tendency not to injure white people, please pin the reason squarely on the fact that I am in the midst of a genocide which I am also indirectly supporting, and for which my government is largely responsible.”\*10

A letter included in her emails from reserve first sergeant in the IDF, named Danny says the following:

“The amount of AWOLS and refusals to serve are unprecedented in our history ... refusal to carry out orders that involve firing on targets where civilians may be harmed ... many career soldiers – among them pilots and intelligence personnel have chosen jail and unemployment over what they could only describe as murder ... I am supposed to report to the Military Justice department – it is my job to hunt down runaway soldiers and bring them in. I have not reported for 18 months. ... I believe that Israel is under the leadership of some very bad people right now. I believe that settlers and local police are in collusion with each other and that the border police are acting disgracefully. They are an embarrassment to 40% of the Israeli public and they would be an embarrassment to 90% of the population if they know what we know ... Please document as much as you can ... the media here serves as a very convincing spin control agent through all of this ...”\*11

Okay, so having read Rachel's own testimony along with that of an IDF soldier, and seeing in our minds third eye the eloquent image that they have drawn for us, now let's examine the coverage in the US media and ponder the enslavement of the American public – is it all that much different from Plato's mythical prisoners of the cave?

Yes there was some wide coverage of Rachel's life and a brief description of what happened in many US news papers on March 17, some giving it front page coverage (see below for detailed analysis of how it was covered in the San Francisco Chronicle). Where there had

been a complete silence before, there was now some explanation of what Rachel was doing there. The next day the story pretty much disappeared, except for some bylines here and there. The question however is, why isn't there a huge public outcry of the scope that we might see, if for example, something similar had occurred to an American at the hands of Sadaam Hussain? They would have been bombs flying all over if it was Sadaam, but since it is Ariel Sharon, the "man of peace" according to the US President, it is treated almost gingerly. What's the difference between the two, one is the butcher of Kurds in Halabja, the other is a butcher of Palestinian refugees in Sabra and Shattila? Neither of them physically pulled the triggers themselves, then why is one of them a killer and the other a "*man of peace*"? What a conundrum!

This is the key question to understand as we honor the memory of Rachel Corrie, who in her superhuman sacrifice of her beautiful young life for a cause that she passionately believed in (while the Palestinians do not have a choice but to suffer, she did have a choice of not going to Israel to bear witness), even left us a further lesson in her martyrdom, as she laid thread bare this hypocrisy in her country, in the hope that where her living couldn't do much to end it, perhaps her death might. So let's understand where this hypocrisy stems from so that we may give the credit where it is due.

Usually (though not always, but the coverage is similar), any mainstream media coverage of the Palestinian plight only comes about when a young Palestinian retaliates for the unbearable and systematic daily Israeli oppression, with a suicide bomb as he does not possess any F16s and cruise missiles or else he certainly would have used them for even more devastating revenge in his struggle for liberation. Surely many innocent lives are lost in this attack. The media coverage gets focussed on its victims as it should, while the human toll on the other side due to Israel's F16 and Apache helicopter attacks on a civilian population is either ignored, or continues to simply be "*caught in a crossfire during Israeli incursion into the West Bank.*" The viewer's attention is drawn by the endless chatter of the talking heads on television on how the Palestinian mother can send her children to commit suicide and what a bad religion Islam must be that it encourages Jihad and this sort of random purposeless violence. Okay, not that the assessment is either fair or sheds any light on the history of the occupation and the reasons for this conflict, but how about also condemning the Israeli mothers at what sort of sons and daughters they are raising that they would systematically shoot to cripple and maim young children and old men without any moral compunction!

Perhaps there is a new declaration of human rights in the media in which some innocent victims are more worthy of sympathetic and humanizing coverage than others! De-contextualized from history, the American viewer, generally isolated that he is from what is happening in the rest of the world, and as Noam Chomsky often observes "*the most*

*important things for him always happen down the street*”, is left completely perplexed at the wanton randomness, and utter senselessness of these suicide bombings, and automatically comes to the appropriate and desired conclusions. What might those conclusions be?

Thus is it any wonder that the US public opinion, compared to the rest of the world’s public opinion, so much supports the Israeli adventures in the West Bank and Gaza. Might it perhaps have anything to do with what the American mainstream sees on their televisions and what the rest of the world sees on theirs? And might it also have any basis in the myths that are perpetuated on them in the US media that Israel is fighting for its survival against these unjust and evil forces? Or is it perhaps that the US public is just inherently evil, too stupid to understand, or just do not care? Which proposition sounds more preposterous? You be the judge!

Perhaps now we can begin to see why Rachel Corrie's death has not created outright condemnation of Israel in the US media and the press, and there are no missiles being launched in retaliation. Because Israeli military can do no wrong, the poor guys in their tanks and helicopters are being besieged and harassed by those nasty looking stone-throwing evil jihadis, and yes the bulldozer did run over her. But as the San Francisco Chronicle of March 17, 2003 in its front page paragraph 3 quotes the Israeli military spokesman even before it elaborates on the circumstances of her death thus:

“This was a very regrettable, accident. We’re dealing with a group of protesters acting very irresponsibly, putting everyone in danger – the Palestinians, themselves, and our forces.”

Yes it must have been an accident! She was just being reckless being there in the first place. That seed is planted right in your head in the very beginning of the article. And what was the bulldozer doing there trying to demolish the Palestinian home on his own land in the first place? No, we don't ask that question. The fact that it is against the Geneva Convention that an occupying army should destroy civilian homes with bulldozers is not raised either. Again, don't ask the 'why'. Israel can do no wrong. So murder it's not.

The San Francisco Chronicle continues on Page A10:

“State Department spokesman Lou Fintor said the US government 'deeply regrets this tragic death of an American citizen.'”

Okay there is the American Government's vociferous protest. And it further attempts to provide a context for these home demolitions:

“the army has destroyed dozens of structures in a volatile border zone that is rocked by near constant fighting between Israeli troops and Palestinian gunmen.”

So now one is supposed to be quite enlightened as to why the Israeli army is destroying these 'structures', and just what these structure might be is not mentioned, leaving the impression that perhaps they were some obstructions lying on the road, or empty abandoned buildings with no human beings living there. There was no mention of the hundreds of Rafah civilians including large numbers of children killed by the Israeli army, or the suffering of the Rafah residents such as 70% of its children being anemic because they are too afraid to eat as the Israeli army goes about its demolitions.

It's not just what the papers say, but also what they don't say, that informs the reader. This is why it is so easy to deceive. The uninitiated reader does not know what he does not know, hence has no way of knowing that he is only getting half the story. Perhaps the same thing may apply to the journalist too. Their ignorance however, if indeed it is just that and not deliberate obfuscation, is inexcusable and some might allege positively criminal. Why such ignorance may occur so frequently in US news media, and not as much in foreign and even Israeli press is an interesting subject and Noam Chomsky has dealt with it at great length. It is further discussed from my perspective towards the end of this essay.

To the uncritical eye, this was a pretty decent article, front page coverage and all. After reading it, one cannot but help think that it was perhaps Rachel's own fault that she was there in front of the bulldozer, in her reckless zeal fueled through a bit of idealism and noble motives, and the Israeli army while expressing its regret, is not to blame, or at best it was a tragic accident as the State Department says too. So who are we (the mainstream public) to think otherwise. So no Tomahawk cruise missiles to be deployed here, no equivalence with Tianamen square to be drawn here – the courageous front page picture of Rachel momentarily holding up the gigantic bulldozer with a megaphone in her hand does not remotely resemble the television images of the equally brave Chinese student holding up a tank, so no sanctions to be imposed, no regime changes to be contemplated!

This is the psychological makeup behind Rachel Corrie's front page coverage in the US press! See no evil and hear no evil isn't just a Confucian saying in fortune cookies. Noam Chomsky might say this another way, that Rachel Corrie was an “unworthy” victim, using his “worthy” and “unworthy” victim models mentioned earlier. The former of course being worthy of America's wrath as they have been victimized by the enemies of the US or its allies, and the latter being unworthy of America's wrath and retaliation as they have been victimized by the policies of the US itself, or its favored allies and client-states. You can judge this for yourself. Look at all the oppression around the world, then see which victims get what sort of coverage in the mainstream media, and what sort of alliance those governments have with the United States.

Please see the award winning and highly respected journalist Robert Fisk's many articles on this subject in the U.K. newspaper *The Independent* about how the US media sanitizes

Israel's coverage with interesting choice of words. Often “occupied territories” is replaced with “disputed territories”, “settlements” with “neighborhoods”, etc., and not just by the journalists on their own initiatives, but under explicit directives from the corporate board rooms above. And even when the American press borrows stories directly from the Israeli press, and when Robert Fisk's own reports on Israel's misdeeds are run in syndication, these often end up being edited and modified to suit the “American tastes”, sometimes even without the original newspapers permission.\*12

Please review the foreign press, and even the Israeli press which often carries more unsanitized news and dissenting opinions about Israel's own actions than the US press does. Why should this be the case? Why do you think?

The first response that might occur to the mainstream American reader is denial, that this isn't the case. For such obdurate critics, the grass-roots organization “If Americans Knew” is compiling detailed statistics on American media coverage of Israel-Palestine and a visit to their web site might convince the recalcitrant of the veracity of these observations regarding the gross imbalance and deliberate deception in American reporting. Modern marketing was pretty much invented in America on Madison Avenue in New York (okay London too). However, its deployment is not limited to selling diapers! Why is the American media trying to sell a sanitized Israel to the American public? And how are they able to do it consistently, persistently? Who owns the media, who runs the newsrooms, and who sits on the corporate boards of the parent corporations? Who do you think?

Please also see the two books *The Other Israel – Voices of Refusal and Dissent* edited by Carey and Shainin, and *Israel/Palestine – How to End the War of 1948* by Tanya Reinhart, for a sampling of what enters into Israeli discourse but not in the American discourse. And this is while their own right-wing war criminals in the government continue to annihilate the Palestinians. Refer to my model of apartheid Israel earlier to review how is it that despite having a freer press, Israeli population continues to elect and reelect known killers and war criminals to be their leaders.

The Prime Minister of Israel, General Ariel Sharon, cannot travel to Belgium as he would be arrested for war crime charges for his complicity in the cold blooded revenge killing of 1700 to 2000 unarmed Palestinian men women and children in two refugee camps in Southern Lebanon in 1982 by an Israeli backed Christian militia. Condemned by Israel's own inquiry commission for his role in it that led to his resignation as the then Defense Minister – Ariel Sharon is now back as the Prime Minister – some way to recycle garbage! I have very rarely seen this rehearsed on mainstream American television (that should actually read never ever seen on mainstream television), even when the American President called Sharon a “*man of peace*”!

Continuing with the references for self-study in order to form your own conclusions on how

the American mainstream mass media has grossly indoctrinated you and purposely misled you by sheltering you from the miserable realities of American power politics outside the shores of the American landscape, please see the voluminous *Pity the Nation – The Abduction of Lebanon* by Robert Fisk for a description of the murderous adventures of General Sharon and reflect on how even the US President could possibly refer to him as a “*man of peace*”. Probably the same way, I suppose, as Menachem Begin, the past president of Israel was awarded the Nobel Peace Prize after he had been the most wanted criminal in Britain for his role in the 1948 blowing up of King David Hotel as a member of the terrorist gang Irgun, killing the British soldiers staying there. Short memories, these power brokers of the West have! Ronald Reagan now appears to be a sagacious old wise man as we revisit his famous quote once again: ~“*I am told politics is the second oldest profession, it seems to have a strong resemblance to the first one*”. Then they write scholarly treatise explaining it all as a “*Clash of Civilizations*”. The erudite Harvard scholar Samuel P. Huntington is only partially right, although many argue that he got it entirely wrong. Some of the boundaries of world conflict may indeed end up aligning around civilizational “fault lines”, but not for the reasons he argues, that other civilizations are naturally incompatible with the Judeo-Christian centric highly developed and culturally dominant civilization of Europe and America, as well as with each other. Huntington's entire scholarship was unwittingly summarized by the highly educated US President (another Harvard alumni) in response to why do they hate us: ~“*because we are good and democratic and they are evil*”. I didn't attend Harvard, so perhaps I am just too naive when I ask the obvious that could it perhaps also have anything to do with the systematic economic oppression and exploitation, as well as the economic and military domination of other emerging nations for the “full spectrum dominance” of the entire planet, also largely being along these “fault lines”?

Please do read Huntington's book alongside ZB's book. I am sure the other mediocre and wannabe superpowers have their own ZBs and George Kennans framing similar policies but more suited to their station in the imperial food chain. Then you be the judge whether it is a clash of civilizations, or a clash of haves vs. have-nots, oppressor vs. the oppressed, developed vs. trying to develop and not being allowed to be self-reliant and independent? It does not take rocket science to observe this!

Nor does it take a prophet to suggest that were justice to prevail, if resources were justly shared, if relations were justly formed, if no nation tried to exercise its hegemony over another, if no civilization gave itself the license for 'a mission civilisatrice' upon another, if the past exploited were justly indemnified, and if ruthless primal merchants of death like ZB did not prevail over nations policies, there would be no clash of civilizations at all!

For a concise understanding of the history of the Palestinian lands that the media denies you, see the wonderful book by the Professor of Biblical History and Archaeologist and past US

marine, William W. Baker, *Theft of a Nation* (it might be out of print but the author had told me that he was working on an update; I am lucky to have an autographed version) in which he superbly deconstructs the biblical mythology spun by Israel. And he is a Christian scholar, not a Muslim one! Truth in the hands of an honest broker can sometimes be so religion blind! If we dare to know it, that is. When this book was first published twenty years ago, Baker was issued death threats by the Zionists and Meir Kahane of New York. In his characteristic marine style, he responded to the phone call he received from Kahane, by saying “*okay, where shall we meet, outside your house or mine?*” When FBI offered him protection and suggested he carry a weapon to protect himself, his response? “*InshaAllah!*” And the FBI was confused, “*what do you mean?*”, they asked. Having lived in Jerusalem, both among the Muslims and the Jews, Baker could perhaps speak Arabic, and *InshaAllah* is a typical exclamation from a Muslim when he wishes to signify that he has left matters in the hands of his Creator. While William Baker is not a Muslim, this exclamation from him greatly impressed me as someone not at all afraid of going wherever the truth takes him, even if of alien origin. How about the rest of us?

To further understand the fraud being perpetuated with this mantra of “restarting the peace process” ad nauseum in the mainstream media that parrots both the US and Israeli governments, please see *The End of the Peace Process – Oslo and After* by Edward W. Said, a Palestinian Christian intellectual and Professor of English Literature at Columbia University, again not a Muslim! How many Americans even know that both Christians and Muslims are equally resident of the Palestinian refugee camps dotting Lebanon, Jordan and the slums of West Bank and Gaza, and indeed in the Palestinian Diaspora the world over? Also see Naseer H. Aruri’s very critical analysis of America’s role in the so called peace process: *dishonest broker – The US Role in Israel and Palestine*. And in accordance with the approach of this essay in quoting the antagonists themselves, see Tanya Reinhart’s *Israel and Palestine* referenced earlier, for a lucid description of the plight of the Palestinians post Oslo. While not an antagonist herself but a conscientious critic of the Israeli government, she writes from within the belly of the beast, as a reputed Professor in Tel Aviv University and regular contributor of a column for Yediot Aharonot, Israel’s largest daily newspaper. Finally, see Noam Chomsky’s new book *Middle East Illusions*, for a detailed and chronological political history employing his usual insightful and analytical wit, of this conflict pre and post 9/11.

After all this self-study, what do you think? Do I convince the most pigheaded but fair critic of the devious role of the Zionist sympathetic American media in enslaving the American public in the proverbial chains of the prisoners of the cave? Not yet? Don’t have time to read and research on your own? Okay there is more. Please read on further.

**Empire + Military-industrial complex + Globalization = mind control**

It is interesting to observe that one has to exert considerable time and effort to get to hear reasoned arguments and truthful reporting in this country, whereas drivel is always kept one click of the remote control's button away. Who has the time to read all these books in America? I doubt very much anyone reading this essay will ever bother to follow-up on any of the references cited here, unless they happen to be researching something. Thus it's okay to allow publishing them because they are not a big determinant of the majority public opinion, unless the State wants an excuse to get rid of the author, then it will be called anti-Semitic and subversive, the author labeled "enemy combatant", and the Patriot Act will kick in to send him off to Guantanamo Bay. As I had stated earlier in my essay about the FBI's visit to my home, and perhaps it can never be restated enough times for no one seems to be listening: **Free speech only means something when there is someone listening. I can have all the free speech in vacuum and die from asphyxiation.**

This is also why we don't see these debates on television, because everyone watches TV. First amendment free speech has become limited to obscure printed books in this country. When print was the dominant source of information, as in the McCarthy era, what appears in books today could not appear then. Most everyone in this country misunderstands freedom of speech and their own constitution. It is not freedom to speak, but freedom to think differently and freedom to be heard, especially on political matters but certainly not limited to it, that is enshrined in the US Constitution. Unfortunately, while there is some freedom to speak, and to publish, there is no freedom to be heard on the mass media television in this country, especially in matters which conflict with the interests of the elites controlling this country and its corporate mass media. If a voice remains unheard, or can be drowned, publish all you want, talk all you want.

**The hijacking of free speech in America to mean the "ability to speak", rather than "the ability to be heard", has been the biggest unrecognized public theft since the Pharaohs stole the lives of their peoples who built the pyramids for them.**

Note that now, in the emerging police state in America, even the freedom to speak is under attack – lord knows some "evil doers" may hear and do some thinking for themselves. Witness the emergence of the new military thought police on university and school campuses under the auspices of this ultra right-wing ruling party, called the Campus-Watch that monitors what is said and talked about on campus. In addition, a surprising new Orwellian legislation pending in Congress makes it illegal to criticize Israel and Israeli occupation of Palestine in university and school campuses. It is not clear whether only in publicly funded

ones or in all of them. Together with campus-watch, this is designed to quell any free speech and open debate on matters critical of Israel in the foremost and highest places hitherto protected from such intrusions, the academic freedom to think and debate freely.

But for other matters, yes there are 500 channels, all the sports you can watch, and all the possibilities for self expression, even self mutilation, and the masses are kept happy and well fed. Even the Roman empire did not have it so good. Attempts are being made to exercise dominance to quell critical debates not just in America, but throughout the world by influencing the world media as the entire planet now gets their news and forms their opinions on television viewing. If it cannot be bought or intimidated into compliance, it is bombed into compliance. An alien observer on Mars monitoring microwave transmissions from earth watching all the Hollywood movies and FOX news might conclude that only Anglo-Saxons live on the third planet, and the third Reich is back in power pursuing full scale military style psychological operations on the denizens.

Even the internet, once heralded as the great equalizer and democratizer in the world is not immune to the slowly encroaching barriers to free, unhindered, and unintimidated speech. But since its penetration in American households, though growing, is not as pervasive as television, its policing through corporate policies and new laws is only growing in proportion to its prominence and ability to effect public opinion in any significant numbers. Thus it remains open to free speech and a good source of alternate information at the present. However, it is routinely being scrounged by law enforcement and intelligence communities for evidence of subversive talk. And who defines subversive? The US Justice department? Several states have enacted laws that makes anonymizing a users web and email submission illegal, on the pretext of safeguarding against identity theft. With regular trolling of the internet by even employers to check what type of comments their prospective employees might have made in the past, and profiling and data mining tools proliferating even in the most innocuous operations, it may not be too long before the internet is primarily relegated to another shopping channel for the masses and a transaction channel for businesses, or for the harmless irrelevant non political chatter of the pop culture which will be called free speech in America. Being able to earn a livelihood can be a powerful chiller for political speech as observed during the McCarthy era. Furthermore, ownership of the internet is already beginning to fall in the hands of the mainstream corporate media moguls such a AOL-Time Warner. Before long, the likes of Rupert Murdoch will be owning a big chunk of the internet pie and beaming another 500 websites of entertainment chatter into our home.

A conspiracy at dumbing us down? This is no conspiracy theory. It's far more insidious. It is institutional! A natural outcome of the imperial path to world conquest, dominated by the rise of the military-industrial complex acquiring the rights of "person-hood" and constitutional protections over the past century, and now owning all of the mass media and driven by the

new mantra of corporate globalization. Giant oil, auto, and agriculture corporations now dominate Wall Street, and are far richer than majority of nations on the planet – and they have now claimed for themselves constitutional human rights of free speech including the right to influence legislation, politicians, and make donations to political parties. According to Thom Hartmann, before 1886, it was not like this, most states prevented corporations from meddling in politics. If they cannot vote, why should they be talking to the politicians? Now, there is much in common between the fictitious “person” modern corporation, and this fictitious “war on terrorism”.

The interests of these elites now control the planet. They comprise less than a measurable fraction of one percent of the planet and monopolize more than 90% of its resources and its wealth. Just look at the wealthiest people on the Forbes list, look at the wealth commanded by the top few Fortune 500 companies, and compare it to the ownership of wealth and resources of the rest of the nations on the planet including their GDP.\*13

Also review the earlier example of young labor sweat shops in Bangladesh run by the Walt Disney Company that pays 5 cents per shirt. And who owns ABC news? Why would ABC news broadcast an exposé of these sweat shops – contrary to what Charlie Rose might unreservedly proclaim? What does your own commonsense tell you?

The “war on terrorism” being waged from the White House is not about battlefield deployments against “Islamic jihadis”. It is mainly about privatization of the world’s resources and public commons into the hands of the military-industrial-corporate-multinational complex of the United States. Even Afghanistan was about oil pipelines and getting physically closer to Central Asia and China. As late as the summer of 2001, months before 9/11, the Taliban were told by US representatives to either accept the US offer of a carpet of gold or they would be buried in a carpet of bombs, that in either case the Americans would have their oil pipeline from the oil-rich nations of Central Asia to the Indian ocean through Afghanistan. Again, Iraq is about the control of oil spigots.

In general, America would be very happy to give the whole world their freedom to do absolutely whatever they want, have any kind of government they want, as long as they spend their money to buy American products in US dollars, and sell back all of their natural resources including their labor! Yes sell. Americans aren't thieves. After all, we buy what is under your soil or the fruits of your hard labor, and pay you what we think is a reasonable price for it. It is nothing more diabolical then a race among the corporations of the industrialized world for who can stake their claims first on which resource, with America being the dominant hog as it happens to own the biggest guns. Nor is it any more complex to understand than corporate greed, an extension of the age old human greed. The Enron and other fantastic debacles of late in which the CEOs of those bankrupt companies pay themselves millions in bonuses and even protect their wealth from any reclaim from

bankruptcy proceedings is evidence of this greed.\*14

The reconstruction of history by the official mainstream historians that is faithfully reproduced on the minds of the Americans by the media is also mind boggling! What is even more mind boggling is the cavalier attitude with which these texts refer to their sins of at least a 100 years ago (anything closer in time would be too close for comfort). For example, my kids came home talking about how the US army had given small pox laden blankets to the native Indians which killed tens of thousands of them. Okay, many of their descendants still live in appalling conditions on reservations – get them into gambling casinos, but not indemnify them for the sins of the past, nor bring these moral points up for discussion in the text books – but show them from the detachment of the sins of the past of a generation long dead! They did it; it's not our burden.

When is it our burden? When it is happening right at our door steps? Only when we are eyewitness to it? Only when we pull the trigger with our own fingers? I do not see and national contrition, restitution, and accountability, or memorials going up to the victims of America in America. What have I missed? I am 100% certain that in a 100 years the American historians will write text books about the devastation of Iraq and Afghanistan with similar detached regret. Then it will be out in the open, and perhaps my posterity might come home with similar official stories of tens of thousands Muslims dead from bombing the cities, from sanctions, from imposed dictatorships. But today, when this knowledge can be crucial to the American public who still choose or “select” their governments by some sort of voting, and can do something about it to get rid of them and bring them to justice, this information is conveniently not available.

All this is what inevitably and institutionally leads to mind control of the populace in America like the chained dwellers of Plato's mythical cave, for all sources of education and information are now under the corporate control of the military-industrial complex, including the law makers and the politicians.\*15

The corporate influence in the White House, and vice versa, along with a confluence of other ancillary interests such as the Zionists alliance with Israel and their direct and indirect control of large chunks of US economy, its news outlets, and its politicians, make it impossible to hear and see images of the worst atrocities being committed in order to pursue empire.

If the American public saw and read what others in the world are seeing and reading, what would be the public's stance on Israel's occupation and its systematic extermination of the Palestinians? How much should we credit the corporate news media for not asking the 'why', for not showing us the powerful images that tell the story from both sides, and thus enhancing our obfuscation, that allows our government to continue aligning itself with Israel since we don't know any better and do not protest, and that emboldens Israel to carry on its planned genocide of the Palestinians with impunity, even being so emboldened as to kill a

young American activist who dared to challenge them?

Thus, how much is the mainstream news media to blame for Rachel Corrie's murder, indeed for the wholesale slaughter and destruction of an entire people, in Palestine, Afghanistan, Iraq, and elsewhere in the world, and how much are we, the silent ignorant majority, in whose name and with whose tax dollars, these war crimes are being committed? You be the judge!

### **Media non-coverage in this “Slaughter On Iraq”**

Now let us look at some media non-coverage in this war of conquest and ponder the cause for the ignorance of the mainstream Americans.

Someone might perhaps argue that if the US President were to listen to Pacifica instead of his advisors, he might be less inclined to take Ariel Sharon as his mentor and not call him a “man of peace”! Not so. The Israeli soldiers have been training US soldiers on how to conduct Urban warfare based on the Jenin model! (The US President is quite aware of what is going on, not that it matters now, but on impeachment day perhaps?) Never made it on the mainstream news. There is so much confluence of interest between Israel and this war of aggression in the Middle East and oil that it is quite sinister to not see it even brought up on CNN, ABC, FOX et. al. as experts after experts are paraded before us. In this entire coverage, not one word has been mentioned of the Israeli interest in reviving the oil pipeline between Mosul and Haifa that I am aware of. That Israeli commanders have unprecedented access to the Central Command (CENTCOM) in Qatar, that they monitor and consult on real-time developments as they unfold in Iraq, lending their superior expertise in urban warfare that they learnt on innocent Palestinian homes in their own back yard, to the US military is not newsworthy. I guess the historians who will be rewriting the new text books of history will mainly be consulting FOX, CNN, NPR, ABC, CBS, NBC, and the glossy presentations of the Pentagon Generals and the Secretary of State General Colin Powell.

The threat facing the Dollar from the Euro, as Baghdad switched to the Euro for its oil transactions, and potentially Iran, Venezuela and all of OPEC also contemplating this move, which could break the dollar monopoly as an international currency for oil trading and threaten the US economy already loaded with trillions of dollars in debt, has not been raised as a motive for the war. See William Clark's detailed analysis on this topic on the web. A potential warning to these countries of what could come if they persisted in their blasphemy. It would provide an interesting empirical evidence of this motive if now none of these countries switch to the Euro. Retd. General J. Garner, as the new power in Iraq, is now a voting member of OPEC, in full and eager anticipation of falling price of crude oil from \$22 to \$8 – \$10 as Iraq's production ramps up, with the oil companies pocketing that difference as profits. Can you see their stocks going up? Then there are the pipeline development

contracts, oil fire put out contracts, military bases development and support contracts, and of course, Iraq rebuilding contracts. There are of course no oil men, or oil woman, and other corporate interests in the White House, right?

But why go to Iraq, why not twist the arm of Saudi Arabia to simply pump more oil if this was indeed the case, don't we own that country anyway? We took that country having no income tax before 1991, and made it one of the most debtor nations in the world by making it pay for the first Gulf War that the US convinced it fraudulently to fight by showing it doctored satellite pictures of Sadaam's supposed armored troops tracks in the sand poised to attack Saudi Arabia. Later, the photos were shown to be of highly questionable merit. Of course we won't bother going into the details at the moment about the late American Ambassador to Iraq, April Glaspie, who gave Sadaam the proverbial "American green light" under orders from the State Department:

"We have no opinion on your Arab – Arab conflicts, such as your dispute with Kuwait. Secretary (of State James) Baker has directed me to emphasize the instruction, first given to Iraq in the 1960's, that the Kuwait issue is not associated with America."\*16

The internal dispute had been Kuwait continually over pumping more oil than its agreed upon fare share from the disputed region between Iraq and Kuwait thus keeping the oil prices low, apart from the fact that Kuwait was artificially crafted out of Iraq by the colonial imperialist like all the modern countries of the Middle East. This "green light" to Sadaam was a an obvious trap as the subsequent history is evidence; and within a few hours of Sadaam's invasion of Kuwait, Iraq's substantial dollar assets were frozen in the United States.

The Iraqi invasion of Kuwait enabled the US, under the stewardship of George Bush Sr., to finally enter the land of the Muslims, after years of trying, and finally set up military bases there, all paid for by Saudi Arabia from its oil revenues. And we also won't go into the fraudulent testimonies provided by the teary-eyed daughter of the ambassador of Kuwait to the US Congress about how the Iraqi soldiers were throwing babies out of incubators, to win over the US public opinion about going to war. All of these fraudulent testimonies were televised on all the news channels, without informing the public that the witness was the daughter of the Kuwaiti Ambassador to the United States having come here begging the superpower to come to its rescue. It has all been documented by others, and is accepted even by the mainstream journalists, but of course never to be rehearsed openly, especially now in the time of war, lest they inadvertently end up asking some really tough questions of the government, as it perpetuated new frauds on the public in the United Nations. Mafia aficionados, take notes on extortion racket.

But if you did ask this question, good job, you are relearning what you were forced to unlearn as a child, not to ask 'why' by giving you Ritalin and diagnosing you with ADD. The response,

which the eloquent mainstream media won't give you, Pacifica provides you. Michael Ruppert, publisher of "From the Wilderness" explained it as the cost of producing a barrel of oil. In the rest of the world, the oil production has "peaked", in other words, more than 50% of the oil has been pumped out from under their soil. The cost of production to pump out the next barrel of oil is now much higher, up to approx. \$10 per barrel. Whereas in Iraq, the oil is floating about 600 feet below the surface, it has not "peaked". It would cost less than a couple of bucks to pump that deliciously rich Mesopotamian thick black gold. Chink, the Wall Street just rallied!\*17

New intellectual property laws are currently being drafted in Iraq by a representative of the recording industry so that the newly liberated Iraqis may not start copying Madonna songs! Weren't they supposed to be liberating the Iraqi people from Sadaam, now only to have them be under the diktats of the recording industry (courtesy of Pacifica)? Pillage and plunder aren't just words in history text books applied to colonizers past. And it's not just over there, it's right here too. Look at the company called ChoicePoint and watch your next presidential election results! See Greg Palast's new investigative reporting and articles in the U.K. Guardian newspaper available on its website on the many sources of profiteering and their immediate beneficiaries from this "war of conquest" that you will not hear in the US news media. It is a full Mafia ops for dizzying profits.

Perhaps it is not the media's fault – is it the economy stupid?

### **Mainstream America sees nothing, rallies around the Flag**

Is this why the press and the journalism profession were accorded constitutional protection, the "freedom of the press", so that special interests would push their agendas on the public mind? Especially the TV coverage from all of them, ABC, CBS, NBC, NPR, FOX, and CNN (I love their new acronym Censored News Networks courtesy of Flashpoints) is pro-war and support the troops and support the President – regardless of what war crimes against humanity get committed! That is an observation, and a fact, though frequently denied by the media participants themselves but never convincingly refuted. Compare their TV coverage with foreign broadcasts. Dish antennas are now quite pervasive and cheap – you can do your own experiment!

Remaining ignorant is no longer an excuse for complicity – and the assertion of innocence in the face of these atrocities being committed in our name can at best ring hollow – and at worst stand the same accusation of history that now the world levels at the German nation for their allowing Fascism to rise in their own country. To understand "*why they hate us*", getting exposed to their story as told by them, not by the media pundits echoing the Pentagon or the White House, is a prerequisite. To understand why someone may lose all compunction in

wanting to kill innocent civilians at the expense of their own lives, it is important to see what this country may have done to them in the past so many decades, and to remember one's own history and what Patrick Henry said "*give me liberty or give me death*" when England held sway over the fates and riches of this nation not so very long ago. Not to say it is ever justified to kill even a single innocent person, but do we not ask "why" when Tim McVeigh blows up a building in Oklahoma? Do we not try to unravel the crime in a sea of false trails and red herrings? So if "why" isn't being asked, what should one conclude?

Is the mainstream news media willing to take us there? When the leader of the free world asserts: "*either you are with us or with the terrorists*", the media actually blocks us from seeing that there is also another alternative, that we can be neither. Hear the wonderful Arundhati Roy's eloquent speech that she made in Porto Alegre in Brazil titled "*How to confront Empire?*" that never made it on the 6 o'clock news on any channel, but was broadcast on Pacifica, and whose transcript is available on the Internet. Her response to the President of United States of America is very simple and rational:

"No thank you.' We can let him know that the people of the world do not need to choose between a Malevolent Mickey Mouse and the Mad Mullahs."

Nor was Nelson Mandela's speech ever broadcast on the mainstream media but was heard on Pacifica. Had the American public been allowed to see him on their televisions at prime time, they would have heard the world's most revered leader and acknowledged elder statesman stating that the world's most powerful person "*cannot think properly*", and perhaps pondered on it.

It's not the economy, it's the media stupid!

What were to happen if the television news shows, the Sunday morning and weekday talk shows, the late night comedy shows, and the public radio shows, started featuring commentaries and rebuttals from the large number of very articulate voices of dissent in this country and the world over? Do mainstream Americans even know that these popular voices of dissent exist: Noam Chomsky, Howard Zinn, the past US attorney General Ramsey Clark, Asad Abu Khalil, Michel Chossudovsky, Rahul Mahajan, Tariq Ali, Greg Palast, Dennis Bernstein, Arundhati Roy, Amy Goodman, Nelson Mandela, Scott Ritter, Dennis Halliday, Michael Moore, Helen Caldicott, Robert Fisk, Daniel Ellsberg, David Harris, Congress member Barbara Lee, former Congress member Cynthia McKinney, the names of dozens of family members of 9/11 victims who openly state "*not in our name*", leaders of foreign governments, and the list is endless. What if debates are held between them and the members of the government? What would happen if direct coverage from such courageous un-inbedded journalists like May Ying Welch and Robert Fisk (both phoning in their eye witness testimony directly from Baghdad to Pacifica), or the detailed footage of civilian

carnage from Abu Dhabi TV or Al-Jazeera is beamed into our homes alongside the made for TV canned coverage of the inbedded reporters showing how US soldiers eat their lunch and how the Iraqi children are welcoming them?\*18

Incidentally, it has been widely reported in the overseas press that these smiling bare footed children greeting the US soldiers at the barrel of their M16 rifles are welcoming them with “\$#@%^” swear words in colloquial Arabic while enthusiastically shaking their hands. Even the embedded journalists have expressed their surprise privately to un-embedded journalists at why they are not being greeted with open arms, although this is not reported by them in the US mainstream media. They are surprised? Invading a country with “Shock and Awe” terror, right after they have been starved and bombed daily for 12 years, surprise would be the last feeling anyone but a complete moron would have. Just imagine, what would happen if American public saw and heard this stuff that the rest of the world is watching and listening, or heard critical debates instead of the mindless drivel. Would they still tolerate it in their good name? Are they incredibly indoctrinated or are they incredibly self-serving?

Since such critical debate and meaningful information is non-existent in the American mainstream media, the American public must seek out other sources of information, analyze why there is a difference between what their mainstream media and Government officials tell them and what these alternate sources tell them, and reach their own conclusions. This requires considerable time and effort, and a continuous desire to remain informed despite the immersion in the materialistic consumer culture that keeps most of us perpetually occupied pursuing our “American Dreams.” By the time we get home, there is only enough energy left to throw off our shoes and turn on the television. This is also understood by the ruling elite who incessantly bombard us with further self-reinforcing consumerism in the two hours we will watch television informing us about the newest gadgets and gee-whiz techno-babble in between mindless episodes of “Friends” and captivating new car advertisements. So who can muster such motivation to seek out alternate news sources? Only the nutty few, who can easily be dismissed as “conspiracy theorists” or “fanatics” or “leftists” or a “*focus group*”, and yes, if they become so bold as to voice their courageous dissent loudly with a potential of it being heard and believed, then even “terrorists”!

Not that these alternative sources of information are inherently more reliable or that they necessarily represent the sole truth or even any truth, but only in the differences in perspective, in the public expression of alternate viewpoints and information, and in the open public debate in the mainstream among contrarians, can a polity become informed – for being informed is the lynchpin of any progressive self-empowering human existence under any system, from dictatorships (in order to overthrow them) to democracy (in order to maintain it).

Does mainstream America want to build an empire by subjugating everyone else – with

bombs and/or imposed dictatorships? ZB does not think so. I do not believe so either – or writing this book would have been rather pointless. But you can better adjudicate on this question for yourselves!

So now we clearly come to see why it is necessary for the US news media, and especially TV news to be so compliant. Images speak volumes, and in this nation of television junkies, it is the primary source of information for most everyone, with few exceptions. This is also why, it is permissible to occasionally allow critical dissenting articles in the back pages of New York Times et. al., sometimes a few even make the front page – but how many people read these newspapers in this country? So long as it is ineffectual, it has all the freedom of the press and speech! So long as not too many people are exposed to it or believe it, it is allowed to be expressed – for it also aids in the essential propaganda of the *'freedom of speech and the press'* to make the American peoples proud of the accomplishments of their democratic ideals and nationhood. This is also why so many books on current affairs that critically challenge this “war on terrorism” are allowed on the American bookshelves – the reading public in America is miniscule, and especially the audience for such works that require critical thinking and reflection is almost non-existent, and roughly the size of the protest marches in American streets that Bush eloquently dismissed as a “*focus group*”. Thus all the freedom to publish books – but not to have them discussed and their authors presented on mainstream media and television!

The preceding suffices to lend credence to ZB's assertion on the role of mass media in a populist democracy in molding domestic public opinion. While ZB presented his argument as the mass media making the public war averse, we have convincingly demonstrated the converse – that mass ignorance perpetuated by the mainstream mass media has molded the US public opinion towards ignorance, and this has allowed America to wage unspeakable wars in the name of national interest against sovereign nations from WWII until today.

“War on terrorism”? Give me a break! **But what do you think?**

### Footnotes

\*1 See Greg Palast: *Best Democracy Money Can Buy*, 95 – 96. A must read for all Americans.

\*2 See Noam Chomsky: *Western State Terrorism*, Chapter 2. Also available online on the web.

\*3 Israel Koenig: “Koenig Memorandum”. Culled from the web.

\*4 David Ben-Gurion, 1948. Culled from the web.

- \*5 David Ben-Gurion, 1948. Culled from the web.
- \*6 Raphael Eitan, Chief of Staff of the IDF: "New York Times 14 April 1983". Culled from the web.
- \*7 Chairman Heilbrun of the Committee for the Re-election of General Shlomo Lahat, the mayor of Tel Aviv, October 1983. Culled from the web.
- \*8 David Ben-Gurion – Quoted by Nahum Goldmann in *Le Paradoxe Juif* (The Jewish Paradox), 121. Culled from the web.
- \*9 Moshe Dayan: Haaretz, April 4, 1969. Culled from the web.
- \*10 Excerpted from the pamphlet containing Rachel's letters published by Alison Weir of *If Americans Knew*. This pamphlet was distributed at Rachel's martyrdom commemoration gathering in a small church in Berkeley California which the author attended with his young children.
- \*11 Weir, Alison Pamphlet, [Rachel's Letters](#) published by 'If Americans Knew'
- \*12 To gain a better understanding of the choice of words and the use of language in molding public opinion, please see *Collateral Language – A Users Guide to America's New War*, Edited by John Collins and Ross Glover.
- \*13 See the book *Unequal Protection: The Rise of Corporate Domination and the Theft of Human Rights* by Thom Hartmann for some interesting statistics and to understand the rise of modern multinational corporations, the primal cause of injustice in American foreign policy after the end of the Cold War. Also see *After Capitalism* by Seymour Melman for an understanding of where unbridled and unfettered capitalism under the market economy of ever expanding corporate globalization without the checks and balances can take us.
- \*14 See Vijay Prashad's *Fat Cats and Running Dogs – The Enron Stage Of Capitalism* for details.
- \*15 See *The Iron Triangle* by Dan Briody for an eloquent exposé of the revolving door between corporate America, military, and government leaders including past US and European heads of state. The linkages drawn here might be surprising to some, but are nevertheless quite real and easily observable in the American system.
- \*16 Excerpt from the transcripts of conversation between April Glaspie and Sadaam Hussain. I found this transcript on the internet, and its authenticity is unknown. However, the occurrence of this conversation and Glaspie showing the green light to Sadaam Hussain is well known. The transcript details are as follows:

*Transcript of Meeting Between Iraqi President, Saddam Hussein and U.S. Ambassador to Iraq, April Glaspie, July 25, 1990 (Eight days before the August 2, 1990 Iraqi Invasion of Kuwait)*

*July 25, 1990 – Presidential Palace – Baghdad*

**U.S. Ambassador Glaspie** – *I have direct instructions from President Bush to improve our relations with Iraq. We have considerable sympathy for your quest for higher oil prices, the immediate cause of your confrontation with Kuwait. (pause) As you know, I lived here for years and admire your extraordinary efforts to rebuild your country. We know you need funds. We understand that, and our opinion is that you should have the opportunity to rebuild your country. (pause) We can see that you have deployed massive numbers of troops in the south. Normally that would be none of our business, but when this happens in the context of your threats against Kuwait, then it would be reasonable for us to be concerned. For this reason, I have received an instruction to ask you, in the spirit of friendship – not confrontation – regarding your intentions: Why are your troops massed so very close to Kuwait's borders?*

**Saddam Hussein** – *As you know, for years now I have made every effort to reach a settlement on our dispute with Kuwait. There is to be a meeting in two days; I am prepared to give negotiations only this one more brief chance. (pause) When we (the Iraqis) meet (with the Kuwaitis) and we see there is hope, then nothing will happen. But if we are unable to find a solution, then it will be natural that Iraq will not accept death.*

**U.S. Ambassador Glaspie** – *What solutions would be acceptable?*

**Saddam Hussein** – *If we could keep the whole of the Shatt al Arab – our strategic goal in our war with Iran – we will make concessions (to the Kuwaitis). But, if we are forced to choose between keeping half of the Shatt and the whole of Iraq (i.e., in Saddam's view, including Kuwait) then we will give up all of the Shatt to defend our claims on Kuwait to keep the whole of Iraq in the shape we wish it to be. (pause) What is the United States' opinion on this?*

**U.S. Ambassador Glaspie** – *We have no opinion on your Arab – Arab conflicts, such as your dispute with Kuwait. Secretary (of State James) Baker has directed me to emphasize the instruction, first given to Iraq in the 1960's, that the Kuwait issue is not associated with America. (Saddam smiles)*

*On August 2, 1990, Saddam's massed troops invade and occupy Kuwait. \_\_\_\_\_*

*Baghdad, September 2, 1990, U.S. Embassy*

*One month later, British journalists obtain the above tape and transcript of the Saddam – Glaspie meeting of July 29, 1990. Astounded, they confront Ms. Glaspie as she*

*leaves the U.S. Embassy in Baghdad.*

**Journalist 1** – *Are the transcripts (holding them up) correct, Madam Ambassador? (Ambassador Glaspie does not respond)*

**Journalist 2** – *You knew Saddam was going to invade (Kuwait ) but you didn't warn him not to. You didn't tell him America would defend Kuwait. You told him the opposite – that America was not associated with Kuwait.*

**Journalist 1** – *You encouraged this aggression – his invasion. What were you thinking?*

**U.S. Ambassador Glaspie** – *Obviously, I didn't think, and nobody else did, that the Iraqis were going to take all of Kuwait.*

**Journalist 1** – *You thought he was just going to take some of it? But, how could you? Saddam told you that, if negotiations failed , he would give up his Iran (Shatt al Arab waterway) goal for the Whole of Iraq, in the shape we wish it to be. You know that includes Kuwait, which the Iraqis have always viewed as an historic part of their country!*

**Journalist 1** – *American green-lighted the invasion. At a minimum, you admit signaling Saddam that some aggression was okay – that the U.S. would not oppose a grab of the al-Rumeilah oil field, the disputed border strip and the Gulf Islands (including Bubiyan) – the territories claimed by Iraq?*

*(Ambassador Glaspie says nothing as a limousine door closed behind her and the car drives off.)*

\*17 Not being an oil expert, I have no idea to the actual validity of this “peaking theory”. The point however is that if this theory is also openly debated in the media by contrarian experts, we might know better.

\*18 Also see Asad Abu Khalil's *Bin Laden, Islam and America's new war on Terrorism; Before & After – US Foreign Policy and the September 11<sup>th</sup> Crisis* by Phyllis Bennis; and *Clash of Fundamentalisms* by Tariq Ali, to help remove some of the obfuscation that the media deliberately helps perpetuate by controlling what is aired and what isn't.

These are all contrarian viewpoints and whether one agrees with them or not is besides the point – what is to the point however is why we have never heard either Asad or Tariq Ali or Phyllis Bennis on mainstream television, on Sunday morning news talk show circuits, and in debate with Paul Wolfowitz and Donald Rumsfeld? All three intellectuals are incredible speakers, exceedingly eloquent, highly media literate, and very presentable on television. Depriving the mainstream American public from seeing

and hearing them, and seeing and hearing a hundred others like them, is the tragedy of modern America.

**Additional Resources**

Danny Schechter, *Embedded: Weapons of Mass Deception : How the Media Failed to Cover the War on Iraq*, Prometheus Books, October 2003

Danny Schechter, *Weapons of Mass Deception*, media documentary 2004 – 2005,  
<http://www.wmdthefilm.com>

---

## **23.2 Dialog among Civilizations: Whytalksfail?**

### **Part-1**

**For Rachel Corrie (1979-2003) on her 4th anniversary**

**Humbly dedicated to the memory of the selfless teacher of**

**'Moral-Activism'**

**March 16-17, 2007**

**You are forewarned that moral education can be quite injurious to  
the placid mind, read at your own risk.**

#### **Abstract**

This analysis explores why dialogs among civilizations continually fail to produce results by showcasing one short dialog as an illustrative example. The showcased dialog is meant to illustrate the depth of passion, preconceptions, and self-interests that often formulate opposing view points such that if ever they come together for a discussion, they fail to communicate despite all the rationality and compassion they can muster in the best of cases, friends. The Preamble is informally structured into three seamless sections. First section is the narrative that highlights vast disparity in views, emotional affiliations, and cultural attachments, as exemplary of any deeply contentious and dichotomous problem space that is insoluble and irresolute under current best practices among nations and peoples. The second section is the analysis that points towards a rational approach that can potentially make this problem tractable and make contentious dialogs among civilizations actually work despite jealously coddled self-interests.

It further examines a snippet from a dialog between former American President Jimmy Carter and his detractors on his own new book "Palestine, Peace not Apartheid" to extend the analysis. The third section develops the rational solution space by proposing a strangely commonsensical algorithm that has hitherto been ignored by nations and statesmen alike, like the proverbial trumpeting elephant in the bridal suite. It further makes suggestions on how to globally deploy this algorithm to validate its premise. The Preamble is followed by a short illustrative dialog in the form of letters and replies to demonstrate how dialogs fail. The illustrative sequence showcasing where it succeeds is left for Part-2. Hopefully that will happen - by employing the commonsensical algorithm developed here - before another civilization is made to hit the dust at the hands of hectoring hegemony!

## Preamble

### I

This is a dialog between two friends, me, and my best friend from childhood, Harveyetta. Or simply Harvey, as I like to call her. Albeit she likes to call herself yetta. Harvey is a quintessential realist. She examines the world around her and only makes her conclusions based upon what she observes through her five senses, and only as a *perfect Poisson process*. What this means is that she soon forgets what she has seen or heard in the past, and concentrates on the reality du jour as it contemporaneously unfolds around her. So sometimes I also call her "Ms. Reality". Of course, as she also happens to be a 7 feet tall gorgeous female Pooka Rabbit who seems to have befriended me for no particular reason, the non sequitur does not bother me as much. She often disappears for years, and then sometimes shows up out of nowhere becoming my constant companion for days with no explanations for her absence; and I certainly ask for none fearful of learning of her infidelities in strange lands. Except that she always brings back the imprints of the region and the peoples that her travels have taken her, as her own manifest personality du jour. Thus sometimes I get a virtual tour of new peoples and new civilizations and often learn a lot during her short mercurial visits.

So when I serendipitously ran into her earlier today at a local cafe-cum-bookstore sipping Turkish coffee at a table all by herself, and apparently looking for a Fibonacci partner, I was ecstatic! The strangest thing was, no one could see her, but me - what a beautiful mind, huh?

Now me, I am the super surrealist, with an infinitely long memory. I never forget a thing, going as far back in time as the beginning of recorded history, and before that to the passing of verbal history, going all the way back to the Neanderthal period. Thus I am fully acquainted with the tools used to settle disputes over the past 100,000 years! Not a whole lot has changed since the club was discovered by our ancestors to beat the poor harmless Neanderthals into extinction. Thus I perceive the world unlike anyone else ever can, in its full surreal context, with what is kept veiled, as well as with what is made manifest. How much further apart can two friends be?

Even more interestingly, I am an ordinary plebeian of Muslim descent from Pakistan. Harvey is an atheist of blue blood lineage, and is at least 3000 years old, or so she claims! Her last visit seems to have been to the Holy Lands of Galilee in Canaan, for she was acting remarkably like a staunch Zionist du jour, as one might encounter for instance, at [DanielPipes.org](http://DanielPipes.org) or [Frontpagemag.com](http://Frontpagemag.com), rehearsing aloud the manifesto of "*clash of civilizations*" but in the variation "*It's Not a Clash of Civilizations, It's a Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians*" (see [here1](#)). In fact, Harvey amazingly seemed to be a strange amalgam of the neo-cons from AEI, Heritage, and Hudson busily lining the "power-streets" in Washington DC, the liberal "Left", and the conservative "Right", all rolled into one 7 feet tall "ubermensch" friend of Zion!

This time, unlike her previous serendipitous visitations, I had a hard time relating to her because she seemed to be very much against the Muslims, having learnt all kinds of "things" about us. Being a *Poisson process*, she obviously had no conception of history, nor retained any lingering memories of her travels to vast lands and places over her 3000 year life span. Nevertheless, the moment she saw me, she hugged me quite excitedly as long lost friends, and we started chatting engagingly for several hours on everything under the Sun, except of course, her vast travels. The fact that she could always remember me and could always end up in the same place as me whenever she craved my company, I could only attribute to her fantastic infinite neuronal states in the *Hilbert spaces* of her hare brain that were apparently only *perfectly Poisson* when it suited her. And she immediately became my interlocutor!

I had been in Pakistan the previous year on the investigative & social-relief-work beat so to speak, and she especially quizzed me on the topics of "*Muslim terrorism*", and Pakistan's role in creating "*evil jihadis*", and "*why Pakistanis and Muslims hated Israel and the Jews?*", and why Islam was such a "*terrorist religion?*" and she blanketly asserted that "*it needed some major reforming in order to save the Western Civilization!*"

Indeed, she rehearsed these thoughts so eloquently that I almost felt that the mighty oracle, Bernard Lewis, and perhaps even [Daniel Pipes](#), were speaking through her (see [here2](#) and [here3](#) for BL, [here1](#) for DP):

'The solution, said Dr. Daniel Pipes, is not to adopt the left-wing policies

of discussion and appeasement, which he said were useless against this barbaric foe, but, rather, to defeat it and promote the emergence of an Islam that is “modern, moderate, democratic, humane, liberal, good neighborly, and respectful of women, homosexuals, atheists, and whoever else. One that grants non-Muslims equal rights with Muslims.” ... Radical Islam, sometimes called Islamism, is the problem, he said, moderate Islam is the solution.'

Since I am her exact opposite, I could trivially recall that her speech wasn't new at all, that there was indeed a familiar echo to it, as Moshe Katsav, Israel's former President had so dramatically pointed out about the stone throwing Palestinian Arabs living under Israeli military occupation:

“There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience. They are our neighbors here, but it seems as if at a distance of a few hundred meters away, they are people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.” (Moshe Katsav, President of Israel, The Jerusalem Post, May 10, 2001)

And even before that, as I so easily recalled, at the time of the very founding of Der Judenstat in Palestine by its own erstwhile founder, while recalling in 1897 his achievement of the previous year:

“Were I to sum up the Basle Congress in a word-- which I shall GUARD AGAINST PRONOUNCING PUBLICLY-- it would be this: At Basle I founded the Jewish State. If I said this out loud today, I would be answered by universal laughter. Perhaps in five years, and certainly in fifty, everyone will know it.”,

every time he presented his Zionist plans for Der Judenstat to the British gentiles to win over their favor in the expectant hope that

“The antisemites WILL BECOME our most loyal friends, the antisemites nations will become our allies”,

he would loudly pontificate:

“We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism” (Theodor Herzl, quoted in '[One Palestine, Complete](#)' by Tom Segev, see [here4](#))

Impervious to the fact that what she was freshly rehearsing was rather stale rehash for someone with infinite unerasable memory, Harvey also deftly asserted strong linkages between what Israel had been facing at the hands of Palestinian suicide bombers all these

years and because of which she insisted that Israeli tanks were now in the West Bank in self-defense, and what the Americans faced on 911 at the hands of the suicided "evil jihadis" and because of which the Americans were now in Iraq and Afghanistan also in self-defense, and soon, Zion willing, perhaps also in Iran. She asserted that now finally, the world would understand what Israel had been facing all these years on its own against a nefarious and barbaric enemy. I did inform her rather tepidly, not wanting to interrupt the outpouring of her new found personality, that [Ehud Barak](#) too had made the same comments to [BBC that very evening](#), which was subsequently broadcast repeatedly on American television the very evening of 911 and thereafter.

We also talked about many aspects of 911, Palestine, the "Left" - and Noam Chomsky as its undisputed and "arguably the most important intellectual alive", neoliberalism and the World Bank, and neoconservatism and IMF. I made a statement that sounded rather bizarre to her: **neoliberalism and neoconservatism are just two sides of the same imperial coin**; and she asked me how that manifested itself today other than as just a fancy conspiracy theory?

In our friendly intercourse, I quickly realized that we both had started from different initial conditions, and we both were talking at different levels from very different comprehensions and information base. Her visit to the Holy Lands had predictably reoriented her, as per her *Poisson characteristics*, to the manifest reality that was perceived in Israel by the Israelis, and by the Americans in the United States.

She was predictably focusing on what she saw on television, read in the newspapers, and experienced in her daily reality, that how evil Muslim terrorists had done 911, and Madrid, and London, and Pan Am 103, and how they had killed Daniel Pearl ([www.danielpearl.org](http://www.danielpearl.org)), and how she had attended Pearl's funeral and profusely cried when she read and heard about the beautiful relationship between the husband and wife that had so brutally been ended by "evil jihadis" in Pakistan.

I casually asked her if she also cried when Palestinian homes were mowed down by Israelis and machine gun and sniper bullets riddled young children in the eyes and head (see [here5](#)) or as they were strip searched at Israeli checkpoints (see [here6](#)), or whether she had also cried upon hearing of Rachel Corrie's brutal murder under an Israeli army bulldozer in Gaza (see [here7](#), [here8](#), [here9](#), [here10](#), for how the world remembers her, and [here11](#) for how David Horowitz's Frontpagemag remembered her on her first death anniversary and summed it up as "a useful idiot for, and one more victim of, Palestinian terror"). Harvey didn't know much about Rachel Corrie, nor the fact that she was as Jewish as Daniel Pearl; and had no response to the Palestinians dead at the hands of Israeli occupation forces except to say that there are also plenty of empty place settings at dinner in Tel Aviv. But being genuinely concerned about my unfortunate failing of not being acquainted with Daniel Pearl's despicable murderers, Harvey immediately attempted to rectify it by gifting me "A Mighty

Heart", Daniel Pearl's sad story as told by his distraught and grieving widow, Mariane Pearl. Having instantly read it faster than the computer who wore tennis shoes, I too am burdened with sadness at the additional empty chair at the dinner table in yet another loving family.

On my part, I must frankly admit, at the time I had not paid much careful attention to the gruesome Daniel Pearl murder despite it being all pervasive and sensationalized in the media (and still is today). Hundreds of innocent but apparently "less worthy" people are being killed daily in Iraq and Afghanistan by American made bombs, or in Pakistan by C4 explosives strapped to suicide bombers. To me, the "worthier" American journalist dead by terrorist action was just one more skewed statistic - 1:10000 - all as the result of terrorist action by the pirates and the emperors respectively. And if I were to ask any run of the mill plebeian Pakistani, they'd pretty much opine the same way. I only knew of this unfortunate case sketchily that how the American had been lured by the pirates in Pakistan and brutally killed, and how quickly his murderers were caught and brought to justice.

But on the other hand, I had indeed attended the young 23 year old college student Rachel Corrie's funeral in 2003 ([www.rachelcorrie.org](http://www.rachelcorrie.org)), and remarkably, today, as Harvey and I were getting reacquainted, is also her fourth death anniversary. But few people in America even knew about it four years after the incident. I had also carefully read Rachel's detailed letters to her mother that had been made publicly available at her funeral in a booklet, in which Rachel explained what she was doing in Palestine (see [here12](#)). I had also shed a few real tears, and still do even today on her fourth anniversary, especially since so few tears have been shed in America for this extraordinary American Jewish girl who displayed the sort of unparalleled courage to stand up to an Israeli Army D9 Caterpillar bulldozer with a megaphone in hand, that one might perhaps only read in Biblical stories, aka David and Goliath. The fact that Rachel Corrie had voluntarily staged this supreme battle in the same Biblical Holy Lands, and in favor of a beleaguered peoples against her own peoples, had struck a definite chord within me. So Daniel Pearl out investigating a story on behalf of the emperor and is killed by the pirates, Rachel Corrie out protesting the crimes of the emperor and is killed by the emperor's army!

And perhaps it was indeed this crucial difference - Daniel Pearl killed by the pirates already demonized, and Rachel Corrie killed by her own emperor's powerful occupying army that is fully funded and directly supported by the world's supreme glorified might whose every action is beyond reproach and only an act of preemptive self defense to perpetuate its "*preeminence*" - that had emotionally and spiritually attracted me to the Moral-Activism of this young woman who dared to teach the uncourageously spectating silent world a lesson of Biblical proportions. And I have since been waiting for her story to also be told in the American nation with the same humanizing fervor, and her murderers also brought to justice with the same wrathful judgment.

Indeed, I am still waiting for the stories of all the thousands and thousands of innocent victims of collective punishments and "collateral damage" to also be told, their deaths mourned, their kin "adequately compensated", and their perpetrators brought to "justice". And I often wonder what that "adequate compensation" and "justice" could even possibly be! I still haven't figured out the difference between the innocent being mercilessly butchered by a jihadi suicide bomber, a bomb dropped from an American F-16, and an Israeli army D9 Bulldozer. What does it matter to the innocent terrorized victims, who is the source of their terror, or at whose murderous hands they meet their maker? Is it really more honorable to be murdered one way than another? Nor have I figured out why some victims are more worthy of sympathy and mourning, and others not. Why some get more press coverage and their stories repeatedly told, and others quite ignored, or merely mentioned in statistics. It's not that they don't have husbands and wives and children and parents! In the Pearl vs. Corrie case, both were Jewish, and both were Americans, and both have families; what caused one to stay in the news persistently, and the other hardly mentioned except for a few fully 'Poisson-articles' devoid of perspective right after the event? And I frankly still wrestle with why some murderers are called "terrorists", and others not.

Unable to answer these questions myself, being only of limited and humble plebeian intelligence, I had started searching for answers in the wisdom of others many years ago, in carefully dissecting history, and in the plenitude of intellectual capital that is freely and quite easily available to anyone in this society who seeks it.

Whereas I sensed that the highly astute Harvey clearly wasn't interested in asking these questions. She only saw one terrorist, the one showed to her on television, the one she said she was acquainted with through her own experience in the Holy Lands, and in Washington. I surmised that she had passed through Washington before visiting me and perhaps lived on "power-street". She insisted that "radical Islamic terrorists" were on a rampage inexplicably, reciting a long history of selective terrorism that she had apparently only recently acquired on her trip to the Holy Lands, from Pan Am 103 to 7/7, and wondered what was going on in Pakistan that was creating these "Islamicist terrorists", and that something had to be done about it right away or the existence of the entire Western civilization would be jeopardized. An eminently reasonable proposition as commonly projected in the American and Western society by its all pervasive news media and intellectuals. Thus she had every right to be concerned about terrorism as indeed must all normal peaceable peoples, the fact that Harvey is only a Pooka notwithstanding!

And this dichotomy of emphasis revealed to me that some common ground had to be established. As it was, I sensed Harvey was describing the leaves, and I was tracing past the roots into the very DNA of the tree. I even pointed to a physical tree and suggested as much to her. There is no denying that leaves exist, anymore than there can be any denying that the

color of the leaves is solely determined by the DNA, and in order to grow the leaves, one has to water the roots of the tree and carefully nurture it, and more importantly, it requires a gardener and someone to pay the gardener who in turn may be employed by someone else as the visible paymaster of the gardener.

To me, the real question has always been, who are the invisible paymasters and where does the buck start and stop? While some call this "conspiracy theories", I prefer to call it "*covert-operations*" and "[primacy and its geostrategic imperatives](#)". The art and science of investigating current affairs as breaking events unfold themselves, and without getting bogged down by the deliberate and "[endless trail of red herrings](#)" strewn along the way, is to keep the historical perspective continually in focus as one tries to make sense of things happening so close in time that one often cannot bring perspective to bear on it otherwise.

Who could have thought of Iran-Contra covert-op of the 1980s in which in order to continually get the two brotherly Muslim nations of Iran and Iraq to keep killing each other for eight long years, both sides were continually armed. Iraq officially with Rumsfeld vigorously pumping Saddam Husain's hand, and Iran covertly by the CIA drug running in South America and providing arms from those proceeds to Iran, along with Israel being the only other covert arms supplier to this beleaguered nation of Iran at the time. Incredible you say? Undeniable recorded facts of history. Had it not been revealed through scandalous disclosures, it would have appeared quite fantastic a conspiracy theory to the uninitiated. When one "wage[s] war by way of deception", the deception part is to put layers of cloak over the "covert-operation" which is the "war".

And some of the best cloaking devices have been invented by the most brilliant minds - here is one for instance from Ezra Pound: "*invent two lies and have the public keep arguing which one of them might be true*". Another is by Leo Strauss – the erudite teacher of the majority of the neo-cons - called "[Noble Lies](#)" and it can be quickly understood [here](#)<sup>13</sup>. A third by the White House, often referred to as "plausible deniability", okay may be it was invented by the DIA, the grand-daddy of all intelligence agencies. This thinly veiled euphemism for deception to protect the leadership if things go badly in covert-operations became public knowledge during the Iran-Contra scandal, the televised coverage of which had gripped the American nation for months, including myself. What are these conspiracies, if not covert-operations?

Possessing infinite unerasable memory, the previous covert-ops are indelibly etched upon it, like: [Operation Ajax](#), [Operation Mockingbird](#), [Operation MKULTRA](#), [Cointelpro](#), [Islamic Jihad or the CIA Intervention in Afghanistan](#), [Charlie Wilson's War](#), [CIA's Secret Army](#), [Pan Am 103 Libya or covert-op?](#), [The Lavon Affair](#) (also [history for dummies here](#)), [The Other Side of Deception](#), [Israeli Spy Ring Scandal](#), [Israel's Sacred Terrorism from The personal diary of Moshe Sharett](#) (also [confessions of an Arab Jew here](#)), etcetera, etcetera, etcetera. The final chapters on Pan Am 103 have not yet been written, as with the Israeli Spy Ring in America

which seems to have become an ongoing bizarre saga in the American-Israeli marriage-of-ideological-convenience and political-mistrust landscape. The CIA's secret Army, the SOG, is a capability; we shall only hear of their nefarious exploits in a few years just as we know of operation Ajax and the Lavon Affair today as common knowledge!

So are all these conspiracy theories or covert-operations? Actually both. In the public discourse, they are lumped in with kookish conspiracy theories to escape timely detection when something can be done about them, and they become covert-ops once they are discovered, or sufficient time has lapsed to make it inconsequential if it gets known - all too late!

Indeed World War II was launched with a covert-op: [Operation Canned Goods](#), World War III was ended with a covert-op: "[The CIA's Intervention in Afghanistan](#)", and was the "[World War IV](#)" also begun with a covert-op? Only an adversely indoctrinated mind would accept the fundamentalist proposition of blindly trusting the popular Government sponsored mantra du jour without even examining their largely uncontested axioms, only to write erudite papers later with an all knowing cynical nod of how Governments use deception to prosecute their otherwise untenable agendas. But when the cynicism is actually needed, it is not too surprisingly, invariably absent.

Given the top secrecy that surrounds covert-operations, how could anyone from the public ever experientially know the skullduggery and subterfuges while they are going on - they are covert by definition and hence not easily knowable by the public!

One will certainly not see a successful one on CNN, or read about it in Time magazine while they are occurring! And in order to seek them out, one at least first has to acknowledge that they could exist given their Machiavellian empirical evidence that only conveniently emerges in a retrospective after the dastardly deeds are *fait accompli*, and secondly, go in search of them through much intellectual vigor and detective pursuits. That is the only way to uncover them, or to even legitimately suspect that the probability of their existence is non-zero. The only way to know for sure however, or to find the smoking gun while the iron is hot, is for someone courageous like Daniel Ellsberg to leak the new "Pentagon Papers" (<http://ellsberg.net>).

Unlike the Pink Panther however, the covert-operatives today rarely if ever leave their calling cards behind; most vestiges are kept verbal, and the rest shredded or classified under "National Security imperative". The public exposure of the Iran-Contra Affair brought that home in spades to the American peoples, except for their short term memories; as did the leaking of the "Pentagon Papers" and Oliver North's otherwise efficient secretary's botched-up shredding job bring it home to the Pentagon and the White House, and they have surely gainfully employed these lessons in their subsequent covert-ops and the passing of the Patriot Acts!

Historians uncovering monumental crimes 20-30-50-100 years later when things are eventually declassified post *fait accompli*, does nothing to stop these monumental crimes while they are happening, and nor does it bring back the victims once they are dead! The only useful thing lessons of history do, apart from making its authors rich peddling their narratives post *fait accompli*, is give clear heads ups to rational peoples for next times around.

Well, we already have plenty of heads ups from the many previous times around - the fact of our convenient short term memories notwithstanding. Only recently we saw the WMD deception so unconvincingly enacted on the shadow screen, and yet gobbled up by the populace. This is what the 2005 Presidential Commission on intelligence failure, Iraq Study Group, disingenuously concluded in its March 31st report (see [here14](#)):

“We conclude that the intelligence community was dead wrong in almost all of its prewar judgments about Iraq's weapons of mass destruction. This was a major intelligence failure,”

The precedence of Gulf of Tonkin is of such immediate and pressing concern that even the honorable Ron Paul, the maverick Republican from Texas, noted only a few weeks ago on the House floor ([Jan 2007 speech here15](#)):

“The truth is that Iran, like Iraq, is a third-world nation without a significant military. Nothing in history hints that she is likely to invade a neighboring country, let alone America or Israel. I am concerned, however, that a contrived Gulf of Tonkin- type incident may occur to gain popular support for an attack on Iran.”

Thus to ignore pretexts is to condemn a new generation of victims to death! Therefore, to not ask whether this can be the present: "[9/11 and the "War on Terrorism"](#)", and dissect the point cause that became the pretext for this lifelong perpetual war ingenuously labeled "World War IV": "[A Physics Professor Speaks Out on 9-11](#)", and critically and rationally examine the rebuttal to its critics keeping unconscionable self-interests out of it: "[9/11 and The New Pearl Harbor](#)", is not just being complicitly ignorant, but monumentally criminal with the blood of millions of innocent upon ones' hands!

Indeed, those who deliberately distract from pursuing such investigations, and those who deliberately keep dropping "[the endless trail of red herrings](#)", are directly complicit in the aiding and abetting in the commission of monumental crimes against humanity!

In vain, the clarion call of conscience, "never again"?

Thus if it is axiomatically asserted that there is no such thing as a real conspiracy theory, then that really works wonderfully in the interest of the cloak-makers because it makes one

forget the perspectives of history.

And with the short term memory of the modern generation, especially in America, this works great - only allege conspiracy theory and history vanishes from the consciousness. Hence I am always suspicious when axioms are put forth that are beyond scrutiny. More such "fundamentalist" unexamined axioms are thrust into my face, the more curious I get. And in case of 911 and all its aftermath, it was interesting for me to note how many students of Leo Strauss, the father of "Noble Lies", were the direct influence peddlers and the prime architects of war, both in Afghanistan, and in Iraq, the perpetual war. See "[Noble lies and perpetual war: Leo Strauss, the neocons, and Iraq](#)".

And it was even more remarkable to me that the duration of this [new perpetual war](#) coincidentally just happened to match the period that had been noted was available to the United States to mold the world according to its own [geostrategic advantage](#) before a new multi-polar world would emerge to create a new détente. I had not only endeavored to read their own words very carefully, but gone all the way back to their teachers by some generations, to the very edge of time, to uncover the underpinnings of their ideologies that had largely originated in Europe and brought to the shores of this Republic by the remnant ideologues of previous European empires.

Such remarkable intellectual capital - it is indeed quite an education! And surprisingly, it is freely available to anyone who has the patience and the acumen to seek it; a generous harvest of Western freedoms, resources, and leisure time. And indeed, with only a few notable exceptions, a majority of the modern intellectual descendants of this wave of white Europeans that reached the shores of America in the early twentieth century, interestingly, also exhibit very open Zionist aspirations that somehow are remarkably always displayed quite publicly, never hidden. Indeed, Ariel Sharon had himself openly boasted so on Israeli radio to Shimon Perez as they probably argued over to what further extent they could visit more of their Zionist munificence upon the beleaguered Palestinians:

“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that . . . I want to tell you something very clear: Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.” (Ariel Sharon heard on Israeli radio while talking to Shimon Perez in October 2001)

To me, all manifest events post 911, given all the intellectual narratives that had unabashedly been put forth in public view and never kept hidden unlike in past totalitarian systems, plainly indicated that two birds were being killed with one stone. The superpower geostrategic agenda and the Zionist agenda had conveniently lined up in the hegemonic service of "empire". I could easily witness this undeniable imperial primacy imperatives of the former so devilishly at play post 911 in the guise of "war on terrorism" [here16](#), [here17](#), [here18](#), [here19](#),

[here20](#), [here21](#), [here22](#), [here23](#), also [here24](#), [here25](#); and [here26](#), [here27](#), [here28](#) for the none to subtle agendas of the latter. Both, sharing the same exponents (and I endeavored to preserve their distinguished names [here29](#) for a "Robert H. Jackson" to arise some day, see [here30](#)), and united by the Machiavellian mechanism so astutely voiced by Ben Gurion:

"what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times"!

What is this 'empire' (catch a glimpse [here31](#) and [here32](#) for EHMs tell it, and of course must see [here33](#) for President George Bush tell it)? How did it manifest itself (see [here34](#) for a self-paced study course)?

Recalling Thomas Friedman's now incredibly famous quote from "*Manifesto for a Fast World*":

'The hidden hand of the market will never work without a hidden fist -- McDonald's cannot flourish without McDonnell Douglas, the builder of the F-15. And the hidden fist that keeps the world safe for Silicon Valley's technologies is called the United States Army, Air Force, Navy and Marine Corps. "Good ideas and technologies need a strong power that promotes those ideas by example and protects those ideas by winning on the battlefield," says the foreign policy historian Robert Kagan. "If a lesser power were promoting our ideas and technologies, they would not have the global currency that they have. And when a strong power, the Soviet Union, promoted its bad ideas, they had a lot of currency for more than half a century." ', (Thomas L. Friedman, New York Times March 28, 1999, see [here35](#))

was it "[suddenly, a time to lead](#)" for President George Bush merely a serendipitous happenstance as Norman Podhoretz presented "[In Praise of the Bush Doctrine](#)"? Or was it indeed time to nudge the "*market*" along to win the jackpot [Grand Prize](#) for a new "Pax Americana"?

The unanswered questions that weren't being asked, and are still not being asked, concerning the primal enabling event for all this (see [here36](#), [here37](#), and [here38](#)) were killing me enough that I had re-read William Shirer's voluminous masterpiece "[Rise and Fall of the Third Reich](#)" soon after 911 as bombs had started to descend on Afghanistan in a profoundly surreal "[algebra of infinite justice](#)" that clearly brought home statesman extraordinaire, Henry Kissinger's realpolitik honesty (or one often attributed to him): "*it can be deadly to be America's enemy, it is fatal to be its friend*". As Winston Churchill had shrewdly noted: "*In wartime, truth is so precious that she should always be attended by a body guard of lies*" (see [secretsofwar](#)), how hard was it really to separate the secretive mistress from her public guardians and witness her naked beauty or abhorrent ugliness, first hand?

Was I just being delusional, given that my best friend is a 7 ft. tall Pooka Rabbit that no one else can see, or were the perspectives of history and a bit of rational commonsense trying to teach a lesson before it was too late - one day at a time? A time to act? But act how? The whole world was and is fighting the "war on terrorism" against the "Islamic evil jihadis" that President Bush says "*I don't think you can win it*" (see interview [here39](#)).

But they must persist in fighting it precisely in the same way to create more of it, until the new détente arrives on the Grand Chessboard as predicted by Brzezinski that it invariably shall, when the World War IV will indeed miraculously vanish into a new multi-polar world, once again effectively stalemating each other with 'MAD'ness! His shrewd wisdom of realpolitik from his book explains how to make *the "sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power"* congenial to the palate of a "*populist democracy*" in order "*to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer*" as its only window of opportunity:

"It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.... Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification." (Zbigniew Brzezinski in "The Grand Chessboard", New York, Basic Books, 1997)

Indeed, "***That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment***" to keep fighting a perpetual war, namely, against "radical Islam" and the "evil jihadis". The latter will very likely be made to magically disappear and dismissed as some inconsequential "***stirred up Moslems***" once again when the geostrategic imperatives have been achieved, just as they were magically conjured up to win World War III by the CIA to start with!

Brzezinski, or perhaps his venerable ghost will proudly appear in the year 2038, and will once again glibly claim:

'Regret what? That secret operation was an excellent idea. What is most important to the history of the world? Some stirred-up Moslems or the conquest of Eurasia and its natural wealth and stalemating China at the end of the war on terrorism? It is said that the West had a global policy in regard to Islam. That is stupid. There isn't a global Islam. Look at Islam in a rational manner and without demagoguery or emotion. It is the leading religion of the world with 1.5 billion followers. But what is there in common among Saudi Arabian fundamentalism, moderate Morocco, Pakistan militarism, Egyptian pro-Western or Central Asian secularism? Nothing more than what unites the Christian countries.' (Noted by a future historian in 2038 at the conclusion of World War IV)

The following is what Zbigniew Brzezinski had confessed ten years after the conclusion of World War III, in 1998 in an interview:

**B:** Regret what? That secret operation was an excellent idea. It had the effect of drawing the Russians into the Afghan trap and you want me to regret it? The day that the Soviets officially crossed the border, I wrote to President Carter. We now have the opportunity of giving to the USSR its Vietnam war. Indeed, for almost 10 years, Moscow had to carry on a war unsupportable by the government, a conflict that brought about the demoralization and finally the breakup of the Soviet empire.

**Q:** And neither do you regret having supported the Islamic fundamentalism, having given arms and advice to future terrorists?

**B:** What is most important to the history of the world? The Taliban or the collapse of the Soviet empire? Some stirred-up Moslems or the liberation of Central Europe and the end of the cold war?' (Interview of President Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski on CIA's covert Intervention in Afghanistan in 1979 - given to the French magazine *Le Nouvel Observateur*, Paris, 15-21, January 1998, see [here](#))

And the world will merely spectate on in 2038, just as it did in 1998 when the covert operation that led to the destruction of Afghanistan as a consequence of "*giving to the USSR its Vietnam war*" at the mere expense of "*some stirred-up Moslems*" was revealed. The new generation of erudite scholars will hurriedly compose their distant remorseless histories of *faits accomplis* of how the 'world was craftily won' as the desired stratagem on the Grand

Chessboard was trivially purchased with the tabula rasa of innocent peoples who did all the suffering and dying for the *"Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives"* of the handful of '[Hectoring Hegemons](#)' in Washington:

“... the U.S. Policy goals must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer.”

To me, this efficient reuse of the same 'contraception' device seemed incredibly original, which perhaps only the modern day Straussian imperial thinkers could have possibly conjured up - giving the devil its due - use it effectively one way, then turn it inside out and still make it work even more effectively a second time!

First ABUSE ISLAM one way with *“God is on your side”* (it is shocking to see Brzezinski goad on Afghan mujahideen to "Islamic jihad" [here41](#), and Ronald Reagan gleefully honor them at the White House as *“moral equivalent of America's founding fathers”* for their wonderful "jihad" against the "evil" Soviet empire [here42](#)) to screw a competing superpower from the backside to win "World War III" at the expense of *“Some stirred-up Moslems”*.

Then, dexterously turn the same *“stirred-up Moslems”* inside out after 'day-1' of god's work is done and "radicalism" that was so carefully nurtured throughout the 1980s has finally taken firm root in the wild untamed frontiers of that region at a heavy price to the indigenous peoples themselves, **and MAKE IT WORK AGAIN** on 'day-2' in the service of empire in a new Great Game by fanning its mutated form for now achieving *“full spectrum dominance”* (see Chapter 3 of Joint Vision 2020 available [here18](#) or [here43](#)) in the guise of fighting "RADICAL ISLAM" (see [here44](#)) in a perpetual "World War IV" (see etymology [here45](#), more details [here46](#)) because shrewdly enough, *“democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization ... except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being”!* And not to forget that the much coveted military *“transformation”* for *“full spectrum dominance”* and *“imperial mobilization”* by the *“military-industrial complex”* required a dramatic increase in defense spending which had lamentably dwindled after the Cold War, and an increase in which wasn't possible unless *“some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor”!*

'Genesis' did take 6 days – we are only into day-2 of its 'transformative' re-genesis for *‘full spectrum dominance’* by some of god's choicest chosen peoples!

Thus the surreality behind the "war on terrorism", and the reasons for the on going *“doctrinal motivation”* of maligning Islam - a world's great religion of 1.5 billion peoples - by the despicable ideological drum beaters like Daniel Pipes and Bernard Lewis et. al. who hide behind the legal covers of academic freedom of speech to spread hatred and fear in order to continue making the *“sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power”* congenial to

the peoples of their *"populist democracy"*, is only as secret as clicking [here16](#) to read the American Mein Kampf Part-II – "Rebuilding America's Defenses" September 2000, a Report of the Project for the New American Century (see [here47](#)):

"Until the process of transformation is treated as an enduring military mission – worthy of constant allocation of dollars and forces – it will remain stillborn. ... Further, the process of transformation, even if it brings revolutionary change, is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor"

"The Price of American Preeminence: The program we advocate – one that would provide America with forces to meet the strategic demands of the world's sole superpower – requires budget levels to be increased to 3.5 to 3.8 percent of the GDP."

"... Also this expanding perimeter argues for new overseas bases and forward operating locations to facilitate American political and military operations around the world."

"... Keeping the American peace requires the U.S. Military to undertake a broad array of missions today and rise to very different challenges tomorrow, ..."

Keeping the American peace – indeed! The American Mein Kampf Part-1 stated it similarly:

"... the ultimate objective of American policy should be benign and visionary: to shape a truly cooperative global community." (The Grand Chessboard, 1997)

Hitler too merely wanted to keep the 'German peace'! And the Israelis too similarly only want to keep the 'Zionist peace' (as noted [here28](#)), and both the hectoring hegemons du jour *"truly"* wish to *"shape"* a *"cooperative global community"* cooperating with them on their terms so that Thomas Friedman's euphemistic *"hidden hand"* can stay ready-but-sheathed - unless some obdurate nations or a spirited peoples dare to not be a part of their suzerainty - since it ***"is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation."***

And of course also since *"that exercise requires"* a lot of extra coordinated work at all levels on the *"doctrinal motivation"*, *"intellectual commitment"* and *"patriotic gratification"* fronts along with suitable *"conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being"* existing. Or propagandistically crafted, as was so audaciously instrumented keeping a straight Washingtonian face with the 'WMD' mantra for setting up the Iraq invasion in 2002-2003 before its own gullible peoples; and for the rest of the world, *"its*

*capacity for military intimidation" was unsheathed with the Goebbelian "either you are with us, or with the terrorists" threat!*

But all of this extra work is of course still preferable due to the ***"Reaganite policy of military strength and moral clarity"*** at opportune moments as dictated by the ***"primacy and its geostrategic imperatives"*** of the lone superpower because, primarily, the ***"victor will not be asked afterward whether he told the truth or not"*** (Hitler)! In the invasion of a systematically disarmed sitting duck, or a lame duck, by the world's most fearsome nuclear armed military might, victory is always imagined to be a sure bet! Darth Vader could not have imagined an easier victory with his Death-Star!

The lead chief American prosecutor at the Nuremberg Military Tribunals had found it so easy to un-hesitatingly condemn the spectating world and the "Good Germans" for their ignorance of Hitler's plans after the Nazis had been comprehensively defeated:

"The plans of Adolf Hitler for aggression were just as secret as Mein Kampf, of which over six million copies were published in Germany", (Justice Robert H. Jackson in his closing speech at Nuremberg, on Friday, 7/26/1946: Morning Session: Part 3, in Trial of the Major War Criminals before the International Military Tribunal. See [here30](#))

and indicted the Nazis so unequivocally for their aggression by passing death sentences:

"We charge unlawful aggression but we are not trying the motives, hopes, or frustrations which may have led Germany to resort to aggressive war as an instrument of policy. The law, unlike politics, does not concern itself with the good or evil in the status quo, nor with the merits of the grievances against it. It merely requires that the status quo be not attacked by violent means and that policies be not advanced by war. We may admit that overlapping ethnological and cultural groups, economic barriers, and conflicting national ambitions created in the 1930's, as they will continue to create, grave problems for Germany as well as for the other peoples of Europe. We may admit too that the world had failed to provide political or legal remedies which would be honorable and acceptable alternatives to war. We do not underwrite either the ethics or the wisdom of any country, including my own, in the face of these problems. But we do say that it is now, as it was for sometime prior to 1939, illegal and criminal for Germany or any other nation to redress grievances or seek expansion by resort to aggressive war."

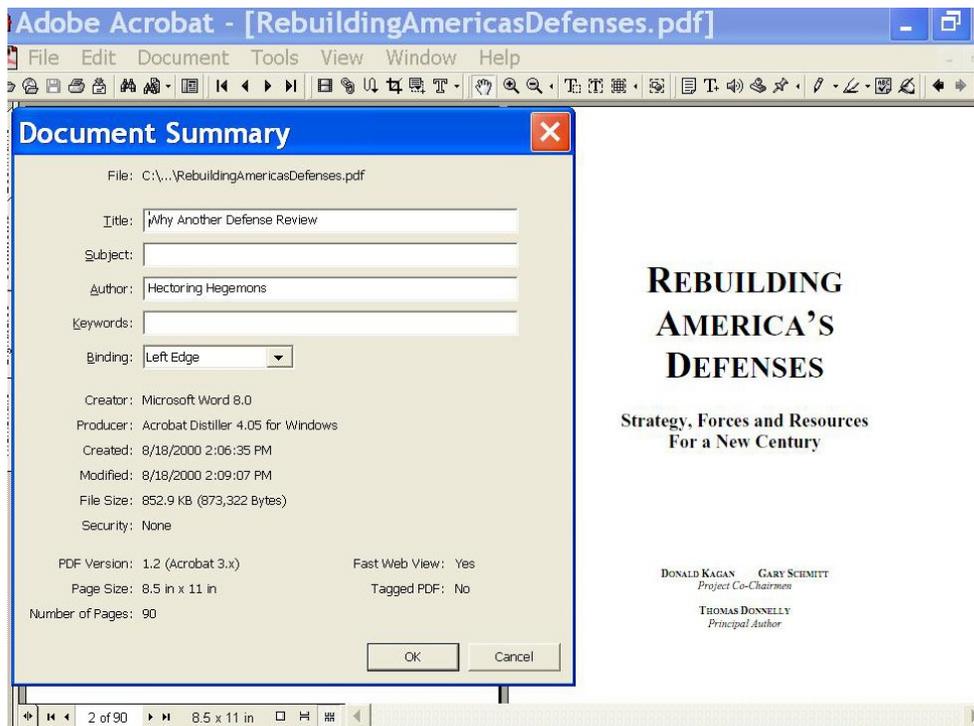
"But justice in this case has nothing to do with some of the arguments

put forth by the defendants or their counsel. We have not previously and we need not now discuss the merits of all their obscure and tortuous philosophy. We are not trying them for the possession of obnoxious ideas. It is their right, if they choose, to renounce the Hebraic heritage in the civilization of which Germany was once a part. Nor is it our affair that they repudiated the Hellenic influence as well. The intellectual bankruptcy and moral perversion of the Nazi regime might have been no concern of international law had it not been utilized to goosestep the Herrenvolk across international frontiers. It is not their thoughts, it is their overt acts which we charge to be crimes. Their creed and teachings are important only as evidence of motive, purpose, knowledge, and intent.”, (<https://web.archive.org/web/20070515182942/http://www.courttv.com/archive/casefiles/nuremberg/close.html>)

that one is left to wonder if that is what it takes for the 'Mein Kampfs' du jour and the **“goosestep[ing] the Herrenvolk across international frontiers”** into Afghanistan and Iraq, and perhaps now into Iran, to be unequivocally recognized and condemned as such?

That this appears to be true even when the aggression planners un-apologetically call themselves **“hectoring Hegemons”** in the characteristic 'in your face' arrogance of all chauvinist "ubermensch" as they continue to rehearse the *“doctrinal motivation”* of "war on terrorism" against "radical Islam" for the public in order to keep sending America's patriotic sons and daughters to their slaughter, never mind what they do to the "lesser" peoples *“goosestep[ing] the Herrenvolk across international frontiers”*, should be disconcerting for any non-hare brained person in the world, but especially for the American public themselves.

The following is a snapshot of "[Document Summary](#)" of the PDF property of "Rebuilding America's Defenses". The author's field says it all (see [here29](#) for a detailed expansion of this author's field and their various doctrinal contributions to what only Dr. Goebbels would feel proud, as in [here48](#)):



**What will it take for the un-courageous spectating world to call a spade a spade? A victor's justice?**

The power of "Noble Lies", and the "ubermensch" imperatives of its Nietzschean exponents that blinds the commonsense of any "Good Germans"!

Those able to see through this thin charade plainly, and are conscionable activists enough to want to protest or speak-out, are being systematically marginalized with various labels, from "conspiracy theorists" to "trouble makers", to perhaps even "terrorists" with the blessings of the New USA Patriot Acts as the new legal cover.

Indeed, the FBI and the Homeland Security agents themselves had shown up at my home, twice, just before the *"hidden hand of the market"* was once again about to unload its gentle largess of "operation Iraqi Freedom" in 2003, to question me, ostensibly in hot pursuit of some unknown "terrorists" whose name "string matched" mine in a few letters of the alphabet - or so they said. I had been covering all the major protest marches at that time, being both participant and very visible photographer, and usually in the very front row, right behind the police lines and often chatting with them developing a rapport and friendship in preemptive self-defense just in case some agent provocateur decided that the protests were too darn peaceful! It was trivial to ID me - as I wasn't making any attempts to keep a low profile, to the contrary, cut an interesting and very visible figure with three small kids in tow in the very first row, juggling the camera gear and their small hands with tears of anguish down my cheeks

for another defenseless civilians about to experience American "shock and awe".

And it was as a consequence of their unwelcome visit to my home that broke the camels back, so to speak, and I penned my first book in April 2003 in an Herculean night and day effort where the words just seemed to flow effortlessly like a dam burst as Baghdad burned with Colin Powell's "Shock and Awe" and the Euphrates turned red with the blood of the innocent. The smoke and mirrors deception was all too obvious to me, but not to the American peoples. At the time, no publisher picked up my manuscript, six outright rejected it (among the seven who responded, about two dozen didn't bother to respond), and this despite a generous letter of commendation written by the famous American Historian, Howard Zinn, on my behalf! And in 2005, the Iraq Study Group reached the same findings after the dastardly crime was *fait accompli* and a civilization lay in ruins, but quite disingenuously couched it merely as oops, "*a major intelligence failure*"!

An ordinary person, moi, smarter than all of America's and Britain's vast intelligence agencies with their billions of dollars in funds and spyware to monitor and surveil the globe? When did that happen? Is Alice awake or asleep?

How could I possibly explain all this years of accumulated hysteresis and silent anguish in my surreal brain to my realist hare-brained best friend as she impatiently questioned me, even if only as a glimpse into my own surreal world but nevertheless still like jumping into the middle of a fast paced Tom Clancy or Dan Brown novel, and have any realistic expectations of the sweet thing believing me?

Harvey's long sojourn in the Holy Lands had entirely bestowed upon her a different world view, one of whatever that was plainly manifest on the shadow screen: 19 "evil jihadis", stone throwing Palestinians, Israel under siege, "radical Islam", "militant Islam", and a massively nuclear armed superpower put under orange alert Defcon-10 by a man on a dialysis machine from an underground cave 20,000 miles away! It was exactly as if Hitler had come back from his shallow grave to reassert:

"[I will] give a propagandist reason for starting the war [and don't] mind whether it was plausible or not. The victor will not be asked afterward whether he told the truth or not. In starting and waging a war it is not the right that matters, but victory." (Adolph Hitler)

Except that the new version was even more potent. There was a real devastating 911 enabler to back it up! Was it another operation "[Canned Goods](#)"? Especially since it became sacrilegious to even think this question starting the very day it happened, that **how** could it have possibly happened? People still look at you funny today six and a half years later if you raise it in polite company, think you are a kook, and wanna have nothing to do with you. Even your best intellectual friends get angry at you, as did one very prominent and brilliant

Pakistani theoretical physicist who has several degrees from MIT and claims to have been a major anti-war activist in the 1970s and continually posits himself as the quintessential gadfly. He "scolded" me and even refused to read an earlier version of this presentation that I had sent him for his kind comments.

The biggest names whom I had been inspired by all my life, left me standing alone on the most pivotal question regarding the first cause enabler of the most momentous monumental international crime of naked aggression against defenseless nations that can ever be faced by anyone in their life that they could actually do something about to unravel and stop dead in its tracks while it is still occurring.

Even Noam Chomsky, my erstwhile distinguished professor when I was a student at MIT, *"arguably the most important intellectual alive"* according to the epithet adorned on him by the New York Times, refrained from discussing the "How" and focused on the "Why" in his best selling booklet "911" that became the international "cliff-notes-to-911" from supposedly the "chief dissenting priest" in the West. Indeed, all of a sudden, all the major well known intellectuals of the proverbial "dissent space", after spending a lifetime drawing attention to the lies and deceit of incantations of power, discovered the new religion of trust and faith in the statements coming out of the Pentagon and the White House concerning 911. Many of them have surely made incredible wealth writing and selling books outlining various scenarios on "Why" 911 occurred wherein not a single one asks **'How could it have possibly occurred in the first place?'** Perhaps they may donate 100% of their proceeds to the widows and families of the victims of 911 worldwide?

Most "experts" have now miraculously become exponents of Harvey's own original intellectual contribution to this discussion space, the "chaos theory", as the likely "how". Even the distinguished journalist whom almost everyone touts as the most profound and courageous journalist of our time, the fearless Robert Fisk, tepidly stays away from "conspiracy theories" and continually keeps reminding his audience about the "why" part, never the "how" part for which even he takes the word of the war party who benefited the most from the shocking crime of 911. Indeed, in 2003, I had publicly put this question before Robert Fisk in the question answer session after his talk, and his deflecting response so indelibly etched in my infinite memory: *"I live in the land of conspiracy theories [in Beirut, Lebanon, but he meant Arabs in general have this proclivity], and since there is no concrete evidence to demonstrate there is one [covert-operation or some complicity due to ample pre-warning as had been noted by the French writers Brisard and Dasquié in 'Forbidden Truth', 2002], I am not going to go there!"*

Right! If a journalist of the caliber and reputation of Robert Fisk won't go there until there is evidence in hand, then he can conveniently wait for *fait accompli* before he will receive his evidence on a silver platter from the state's declassification engine 50 years later to write and

sell more books! If all that the "empire" has to fear are "dissenting priests" like Chomsky and Fisk, the imperial planners in a *"populist democracy"* are in fat city. I had in fact stopped reading these guys' erudite works of 'literature' once this realization had dawned upon me in 2003. Arundhati Roy had once written about Noam Chomsky as the very lonely person for his dissent. While that may certainly have been true in the past, Chomsky and Harvey today both enjoy a great circle of very influential friends in Washington from Donald Rumsfeld to Bernard Lewis and Daniel Pipes et. al., all of whom willingly back up their faith in the Government's version of 911 of a surprised invasion from abroad by '19 evil jihadis' (see "[Responsibility of Intellectuals - Redux](#)" and "[Open Letter to Amnesty International, USA](#)" on the useless facade of dissent and its ineffectual outcome in the absence of penetrating focus on the 'right order bits').

Therefore, how could I possibly address all of my sweet long-eared companion's pointed questions when we none-too-surprisingly shared none of the same axioms? The leaves through the DNA to the king-makers are just way too many layers to comprehend simplistically for a "realist" who acquires her reality from the shadow play being concocted on the shadow screen as axiomatic, and even any questioning attitude deftly skirts around fundamental unexamined axioms as the extent of intellectual "free thinking" debate on the matter. It is thus impossible to try to explain such matters in an animated conversation to a self-righteous Pooka just returning from living in the Holy Lands and expect to achieve any degree of coherency or congruency.

Thus I felt both of us somehow had to start from the same "initial condition", i.e., from the same level of abstraction in a hierarchy of levels, i.e., both parties had to have at least the same minimal knowledge base of facts and data, in order to construct a foundation upon which reasoned logical discussion could stand coherently. And this foundation had to be laid brick by brick, ab-initio, with no unexamined and unscrutinized axioms.

How to do that? My hare brained friend is easily distractible, and can never concentrate long enough to carry an argument down to its very axioms and then to critically examine the axioms themselves. Harvey has lots of axioms. And I suppose, I too have them.

So I invited Harvey into undertaking a joint study, in a study-group between the two of us, as rational scientists, magically transported to Mars and transformed into the March Hare and the Mad Hatter looking down upon the Earth and the earthlings to figure out what the hell is really going on as a black box. Look at what's observable, and come up with a model of the black box transfer function to explain what is making it so. Some also call it science when applied to physical phenomenon. Some call it engineering when analyzing complex systems. And some call it medicine when studying the manifest symptoms to diagnose the unapparent disease. But when applied to political primacy and its shenanigans, it acquires a new name, conspiracy theories. Nevertheless, science, engineering, and medicine it is. But

its difficulty is inherent when trying to observe things related to self where it can get a bit challenging. Indeed, this idea, not original to me, I have tried to use myself when I am looking at something that I am emotionally biased towards, in order to adjudicate on the matter rationally, fairly, and with no a priori axioms that are beyond scrutiny. I move to Mars. Not an easy thing to do, and I only have mixed successes with it.

Thus I am never fully convinced for instance - as a mere ordinary plebeian not claiming the intellectual prowess of the "ubermensch" atheists who know it all to deny what they don't perceive, to themselves, and deny what they do perceive, to others - that my being a Muslim is an indoctrination of my culture and upbringing, or is it my deliberate choice based on my own half-assed study and superficial reflection. If I was born a Jew or Christian or Hindu, or even Zionist, would I have still become a Muslim? Only then I could, with veracity and weight, assert to my own mind that yes I have chosen my world view rationally and my causes deliberately, and it isn't indoctrination or socialization effects. The same thing is true for nationalism, flag-waiving "united we stand" and "with us or against us" doctrinal motivators to rally around "war on terrorism" for a lifetime of wars, and Zionism vs. Palestinian issue of justice and fairness where the Palestinian massacre is happening daily right before the very eyes of the "civilized world" even as I write this, but no one stops it. Those who are Zionist want one thing, Palestinians want another, each is beleaguered, one somewhat more than the other, but who is right?

What is "right"? What is just? What is fair? What is moral? Who is victim and who is aggressor? Or is there even a moral dimension to supremacy, to hegemony, to the Nietzschean "ubermensch" morality of "might is right"?

How can these things be reasoned morally, justly, fairly, "King Solomon-ly", rather than obsequy one's self to the power of indoctrination, self-interest, or socialization, each pulling one's own prejudice, sometimes openly showing one's bias, sometimes disguising it in intellectual mumbo-jumbo and double speak?

When the "Hectoring Hegemons" are burning down Iraq and Afghanistan, and are eagerly advocating doing the same to Iran and Syria and the entire Middle East to bring them "*democracy*" and to bring America "*security*", "*prosperity*" and "*greatness*", Zbigniew Brzezinski justifies the "*American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives*" by asserting "*Hegemony is as old as mankind*"! And Thomas Friedman says it even more poetically - "*The hidden hand of the market will never work without a hidden fist*". But the Project for the New American Century asserts it the most brutishly in its Statement of Principles (from its website circa 2003):

“... we need to accept responsibility for America's unique role in preserving and extending an international order friendly to our security, our prosperity, and our principles. Such a Reaganite policy of military

strength and moral clarity may not be fashionable today. But it is necessary if the United States is to build on the successes of this past century and to ensure our security and our greatness in the next.”

Should any decent moral human being accept such euphemisms of *"moral clarity"* from people who identify themselves as *"Hectoring Hegemons"* and who have been the prized pupils of the father of 'Noble Lies'? What's wrong with it? Should we reexamine our definitions of the words "decent" and "moral"?

Indeed, has it become necessary to formally redefine these already colloquially re-semanticised terms of "decent" and "moral" to better cater to modernity? Or are there perhaps some simple moral truisms that represent the best collective wisdom of all humanity across its breadth of civilizations and histories the tampering of which may permanently mutate us from one form of creature to quite another?

All these issues crop up once one opens this Pandora's box. But hopefully, when one digs right inside it, all the way to the very bottom, one is promised that one will find the solution that supposedly solves all the can of worms.

With all of the preceding matter as the nagging backdrop in my mind for several years, and while it remained unarticulated in our conversation, I suggested to my huggable friend Harvey that instead of trying to convince each other of our respective world views, I would much rather like to explore my own views through her gorgeous eyes, and perhaps she could try doing the same through my tired ones, so that we could each learn for ourselves. She gleefully agreed, fully excited I am sure to finally teach me about the "real" world that is plain has hell for everyone else to see but me. She seemed most anxious to put me straight about my priorities in life and felt I was too ensconced into the worn out pages of dusty old books and should come out and live a little bit in the "real world" and experience it for what it is instead of always looking for meaning behind its events and things.

So as the first step in this direction, in exchange for the generosity of her lavish gift of **"A Mighty Heart"** so that I could get acquainted with the real world evil terrorists in Pakistan, I gifted her **John Perkins' "Confessions of an Economic Hitman"** to start collecting data on how *"neoliberalism manifests itself"* - a question she had asked me earlier - and **Zbigniew Brzezinski's "The Grand Chessboard"** to understand how *"neoconservatism manifests itself"* in its present geostrategic dimensions so that she could quickly become conversant with what I was calling "empire" and the monumental crimes of emperors that had been deftly reclassified as simply "foreign policy initiatives" since the end of World War II. With such pedantic employment of language constructs, the subject matter had been relegated to the profound ken of the know-it-all experts in Washington and thenceforth none of the business of the ordinary peoples in the *"populist democracy"* whose main purpose in life had been

crafted to keep them always perennially busy, endlessly chasing down their "American Dream". Even Harvey showed some consternation at having to do so much reading - there was going to be back to back episodes of "Friends" on this rerun night and she wanted to catch up with them. She really only wanted to talk and lovingly educate me, not really spend time reading and studying. Too few hours in the day for that. Busy busy busy Harvey!

But we parted for the evening, and excited I was, as we now each had just the opposite characteristic interlocutor to sanity check ourselves with - no incestuous self-reinforcement here!

And only a couple of hours later, I sent Harvey my first message on the subject, pointing out even more readings to do (I am certain to her consternation), and picking a first topic upon which we had briefly deliberated earlier, 911. And she had especially quizzed me why the Pakistanis and other Muslims subscribed to these fantastic "conspiracy theories" that 'the US did it to itself', or that 'the Israelis did it', or that 'Jews were not killed in the collapse of the towers because they had miraculously received some text messages from Israel to vacate the buildings just before the attack', etc., etc. Or even that why 'some Muslims claimed that planes actually had not hit the towers', that it was 'missiles' or 'lethal ray guns from outerspace', or something really wild, like say, 'controlled demolition'.

Harvey had felt that the "chaos theory" explained all the unexplained facts around 911 satisfactorily, including why the top notch American military had failed to intercept the four simultaneously hijacked attacking airliners despite NORAD's and FAA's standard operating procedures that are automatically and routinely triggered for such emergencies without incurring additional bureaucratic impediments. Apparently while in the Holy Lands, my hare-brained lovable Harvey had also learnt software engineering and worked for a while in Haifa for a high tech American subsidiary writing Fibonacci sequences to a millionth iteration as a new 'highly secure' cryptographic protocol for her company's products. So she explained to me her vast corporate experience wherein the Israeli CEOs, and the top management of her company, often had no clue about what was going on down in the company ranks! And the American Government was vastly bigger! In fact, she felt it was a miracle that it managed to function at all!

During our conversation as she asked me all these questions, I had felt a lot of intellectual complexity in responding to Harvey coherently, because like most things these days, there is so much falsehood mixed with half truths, some truths, and spin doctoring, that it is difficult to figure out what is what. Deliberate deception of the genre described by Ezra Pound cannot be unraveled easily, let alone straightforwardly explained to someone like Harvey who is wont to self-righteously base her world view entirely upon her own sensory experiences even when she might be skeptical by nature, rather than on critical examination of others' experiences as well. To Harvey, symptoms are the manifest reality, there are no hidden diseases - what you

see is what you get. And given the *Poisson* hare-brain, that is indeed all one will ever get because history has been deftly eliminated from one's perspectives.

And this complex Machiavellian deception game bears exposing fully: invent two or more lies, not just one, and keep the good hearted well meaning peoples in the "*populist democracy*" occupied debating which one of them might be true, for it would hardly matter what conclusions they reached. And wherever they ended up, to perhaps yank one of the lies from underneath them by conclusively showing it to be false thus conveniently demonstrating a baseless "conspiracy theory" in order to keep that notion alive in the public imagination. This consequently delegitimizes in the public mind serious researchers' efforts in uncovering any covert-operation while its secrecy is of paramount necessity. Afterwards, after *fait accompli*, after *statute of limitations* expiring, it makes little difference if historians and confession artists make a pecuniary gain peddling what is inconsequential history to the newer evolving realpolitik du jour. This is what was precisely happening with any serious investigations into how the towers fell on 911. And this is also precisely what my long time friend Harvey had asked me, whether I believed in this and that fantastic theory as noted above, and had quickly lumped every single 911 investigation with the bizarre, all in one convenient easily dismissive 'kookish' category.

Thus somehow, one had to start ab-initio to reconstruct, by first dismantling and dissecting. Deconstructing is not easy. Especially when one is immersed in a global psy-op to '*wage war by way of deception*'. In the "Art of War", that is a key ingredient, and also its first ingredient, and that has been the case for as long as Hegemons have existed, which according to Brzezinski, is "*as old as mankind*". And clearly there is a global lifetime of wars being waged. Thus it had not been possible for me to respond coherently to Harvey at that time because I couldn't think of an appropriate basic and simple abstraction to begin with that Harvey would understand right off the bat.

And I thought of it when I got home, and thus I sent Harvey my first letter. It can be read at "[Whytalksfail? Letters and Replies](#)".

## II

This short series of letters and replies in which Harveyetta and I went back and forth that night, took the best part of the entire night, with me doing much of the typing, and Harvey coming back with tangentials and not responding to what I had asked her to study. Until I realized that this wasn't working, at least for me, because one of us, or perhaps both of us, were not inclined to do the study, but argue. I would say one thing, and instead of following up on it, Harvey would say another. And I would insist on my first thing said and not feel like

following up on what Harvey had replied as I felt Harvey was deflecting or not paying attention to what I was asking her to do in terms of some pre-reading work to build up the set of common fundamentals. So finally tiring, I got off the treadmill.

Later on I felt really frustrated and couldn't sleep. Why had it not worked? And staring at the letters and replies angrily, I realized that this is exactly how almost every single dialog on contentious issues is like!

And so I decided to collect these email exchange here because it contains some interesting elements that - while I have already summarized in depth in the Preamble above - may be of interest to others who can perhaps use it to study how even two close friends sometimes cannot come together to reach common ground and continually talk past each other because of "beliefs" which become axioms that cannot be examined. Obviously we all know and have experienced self-interests and emotional attachments that can make us obstinate and unreceptive even in our own loving families, but we rarely think that failure to communicate and reach closure can also be because there are no rules laid out ahead of time for how dialogs on contentious issues should be conducted and how all axioms must be examined. This is actually a problem statement, not a mere observation. Thus there must exist some rational solution for it.

Otherwise, how are we, the ordinary peoples from different tribes and nations on this vast and diverse planet, to rationally discourse with each other - in order to understand each other, in order to resolve our disputes justly and fairly rather than through the alpha-males "might is right" clubbing the weaker into submission - in order to come to live in congruent harmony?

We are in the first decade of the 21st century and still really only employing the art of discourse learned in the Neanderthal times, of the one wielding the biggest club winning the argument, despite all the wisdom and all the lofty teachings of the sages through the ages since then. A period of a zillion thousand years! Is this pathetic or what, that the Homo sapiens, with our vast and fancy accomplishments, have experienced absolutely no evolution in our basic characteristics in the last 100,000 years. *"Hegemony is [still] as old as mankind"*, as Zbigniew Brzezinski unabashedly admits when arguing the *"American primacy and its geostrategic imperatives"*!

Or is hegemony indeed an inevitable evolutionary condition? Unable to evolve past "might is right" because it's a prerequisite to propagate the strong, the master races, the hectoring hegemony, for the survival and enjoyment of the fittest in the greatest creature comforts and luxury? After all, the standard context of evolution is indeed "natural selection" of dominance, isn't it? Thus every free nation, and every free person, must now eagerly possess the 'Samson Option', as it is the only rational path to survival - since not all can be dominant - by credibly threatening the annihilation of everyone else we acquire a bizarre equilibrium of

stalemate where all can at least survive and live as free men and women in free nations in any status quo, justice or not. Some remarkable legacy to leave our progeny!

I invite the astute and careful reader to examine this brief email exchange. Not for its contents per se, although he or she may follow up on that too if it's interesting to them on its own merit, but mainly as a detached judge or an impartial first grade school teacher on why Harvey and I talked past each other, what role did our respective beliefs play or not play, and what were those beliefs, whether implied or stated, and despite an earlier lofty understanding of seeing things from the interlocutors eyes to inform one's own self, why did we fail? What might we have done better?

If a rational penetrating dialog between two close childhood friends, even if one of them happens to be a gorgeous female Pooka Rabbit, cannot occur on matters of grave political concern when they bring vastly different perspectives, what hope is there for the general populace, let alone a peace makers dialog among nations and civilizations already at daggers drawn with each other?

All this talk of 'dialog among civilizations' to avert what some chauvinists have projected as the inevitable "clash of civilizations", is doomed to be just an eyewash - and perhaps even a deliberate red herring - without considerable thought to the "process" to productively enable such dialogs.

Before such dialog can fruitfully take place, some **"rules of engagement"** for the dialog must be defined that are agreeable to all parties, and then all parties must stick to them. But how is that to be enforced when self-interests and hidden agendas might be at play, and when one party among the participants is overwhelmingly wielding a big stick?

Just sitting around a table and chatting likely does not bring one closer to any better understanding and appreciation of why the other person is the way they are, why they think that way, is there any merit to the way they think that inspires respect or further evaluation? When there is no such merit, as one perceives it, how is one to proceed?

Should one just say "I am not going to talk to you because you a priori believe so and so", or not believe such and such? Is just agreeing to disagree sufficient to foster understanding of each others' world views? How is it sufficient to create any understanding whatsoever if one is so axiomatic that one will not objectively scrutinize the other's positions? What axioms must be beyond scrutiny? Should any axioms be beyond scrutiny? Why? How are the "initial conditions" for any dialog to be determined?

Indeed, when one civilizations heroes are another's villains, which is often the case, especially in these modern times with Alexandrian adventurers and wars a plenty, how is there to be any mutual understanding at all, if each one does not scrutinize each others heroes and villains, using the exact same yardstick and criterion? How is a common definition

of "virtue" and "vice" to be arrived at, and coerced upon the participants in the dialog, in order for the dialog to have any substantial meaning at all and not have it degenerate into charges of double standards and hypocrisy?

What rules are required to really productively engage in rational dialog whose outcome is actual comprehension and better overall understanding among all peoples, and which actually points towards reasoned solutions that are "just" and "fair" and unhypocritical, and not just dictated by the chauvinist prerogatives of "might is right"?

As in the pursuit of science and problem solving on physical matters, defining the set of **"initial conditions"** that all participants can agree upon in political matters, while non-trivial, is certainly the only hope of productively addressing the dialog among civilizations. And as in science, beyond the initial conditions, 'the process' that moves the research, investigation, or dialog forward must be well defined and rational for the explicit purpose of efficaciously uncovering truth from falsehood in all matters, with all sides exhibiting fidelity to the process. Otherwise, as in science, disqualification for fraudulent practices must occur within the process itself by virtue of its very design, and the chauvinism of the culprits exposed to all the peoples to whom the dialog matters.

Then as in science, it is my belief, that the outcome of such a process of dialog, will automatically lead to objective and verifiable results. It is indeed my belief, that in this political space, these objective results will also automatically point to "just" and "fair" resolutions to the most pressing and dangerous conflicts among mankind. This will help us, all the ordinary peoples of this planet, at least to learn "what is the just and fair resolution" to this or that insoluble political problem du jour. Beyond that, it is up to the world's peoples to act to force its realization, or not.

Today much obfuscation surrounds every issue precisely because people are not able to discern what is indeed the right solution. A recent example can illustrate this better than many more words from me.

Former American President Jimmy Carter's new book: **Palestine Peace Not Apartheid**, has attracted a lot of attention. Regardless of which side of the opinion stream one might fall on, this interview piece in NPR's "Morning Edition" dated January 26, 2007 is very illustrative of the issues of obfuscation that bedevils the ordinary man. I found the following dialog most amazing. This is a snippet of an interview with Prof. Kenneth Stein, a historian from Emory University, who quit his fellowship from the Carter Center in Atlanta in protest to Carter's book. "Morning Edition's" Steve Inskeep asked him:

'Q: A layman might look, though, at some of the facts, and let's emphasize some of the facts, here, and say, "well we've got this area, it's under Israeli occupation (that's the United Nations definition), you've

got barriers, you've got segregated communities, you've got segregated highways connecting those communities to one another, why not call it 'apartheid'?" A layman might ask that question.

**A:** A layman would have every right to ask that question. But that doesn't mean, if it looks like a duck and it smells like a duck and quacks like a duck, that it's a duck.

**Q:** And the difference to you is?

**A:** The difference to me is, that part of this problem is that the Palestinians have chosen to use terrorism. And every time they've chosen to use terrorism, the Israelis have come into the territories, or they have closed the territories, and they have made it more difficult for the Palestinians to have regular life. There's not doubt that the Israelis have confiscated Palestinian lands, confiscated Palestinian lands illegally. But if you tell the Arab-Israeli conflict, and you tell the history of it, you cannot unpack it in such a way that one side is just seen to be responsible. History always tells us that truth is some place in between.'

NPR's interview with Kenneth Stein is at:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20070515182942/http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7022490>

Kenneth Stein's full rebuttal to Carter's book is at:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20070515182942/http://www.meforum.org/article/1633>

NPR's interview with President Carter is at:

<https://web.archive.org/web/20070515182942/http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7004473>

Well, in a genuine dialog among civilizations with agreed upon "initial conditions", and fair "rules of engagement" that were fervently abided by, the right solution would be manifest and not subject to the above obfuscation. The poor "Morning Edition's" host did not have either the wherewithal or the courage to dissect this response further: *"History always tells us that truth is some place in between."* Perhaps the host had not heard of the Nuremberg Military Tribunals, and the established principles of accountability such as **"All the evil that follows"** to apportion responsibility, based upon which, the German Nazis were held accountable for all the bombings of German civilian centers by the American Allies, including the death of millions of innocent non-combatant German civilians at Allies' own hands (see my letter to Amnesty International [here49](#) on red herrings). It would have been interesting to pursue this line of questioning to unravel and identify the primal first cause here, the highest order bit, so to speak. And even if the "Morning Edition's" host had, the guest was still free to continue in

the same vein as there were no binding agreements on how to conduct such a dialog.

It is not surprising to note that in the above interview with NPR, Kenneth Stein almost mirrors Harvey in her positions. Indeed, it is interesting to read the other two references cited above to uncover further curious things in this debate. NPR's Steve Inskeep and President Carter have this exchange, on January 25, 2007 in "Morning Edition", where the former American President is openly and un-apologetically echoing a thread similar to what some Palestinians might express:

**Q:** Mr. President, perhaps I could begin with the title of your book, which has caused a bit of debate. Could you just make, briefly, the best case you can for the why "apartheid" is the best word to use?

**A:** Well, I'll try to make a perfect case. Apartheid is a word that is an accurate description of what has been going on in the West Bank, and it's based on the desire or avarice of a minority of Israelis for Palestinian land. It's not based on racism. Those caveats are clearly made in the book. This is a word that's a very accurate description of the forced separation within the West Bank of Israelis from Palestinians and the total domination and oppression of Palestinians by the dominant Israeli military.'

But note that the antagonists of President Carter are not being as forthright in identifying their affiliations openly in this dialog. Indeed, President Carter's American detractors invariably present themselves as being objective in their critique of his book, and their own cultural, social, political, or religious affiliations and attachments to the other side remain publicly unidentified in the dialog, either by the media, or by themselves.

Thus for instance, it would be interesting to examine the affiliations of all those who resigned from the Carter Center in protest to determine their so called "objectivity" or partisanship in the positions they have taken against Carter's book. And one might rightly wonder why is it so important to continue challenging Carter in this way which largely echoes the official position of the State of Israel and its Zionist supporters, and not identify it as such? Indeed, even the Speaker of the House, Nancy Pelosi has also criticized Carter's book. It would be worth visiting her speeches to the AIPAC in 2003 and 2005, and understanding the hidden in plain sight dynamics [here50](#), [here51](#), [here52](#), and [here53](#), to glean her own political attachments and partisanship. Here is one example each from her two AIPAC speeches:

"I'm so pleased to be joined by three of my colleagues-Congressman Howard Berman of California, Congressman Sander Levin of Michigan, and Congressman Bob Matsui of California. All are strong supporters of Israel. Thank you to all the members of AIPAC, especially those who

have traveled so far from California and the Bay Area. The special relationship between the United States and Israel is as strong as it is because of your fidelity to that partnership and the commitment of every person in this room today. I am honored to be here to speak about something that can never be said enough: **America's commitment to the safety and security of the State of Israel is unwavering.**" (Pelosi, AIPAC 2003)

**"One thing, however is unchanged: America's commitment to the safety and security of the State of Israel is unwavering. America and Israel share an unbreakable bond: in peace and war; and in prosperity and in hardship"** (Pelosi, AIPAC 2005)

Some of the a priori axioms that are plainly visible in those speeches remain critically unexamined by their interlocutors in the press to put the antagonism of the detractors in their proper perspective. Thus an impartial observer may easily note that the vested interests in the loud opposition to an American President's controversial book that is sympathetic to one side and clearly apportioning the blame to the other side, are entirely being ignored as the hue and cry aliases itself as an objective scholarly critique.

So let's just say that we, the conscionable readers of this Preamble, are smarter than all the talking heads in the news media and have unpeeled the top few layers of the onion to correctly note the respective affinities of the participants in this dialog. So here is a second example, serendipitous in its timing with my own conversation with lovable Harvey, of a dialog among civilizations where the two participants, it may be convincingly argued, are the self-appointed but knowledgeable exponents of the two sides in this conflict. A former President of a superpower nation who once had first hand access to all the classified and top secret information any history detective would salivate over, and who was awarded a Nobel prize for his pivotal role in bringing the two sides together for an Accord; and a history professor who is intimately familiar with the subject through some first hand experience of his own as President Carter's close colleague. And yet, the dialog remains as obfuscating and frustrating to witness as my own with Harvey. **Why is it failing?**

Should we put this conversation to the same litmus tests and analysis? What a priori axioms remain unexamined and unscrutinized? What questions should be brought up for discussion that are not? What assumptions are made, or not made, and disclosed, or not disclosed? What seems to be the intent in engaging in this dialog? What are the "forces" at work in the environs within the civilizational constructs of the participants - they obviously do not work in a vacuum - that is creating more obfuscation than already exists? This could have been an excellent opportunity to open up a genuine dialog on the real issues in the conflict due to President Carter's surprising and unexpected book with such an interesting title, seeding the

debate. But the dialog has largely become only about Carter and his book, not about Israel and Palestine. Why? See Stein's detailed critique of Carter's book, as well as follow some of the links in the NPR interviews to witness the incredibly bizarre scope of this debate - all strewn with red herrings a plenty (also see "[the endless trail of red herrings](#)"). What shape or form would the positions of Kenneth Stein and President Carter respectively take, if a full contextual civilizational dialog along the much sought after "rules of engagement" imagined here, with well specified "initial conditions", were in force?

The astute readers, sociologists, scientists, moralists, and all non-hare brained peoples of conscience and in full possession of their thinking faculties are invited to reflect on these questions. The exploration of these issues with a critical mind contextualizes the deliberate scope-containment of this discussion that the American audience is being shown in public.

Okay, a cynical reader might argue, let's imagine we did have such an honest dialog, with all the "initial conditions" and "rules of engagement" in place. And let's grant the optimistic premise that it led to an understanding of the 'right thing to do', and automatically pointed to the "just and fair solutions space". So how could merely knowing the path to "just and fair resolutions" make any impact whatsoever? If the "just" solution is against the grain, against the interests of the power-brokers, against the interests of those who wield the biggest sticks, how is to be implemented? A reasonable person may further argue that the power brokers and hectoring hegemonies are least likely to accept solutions or outcomes of such dialogs that are against their own vested interests, even if such dialogs are forced upon them or allowed to occur in the nation in public view by magic. Is this simply a Utopian epiphany, the stroking of the mind, of little practical significance in real life?

No! It makes an immediate impact because this is why well intentioned peoples continually 'not learning the right thing to do' is so necessary in order for the few hectoring hegemonies to perpetuate their hegemony and vested interests!

Conscionable peoples knowing the right solutions, the just and fair solutions, positively yank from underneath the hectoring hegemonies, the very power base with which they rule over ordinary peoples - the power to deceive. From Machiavelli to Nietzsche to Strauss, and the emperors before and after them - the supermen beyond the pale of ordinary morality who tell Noble Lies to rule over the lambs - deception has been the real source of their power.

The power to deceive, and the power to corrupt in order to create accomplices, are the twain weapons of any ruling elite. Disarm them of one of their most primary potent weapons, and the hectoring hegemonies are left naked, unmasked. Does it also make them impotent? Whom will they send to fight wars if the peoples know and comprehend the real intents behind the wars and understand all the pretexts that create the conditions of war and conflict?

Every conscionable peoples must indeed demand, create, and force such genuine

civilizational dialogs upon the consciousness of their nations (as opposed to the faux one being driven in the United Nations under the bombastic name “Dialog Among Civilizations”).

A battle initiated with intellectual capital, can also be ended with intellectual capital - the only peaceable way. The alternatives are too horrible to contemplate.

### III

## Humanbeingsfirst Dialog among Civilizations Algorithm

What is the point of this dialog analysis and all this verbiage?

The point is a matter of life and death for nations. That is the point of this. Let me be very precise.

Either the United States, or Israel, are poised to attack Iran, as noted by many commentators in the World press, and as was also noted by the honorable Republican Congressman from Texas, Ron Paul in his speech in January 2007 (see [here15](#)):

“As I said last week on the House floor, speculation in Washington focuses on when, not if, either Israel or the U.S. will bomb Iran-- possibly with nuclear weapons. The accusation sounds very familiar: namely, that Iran possesses weapons of mass destruction. Iran has never been found in violation of the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty, and our own Central Intelligence Agency says Iran is more than ten years away from producing any kind of nuclear weapon. Yet we are told we must act immediately while we still can!”

Even the inexplicable Zbigniew Brzezinski, unabashedly candid as always, as in his chauvinist Grand Chessboard, plainly stated the following on February 1, 2007 before the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, reading from a carefully prepared statement ([here54](#)):

“a plausible scenario for a military collision with Iran involves Iraqi failure to meet the benchmarks, followed by accusations of Iranian responsibility for the failure, then by some provocation in Iraq or a terrorist act in the US blamed on Iran, culminating in a "defensive" US military action against Iran that plunges a lonely America into a spreading and deepening quagmire eventually ranging across Iraq, Iran, Afghanistan and Pakistan”

This is March 2007. I have two imperatives before me: **A)** I do not wish to hear in 2010 that there was an "intelligence failure", that it was another Gulf of Tonkin, or some other new contrivance from the imaginative and fertile mind of the hectoring hegemons. **B)** I am a helpless victim of my humble conscience and compelled to act upon its diktats as any ordinary human being first might.

If you are like me, you likely will share in these imperatives. Hence show your support to your own conscience and to your own moral imperatives, by considering doing the following, in your own respective local spaces, worldwide.

I would like you to seed peaceful and rational conversations among the public on any and all topics of contention - a dialog - to figure out what "rules of engagement" are needed in a genuine dialog whose intent is to reach amicable and just settlements of contentious and fractious issues, and how to expose and unmask the criminal bully when the intention of one or many among them in their pretentious participation in the talks is merely to deceive, or to buy time.

I would like to have the following coarse grained recipe for conducting a dialog refined with wisdom gleaned from your own experiences - now that you have become cognizant of the layers upon layers of issues involved.

This initial coarse grained 5 step commonsense algorithm – **“Humanbeingsfirst™ Dialog among Civilizations Algorithm”** – may be summarized as follows:

- **Step 1.** There must not be any undefined, unexamined, unagreed upon axioms. Thusly, before anything, reach specific and documented agreement on values - how to define various "value" concepts with a consistency that is applicable to all sides. Thus for instance, a definition for what do these terms mean: "good", "bad", "just", "unjust", "terrorism", "truth", "falsehood", "aggressor", "aggressee", "preemption", "self-defense", or any other fundamental concepts that may become axioms for the dialog. If new axioms are uncovered during the dialog whose definitions have not been agreed upon, suspend the dialog immediately, and return to this step 1. Good starting criterion for defining these terms might be the Universal Golden Rule: "do unto others, as you have others do unto you", and the Universal Principle of First Cause: "all the evil that follows".
- **Step 2.** There must not be any undefined, unexamined, and unagreed upon rules on how to conduct the dialog, the rules for presenting evidence, what constitutes evidence, how the discussion is to proceed in terms of cycle of response and counter response to evidence, and how to ensure that all sides

abide by these rules. A policing mechanism has to be agreed upon through which all parties will be compelled to stick to these pre-agreed upon rules. These "rules of engagement" must be as completely defined as possible before proceeding to step 3 to start with. If in the process of dialog, it is discovered that new or additional rules are required, or need to be fine tuned, suspend the dialog immediately and return to this step 2.

- **Step 3.** Define the set of "initial conditions" for the dialog after both steps 1 and 2 have been completed and written down. There must not be any dialog that is conducted outside the band of "initial conditions". This foundation, like any other foundation, must be enacted first, and in order to do so, make diligent attempt to establish the relevant set of "initial conditions" that is acceptable to all sides, and document these set of initial conditions. The dialog must not be initiated until steps 1-3 have been agreed by all parties. The policing mechanism of step 2 must be employed to ensure compliance with the "rules of engagement" while defining the "initial conditions".
- **Step 4.** Once Steps 1-3 have been signed and agreed upon, explain them to the public. Only then must the actual dialog be commenced. This is what will keep the dialog honest and accountable. Be this any dialog - between husband and wife quarreling over marital problems - in which case making public means explain it to the policing mediator who may also be the witness, or family members may be the witnesses; or between "US and Iran", or "Israel and Palestine", or "India and Pakistan", or "Shia and Sunni", or "Catholics and Protestants", or "WMD and false pretexts", or "globalization and anti-globalization", or "war on terrorism and war on freedom" - all quarreling on clever spins and entirely and purposefully obfuscating the real issues from surfacing before the ordinary peoples of this planet. The policing mediator in all these cases could easily be the UN, and the witnesses, the world's public.
- **Step 5.** Commence the actual dialog and allow witnesses to observe - if it is between husband and wife, a mediator must be witnessing it and acting as the policing party to ensure "rules of engagement" are followed to rationally arrive at the honest and just solution. If it is between US and Iran in the United Nations for instance, or around a round table, the world public must witness this exchange, be able to provide their input if they perceive the agreed upon and documented "rules of engagement" are not being followed, or the "policing" itself has been compromised by it showing a bias for one side or the other. Do not allow any party to quit, without forfeiting their positions, or reaching whatever logical end conclusion that is the rational outcome as the

natural output of this process. That outcome is the 'right solution space' and the "right thing to do'.

How long will it take? I refuse to accept that this is an NP complete algorithm. But I do concede that it will likely be difficult to get past even steps 1 and 2 in a highly contentious situation such as Israel-Palestine, or US-IRAN, where one side is overly powerful and insists on "might is right" defining the terms. And this is precisely the point of this algorithm, that all 5 steps are entirely conducted in the global public view so that all can see, the milk easily separating from the adulterating water!

It is my humble belief that following this Humanbeingsfirst™ Rules of Dialog among Civilizations, in contrast to the Hectoring Hegemons arbitrary rules of "might makes right" engagement, all issues among mankind can be resolved to the point of **"knowing the right thing to do"** space. There will no longer be any confusion of who is right, and what is "right", who is the aggressor, the oppressor, and who are the aggrieved, and the oppressed. At that point, whether or not the right thing to do is pursued further, is up to the members dialoging, their respective constituencies, and their moral imperatives if they are human beings first.

So how do we get to the "right thing to do space"? How do we implement such a dialog between US and IRAN, or between Israel and Palestine with this algorithm?

Public pressure, from all human beings first!

I know of no other way! Such pressure, non-linearly applied, can even move the earth, as noted by Archimedes.

This document will be attempted to be submitted to the United Nations for their kind consideration - as the voice of an ordinary humanbeingfirst™ - to use it to seed the process for establishing worthwhile and meaningful dialogs in the UN.

If you would like to assist, please contact (write a letter, send an email, call, fax) the United Nations Secretary General's office and request, very politely, that they, as representatives of human beings in this august international body, represent you, the human beings, espousing the ideals of humanbeingsfirst™ over hectoring hegemons, in the manner of your own choosing. Namely, that they conduct their deliberations according to the algorithm outlined here. Get them to read this document. Get your own government leaders, congressmen, lawyers, doctors, scholars, and the talking heads in the media, to talk about how to dialog using ideas gleaned here. If 50 million people make this contact with their leaders in every nation, and leave a distinct paper trail of their making the contact, it may yet be a ray of hope for mankind that we are indeed a bit more evolved than the Neanderthals. Whether we actually are or not, will entirely depend on how we act subsequently.

Additionally, it is of immense importance to engage the honorable scholars par excellence, Samuel Huntington and Bernard Lewis, the progenitors of the notion of "clash of civilizations", by attempting to seed public discussion both at Harvard and at Princeton Universities, the former for his decade old book, provocatively titled "Clash of Civilizations", the latter for his book, again interestingly and provocatively titled, "Crisis of Islam - Holy war and Unholy Terror". If you are at these campuses and would like to help, go for it.

I would like to seed some discussions at MIT, quite prominent in the Vietnam anti-war movement but now laying dormant as dissent is out of fashion in most American Universities and Colleges. MIT is also the distinguished home of my erstwhile luminary Professor, Noam Chomsky, with whom I have many disagreements. I would love to engage him based on the process disclosed here in a rational non-fundamentalist dialog among civilizations in the context of his publicly stated positions on Israel-Palestine and the two-state solution, or even his best selling booklet, 911, the former an excellent example of profound double standards, the latter of unexamined axioms based on new found faith in his Government.

It would indeed be interesting to conduct such dialogs among civilizations on many American college campuses among the many proponents to the various solutions on Israel-Palestine, vocalists for "war on terrorism", and vocalists for "empire", inviting David Horowitz of [Frontpage magazine](#), the famous academic [Alan M. Dershowitz](#), the notable founder of [Campus Watch](#), [Daniel Pipes](#), and the founder and editor of neo-con's influential [Weekly Standard](#), [William Kristol](#) - all outspoken champions and exponents of American and Israeli primacy and its geostrategic imperatives - to participate.

Dare they accept the challenge of ordinary human beings first? Do we matter, or are we just fodder at the altar of Noble Lies?

Indeed, a brand new series of interviews conducted by NPR with former President Jimmy Carter and his detractors, on his book "Palestine, Peace not Apartheid" would be mighty illuminating, now that we have seen above how such dialogs only added to the public's confusion without benefit of the rules developed here.

Please write to both NPR's correspondent Steve Inskeep and President Jimmy Carter, politely suggesting that they review what is disclosed here in order to mitigate all the obfuscation that has surrounded "Palestine, Peace not Apartheid".

If you are in America and would like to seed small debates among civilizations in your own universities and communities, do invite the organization [Campus Watch](#) (see [here55](#), [here56](#), [here57](#), [here58](#)) - nicely - and have them participate. That is the entire point of a debate, to learn to talk to each others' antagonists in a productive way, either unmasking them before an audience, or reaching a state of enlightenment for the "right thing to do" space. This is easier said than done however as was witnessed at Columbia University in 2004 (see

[here59](#), [here60](#), [here61](#), [here62](#)). The same professors and participants involved can perhaps consider engaging in a more productive dialog using the algorithm developed here.

Indeed, If you are at UCLA, invite the pro-war Republican groups that invited James Woolsey to speak, where he deployed the ingenious catch phrase "[World War IV](#)" in 2003 at a pro-war rally, to participate.

If you are a Republican, invite your Democrat brothers and sisters and fellow Americans to dialog employing the steps outlined here on any topic of contention but especially on 'war on terror' and the Democrats equal if not greater zest for bombing Iran; if you are a Pakistani, invite your Indian fellow human being to dialog; if you are a Mainland Chinese, invite your fellow Taiwanese brothers and sisters to dialog; if you are a Muslim, invite your fellow Jews and Christian brothers and sisters to dialog; if you are an Israeli, invite your Palestinian neighbors to dialog; and if you are a presidential candidate in any country that has elections rather than selections and appointments or outright usurpations, invite your worthy opponents to engage using the algorithm of rational and fair discourse developed here to really enlighten the audience on the global issues that impact all of us today.

The two most bedeviling situations in the world today, apart from the superpower primacy and its geostrategic imperatives, are Israel-Palestine, and India Pakistan over Kashmir, both generous legacies of the British. And their talks continue to fail bringing misery to the ordinary peoples on the ground who continue to live and die under brutal occupations. Is it possible that new dialogs are seeded with the algorithm developed here, and conducted entirely in public? Can it be tried? Yes it can if ordinary people start demanding it, start doing it themselves in their communities with their arch nemeses, some superstars pick it up, and the media catches on! Okay "I am a dreamer, but I hope I am not the only one"!

### **The best place to start is in the academe!**

If you are an academic, a teacher, a professor, please consider teaching/developing the art of civilizational dialog in your own classes. Make this document an assigned reading for your English class, or writing class, or humanities class, and get them to critique it, and hence indirectly expose them to the concept of why the "process" of dialog itself almost invariably always determines the success or failure of any dialog on any contentious topic. For instance, you may consider using the straightforward analysis presented in "[The endless trail of red herrings](#)" to seed your own objective classroom debates on Israel-Palestine as a case study for the new dialog process, and make the contentious discourse actually productive for a change.

Consider initiating a new class, or evening seminar in your organization for "dialog among civilizations" - in elementary school, high school, university, even graduate school, adult education center, as an extra curricular activity - as the most essential and crucial lesson to

teach and learn for the 21st century to the members of our communities. Use role playing in class - using the dialog among civilizations algorithm developed here - and show the two parallel cases to the class, one where these rules are not employed, and one when they are.

Encourage the class to write letters to the United Nations Secretary General, and to their President, as a class activity, sharing the light bulbs that go on in their heads after such role playing, and requesting, politely as always, that as their representatives, these leaders employ the same devices for conducting their own deliberations with other nations as what appear to be intractable problems in foreign affairs can become amenably and very peaceably tractable overnight without requiring endless wars and trillions of dollars in defense budget that can now be better utilized in building more libraries and better public schools for them.

Unless we can teach our new generations the genuine "art of dialog" when they are brimming with idealism and aspire to do good in the world, after they become cynical adults corrupted by the realpolitik, it may be too late for internalizing the concepts. We are only constrained by our imagination in how many ways we can learn and teach the concepts outlined here. With a renewed emphasis in almost all nations on rational dialog with the "war on terrorism" on, this is a great opportunity to actually make a tremendous difference - and yes just by talking, but not randomly, and not by shouting past each other!

We have a profound saying in my native Pakistani language, Urdu, in transliteration: "***dood ka dood, aur pani ka pani***" – loosely translated it means, separation of the adulterating water from the pure milk. Watch all the milkmen run! Will there be any milkman left standing at all after the world really learns why talks fail, and why indeed does uncovering fair and just resolutions continue to bedevil many of us?

It's our job, as human beings first, to force contestants in our respective societies into the lab of humanity for a fair and honest, rational and scientific measurement of their products - the lives of civilizations, nations, millions of peoples, long suffering at the hands of hectoring hegemony of all shades and stripes, depend on it!

Only a constructive and genuine dialog among civilization can avert the pain and suffering that the fiction of "clash of civilizations" is bringing upon ordinary peoples of the world. If you want to avert it, and not perpetuate it, your imperatives have been made manifest here. Do we lead forth with our conscience for the sake of our children and grandchildren as human beings first, or remain silently spectating as impotent zombie bystanders while a mere handful of monumentally criminal hectoring hegemony continue to reign supreme in our names?

If you, dear reader, participate in such dialogs among your friends, interest groups, campuses, community centers, in the media, or if you witness them, and uncover pieces of

wisdom that can fine tune, optimize, or transform this algorithm for conducting productive dialog among civilizations to make it even more productive - please do not hesitate to share them.

Often we ask, "what can I do?", "I am just an ordinary human being!". Here is a proposal that can possibly strip all hectoring hegemony's buck naked, without firing a single shot! Please try it before someone puts on that vest, or gets into that F-16, as mere pawns, and victims, and monumental murderers, on the Grand Chessboard!

Why do I call this document Part-1? Because I hope 'human beings' will exist to write a Part-2!

Thank you.

### Web Citations

Citations sourced from Archive.org's snapshot of [May 15, 2007](#), in order to get the original working embedded links in the cited urls

01: "Document ID: [PHBFZE20070317](#)"

<https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/dialog-among-civilizations-whytalksfail-zahirebrahim.pdf>

02: "Project Humanbeingsfirst URL" <http://humanbeingsfirst.org/>

03: "Discussion Space" <http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/>

04: "Daniel Pipes Website" <http://www.danielpipes.org/>

05: "David Horowitz Website" <http://www.frontpagemag.com/>

06: here1 "It's Not a Clash of Civilizations, It's a Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians by Susan L. Rosenbluth Jewish Voice and opinion February 2007"

<http://www.danielpipes.org/article/4264>

07: here2 "The Crisis of Islam: Holy War and Unholy Terror by Bernard Lewis"

<http://www.amazon.com/Crisis-Islam-Holy-Unholy-Terror/dp/0679642811>

08: here3 "What Went Wrong?: The Clash Between Islam and Modernity in the Middle East"

<http://www.amazon.com/What-Went-Wrong-Between-Modernity/dp/0060516054/>

09: "One Palestine, Complete by Tom Segev"

<http://www.palestineremembered.com/Acre/Palestine-Remembered/Story593.html>

10: here4 "Theodor Herzl-A Brief Biography & Quotes"

<http://www.palestineremembered.com/Acre/Famous-Zionist-Quotes/Story643.html>

11: "Search BBC Ehud Barak video 9/11/2001" [http://www.youtube.com/results?](http://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=ehud+barak+911&search;=Search)

[search\\_query=ehud+barak+911&search;=Search](http://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=ehud+barak+911&search;=Search)

- 12: "BBC Ehud Barak video 9/11/2001" <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2hhiJanLm7g>
- 13: "Daniel Pearl Memorial Website" <http://www.danielpearl.org/>
- 14: here5 "I can't imagine anyone who considers himself a human being can do this"  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/g2/story/0,3604,1007051,00.html>
- 15: here6 "Strip-Searching Children - Humiliation and Child Abuse at Israeli Checkpoints"  
<http://www.counterpunch.org/weir03152007.html>
- 16: here7 "A Tribute To Rachel Corrie" <http://www.miftah.org/Display.cfm?DocId=1866&CategoryId=23>
- 17: here8 "Four eyewitnesses describe the murder of Rachel Corrie"  
<http://electronicintifada.net/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/7/1263>
- 18: here9 "ISM Archive for the 'Rachel Corrie' Category"  
<http://www.palsolidarity.org/main/category/rachel-corrie/>
- 19: here10 "What Rachel Saw - Rachel Corrie and Palestine"  
<http://www.counterpunch.org/karkar03152007.html>
- 20: here11 "Rachel Corrie, One Year Later"  
<http://www.frontpagemag.com/Articles/ReadArticle.asp?ID=12919>
- 21: "Rachel Corrie Memorial Website" <http://www.rachelcorrie.org/>
- 22: here12 "Rachel's Letters" <http://rachelcorrie.org/emails.htm>
- 23: "The Grand Chessboard by Zbigniew Brzezinski" <http://www.amazon.com/Grand-Chessboard-American-Geostrategic-Imperatives/dp/0465027261>
- 24: "The endless Trail of Red Herrings"  
<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>
- 25: "Dr. Shadia B. Drury Website on Leo Strauss and Noble Lies"  
<http://www.uregina.ca/arts/CRC/>
- 26: here13 "Noble lies and perpetual war: Leo Strauss, the neocons, and Iraq - Interview by Danny Postel" <http://www.opendemocracy.net/debates/article-2-95-1542.jsp>
- 27: "The spectre of Operation Ajax"  
<http://www.guardian.co.uk/comment/story/0,3604,1021997,00.html>
- 28: "Operation Mockingbird" <http://www.answers.com/topic/operation-mockingbird>
- 29: "Project MKULTRA" <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MKULTRA>
- 30: "Operation Cointelpro" <http://www.cointel.org/>
- 31: "The CIA's Intervention in Afganistan - Interview with Zbigniew Brzezinski"  
<http://www.globalresearch.ca/articles/BRZ110A.html>
- 32: "Charlie Wilson's War" <http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/tg/detail/-/0871138549/>
- 33: "The CIA's Secret Army - SOG"  
<http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,1101030203-411370,00.html>
- 34: "Did Libya Really Destroy Pan Am 103? Or Is There a Cover-Up?"

- <http://www.wrmea.com/archives/december01/0112017.html>
- 35: "The Lavon Affair By David Hirst" <http://www.aljazeera.info/>
- 36: "The 50s: Unit 101, Qibya, the Lavon Affair, the 1956 Suez War"  
<http://www.ifamericansknew.org/history/50s.html>
- 37: "The Other Side of Deception: A Rogue Agent Exposes the Mossad's Secret Agenda"  
<http://www.wrmea.com/backissues/0495/9504058.htm>
- 38: "The Israeli Spy Ring Scandal" <http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/spyring2.html>
- 39: "Israel's Sacred Terrorism from the Personal Diary of Moshe Sharett"  
<http://www.chss.montclair.edu/english/furr/essays/rokach.html>
- 40: "The Jews of Iraq by Naeim Giladi"  
[http://www.bintjbeil.com/E/occupation/ameu\\_iraqjews.html](http://www.bintjbeil.com/E/occupation/ameu_iraqjews.html)
- 41: "Operation Canned Goods" [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gleiwitz\\_incident](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gleiwitz_incident)
- 42: "Ex-CIA director: U.S. faces 'World War IV'"  
<http://www.cnn.com/2003/US/04/03/sprj.irq.woolsey.world.war/>
- 43: "Daniel Ellsberg Website" <http://ellsberg.net/>
- 44: here14 "Commission Cites Intelligence Failures on Iraq's WMD Program"  
<http://usinfo.state.gov/mena/Archive/2005/Mar/31-474907.html>
- 45: here15 "Escalation in the Middle East by Ron Paul"  
<http://www.house.gov/paul/tst/tst2007/tst011507.htm>
- 46: "9/11 and the 'War on Terrorism' by Michel Chossudovsky"  
<http://globalresearch.ca/articles/CHO409D.html>
- 47: "Steven E. Jones A Physics Professor Speaks Out on 9-11: Reason, Publicity, and Reaction" <http://911research.wtc7.net/essays/jones/StevenJones.html>
- 48: "9/11 and The New Pearl Harbor A Response to Bill Weinberg"  
[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/100906\\_new\\_harbor.shtml](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/100906_new_harbor.shtml)
- 49: here16 "Rebuilding America's Defenses A Report for the Project New American Century"  
<http://www.newamericancentury.org/RebuildingAmericasDefenses.pdf>
- 50: here17 " Joint Vision 2020 Emphasizes Full-spectrum Dominance By Jim Garamone"  
[http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Jun2000/n06022000\\_20006025.html](http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Jun2000/n06022000_20006025.html)
- 51: here18 "Joint Vision 2020 - J5 Pentagon public document, published 2000"  
<http://www.dtic.mil/jv2020>
- 52: here19 "The Grand Chessboard by Zbigniew Brzezinski" <http://www.amazon.com/Grand-Chessboard-American-Geostrategic-Imperatives/dp/0465027261/>
- 53: here20 "Secret Plan Outlines the Unthinkable by William M. Arkin"  
<http://www.commondreams.org/views02/0309-04.htm>
- 54: here21 "Nuclear Posture Review [Excerpts] Submitted to Congress on 31 December 2001" <http://www.globalsecurity.org/wmd/library/policy/dod/npr.htm>

- 55: here22 "The Nuclear Posture Review: Reading Between the Lines"  
<http://www.commondreams.org/views02/0117-10.htm>
- 56: here23 "Bush's Nuclear Doctrine: From MAD to NUTS?"  
[http://www.fpif.org/commentary/0012nuclear\\_body.html](http://www.fpif.org/commentary/0012nuclear_body.html)
- 57: here24 "A War in the Planning for Four Years HOW STUPID DO THEY THINK WE ARE? by Michael C. Ruppert, 2001" <http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/zbig.html>
- 58: here25 "DICK CHENEY REIGNITES GRAND CHESSBOARD by Larry Chin, 2006"  
[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/052206\\_cheney\\_reignites.shtml](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/052206_cheney_reignites.shtml)
- 59: here26 "A Clean Break: A New Strategy for Securing the Realm. July 8, 1996, Richard Perle et. al." [http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/context.jsp?item=complete\\_timeline\\_of\\_the\\_2003\\_invasion\\_of\\_iraq\\_74](http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/context.jsp?item=complete_timeline_of_the_2003_invasion_of_iraq_74)
- 60: here27 "Israel's Nuclear Posture Review"  
<http://cns.miis.edu/research/wmdme/israelinc.htm>
- 61: here28 "The endless trail of red herrings"  
<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/endless-red-herrings.html>
- 62: here29 "The Doctrinal Motivators of War - Monumental Criminals or Scholars?"  
<http://www.humanbeingsfirst.org/>
- 63: here30 "One Hundred and Eighty-Seventh Day: Friday, 7/26/1946: Morning Session: in Trial of the Major War Criminals before the International Military Tribunal. Nuremberg"  
<http://www.courttv.com/archive/casefiles/nuremberg/close.html>
- 64: here31 "A Game As Old As Empire" <http://www.amazon.com/Game-Old-Empire-Economic-Corruption/dp/1576753956>
- 65: here32 "Confessions of an Economic Hitman by John Perkins"  
<http://www.economichitman.com/>
- 66: here33 "Why Bush Said We Can't Win War on Terror by Ira Chernus"  
<http://www.commondreams.org/views04/0902-14.htm>
- 67: here34 "At the edge of History: excavating the recent American past, Fall, 2003, Instructor: Robert Griffith" <http://www.american.edu/bgriff/EdgeWeb/edgesyl2.html>
- 68: here35 "A Manifesto For a Fast World By Thomas L. Friedman, March 28, 1999"  
<http://www.wwmr.org/fastwrld.htm>
- 69: "Suddenly, a time to lead, Washington Times October 7, 2002"  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20021007213015/http://www.washtimes.com/national/20021007-85016651.htm>
- 70: "In Praise of the Bush Doctrine, Norman Podhoretz, September 2002"  
<http://www.ourjerusalem.com/opinion/story/opinion20020904a.html>
- 71: "Project for the New American Century From Wikipedia"  
[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project\\_for\\_the\\_New\\_American\\_Century](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_for_the_New_American_Century)

- 72: here36 "Part 1 Sept 11: Unanswered Questions"  
<http://www.communitycurrency.org/IndexMX.html>
- 73: here37 "FURTHER Unanswered Questions: Sept 11, Part 2"  
<http://www.communitycurrency.org/Further1.html>
- 74: here38 "Family Steering Committee for the 9/11 Independent Commission"  
<http://911independentcommission.org/questions.html>
- 75: "The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich by William L. Shirer" <http://www.amazon.com/Rise-Fall-Third-Reich-Touchstone/dp/0671624202/>
- 76: "The Algebra of Infinite Justice by Arundhati Roy, September 29, 2001, Guardian UK"  
<http://www.commondreams.org/views01/1003-09.htm>
- 77: "Sworn to Secrecy: Secrets of War" <http://www.secretsofwar.com/>
- 78: here39 "Bush: 'You cannot show weakness in this world'"  
<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/5866571/>
- 79: here40 "The CIA's Intervention in Afganistan - Interview with Zbigniew Brzezinski"  
<http://www.globalresearch.ca/articles/BRZ110A.html>
- 80: here41 "Video of Zbigniew Brzezinski at the Pak-Afghan Border 1979"  
[http://www.takeoverworld.info/vid/god\\_is\\_on\\_your\\_side.ram](http://www.takeoverworld.info/vid/god_is_on_your_side.ram)
- 81: here42 "Terrorism: theirs and ours By Eqbal Ahmad"  
<http://www.irr.org.uk/2001/october/ak000004.html>
- 82: here43 "News Articles American Forces Press Service"  
<http://www.defenselink.mil/news/articles.html>
- 83: here44 "In Praise of the Bush Doctrine, Norman Podhoretz, September 2002"  
<http://www.ourjerusalem.com/opinion/story/opinion20020904a.html>
- 84: here45 "WHAT'S IN A NAME - World War IV, Let's call this conflict what it is. BY ELIOT A. COHEN, November 20, 2001" <http://www.opinionjournal.com/editorial/feature.html?id=95001493>
- 85: here46 "World War IV" [http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/ops/world\\_war\\_4.htm](http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/ops/world_war_4.htm)
- 86: here47 "PNAC Website" <http://www.newamericancentury.org/>
- 87: here48 "Propaganda: Did Goebbells Write The Bush Administrations speeches?"  
<http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article4433.htm>
- 88: "Responsibility of Intellectuals - Redux"  
<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/responsibility-of-intellectuals-redux.html>
- 89: here49 "Open Letter to Amnesty International, USA"  
<http://humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2007/03/open-letter-to-amnesty-international.html>
- 90: "A Key Critic's Problem with Jimmy Carter's Book, by Steve Inskeep, NPR Morning Edition, January 26, 2007" <http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7022490>
- 91: "My Problem with Jimmy Carter's Book by Kenneth W. Stein Middle East Quarterly Spring

- 2007" <http://www.meforum.org/article/1633>
- 92: "Jimmy Carter Defends 'Peace Not Apartheid' by Steve Inskeep, NPR Morning Edition January 25, 2007" <http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=7004473>
- 93: here50 "Nancy Pelosi Gives a Pep Talk to AIPAC The Democratic leader in her own words by Mark Gaffney" <http://www.commondreams.org/views05/0527-23.htm>
- 94: here51 "Pelosi Speaking to AIPAC, American-Israel Public Affairs Committee, April 2003" <http://www.tomjoad.org/PelosiAIPAC.htm#2003>
- 95: here52 "The Storm over the Israel Lobby By Michael Massing June 8, 2006, The New York Review of Books" <http://www.nybooks.com/articles/19062>
- 96: here53 "American Lawmakers Swarm to Israel During August Recess By Shirl McArthur, November 2003" [http://www.wrmea.com/archives/November\\_2003/0311024.html](http://www.wrmea.com/archives/November_2003/0311024.html)
- 97: here54 "Brzezinski confirms that the United States can organise attacks in their own territory" <http://www.voltairenet.org/article145515.html>
- 98: "Alan M. Dershowitz Website" <http://www.alandershowitz.com/>
- 99: "Campus Watch - Daniel Pipes Organization for Monitoring Middle East Studies on Campus" <http://www.campus-watch.org/>
- 100: "DANIEL PIPES SAYS ALL MUSLIMS MUST BE WATCHED" [http://www.cair-net.org/misc/people/daniel\\_pipes.html](http://www.cair-net.org/misc/people/daniel_pipes.html)
- 101: "The Weekly Standard" <http://www.weeklystandard.com/>
- 102: "William Kristol Wikipedia" [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William\\_Kristol](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Kristol)
- 103: "Campus Watch - Daniel Pipes Organization for Monitoring Middle East Studies on Campus" <http://www.campus-watch.org/>
- 104: here55 "Academic Freedom - Campus Watch" <http://electronicintifada.net/bytopic/367.shtml>
- 105: here56 "The New McCarthyism by Juan Cole April 23, 2005" <http://www.commondreams.org/views05/0423-20.htm>
- 106: here57 "Can a 'Patriotic' Mob Take Over the Universities? by Baruch Kimmerling March 29, 2005" <http://www.dissidentvoice.org/Mar05/Kimmerling0329.htm>
- 107: here58 "Campus Watch: Interview with Prof. Joseph Massad by Nigel Parry, The Electronic Intifada, 27 September 2002 " <http://electronicintifada.net/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/4/732>
- 108: here59 "Columbia Considers Limits on Political Expression at University Jacob Gershman, The New York Sun, 19 April 2004" <http://electronicintifada.net/v2/article2677.shtml>
- 109: here60 " 'Columbia Unbecoming' in the clear light of day Monique Dols, The Electronic Intifada, 5 November 2004" <http://electronicintifada.net/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/10/3296>
- 110: here61 "Joseph Massad responds to the intimidation of Columbia University, The

Electronic Intifada, 3 November 2004" <http://electronicintifada.net/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/10/3282>

111: here62 "Joseph Massad Website" <http://www.columbia.edu/cu/mealac/faculty/massad/>

112: "Copyright Law of the United States of America, Chapter 5, Copyright Infringement and Remedies" <http://www.copyright.gov/title17/92chap5.html>

113: "US Code, Title 17, Chapter 1, § 107. Limitations on exclusive rights: Fair use" <http://www4.law.cornell.edu/uscode/17/107.html>

114: "A Summary of United Nations Agreements on Human Rights" <http://www.hrweb.org/legal/undocs.html>

115: "The Patriot Acts: Sneak Attack on Civil Liberties - Patriot Act II Fact Sheet" <http://www.pfaw.org/pfaw/general/default.aspx?oid=10786>

116: "The Constitution of the United States of America" <http://www.law.cornell.edu/constitution/constitution.overview.html>

## 23.3 Re-Remembering Rachel Corrie in the 60th year of the Nakba

March 16 2008

On this 5th anniversary of Rachel's supreme self-sacrifice to stand up to tyranny on behalf of the beleaguered Palestinian people, it is à propos remembering this forgotten American victim of Jewish violence with these pitiless 1943 words of [Yitzhak Shamir](#) the import of which, among other atrocities upon its indigenous peoples, deliberately harvested the cataclysm of the [holocaust](#) and European [anti-semitism](#) for the construction of 'Eretz Yisrael' in Palestine:

“Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war, ... We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle”.

Lest those living in the void of modernity and 'united we stand' with the inexplicable 'war on terror' which has been deliberately divorced from its historical and imperial contexts think such terror doctrines were an aberration due to the tumultuous founding of '[Der Judenstaat](#)' in the aftermath of the holocaust in the otherwise vastly moral and lofty traditions of Zionism, it is also pertinent to remember Rachel Corrie in the context of these remorseless 1939 confessional words of [Israel's first Statesman](#) uttered before the word 'holocaust' even existed:

“[In Internal discussions post 1936-1939 revolt of the Palestinian Arabs, David Ben-Gurion noted] let us not ignore the truth among ourselves ... politically we are the aggressors and they defend themselves ... The country is theirs, because they inhabit it, whereas we want to come here and settle down, and in their view we want to take away from them their country, while we are still outside. [Their revolt] is an active resistance by the Palestinians to what they regard as a usurpation of their homeland by the Jews. Behind the terrorism [i.e. the Palestinian Arab revolt] is a movement, which though primitive is not devoid of idealism and self-sacrifice.”

And lest one may think that this self-righteous 'ubermensch' attitude of 'god's chosen peoples' feeling entitled to forcibly occupy another's lands only existed pre-founding of '[Der Judenstaat](#)', and that the modern democratic Zionist state of Israel represents the moral

inheritance of Moses, the Ten Commandments, and Judaism, rather than the terrorist apartheid pariah state that it still is today no different from its original conception, it is further instructive to remember Rachel Corrie by contextualizing her killing at the hands of the IDF as she defended a Palestinian family's home in the chauvinist 1983 words of the distinguished [cockroach peddler](#) and Chief of Staff of the Israeli Defense Forces, [Raphael Eitan](#):

“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimetre of Eretz Israel... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours.”

and

“When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle.”

Not to stop there, Israel, in its pursuit of the systematic terror doctrine for incremental conquest of 'Eretz Yisrael' that is [openly admitted](#) to by generations of its Zionist leaders to be **“very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle”**, today threatens the largely futile **“active resistance ... which though primitive is not devoid of idealism and self-sacrifice”** by its indigenous peoples sixty years down with an even “bigger holocaust”, as unabashedly expressed by Israel's present Defense Minister [Matan Vilnai](#):

“The more Qassam (rocket) fire intensifies and the rockets reach a longer range, they (the Palestinians) will bring upon themselves a bigger holocaust because we will use all our might to defend ourselves”.

This is the atrocious backdrop of the daily living hell created by the 'chosen people of god' for the Palestinians still alive in the unholy land of oppression that Rachel Corrie had gone to stop – as she wrote in her last desperate emails to her mother in America from Rafah, Palestine:

“Just want to write to my Mom and tell her that I'm witnessing this chronic, insidious genocide and I'm really scared, and questioning my fundamental belief in the goodness of human nature. This has to stop. I think it is a good idea for us all to drop everything and devote our lives to making this stop. I don't think it's an extremist thing to do anymore. I still really want to dance around to Pat Benatar and have boyfriends and make comics for my coworkers. But I also want this to stop. Disbelief and horror is what I feel. Disappointed. I am disappointed that this is the base reality of our world and that we, in fact, participate in it.”

What a 'wonderfully' engineered modernity of the 'hectoring hegemons' – “*the base reality of our world*” – as the most powerful and sole-superpower sugar-daddy of the Zionist pariah state itself now descends into a fascist police state to carry-on its own devilishly crafted “*imperial mobilization*” in order to “*birth-pang [the] New Middle East*” for its [convoluted clients-masters](#).

What is common in the modus operandi between Israel incrementally and systematically expanding its conquest of 'Eretz Yisrael' “*waging wars by way of deception*” in the name of fighting the terrorism of the recalcitrant Palestinians who refuse to obey the 1948 goyem's law propounded by Ben-Gurion of “*the old will die and the young will forget*”, and the “*imperial mobilization*” for “*full spectrum dominance*” by the world's sole superpower in the name of fighting a synthetic 'World War IV' against a “Bin-Laden” clan sitting barefoot and cross-legged in the caves of the [Hindu-Kush](#) armed to the teeth with laptops, airplane flying manuals, and Pakistani [loose nukes](#)?

They both need what the first Statesman-founder of 'Eretz Yisrael' had so diabolically summed up as the quintessential Machiavellian method of inducing “birth-pangs” in order to raise new phoenix from deliberate ashes:

“what is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times”.

Thus “*birth pang[ing] the new middle East*” as noted by the erstwhile American Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice, the “*Global Zone of Percolating Violence*” as chalked out in a map by former American National Security Advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski in 'the Grand Chessboard', and the conquest of 'Eretz Yisrael' as contemplated by its generations of Zionist leaders and thinkers, not only happen to all coincide and share common exponents and tactics today, but also share the common underlying diabolical strategy observed by David Ben-Gurion above. “*Imperial mobilizations*” today require “*revolutionary times*” as much as fish require water – for without the pretexts of endless wars against suitably demonized and threatening enemies, none of these conquests at the expense of 'dispensable' peoples living in its paths would ever be possible.

And the indomitable courage of one 23 year old American girl, lovingly named Rachel Corrie by her parents, bearing witness to the continual construction of such “*revolutionary times*” in the land of Canaan with her own precious life, surely brings back some semblance of humanity into the otherwise misleading classification of 'human beings' as hominids, which today, has unfortunately become indistinguishable from 'ubermensch' baboons in suits and ties (with profound apologies to the real ordinary baboons) and from the mindless zombies among the rest of the multitudes apathetically oblivious of the genocide as they shop till they drop.

In the Western homelands among its “*populist democracy*”, it remains true that “*Deception is*

*the state of the mind; and the mind of the state*” and a prerequisite for “*imperial mobilization*” when its ordinary peoples – the plebeians – are no longer imbued with the uber spirit of ‘[la mission civilisatrice](#)’. But for the ‘unworthy’ victims of imperial mobilization, the bullets to the head of their children and their bulldozed homes leave little need for deception and ‘[the endless trail of red herrings](#)’ that is continually spun to the populist democracies to get them to accept the atrocities of conquest in the name of “*defend[ing] ourselves*” against terrorism.

So when the enemy can naturally exist, as the Palestinians do, and whose indigenous lands and possessions are being systematically usurped and destroyed in the name of ‘self-defense’ by the transplanted Zionists, that actually helps automatically create the requisite “*revolutionary times*” needed to construct ‘Eretz Yisrael’ due to the natural act of real but still “*primitive*” and altogether futile self-defense put up by the indigenous peoples against an overwhelmingly superior foe that is fully backed, militarily, economically, and politically, by the world’s sole superpower. Wonderful stuff from the point of view of the Zionist leaders, despite some empty chairs on Shabbath in Tel Aviv – no differently from how some civilians were surely lost by the Anglo-Saxon ‘White Man’ to the scalp-hunting ‘terrorist’ Red Indians while settling their indigenous continent at the expense of remorselessly exterminating up to 10 million of them.

But what happens when the enemy does not naturally exist? It is fabricated into existence as a bootstrap, and greatly facilitated into becoming an ‘enemy’ to fight against in order to create the requisite “*revolutionary times*”. That is the entire underlying empirical underpinnings behind America’s ‘war on terror’ since its ‘new Pearl Harbor’. For without ‘911’ and the “*sudden threat or challenge to the public’s sense of well being*”, as [Zbigniew Brzezinski](#) had astutely observed:

“It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America’s power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public’s sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.”

In either situation, whether the enemy is real or fabricated, since “*revolutionary times*” are what is being deliberately synthesized, the populist democracies must be diligently kept misinformed, uninformed, and continually disinformed by playing up the threat of the real or fabricated enemy (as the case may be), and suitably demonizing the “*evil doers*” while

eulogizing their handful of 'worthy' victims, so that the populist democracies might acquiesce to the enemies' extermination with extreme prejudice. This extreme projection of barbaric power with overwhelming "*shock and awe*" upon civilian populations and anemically armed foes unable to realistically challenge the world's armed to the teeth colossus, constructs the controlled chaos, the random terror bombings, the F-16 retaliations and counter suicide strikes, the check-points and starvation, sanctions and deprivation, and eventual shattering of tabula rasa of the innocent with concomitant lust for revenge and hence more self-sustaining natural enemies – the "*revolutionary times*" – and thusly, new settlements and new military bases go up along with a healthy rise in defense spending and acquisition of new death-toys. New countries are primed for attack with chauvinist doctrines of 'preemptive self-defense' against fictitious threats and contrived pretexts to construct more "*revolutionary times*".

Thus empire-building is effectively enabled contrary to the "*democratic instincts*" under "*normal times*", and proceeds at full pace in the exercise of its unfettered "*capacity for military intimidation*", easily dragging the otherwise vociferous recalcitrants into the wake of its turbulent vortex due to the raw shock-effect of the "*revolutionary times*". Does this sound at all familiar to the thoughtful reader?

Consequently, as those given to a modicum of reflection can trivially predict for the fate of the 'enemy', we empirically witness a systematic effort to both [malign Islam](#) as the fabricated enemy to wage a lifetime of "*World War IV*" against using the inevitable mantra of "*Clash of Civilizations*", and an alive Palestinian as the quintessential stone throwing, suicide bombing terrorist to defend Israel against.

Indeed, [Daniel Pipes](#) does great work on both counts when he delectably asserts almost a century later "[*It is*] *Not a Clash of Civilizations, It's a Clash between the Civilized World and Barbarians*", in remarkable sympathy with similar projections by the [founder](#) of 'Der Judenstaadt' himself as he sold the concept of creating Zionistan in Palestine to the imperialists of his time "*We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism*".

And since Rachel Corrie's courageous stand against the American made D9 Caterpillar armored bulldozer under whose tread she lost her life was to defend the 'unworthy' "*barbarians*" – attempting to prevent a Palestinian home from being demolished by the IDF under the Israeli pretext that these homes in Gaza were being used to take pot-shots at the occupying Israeli army and thus had to be eliminated as a security risk – she must be willfully ignored by the mainstream newsmedia as any other 'unworthy' victim in the path of any "*vanguard of culture*". Thus we can now immediately begin to grasp the similarities in news coverage of the decimation of indigenous and 'unworthy' victims in both Israel's war on terror in Palestine and Lebanon, and America's war on terror in the entire world, but especially in Iraq and Afghanistan, with the Pentagon openly admitting that they do not keep track of its victims.

And if it's not possible to entirely ignore the grotesque death of Rachel Corrie because of alternate newsmedia and the rapidly spreading Internet access in American homes, not to mention the popular readings of her letters in theatrical productions that are forcibly canceled in America and her eulogies written to music and spread through word of mouth on the Internet, then at least, due to its potential of making Rachel Corrie a popular name and a headache for Israel and for its sponsors, systematically belittle and discredit her as a misadventurous kook.

Heaven forbid that the zombie "*populist democracy*" ever wakes up to "*the base reality of our world*" and begins to ask rational and forensic questions as to why a sweet innocent college girl of 23 from small-town USA was in Palestine in the first place.

And worse, if the people begin to ask their politicians at election time why military and economic aid is being freely doled out to an armed to the teeth occupying power that is destroying indigenous civilian infrastructures, homes, orchards, farms, water wells, shooting children in the eyes and head, confiscating the indigenous lands and water supplies, building their own European settlements in place of destroyed indigenous properties, constructing giant 14 feet tall concrete walls to close-in the indigenous peoples into what in any other place and under any other jack-boots would aptly be described as giant open-air prison camps, concentration camps, and bantustans, in contravention to the occupier's responsibility under the Geneva Conventions!

Indeed, the most fair minded with an eye for perspective might even begin to ponder what crimes had the Palestinians committed upon the Jews that their indigenous continuously inhabited lands were gratuitously granted to the European Zionist aspirants by the imperialist powers in compensation, or why was there an occupier in what little was left to the Palestinians in the first place.

And perhaps even begin asking the first commonsensical question that even arises in the mind of an average Kindergartner when he or she innocently learns of the troubles in Palestine, that why the anachronistic and racist apartheid state in the modernity of today could not be dismantled like South Africa and transformed into one fair democratic state for all its indigenous peoples, Jews, Christians, and Muslims alike? And that if a Jews-only homeland had to be forcibly allocated for 'god's chosen ubermenschen', why could it not be done in Europe (or America) from where the majority of the Zionist transplants into Palestine hailed?

After all, it was [Germany that did the Holocaust!](#) And it was the [American bankers and corporations that financed Hitler!](#) And it was the Christian Europe that persecuted the Jews throughout their 2000 year history of Diaspora. Shouldn't the Christian folks duly bear the burden of restitution to the Jews? And if the Jews demand their compensation, and an innocent third party – the Palestinian people – is apportioned to pay it, who will pay the

restitution to the Palestinians when their day finally comes too? Or perhaps these “*barbarians*” can be eliminated entirely, like the native Americans, to avoid such a day! Asking any child in sixth grade, when he or she first learns of the genocide of the native Americans, whether she might do anything to prevent it if that was happening today, what do you think might her answer be? What if these kids were told about this ongoing genocide in Palestine, and instead of tours of the Holocaust museum in Washington D.C., they were taken on tours through the unholy land of oppression? Or instead of reading the Diary of Anne Frank in eighth grade, they were assigned to read Rachel Corrie's letters from Palestine? Or asked to compare the two?

Asking such uncomfortable questions by the mainstream upon being exposed to the “base reality of our world” could certainly put a dent in the imperial scheme of things, especially if it created popular mass protests and shut-down strikes as in the case of the Vietnam War!

Thus Rachel Corrie today remains an unknown in America – only mourned by her friends and family, and of course, by the multitude of “*barbarians*” in the unholy land of oppression for whose defense she courageously chose to take direct action. Also perhaps occasionally remembered by a handful of ordinary people like this lowly scribe who only met her through her poignant letters to her mother, and was dumbstruck enough by her sheer courage to voluntarily stand up to the immeasurable tyranny being inflicted upon an innocent peoples right before the silent eyes of the world's leaders, to want to tell the rest of the world about her in the full context of her supreme sacrifice, so that it may yet yield some fruits before it is too late!

The detailed analysis of American newsmedia coverage of Rachel's killing presented in [Chapter-4](#) of this scribe's maiden 2003 book '[Prisoners of the Cave](#)' not only deconstructs the utter silence in the American mainstream newsmedia today even five years after her killing, but also the systematic and still ongoing attempts by the sponsors, architects, and circus-clowns of “*revolutionary times*” and “*imperial mobilization*” to denigrate her courageous stand. A search of “Rachel Corrie” on the Internet brings up countless websites and articles that attempt to discredit her, the most outrageous of which, in this scribe's view, is this 2004 comment from neocon [Frontpage magazine](#) on the occasion of Rachel's first death anniversary in 2004: “***a useful idiot for, and one more victim of, Palestinian terror***”.

To learn more of the stark brutish everyday reality of a peoples under occupation in the modernity of the twenty-first century being boldly threatened with a “*bigger holocaust*”, from the eyes and words of a genuine heiress to humanity who, by showing her unflinching courage before the world's mightiest military might, today keeps hope alive for all victims of the “*Iron Wall*”, see:

<http://rachelcorrie.org>,

<http://rachelswords.org>,

<http://rachelcorriefoundation.org>,  
<http://youtube.com/watch?v=O3JI-axaRF4>,  
<http://palsolidarity.org/main/category/rachel-corrie>.

Unless one happens to be perversely indoctrinated, or incredibly self-serving and sharing in the aspirations of conquest with the baboons du jour who call themselves the '[hectoring hegemons](#)', one can easily decide for oneself with some of one's own commonsense and a modicum of reasoning skills, if Rachel Corrie was a "*useful idiot*" or the flag bearer of an awakened conscience!

If you become outraged by learning a bit about Rachel Corrie, do drop a letter to the editor, to your favorite television anchor, and to your local councilman, remembering Rachel Corrie – your ordinary American girl next door who just had to stand up for what is decent, what is moral, and what is unacceptable as a human being first!

And to see how you, as an ordinary person sharing in the same gene pool as the genuine hominids, can contribute to the legacy of Rachel Corrie – of Moral-Activism – without leaving the comfort of your own home and sacrificing your own precious life to stand up to tyranny, do read this essay by Project Humanbeingsfirst: '[Dialog among Civilizations: Whytalksfail?](#)' It was partly inspired by the Moral-Activism of this American princess, and was dedicated to her memory on the occasion of her fourth anniversary last year.

May you rest in peace dear Rachel Corrie, for surely, those continually suffering under the jack-boots of your brethren and cursing all those who know and remain silent bystanders, must make you restless even in 'Walhalla'! You did attempt to salvage, with the sacrifice of your own youthful and precious life, 'humanity' that has today become lost to human beings from the clutches of the Zionocons. You indeed showed once again that Zionism is the antithesis of the moral law of Moses, and everything that is decent. You demonstrated by your sacrifice that the Zionists have hijacked even the good name of Judaism for their nefarious agenda of 'Eretz Yisrael' – for none of their conduct as an oppressor reflects the high ideals of Jews as an ancient peoples who have carried the weight of thousands of years of history and know suffering more than any other peoples on the face of the Earth today. You showed by your supreme sacrifice, the hollowness of your murderers claims to being Jews. And you have certainly laid threadbare the inhumanity of us silent bystanders as well. All this is at least several lifetimes worth of achievement condensed into a mere 23 years.

Now it is for us, those still living, and pathetically "[looking from the side](#)", to wakeup to the grotesque reality of perpetual war on 'the Grand Chessboard' – that aims to create a "*Zion that will light up all the world*" through '[Noble Lies](#)' (*Noble lies and perpetual war: Leo Strauss, the neocons, and Iraq* 16 October 2003, Danny Postel interviews Shadia Drury – a leading scholarly critic of Strauss – and asks her about the connection between Plato's dialogues, secrets and lies, and the United States-led war in Iraq) – all of which is

constructed precisely with devilishly orchestrated “*revolutionary times*”, and do our small bit.

**You now rest in peace, dear Rachel Corrie!**

772 848

# Chapter 24

## Open Letter of Inquiry on Israel-Palestine

### 24.1 First Inquiry

#### The fine art of academic scholarship for Zion: “Israel's Right to Exist” in Palestinian Blood

April 24, 2005 – May 15, 2005

Footnotes at later dates

#### Meta Abstract

Israel has as much right to exist in Palestine in the blood of its millions of still living or displaced indigenous Palestinian peoples as the United States has the right to exist in North America in the genocide of 10 million of its indigenous American peoples. And both have as much right to be the predatory ruling states of the world as their predecessor empires. International Relations isn't a game of supremacy of morality or altruism. It is the straightforward game of naked aggression, often disguised, but in the latter day empires, openly flouted as the supremacy

of their God given right to plunder others. This letter dating back to 2005 to an American academic, and to all of America's academe, who teach in their Middle East Studies class of the high morality of "Israel's right to exist" in Palestine, examines the faux narrative of "right to exist" by separating out primacy from morality. The right to exist is a moot point when nations already exist! And they exist by International Agreements --- this is called International Relations --- conferring legitimacy to Barbarianism. This letter demonstrates that from time immemorial, the one unalienable truth is that *might makes right* by the laws of nature, but only thinly disguised. The preachers of this theology are second only to mankind's worst barbarians who actually do the plundering. Their priesthood confers moral and intellectual legitimacy to that barbarianism in the guise of International Agreements using academic confabulations that indoctrinate generations of young minds into accepting the primacy of "might is right" as moral. By any other name, still a barbarian.

**To:** Dr. Juan Cole, Professor of Middle Eastern Studies, University of Michigan

**To:** America's Academe

**From:** Zahir Ebrahim, Project Humanbeingsfirst.org - The Plebeian Antidote to Hectoring Hegemons

**Subject:** Inquiry regarding your revealing statement "Israel's right to exist" in Palestinian blood, and [Campus Watch](#)

**In Reference To:** [The new McCarthyism](#) and [Can a "Patriot" Mob Take over the Universities](#)

**Date:** Written April 24, 2005 (through May 15, 2005)

**Letter URL:** <https://web.archive.org/web/20180925170259/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/10/zion-and-fine-art-of-academiology.html>

**Dear Professor (s) of Middle Eastern Studies in the United States of America**

I would like to begin by greeting you with my traditional salutation: Assalaam O Alekum – May Peace be with all of you.

This is the first time I am taking the liberty of writing to you because a sentence in your recent piece: [The new McCarthyism](#), caught my eye and puzzled me enough to want to seek further elucidation. Two inquiries into the subject follow as two open letters to America's Academe; I would be much obliged with an educative response that is both lucid and enlightening to the public mind. Specifically, to my own humble plebeian mind which remains puzzled by the

profound intellectualism espoused by modern day academics, who, while publicly wearing the lofty mantle of Plato and Socrates in their academies, under even mild scrutiny appear to be secretly carrying the burden of *Nietzsche's superman* beneath their pious academic robe and their lofty "freedom of the academe".

### First Inquiry Question

"When I have taught the history of the Arab-Israeli conflict at the University of Michigan, I have had fair numbers of Arab-Americans, Muslim-Americans and Jewish-Americans in my class. **My class evaluations have overall been good to excellent**, but I always have a handful complaints from both sides. **Some Arab-Americans blast me for naively accepting key claims of Zionism when I argue for Israel's right to exist.**" --- Juan Cole, *The New McCarthyism*, published April 23, 2005 by Salon.com, <https://web.archive.org/web/20050425234822/http://commondreams.org/views05/0423-20.htm>

It is the last sentence above. Could you kindly elaborate on your position by identifying the key claims for your arguments in support of Zionism and Israel's right to exist on Palestinian territory, **and identify the key "values" upon which you base these key claims.**

I dare to assume here that when you say "exist" above, you do mean exist in Palestine. As opposed to, say for example, in Switzerland where Herzl (1860-1904) first proposed his plan. As you may recall, Herzl had argued, 40 some years before there were even any signs of the Nazi menace or the Holocaust, in his influential 1896 pamphlet *Der Judenstaat* or [The Jewish State](#) that: "*Let the Sovereignty be granted us over a portion of the globe large enough to satisfy the rightful requirements of a nation; the rest we shall manage for ourselves*", and subsequently triumphantly declared in anticipation after the first Zionist meeting: "*In Basle I founded the Jewish state ... Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it*". For if by "exist" you indeed do mean "in Switzerland", I have no need for further clarification beyond you affirming that by "exist" you mean moving Israel to Switzerland (or any place else other than Palestine) post haste. **You may now stop reading here if you wish and just email me this affirmation. I will be delighted and thankful as having received a satisfactory response to my inquiry.**

I also dare to assume that by "right to exist" you imply that the underlying reason for this right is because the Jews' mighty god has given them an exclusive land grant in Palestine and it says so in their holy books dating 3000 years. As opposed to, for example, the underlying

reason being fair and just compensation for almost 20 centuries of persecution that the bigoted Christian peoples have mercilessly inflicted upon their brethren Jews, and for which, just restitution from the Christian peoples own vast wealth, properties, and lands must finally be made to the Jews in order to cleanse their own primal sins of 20 centuries of bigoted anti-Semitism, and a collective guilty conscience for the persistent Jewish problem in their European Gentile midst.

For, if it is indeed the latter, then I further assume that as an honest and erudite intellectual, you do uphold that such restitution cannot be justifiably made by the gratuitous theft of another innocent people's properties and lands in Palestine that the Christian peoples happened to have militarily colonized through their bloody conquest during the first world war in the early twentieth century, and which they proceeded to gratuitously offer to the Jews under the notorious [Balfour\\* Declaration\\*\\*](#) in 1917 (22 years before the Nazi war machine went into action). Subsequently, the Anglo-American imperial powers, with full connivance of the burgeoning new Soviet power, just handed the final usurpation of Palestine over to the Jews to genocidally manage for themselves just as the Zionists had long demanded, under the full protection of “*an iron wall which the native population cannot break through*”<sup>\*\*\*</sup>, in the guise of protecting the Jews from another Christian fueled Holocaust<sup>TM\*\*\*\*</sup>.

#### Footnotes

[\*Balfour Declaration [Movement](#): “... it would be a deed of justice and reparation to assist, by the protection of the Allied Powers, in the renaissance of the Jewish nationality in that Land from which the people of Israel were exiled so many centuries ago. The French Government, which entered this present war to defend a people wrongly attacked, and which continues the struggle to assure victory of right over might, cannot but feel sympathy for your cause, the triumph of which is bound up with that of the Allies.” ]

[\*\*Balfour Declaration [Zionist narrative](#): “During the First World War, British policy became gradually committed to the idea of establishing a Jewish home in Palestine (Eretz Yisrael). After discussions in the British Cabinet, and consultation with Zionist leaders, the decision was made known in the form of a letter by Arthur James Lord Balfour to Lord Rothschild. The letter represents the first political recognition of Zionist aims by a Great Power.”

(How did the Great Power come to give political recognition to Zionist aims? See [Jewish State - Quid Pro Quo Of World War I](#) ) ]

[\*\*\*Vladimir Jabotinsky, [The Iron Wall](#), 1923, “This colonization can, therefore, continue and develop only under the protection of a force independent of the local population – an iron wall which the native population cannot break through.” ]

[\*\*\*\*Tanya Reinhart, Israel/Palestine - How to End the War of 1948, opening page: “Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable

*to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United states. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.” ]*

Surely, you must have most eruditely studied, and also taught to your students, this most treacherous piece of Machiavellian wordsmanship\* of the Balfour Declaration written by the fiat of imperial power of a waning empire, and how it came to be addressed to Lord Rothschild; even asking the sensible questions most worthy of the Socratic academic mind un beholden to any master: who is the House of Rothschild\*\*, how did it come to wield so much political influence over a Christian empire embroiled in a world war in the early twentieth century which had hitherto no love lost for the Jews\*\*\*, and what is that impenetrable “iron wall” that continually protects the Zionist resettlement of Palestine almost a hundred years later just as was brazenly outlined by Vladimir Jabotinsky?\*\*\*\*

#### **Footnotes**

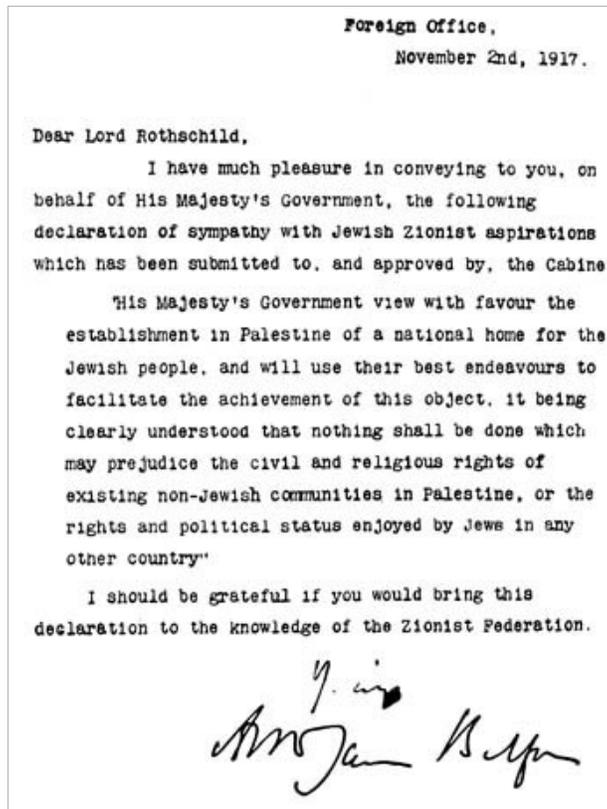
[\*See deconstruction of Balfour Declaration wordsmithing in [100 Years of Balfour Declaration](#) ]

\*\*See Pamphlet [The Invisible House of Rothschild](#) ]

\*\*\*See [Jewish State - Quid Pro Quo Of World War I](#) ]

\*\*\*\*See deconstruction of the “Iron Wall” in [Palestine: The Struggle Forward](#) ]

Most assuredly, when you so openly confess: “Some Arab-Americans blast me for naively accepting key claims of Zionism when I argue for Israel's right to exist.”, you must have been able to penetrate all of that dense fog of colonization and injustice in order to come up with your clear argument. Including, the fact that it was only the fiat of power that “legally” architected that “right”, so to speak:



Caption The Balfour Declaration: Dear Lord Rothschild, 'His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavor to facilitate the achievement of this object. it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country.' Foreign Office, November 2nd, 1917.

But as one possessing a just and moral sense, I dare to presume, you surely must recognize and feel outraged at the travesty of justice in the Christian people's justice system, whereby in order to compensate one peoples upon whom they have visited persecution for centuries, they create the conditions for the systematic persecution of yet another innocent peoples at the hands of their former victims. And if you were observing from the planet Mars looking at this bizarre and twisted sense of morality among the Christians on earth, you might rightly conclude that these peoples must love the sight and smell of blood as much as their illustrious predecessors in ancient Greece and Rome, upon whose inheritance they base the claims of their Western Civilization.

As erudite historian(s) of the Middle East, you are no doubt already intimately familiar with

these transgressions of power-plays by the hectoring hegemony in modern history. Therefore, if it is indeed the compensation motive that motivates you instead of the good lord's generous land grants to the Jews, then I would again have no further need for additional clarification other than you unequivocally affirming that by "right to exist" you mean moving Israel to Rome, Berlin, Paris, or Michigan, or any other lands owned by the Christians, in just compensation for their horrendous crimes against their first victims (restitution to the second victims will be taken up later). **You may now stop reading here if you wish and just email me this affirmation. I will be again delighted and thankful as having received a satisfactory response to my inquiry.**

If you have reached here, then I further dare to presume that when you speak of "Israel's right to exist", it isn't some abstract "right" that you refer to – for it would be quite meaningless if it remained an abstract notion crafted for argumentation purposes only, but that you mean by it the Jews "immutable" claim to Eretz Yisrael as the Biblical Promised Land. This of course includes all of present day Palestine, but would also loosely extend from the Nile to the Euphrates Rivers in one dimension, from the Red Sea to the edge of the Persian Gulf in the second dimension, all the sky and outer space above that region in the third dimension, and for all eternal time in the fourth dimension (I don't believe the Jews have claimed a fifth dimension – but I could be misinformed).

That you endorse the Zionist Jews abstract claims derived from theology, over the real indigenously settled peoples' of the region physically living there continuously for generations, perhaps since time immemorial, and who still continue to live there to this day. That you accord the Zionists, rights to a statehood on another's territory in the International arena, and accord them special privileges over and above the rights that are accorded to other states in the International arena, to also perpetually expand, prosper, and multiply as promised to them by their own respective Gods – thus Stalinists may not take over beyond Russia, and Nazis may not take over beyond Germany or it will lead to World Wars. But saintly Jews, as God's Chosen and superior peoples, may "rightfully" invade Palestine with extreme violence, be the only state on the planet with increasingly "*unsettled status of our borders*", and eventually take over the entire Middle East as Eretz-Yisrael, again with extreme violence and prejudice, against the



Caption The Promised Land Map of Herzl's plan for the Jewish State: Eretz Yisrael

150 Million indigenous populations.

That such a “right to exist” exercised over Eretz Yisrael by the Zionist Jews, is their as much “immutable” right to resettle the foreign land with their own imported brethren, as the United States of America's was 300 hundred years ago, when they resettled its vast foreign frontiers by exterminating millions of its native inhabitants with similar extreme violence, perhaps as many as 10 million, usurped the territories of the neighboring Mexicans in cowardly wars, and proclaimed a glorious Republic from Sea to shining Sea, endowing self-evident and inalienable God given rights to the imported European settlers, who through their superior work ethic and industriousness, eventually burst onto the world scene as the beacon of Democracy for the rest of the “uncivilized” World. So will Israel too become a beacon of Democracy in the barbaric Middle East, presently occupied by a *“people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.”*\*

#### Footnote

[\*Moshe Katsav, President of Israel, The Jerusalem Post, May 10, 2001]

Certainly if one accepts their first abstract claims of “right” to create a real physical Jewish State in already inhabited Palestine with the use of extreme force and terror over the indigenous peoples, then one might as well accept all of their abstract claims for “right” to create Eretz-Yisrael as the logical consequence of the first. And if this conundrum of logic puts one at unease, then the only way out of it is to deny the first claim.

A tortuous first claim that started gaining momentum with Herzl claiming in 1900s *“We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism”*, leading to the creation of Israel within 50 years just as he'd foretold in 1896, the claim for Eretz-Yisrael may be equally realized within another *“five years, certainly in fifty”* with Israel's President claiming in 2001 that these people *“actually belong to different galaxy”*, and the President of the United States of America also proclaiming: *“God told me to strike at al-Qaida and I struck them, and then he instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the problem in the Middle East”*, referring to the biggest perpetuator of extreme deadly violence on the Palestinian peoples, as a *“man of peace”*.

One can already see the path to realization for Eretz-Yisrael, and the role of the Zionists busy in hatching new deadly machinations for the indigenous peoples of the Middle East region, not a whole lot differently from their illustrious predecessors at the turn of the previous century. While I do not wish to insult the mental acuity of distinguished scholars by stating what is already out in the open and available for all to observe, but just for the sake of completeness of the thesis, after the commentary below, are just two examples of brilliant amoral Zionist Jews bringing more bad name to all Jews, and to the moral teachings of the Ten Commandments, making a mockery of the Jews' own lofty religion before the world. In

their murderous fanaticism for Eretz-Yisrael, the Zionists lend further credence to the historical stereotype of the Jew as “treacherous” and “cowardly”, having “no moral compunctions”, a perception that has already gained them much undeserved suffering as a peoples. A monumental disreputation needing the monumental sacrifices of conscionable Jews like the indomitable 22 year old American [Rachel Corrie](#), to even begin to reclaim self-assertions of “morality” among the Jews.

**Commentary:** The dire implications of this perception, at least in the “Muslim mind”, cannot ever be sufficiently overestimated, nor can it ever be convincingly argued to be wholly unjustified. As one may form “impressions” from the uncourageous silence or “political correctness” from among Muslim intellectuals today, that it's okay to keep paddling the Muslims as they repeatedly ask “may I please have some more sir”, where an outspoken courage may lead to “war on terrorism” upon them by their own generals and intelligence agencies running their nations as client-states. These aren't the “Muslim minds” Jews need to worry about – their elite souls have already been bought and paid for in the Faustian bargains that they have made for uncourageous survival. The Muslim peoples, directly bearing the brunt of the Zionists' largesse of “shock and awe”, after 13 long years of stifling economic sanctions that saw at least a million Iraqi Muslim children and babies dead from malnutrition, preventable diseases for want of basic medicines which could not be imported due to sanctions\*, almost as many dying as were killed in the holocaust, remember the acute sympathy the Jewish US Secretary of State, Ambassador to the U.N., [Madeleine Albright](#)\*\* could muster from [the depth of her soul](#): “*we think the price is worth it*”. The conscionable, and unapologetic historian [William Blum](#) called her “[ethically challenged](#)\*\*\*” in a classic understatement to the sensibilities of Muslims bearing the brunt of her barbarism. It is however quite necessary to [repeatedly rehearse these facts](#)\*\*\*\* because they seem to be all too easily forgotten in the general American scholarship when it comes to describing innocent Muslim blood spilled, from their own, and where these facts appear to be rather disconnected from the Palestine-Israel discussions. But they remain an essential daily reality in the hearts and lives of the victims, where it is one incessant direct chain of machinations by the Jews dreaming of Eretz-Yisrael, and their American protectors dreaming of “*Geostrategic Imperatives*”.

#### Footnotes Commentary

[\*Ramsey Clark: U.N. Report: [the children are dying - The impact of sanctions on Iraq](#) 'This groundbreaking report of the UN Food and Agriculture Organization revealed to the world the devastating effects of the U.S./UN sanctions against Iraq. The UN FAO report shows that over 500,000 Iraqi children under the age of five have died as a result of U.S./UN-imposed sanctions.' ]

[\*\*Dr. Hanan Ashrawi: [A Tragic Reversal: Madeleine Albright's View of Reality](#) ; [Unofficial people: Madeleine Albright](#)]

[\*\*\*William Blum: [Madeleine Albright, ethically challenged](#)]

[\*\*\*\*Edward Said: [Barbarians at the gates](#)]

First example. One among their many strategies, which appears to be of current relevance, is openly outlined in the 1996 paper by [Richard Perle](#), [Douglas Feith](#), [David Wurmser](#): [A Clean Break: A New Strategy for Securing the Realm](#), and in the letters written by [Project New American Century](#) authors to both [President Clinton](#) and [President George W. Bush](#), encouraging them to launch attacks on Iraq\*, Iran, and Syria all through the late 1990s up to the present time. [Richard Perle](#) develops the strategy further by employing the “war on terrorism” to achieve the same ends, in his book: [An End To Evil – How to Win The War On Terror](#). President George W. Bush, on the eve of invasion of Iraq in search for fictitious WMDs, on 26 February 2003, [as the key-note speaker](#) at the highly influential Neocon Zionist think tank [American Enterprise Institute](#) at which Richard Perle is a Resident Fellow, noted with enthusiasm: “Some of the finest minds of our nation are at work on some of the greatest challenges to our nation. You do such good work that my administration has borrowed twenty such minds. I want to thank them for their service”. The award winning Journalist [Robert Fisk's observation sums it up nicely](#)\*\*:

“Although Bush and Blair dare not discuss this with us — a war for Israel is not going to have our boys lining up at the recruiting offices — Jewish American leaders talk about the advantages of an Iraqi war with enthusiasm. Indeed, those very courageous Jewish American groups who so bravely oppose this madness have been the first to point out how pro-Israeli organizations foresee Iraq not only as a new source of oil but of water, too; why should canals not link the Tigris River to the parched Levant?”

#### Footnotes

[\*Mark Weber: [Iraq: A War For Israel?](#)]

[\*\*Scoop Editors: [Why We Must Go To War, Richard Perle Explains](#)]

Second Example. There are other even more devilishly Machiavellian aspects to the Zionists

plans for colonizing Eretz-Yisrael. [The appointment\\*](#) of the [neoconservative Zionist master thinker Paul Wolfowitz\\*\\*](#), the father of the war on Iraq, and a prolific signatory to many of [the letters and reports generated by the Project New American Century](#), to head the neoliberal agenda of corporate globalization as the leader of the [World Bank, ominously portends](#) what other “shock and awe” might be in store for the region, [and the developing world\\*\\*\\*](#) – for [neoconservatism and neoliberalism are the two ugly faces of the same imperial coin\\*\\*](#) (former backing up the latter with their big guns, as one might observe in any B-rated Hollywood gangster movie). The same Zionist mastermind Jew now has been raised to new heights as the imperial golden boy with the Midas touch, ready to touch the entire world. Jim Vallette of the Institute for Policy Studies in Washington DC summed up the American angle nicely in [Why Wolfowitz?\\*\\*:](#)

“Over decades of political work, Wolfowitz and longtime buddies Donald Rumsfeld and Cheney have mastered the art of packaging raw geopolitical and corporate objectives into initiatives named otherwise. Strategic oil fields have preoccupied them in and out of office. It is almost a natural progression for the Bush/Cheney administration to want someone this steeped in blood and oil in charge of the World Bank. He was a weapon of mass deception for corporate quests in Iraq. At the Bank, he can serve the same function under the cloak of poverty alleviation. ... With Wolfowitz in charge, the World Bank may be able to complete what the Iraq invasion started two years ago: U.S. corporate control over the world’s second-largest oil reserves.”

And Joel Leyden of the [Israel News Agency summed up the Israeli angle\\*\\*\\*\\*](#):

'In Israel, The Jerusalem Post had selected Paul Wolfowitz as its Man of the Year for 2002. The Post stated: "On September 15, 2001, at a meeting in Camp David, Wolfowitz advised President George W. Bush to skip Kabul and train American guns on Baghdad. In March 2003, he got his wish. In the process, Wolfowitz became the most influential US deputy defense secretary ever - can you so much as name anyone else who held the post?" The Post added: "The war in Iraq had many authors: Donald Rumsfeld, Dick Cheney, Tony Blair, George Bush. Wolfowitz may have been an early and vocal advocate, but he was cheering from the second row. What's not in dispute is that Wolfowitz is the principal author of the doctrine of preemption, which framed the war in Iraq and which, when it comes to it, will underpin US action against other rogue states." ... "When President Bush says, "America will not permit the world's most dangerous regimes to threaten us with the

world's most destructive weapons" -- that's Wolfowitz talking. When the president calls for "a new Arab charter that champions internal reform, greater political participation, economic openness and free trade" -- that's Wolfowitz's talking, too. ... To our ears, the sudden stress on Mideast democratization is "transformative," to use the Pentagon jargon. Israel has long waited for an administration that understands that the principal problem in the Middle East is not the unsettled status of our borders. It is the unsettling nature of Arab regimes -- and of the bellicosity, fanaticism, and resentments to which they give rise. Israel has also long waited for an administration that understands that the regimes that threaten Tel Aviv also threaten New York." '

Note the claim "*principal problem in the Middle East is not the unsettled status of our borders*". Also note the propagandistic association: "*regimes that threaten Tel Aviv also threaten New York*." and relate it to Robert Fisk's observation above: "*a war for Israel is not going to have our boys lining up at the recruiting offices*" - but it sure will for an attack on New York. It isn't entirely meaningless to inquire where the bluff for WMDs came from, or how the remarkable defense failures of the world's most sophisticated and armed to the teeth superpower transpired on the day of "*new Pearl Harbor*". What is however more instructive to ask is why?

The obvious reasons of course are admitted to by Zbigniew Brzezinski and Paul Wolfowitz themselves: for conveniently acquiring the "*conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being*", as without it the "*process of transformation .. as an enduring military mission – worthy of constant allocation of dollars and forces – .. will remain stillborn*", whereas the "*expanding perimeter argues for new overseas bases and forward operating locations to facilitate American political and military operations around the world*" in order to maintain "*American Preeminence*" in the New American Century whose goals "*must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer,...*" in order to maintain the "*American peace*" and "*the benevolent order it secures*". [complete quotes with citations later on in the letter]

The unobvious reasons of course, because of which so many Zionist Jews just also happen to be Neocons in the service of the master du-jour, predicate the destiny of the Iraqi people under the thumbscrews of the Jews as but one of the phases of the Eretz-Yisrael project (while simultaneously serving the master du-jour's colonial interests), and it has many phases of realization. It's a long term project of deception and mayhem, just as Herzl's was for Der Judenstaat, instrumented through the Jewish Agency surreptitiously buying Palestinian lands and prevailing upon the British in the aftermath of World War I to make the Balfour Declaration, all as a phased and gradual fifty year "legal tender" over Palestine. Erudite

scholars with short term memories aren't perhaps able to comprehend disparate plots spanning such time scales, especially those living in America – the land of Amnesia, until the plots are fait accompli. After the fact, with 20-20 vision, everyone and their brother becomes an expert historian and writes clever revelations in history books on how it was done, as in “Righteous Victims” by Israeli historian Benny Morris. One can clearly anticipate that in another five to fifty years, or a hundred years, a new generation will be reading similar histories about how the “war on terrorism” was used to barbarically re-colonize the Middle East for Eretz-Yisrael, just as they do today about how Palestine was occupied in 1948, and how America was colonized in the 1700s.

This plotting for Eretz-Yisrael, already long time in the making, had the intervening “shock and awe” phase, now to be followed by indebting the Iraqi nation with World Bank’s monstrous reconstruction loans with Wolfowitz in charge, as John Perkins shows how it is actually done in his bombshell revelation: [Confessions of an Economic Hitman](#). And as bankers often do when the borrower cannot pay the monthly payments, foreclose! In this case, subjugation under corporate globalization, if the [one hundred executive orders that the American pro-consul Paul Bremer III bequeathed to Iraq](#), and which cannot easily get rescinded so long as America maintains its military bases in Iraq, are any evidence. For having pointed these things out to disentangle the web of deceit that permeates this entire Zionist agenda for Eretz-Yisrael, the [mantra of anti-Semitism has already been deftly crafted by the Zionist Jewish lobby for any critical discussion of Wolfowitz connecting the dots](#)\*\*\*\* – as if in exact anticipation of this eventual unraveling: *'In this year when anti-Semitism is once again a fact of life, the name "Wolfowitz" has become its lightning rod.'*

#### Footnotes

[\*Emily Schwartz Greco: [Cheney's Oil Change at the World Bank](#)]

[\*\*Jim Vallette: “The Wolfowitz Chronology” prepared by [Institute for Policy Studies at ips-dc.org](#); [Why Wolfowitz?](#)]

[\*\*\*John Perkins: [Confessions of an Economic Hitman](#); James Bovard: [The World Bank vs. the World's Poor](#)]

[\*\*\*\*Joel Leyden: [American Jewish Congress Lauds Wolfowitz Appointment to World Bank](#)]

Having conclusively demonstrated above that “Israel's right to exist” in Eretz-Yisrael leads to even more bloody slaughter of indigenous peoples than it did in Palestine, that isn't really the key issue. The fact that the British colonialists initially granted the Zionists portions of Palestine by partitioning what wasn't theirs to partition to start with, is also only incidental at this stage in this inquiry. The wannabe German colonialists may have done it too had they won World War II to get rid of the Jews from among them in a more humane way than to exterminate them, as the Jews most assuredly would have argued. And the Americans are already doing it for them in the guise of “war on terrorism” with its self-proclaimed *Primacy*

*and Geostrategic Imperatives* encompassing the entire planet. And tomorrow another master may emerge and the Zionist Jews will attempt to serve them just as well.

The real key issue in this discourse at this stage of the inquiry is not who enables the Zionist Jews to take over the implementation of Eretz-Yisrael, as important as that is. But that, **is there some acceptable legitimacy to their abstract claims for Eretz-Yisrael**, which enables them to politically and physically realize an implementation for it by cleverly and successfully using the masters du-jour, over and above the rights and lives of the indigenous peoples of the region. Discovering such claims to legitimacy, the underlying values that might support them, and the role played by scholars and intellectuals in Academia, whether inadvertently or purposely, in giving further currency to these claims by affirming “Israel's right to exist”, is the purpose of the rest of this letter.

### **Part-II: Key value proposition**

To restate the issue in another more general way, is there any legitimacy to an abstract “right to exist” which leads to an implementation of horrors, and has led to an implementation of horrors in the past, indeed almost always when an indigenous peoples have staged a self-defense? What can peaceful co-existence mean with invading usurpers and alien occupiers, as a realization of “right to exist”? Is that even the correct way of framing the question – as such a framing already concedes the rights of the indigenous natives in the International order, and is thus squarely in the interests of the usurpers to continue framing their occupation of another's land in that way, as a means to eventually making peace after they have gobbled up as much as they wanted? A peace among unequals? If the answer to these questions is in empirical evidence around us today, as well as visible through the long views of history, should one give legitimacy to such an abstract “right”? Or even frame such an abstract question? What is one, if one does grant such arbitrary legitimacy? Alternately, is there even an implementation of just and harmonious co-existence without a single drop of blood deliberately being shed to affect such existence, even possible in a situation when an alien people want to colonize another's inhabited land? History, as well as Hollywood movies, unequivocally vouch for the obvious answer to the latter, and therefore it is only of theoretical interest and will not be considered further. By carefully examining the particular, “Israel's right to exist” question and its ramifications, the more general case that is oft forgotten, of the International principle of just and harmonious coexistence will automatically become clear, and will also not be considered further.

It is however, instructive to re-rehearse the following overarching principle of inter-human relations among equals: any right, whether self-perceived, or inalienable, whether of an individual, or of a people, is only a right to the degree that it is limited, constrained, and

bounded by encroachments upon others' rights. A truism perhaps for fair minded human beings, perhaps even for conducting a fair foreign policy among nations, and for defining an international order for global peaceful coexistence, but often deliberately misperceived or forgotten by hectoring hegemony in search of empire, and their intellectual exponents who create “clash of civilizations” and arbitrary constructs such as “right to exist”, in search of pretexts for conquests.

Therefore, I dare to presume that the preceding horror is everything you mean by “Israel's right to exist”, and you give legitimacy to its reign of terror in implementing that existence. As erudite and logical beings capable of analysis and reflection, you instantly see the logical fallacy in condoning a small crime, but not a slightly larger one. And as an imperative of such logical thinking, even the greatest of crimes against humanity recursively arrived at by the application of the above principle, would be permitted, even including the holocaust. From the “*primal sin*”\* to genocide is indeed a very short step, as even the worthy scholars of the Jews themselves will lamentably attest to the “*banality of evil*”\*\*. The only solution to this problem for an honest and rational intellectual, worthy of being called a scholar and the inheritor of the mantle of Plato, is not to condone any crime, regardless of the pretexts and aspirations, regardless of theology, and regardless of self-interests. If the moral dilemma posed here causes you to rethink your support for “Israel's right to exist”, as you realize what it means in practice in the real world that exists today in the Middle East, including of course in occupied Palestine, teeming with a mass of real living human beings, with real lives, real families with real children and real grandparents, real histories, real values, real faiths, real hopes, real ambitions, and real aspirations of their own as a people - physically living in their own ancestral homes, and not viewed through the Zionist's prism of an inferior goyim to be lorded over, then that's terrific progress.

#### Footnotes

[\*Tanya Reinhart: Israel/Palestine]

[\*\*Hannah Arendt: Eichmann in Jerusalem – A Report on the Banality of Evil]

Thus if you would like to restate your position on “Israel's right to exist” as the most vile blunder of twentieth century colonial politics since the holocaust, and which needs to be immediately rectified by fighting this murderous ideology of Zionism and its illegitimate offspring with all the might of a genuine “war on terrorism”, just as the fascists of the Third Reich who perpetuated the holocaust and invaded others in search of Lebensraum, were fought by the entire world, **you may stop reading here if you wish, and just email me your disavowment of your previous position on Israel, along with the above affirmations. I will be incredibly delighted and thankful as having received a response to my inquiry, most cogent, and most worthy.**

If however you have (finally) reached here, then I would like to explain what I seek in my inquiry when I request for your key "values" upon which you (and other honest and erudite intellectuals sharing this position with you) base your claims of "Israel's right to exist" as a physical country in Palestine with recognized (or even unrecognized) borders – a Jews only apartheid state with overtly proclaimed and oft repeated ambitions of extending the “*unsettled status of our borders*”, by hook or by crook, to encompass Eretz Yisrael, “**From the Nile to the Euphrates**”.

By key "values" I mean something like:

- ◆ I value the sanctity of human life - hence I claim that war, murder, atrocities, genocide, whether by a person with a single gun, or by the State using a squadron of F16s, is wrong; where the former is the key value, upon which the latter key claim is based.

Or even something like:

- ◆ I value the principles of Democracy, and as Americans, we value it to even such a high degree of commitment, that we do not even refrain from bombing it onto the other non-democratic nations of the Middle East; therefore, I claim that “[the existence of a Jewish State](#)”<sup>\*</sup> is inconsistent with my values of Democracy as an American, as it [precludes all the democratic](#)<sup>\*\*</sup> ideals [for its other indigenous non-Jewish populations](#)<sup>\*\*</sup>. Unless of course the Jews manage to kill or “transfer” all the natives who are non-Jewish over time as we did the native American Indians, and this question is posed to me after the Jewish State is a hundred percent fait accompli. Until such time, while even a single Palestinian is still alive and not safely ensconced on a “reservation” where giving him Democratic rights would mean as much as it means for the native American Indian to possess them today after their systematic elimination from their own lands, I must vehemently oppose the concept of a Jewish State in Palestine. I further claim that we, as Americans, must also rain Democracy onto Israel as we have done to other Muslim nations in this war on terrorism. I claim freedom must also be on the march for the Palestinians who are now slaving under the oppressive yoke of the Jews as second class citizens in the apartheid state of Israel.

#### Footnotes

[\*Lily Galili, A Jewish demographic state, [Haaretz Daily, 27/06/2002](#), ' *It's frightening when Jews talk about demography,* ' says Dr. Amnon Raz-Krakotzkin of Ben-Gurion University of the Negev. *"There were those who believed that the ethnic cleansing of 1948 solved the problem. Now they are discovering to their dismay a reality in which the Jews will always be a minority in the Middle East."* By "they," Raz-Krakotzkin means the Israeli left. As he sees it, the left's view of the world is based on a demographic principle, just like the worldview of transfer. *"The peace discourse of the*

*Israeli left in fact proposes getting rid of the Arabs, and therefore it sounds exactly like the talk of transfer," he argues. "I share the sense of anxiety among the Jewish public in Israel. It is justified. I am in fact thinking about Jewish existence, but I refuse to think about it in demographic terms. The binational framework is the only one that allows the separation of Jewish existence from the demographic issue. In demography, the Jews are losing. It exposes all the internal contradictions of Zionism. The binational approach is aimed at solving this problem, and there really are Arabs who accuse me of supporting binationalism in order to preserve the Jewish people." Throughout the conversation, Raz-Krakovitzkin calls Israel a "Jewish-demographic state," usually as a slip of the tongue. In the atmosphere of the past months, this is perhaps the most accurate definition. ]*

[\*\*An Interview with Phyllis Bennis, 15 December 2000, [For Jews Only: Racism Inside Israel](#) ]

And finally, as another even more illustrative example of key value-claim pair, consider:

- ◆ I hate intellectual hypocrites, therefore I value and employ the Biblical Golden rule "*Do unto others as you have others do unto you*" to reach moral clarity on all obfuscating and emotionally charged issues, even when the result may not favor my own predilections. Hence I claim that Zionists are a curse on humanity, for if everyone invoked their personal god's land grants in this way, and acquired the power to execute on their god's munificence, then based on my value of the Golden rule, humanity would cease to exist.

Note that if one only championed the claims as stated above, and did not truthfully and forthrightly specify the key values that they based such claims upon, then one would forever be arguing on red herrings and gratuitous charges of anti-Semitism – for the points of arguments often aren't claims, but their underlying key values! Not realizing this (unwittingly) and not articulating this (deliberately) as the presupposed "value" upon which the claim is actually constructed, leads to meaningless expenditure of perfectly good energy in almost every case of human discourse. It is the basis of vile deception in discussions and negotiations; of waging wars by way of deception; of using sophistry by snake-oil salesman disguised as scholars; and the craftsmanship of the 'ubermensch', the *Superman*, already beyond good and evil, and merely selling "[noble lies](#)"\*\* to the simpleton public mind uninitiated in the vagaries of Nietzschean morality --- henceforth, all unmasked. Therefore, without articulation of key values, claims cannot, and ought not, be entertained in honest scholarship!

#### Footnote

[\*Shadia Drury, interview to Danny Postel, 15 October 2003, openDemocracy, [Noble lies and perpetual war: Leo Strauss, the neocons, and Iraq](#) ]

Consider an alternate key value proposition that is truthfully articulated: "might is right". If one held this amoral value of emperors and kings, and truthfully let it be known that such is their value, then one could rightfully and un hypocritically hold the inverse of the claim in the above example: Zionism is the Jewish god's gift to his superior and chosen people, and the rest of mankind is created to serve them as faithful goyim whenever the Zionist god is in ascendance.

This claim then would justifiably switch to the native American Indians claims to their own bountiful land grants from the sea to the shining sea, and the subsequent legitimate scalping of you\* and your kin if their god ever rose in ascendance, leaving you\* no legitimate rights of your own to complain since you also subscribed to the same imperial key value proposition of "might is right".

#### **Footnote**

[\*you here refers to Americans living on the American continent – the land usurped from the native American Indians at the point of the gatting-gun, small-pox laden bacteriological warfare, and other craftsmanship of the *ubermensch* mind]

**Commentary on the above value-claim pair:** While the latter scenario some may argue is highly improbable, albeit certainly illustrative of the hypothetical concern for those who espouse this chauvinist value, a similar situation in the Middle East is not all that impossible, nor so hypothetical. The Semitic God can be quite fickle as the Jews abundantly already know through their 3000 year history, and as have the Muslims also already learned in their meritorious rise and precipitous decline from where the only place for them to go now after having hit rock bottom, is up. Whereas for the Jews, the moment they are deprived of their prime benefactor - America - where are they? 50 or 100 or 200 years are but a twinkle in civilizational lifetimes. Israel, entirely surrounded by enemies so artfully inculcated and systematically sustained (as some might cynically observe of Christian Zionism and America's signed blank check to Israel), the only means of self-defense the Israelis possess, is their Armageddon seeking "Samson option" bluff. A bluff to which it may be argued, the Muslim mind is not entirely impervious to call on. It would only speed up the arrival of their "shaheed" soul in Heaven as the epitome of jihad against an infernal foe, while simultaneously getting rid of the menace of Zionism and the Jews exploitation of the goyim from amongst mankind for all times. One may not so easily dismiss this scenario as one might for the native American Indians. It is so incredible to observe that people who live in glass

houses still insist on throwing stones at their neighbors, despite centuries of having been taught lessons after lessons about where a hatred of them can lead to. Hitherto, the Jews have had the best periods of their existence [since the arrival of Islam only among the Muslims](#)\* – an incontrovertible and unarguable fact of history\*\*. Everywhere else among the Christian lands, they remained oppressed – culminating in the unspeakable Holocaust also at their own hands. What role did Muslims have to play in perpetuating this unthinkable crime against humanity? Even today, as a Muslim, I am horrified just thinking about it, cringe when I see any photographs, and seek mercy from Heaven, as does every Muslim, and that horrification only becomes tempered by the realization for all 1.5 Billion of us: 'what type of people are these who turn around and do a similar unspeakable thing to another innocent peoples – us', as the Christians goad them on in redemption of their own guilt? The primal cause for their oppression of the Jews may be traced to the founding of Christianity itself, wherein the Christians have long accused their fellow brethren of “killing the Christ”, and the Jews have accused their Christian brothers of “heresy”. Among the Jews and the Muslims, there is much in common in religious parameters, from the very conception of God (at least as [Maimonides](#) defined it, in the English version), to the mundane needs of the stomach. One would hardly be remiss in cynically observing: is this the Jews' grateful payback to the Muslims for centuries of harmonious living among them? The initiation of the founding of Israel as a physical state in Palestine upon the blood of the Muslims, has (forever) poisoned that amity between the two brothers – the inheritors of the same Grand Patriarch, Prophet Abraham (after whose name even my dear late father is named, as are countless generations of Muslims, and Jews, albeit with slightly different spellings). Either the people in the “Judeo-Christian” Western civilization today who support Zionism understand this history too well, and actually have it in for the Jews in the long term as the ultimate expression of their anti-Semitism by turning brother against brother\*\*\*, or they support Zionism thoughtlessly, never having analyzed the underlying key value propositions, and being gullibly sold on the Zionists' god's land grants to: *a people without land, on a land without people.*

#### Footnotes Commentary

[\*King Abdullah: [As the Arabs see the Jews](#), 1947]

[\*\*\*Noam Chomsky: [Arab countries' attitudes towards Jews, Israel!](#)]

[\*\*Albeit some do argue with their selective sacred memories and keen penmanship as in Joan Peters': [From Time Immemorial](#), by cleverly omitting to mention the Golden Period of the Jews ([Maimonides](#)); or that at Khayber, the Prophet of Islam administered to the Jews a retributive punishment of the Jews' own choosing, from the Jews' own religious books, for the war crime of treacherously breaking their peace treaty with him while the Muslims in their fledgling new state in Medina were being attacked by the Meccans. The unfortunate stereotype of the "treacherous Jews" in Muslim rhetoric, albeit reinforced today by the Zionists' behavior in Palestine, when traced back in time, primarily comes to rest on this one significant episode in Islamic history. Apart from that, the Jews played an indispensable and amicable role in Muslim societies from North Africa to Iran, often in the roles of institutional elite comprising physicians, scholars, advisors, traders, etc. Only the European Jewry, living under the thumb of intolerant Christianity for centuries, remains confused and ignorant about it. And from among the latter, arise [modern institutional scholars](#) who today write "Crisis of Islam – Holy War and Unholy Terror" etc., with little or no personal experience of any of their own Jewish ancestors, of having lived among the Muslims in the European Dark and Middle Ages - when intolerant Christianity was eating their lunch in Europe (it would be interesting for the astute academic to observe that the name [Bernard Lewis](#), author of the preceding self-serving and offensively titled book, and lauded as "a leading Western scholar of Islam" by his protégé Samuel Huntington in his "Clash of Civilizations", shows up as a signatory to the [1998 open letter to President Bill Clinton](#) by the [Committee for Peace and Security](#), similar to the letter by [Project New American Century](#) both [advocating the invasion of Iraq on the same fiction](#) "to end the threat of weapons of mass destruction against the U.S."). The Muslims remained dominant, unchallenged, and unsurpassed in all spheres of culture and scholarship for about 700 years – from their meritorious rise in 700 C.E to approx. 1400 C.E, when the revival started in the European West as they freed themselves from the stifling yoke of Medieval Christianity. From 1400 C.E. to approx. 1600 C.E. the Muslims still remained a tour de force coasting on their previous successes, but with no new remarkable successes, and the West had started becoming dominant through their Renaissance. From 1600 C.E. onwards, the Muslims started their

journey towards intellectual stagnation, even as they remained a major political empire with flourishing trade and commerce for another three hundred years after that. The Muslims were easily supplanted by the rapid developments in the West through the industrialization and rapid acceleration in science and technology in those last three centuries, courtesy of the complete decadence and domineering imperial constitution of the Ottoman Turkish Empire. The Ottomans, until the start of World War I, ran the affairs of much of the Middle East, including Palestine, and after their defeat in the war, they were entirely dismantled as the long cherished goal of the British and French colonialists. Their former territories, i.e. the Muslim Lands of the Middle East, continuously inhabited by Muslim for Millennia, were arbitrarily partitioned into the present countries and borders at the [Treaty of Versailles](#) ([Treaty of Sevres](#)) among the French and British victors of that first World War - a war in which the rapidly declining but equally ferocious Turkish Ottomans were foolish enough to have been on the side of the vanquished. This arbitrary partitioning of the Middle East and of the Muslim Arab Peoples in 1920, and prevented from being reunited even as the European Christian barbarians perpetuating the two World Wars amongst themselves that together saw at least 50 million people dead, unite today, is the most egregious fact of client-state post-colonialism today as vouched by Winston Churchill himself. To add insult to injury, the creation of Israel in the heart of the Middle East as the dumping ground for Europe's own unwanted "trash" and making it the burden of the Muslims to bear, is the epitome of colonial injustice in modern times. One may not forget these recorded facts of not too distant a history as one proceeds to analyze the causes of resentment among the conscionable self-respecting and dignified Muslims against Western imperialism still operational under the guise of client-states and corporate globalization. The throwing of the "tea" overboard may not be too long in coming, and should hardly come as a surprise to a nation itself founded on doing the exact same thing – if the peoples were properly and truthfully informed that is, by the erudite scholars in the academe as the primary imperative of their lofty profession. Their conscionable peoples may even join the aggrieved in their fight for independence as opposed to joining in the imperialist's "war of terrorism" against them. **The fortunes of the ordinary Jewish peoples in the Muslim lands overall, through this rise and fall,**

**remained no more outstanding, and no more worse, than for the ordinary Muslim peoples themselves**, for even while Muslim civilizations politically, intellectually, and culturally saw many vicissitudes, many internal schisms with Muslims oppressing Muslims (Salaha-din Ayubi – known to the West as Saladin, was for instance, far kinder to the Jews when he re-conquered Jerusalem than he was to his fellow Shia Muslims), the social interaction between Muslims, Christians, and Jews remained amicable – sometimes stressed during times of war, as with the fanatic Christian Crusaders, much relaxed during the times of peace; any difference between a Middle Eastern Jew, Middle Eastern Christian, and Middle Eastern Muslim, remained only in the mind of the European beholder who had never experienced such a social intercourse in their own societies and could not comprehend that it could even exist. **Arabs, and Muslims in general** (only about 10% of World Muslim population is Arab and lives in the Middle East), **have no understanding of this European word “anti-Semitism”, because most Arabs are Semites, and the Prophet of Islam is Semite.** In fact, the Arabs today are far more Semite than the Jews themselves – the latter's blood having been mixed with the Gentiles in the Diaspora over Millennia. Furthermore, Muslims have nothing against the Religion of the Jews either, indeed Prophet Moses, and Prophet Jesus as well, are considered among the 5 Great Prophets (Ulul-Azam) in Islam, and are explicitly mentioned in the Quran as such. Muslims revere the Prophets of the Old Testament, as Messengers of the same one God. So whence “anti-Semitism”? It is the Western scholar who unfairly transfers his prejudices onto the Muslims. Even their citations for the books they have consulted to write their modern histories in many cases are the prejudicial writings and prejudicial translations from Arabic made by the eighteenth and nineteenth century Orientalists. These were the institutional scholars for the Crown who poorly understood Islam and the Muslims, and belonged to a culture that remained fearful of the powerful and decadent Ottoman Empire that they were continually trying to subvert in favor of their own British and European colonialism, with a 'la mission civilisatrice' mindset. (It's funny that even the US Government used to pay them token “Jizyaa” – a small tribute in lieu of peace with the powerful and fearsome Ottoman Empire – a fact little known or advertised today in the writings of Western scholars of Islam). The

modern Western scholars using these prejudicial writings as their primary textual sources of knowledge about historical Islam and history of the Muslims, then regurgitate the same bias that existed in the colonial days against Islam. One can examine the citations and see for one's self what is the earliest original Arabic source that a Western scholar has actually used in his modern works – most will still be based on nineteenth century translations of a very few classic works in Arabic. And it need not be stated to the Western scholar who has pioneered the modern art of studying histories from many diverse original sources, that within the Muslim histories themselves, there are as many court histories, and court scholars, as there are today in enlightened America, and the Muslims still do not have the equivalent of “A Peoples History of the United States” by Howard Zinn. A Western scholar hasn't a clue what the lives of the ordinary Jews were like among the Muslim, unless he takes a modern sampling by living among the ordinary Muslims even today in the Middle East – where despite all that has happened in Palestine, the social intercourse betrays a revulsion by the remaining Jews (those that weren't expelled in retribution for the founding of Israel in Palestine and [Israel's provocative bombings, that some might convincingly argue](#), were purposely instrumented for this purpose knowing fully well that it would lead to Jews being expelled in retaliation, and thus finding a new home in the new Jewish State – the only way to populate it), for what their Zionist brethren have done in their name to the Muslims. And if one needs further proof, just check the composition of the Jewish population of Israel – of the approx. 4 million Jews as of 2000 (racially stratified into at least three tiered pyramid structure with Ashkenazi, the white European Jews on top, followed by the Mizrachi or Sephardic Jews of Arab origin, followed by the black Ethiopian Jews; the indigenous Palestinians who are Israeli citizens in terms of rights always follow last), which is about 10% of the supposed 40 Million world wide Jewish population (it is often hard to count the Jews in Diaspora because they are so well intermingled into the host cultures), less than 1-2% are Orthodox Jews. These are the “holy” ones that are normally shown on American television praying at the Wailing Wall as if they comprise the entire Israeli population. A significant majority of Jews in Israel, are secular transplants from Europe (and America), starting in 1900s, when the surreptitious land acquisitions by the

Jewish Agency started an influx of European Jews into Palestine. Few Jews from the entire Arab lands actually moved into Israel, except those who might have been expelled in (anticipated) retribution, as perhaps the Sephardic. Even today, [Israel imports peoples from Africa to India to South America](#) (these might constitute still another tier in Israel's stratified racist society, as converted Jews) by converting them to Judaism as the lost tribes of Israel, **for few Jews from Diaspora actually want to live in Israel. Why else do the majority still live outside Israel?** And why else does Israel want to import the lower echelons from among them even if it has to convert them first in order to better the Jewish demographics? It is the fanatic Western Zionist Jew who has made Israel their life's mission, not the Jew without the Zionist prefix (self-evident but needs stating). Having covered 1400 years of history above with a broad brush into a nutshell, it is interesting to observe, as illustrated by the value-claim model, that arguments on history can become a never ending and tiresome 'my version of history is more veracious than yours', even as each side claims "facts" and not opinions that back up their version. **Thus I will quickly concede** on this yet another red herring by saying that the views expressed here are consistent at least with how the 1.5 Billion Muslims in the world today view their long association with their cousin-brethren, the Jews. And that is a reality that the Westerns Zionist Jews must reckon with as they brutally usurp Palestine at the point of their American sugar daddy supplied guns, finances, and political will. The fact of this reality alone decides what will come next for all the Jews – and for the Muslims as well for that matter, and that point is the key value proposition of this commentary, not any exclusivity to "objective" claims upon facts of history. It may be argued that conversely, the Muslim mind must also accept the reality of what the Western Zionist Jew perceives as his "legitimate" Biblical claims to the Holy Land. The response to this argument however should be rather obvious from the bandit's example. Claims of this nature, argued over the barrel of a gun while standing in a pool of the *untermensch's* blood, has only one temporary victor – the one holding the gun! ]

As is apparent in the above examples and explanations, once the key value proposition becomes truthfully known, and the implication of its logical application to its natural conclusion becomes apparent through a little bit of rational thinking, one can quickly see the debate among an intelligent people correctly shifting to the underlying value propositions

from the emotionally charged and obfuscating combat on claims.

It becomes far more productive to debate whether it is right or wrong, beneficial or harmful, to hold the value "might is right", rather than to debate the claims whose god gave whom what land rights when. For the latter claim is only assertable in the present tense by the value of holding a gun over another's head, as is perhaps even obvious in any ordinary armed robbery on the streets of New York – at that moment, it is rather moot discussing whether the robber is entitled to the wallet of the innocent unarmed victim or not as he simply just snatches it at the barrel of his terrifying weapon exclaiming "[it's all mine](#)"\*. Which is why in every criminal court today in a functioning civilized society, claiming entitlement to commit robbery would be considered ludicrous, and be irrelevant and inadmissible on any pretext, as the underlying key value of '*robbery is a crime*' has been found desirable for the conduct of civilized society, away from the days of the Wild West where the one fastest on the draw could do as he pleased, until shot dead by another even faster and more ruthless.

#### Footnote

[\*who is carrying a gun in this photograph: [My First Settler Attack?](#)]

In the same vein, an intelligent people would clearly know that history has shown that no one's god has been able to maintain their monopolistic grip on power for very long, and that such a law of the jungle can turn the tables even on a strong lion as it approaches its end of life. These farsighted and astute peoples, seeking the wisdom of self-interest gleaned from long views of history, would wisely consider highway robbery as much a crime when committed by arbitrary and artificial constructs like nations\* and the [World Bank](#)\*\* , as they have made it a crime when committed by individuals, in order that they may sustain a civilized and amicable existence in a global society, with all holding the key value proposition: '***no one may take undue and unfair advantage of another***', sacred and inviolable.

#### Footnotes

[\*William W. Baker: Theft of a Nation]

[\*\*John Perkins: [Confessions of an Economic Hitman](#) ; James Bovard: [The World Bank vs. the World's Poor](#)]

But of course, some other intelligent people will ignore this lesson of history, and continue to hold their value of "might is right" with impunity\* because they might feel they can never lose with their nuclear weapons arsenal giving them a "Samson option"; or even that: "*who cares about history, we will all be dead*", as George W. Bush quipped with brazen chutzpah to a question from his biographer on how history would view his 2003 invasion of Iraq in search of the non-existent WMDs which were never found.

In either case, if they, along with their intellectual exponents openly proclaim their value of

"might is right" as the lion does in the jungle where he reigns supreme for a time, then their behaviors and conquests are self-consistent with their truthful declaration of their key value proposition, **and they would not be intellectual hypocrites**. Indeed they would also be protected from burning in the lowest recesses of Hell (in case not all of them are amoral atheists and some happen to subscribe to any of the world's major religions that prescribes the severest punishment for the hypocrites).

#### Footnotes

[\*Zbigniew Brzezinski: The Grand Chessboard ; Paul Wolfowitz, Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld et. al.: [Project New American Century "Statement of Principles"](#), and ["Rebuilding America's Defenses"](#) ; Richard Perle et. al.: [A Clean Break: A New Strategy for Securing the Realm](#) – the retroactively famous 1996 Perle paper written as advice to former Israeli Prime Minister Benyamin Netanyahu; Richard Perle: [An End To Evil – How to Win the War on Terror](#)]

[\* Also see William Blum: [Killing Hope: U.S. Military and CIA Interventions since World War II](#) ; [American-holocaust](#) ]

Of course, other more precise descriptions that possibly come to the minds of those on the receiving end of the mighty's rights of hectoring hegemony could be "monumental war criminals", and perhaps even "mass murderers", or even "genocide specialists" responsible for *"all the evil that follows"* their initiation of [barbarism](#)\*. As supreme a war crime as this is according to the Geneva Conventions, for it seeds all the successive cycle of atrocities and terror for which the initiator of aggression is entirely deemed responsible, and for which fact the Nazi leadership was convicted and hanged by the Nuremberg tribunal, it is still less of a crime than hypocrisy. For in the absence of hypocrisy and obfuscation, everyone, all and sundry among the public and the leaderships, unambiguously come to know where the battle front lies, and the weak prepare to become strong and fight-back instead of wasting their time on meaningless pursuits and argumentation, that while emotionally charged, turn out to be nothing more than red herrings. The public knowing and recognizing the aggressor early on, knowing their intent even before the fact, is crucial in stopping and ending the aggressor's reign of terror, and thus reducing the misery of the peoples and saving them from fate horrendous, before they meet that fate. Whereas punishing the supreme criminals after the fact does little for the innocent men, women, and children who lost their tabula rasa while the people of the world argued and remained in obfuscation. Thus it may be convincingly argued that intellectual hypocrites are the greater criminals for in their hands lie the key to the survival of the aggrieved. Followed of course by the hectoring hegemony in the hierarchy of the guilty who openly proclaim their intent to commit the supreme crime of initiating aggression for conquest, as openly as Hitler did in his Mien Kampf. And certainly when the intellectuals will proclaim they did not know about these aggression plans, they

might be equally informed by the Judge who will preside over their trial\*\*': *The plans of the aggressor for aggression were just as secret as [Der Judenstaat and PNAC on the Grand Chessboard](#).*'

#### Footnotes

[\*Noam Chomsky: [Civilization Versus Barbarism?](#) – interview with Alam]

[\*\*Judge Robert Jackson's actual words at Nuremberg were: ***“The plans of Adolf Hitler for aggression were just as secret as Mein Kampf, of which over six million copies were published in Germany.”*** [Closing speech at Nuremberg](#)]

Indeed the comments of Justice Robert H. Jackson at the closing speech at Nuremberg in 1946, as the presiding chief counsel for the United States of America, the country that was the chief prosecutor for war crimes at Nuremberg, are rather telling of how aggression is viewed when committed by others:

“We charge unlawful aggression but we are not trying the motives, hopes, or frustrations which may have led Germany to resort to aggressive war as an instrument of policy. The law, unlike politics, does not concern itself with the good or evil in the status quo, nor with the merits of the grievances against it. It merely requires that the status quo be not attacked by violent means and that policies be not advanced by war. We may admit that overlapping ethnological and cultural groups, economic barriers, and conflicting national ambitions created in the 1930's, as they will continue to create, grave problems for Germany as well as for the other peoples of Europe. We may admit too that the world had failed to provide political or legal remedies which would be honorable and acceptable alternatives to war. We do not underwrite either the ethics or the wisdom of any country, including my own, in the face of these problems. But we do say that it is now, as it was for sometime prior to 1939, illegal and criminal for Germany or any other nation to redress grievances or seek expansion by resort to aggressive war.” [Judge Robert Jackson's [Closing speech at Nuremberg](#)]

But certainly there are no tribunals for the undefeated mighty whose value proposition is “might is right”. They openly proclaim: *“I shall give a propagandist cause for starting the war, never mind whether it be true or not. The victor shall not be asked later on whether he told the truth or not”*. Or equally unabashedly announce to the public on prime-time television, their imperial proposal for *preemptive self-defense* against fictitious WMDs with a “*shock and awe*” campaign over a civilian population killing a 100,000 people with self-righteous indifference: *“we don't keep track of Iraqi dead”*. So long as “might” continues to win, “might”

also continues to define "right", as well as what is "crime" and who is a "criminal".

This is rather insightfully illustrated by St. Augustine when describing the interlocution of a pirate by Alexander:

“when the king asked him what he meant by investing the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: 'the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.' ” [St. Augustine of Hippo: “City of God Against the Pagans”]

That such a prerogative of the powerful isn't just at the time of overt military warfare and driven from the purported exigencies of [perceived self-defense](#)\*, witness the following amazing confession by the strategic policy planner in the U.S. State Department, George Kennan, who in the once-classified Policy Planning Study 23 from 1948 candidly wrote:

“We have about 50% of the world's wealth, but only 6.3% of its population .... In this situation, we cannot fail to be the object of envy and resentment. Our real task in the coming period is to devise a pattern of relationships which will permit us to maintain this position of disparity without positive detriment to our national security. To do so, we will have to dispense with all sentimentality and day-dreaming, and our attention will have to be concentrated everywhere on our immediate national objectives. We need not deceive ourselves that we can afford today the luxury of altruism and world-benefaction .... We should cease to talk about vague and - for the Far East - unreal objectives such as human rights, the raising of living standards, and democratization. The day is not far off when we are going to have to deal in straight power concepts. The less we are then hampered by idealistic slogans, the better.” [Noam Chomsky: “Turning the Tide”, quoted by Mark Chmiel in “Moral Leadership”; Wikipedia entry for George Kennan, PPS 23, has the complete text of this seminal memo which became the cornerstone of the so called “Truman Doctrine” that seeded the Cold War]

#### Footnote

[\*Noam Chomsky: “The U.S. Is a Leading Terrorist State” - an Interview with David Barsamian in [Monthly Review 2001](#)]

That such a prerogative also isn't just a thing of the past, or some exigent imperative during the Cold War, witness the following remarkable, albeit frightening candor in the 1996 book: *The Grand Chessboard* by Zbigniew Brzezinski, one of the chief architects of the demise of the Soviet Union and the Cold War:

"It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization." [The Grand Chessboard, pgs. 35,36]

"... Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. .... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification. ... Mass communications have been playing a particularly important role in that regard, generating a strong revulsion against any selective use of force that entails even low levels of casualties .... In brief, the U.S. Policy goals must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer,..." [Ibid. pgs. 211-215]

That such an imperial prerogative is not some antiquated remnant of the previous century of crusty old men having nothing better to do than to make grandiose plans, but very much the guiding principle behind "*Full Spectrum Dominance*" in the twenty-first century, witness these prophetic statements from the chapter "Creating Tomorrow's Dominant Force" in the report "[Rebuilding America's Defenses](#)" of [Project New American Century](#) published in September 2000, with Paul Wolfowitz listed as a contributor.

Note some key phrases that realize Brzezinski's "*imperial mobilization*": "*new Pearl Harbor*", "*enduring military mission worthy of constant allocation of dollars and forces*", "*expanding perimeter*", "*American political and military operations around the world*", "*American peace*", "*benevolent order it secures*".

"As long as wars and other military operations derive their logic from political purposes, land power will remain the truly decisive form of military power. ... In sum the ability to preserve American military preeminence in the future will rest in increasing measure on the ability to

operate in space militarily. ... But over the long term, maintaining control of space will inevitably require the application of force both in space and from space, including but not limited to antimissile defenses ... Cyberspace, or 'Net-War' If outerspace represents an emerging medium of warfare, then "cyberspace", and in particular the internet hold similar promise and threat. And as with space, access to and use of cyberspace and the internet are emerging elements of global commerce, politics and powerplay. Any nation wishing to assert itself globally must take account of this other new "global commons". ... there nonetheless will remain an imperative to be able to deny America and its allies' enemies the ability to disrupt or paralyze either the military's or the commercial sector's computer networks. Conversely, an offensive capability could offer America's military and political leaders an invaluable tool in disabling an adversary in a decisive manner. Taken together, the prospects for space and "cyberspace war" represent the truly revolutionary potential inherent in the notion of military transformation. These future forms of warfare are technologically immature, to be sure. But, it is also clear that for the U.S. Armed forces to remain preeminent and avoid an Achilles Heel in the exercise of its power they must be sure that these potential future forms of warfare favor America just as today's air, land and sea warfare reflect United States military dominance. Until the process of transformation is treated as an enduring military mission – worthy of constant allocation of dollars and forces – it will remain stillborn. ... Further, the process of transformation, even if it brings revolutionary change, is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor" [[Rebuilding America's Defenses](#), pgs. 51-61]

"The Price of American Preeminence: The program we advocate – one that would provide America with forces to meet the strategic demands of the world's sole superpower – requires budget levels to be increased to 3.5 to 3.8 percent of the GDP... We believe it is necessary to increase slightly the personnel strength of U.S. Forces – many of the missions associated with patrolling the expanding American security perimeter are manpower-intensive, and planning for major theater wars must include for politically decisive campaigns ... Also this expanding perimeter argues for new overseas bases and forward operating locations to facilitate American political and military operations around the world. ... Keeping the American peace requires the U.S. Military to undertake a broad array of missions today and rise to very different challenges

tomorrow, but there can be no retreat from these missions without compromising American leadership and the benevolent order it secures.”

[Ibid. pgs. 74-76]

And to drive the final nail in the coffin of disinformation created for the public because “*We need not deceive ourselves that we can afford today the luxury of altruism and world-benefaction .... We should cease to talk about vague and - for the Far East - unreal objectives such as human rights, the raising of living standards, and democratization. The day is not far off when we are going to have to deal in straight power concepts*”; power concepts that have been in regular play ever since the end of World War II, and so passionately argued by George Kennan at about the same time as the founding of Der Judenstaat, but craftily needing to be fictionalized by both the master and its protégé, as American “*Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization*”. William Blum summed the reality of deception employed for Brzezinski's “imperial mobilization” most straightforwardly:

**' Intelligence failure or imperial ambitions?**

On March 31 the Commission on the Intelligence Capabilities of the United States Regarding Weapons of Mass Destruction delivered its report to the president. The Commission concluded that “the Intelligence Community was dead wrong in almost all of its pre-war judgments about Iraq's weapons of mass destruction. This was a major intelligence failure. Its principal causes were the Intelligence Community's inability to collect good information about Iraq's WMD programs, serious errors in analyzing what information it could gather, and a failure to make clear just how much of its analysis was based on assumptions, rather than good evidence.”<sup>{2}</sup> Many people, including members of the Commission, likely take the above to mean that if “the intelligence community” [sounds like a small town in New England] had only done its job better it would have learned that Iraq didn't have an arsenal of WMD sufficient to pose any kind of serious threat to the United States and a lot of bloody horror could have been avoided. That, however, is a highly questionable assumption. It presumes that the Bush administration actually went to war because it genuinely believed that Iraq was both dangerously armed and an “imminent” threat to use those arms against the United States. But the Bush administration knew perfectly well that Iraq's military capability was nothing to be particularly concerned about. Here's Colin Powell, speaking in February 2001 of US sanctions on Iraq: “And frankly they have worked. He [Saddam Hussein] has not developed any significant capability with respect to weapons of mass destruction. He is

unable to project conventional power against his neighbors.”<sup>{3}</sup> And here is Condoleezza Rice, in July of that year, speaking of Saddam Hussein: “We are able to keep arms from him. His military forces have not been rebuilt.”<sup>{4}</sup> ' [William Blum: “[The Anti-Empire Report, No. 20](#)”]

Based on the preceding evidence in the words of the mighty themselves, it must be fair to state that almost axiomatically, proper and honest delineation of issues with explicit and truthful declaration of the underlying key value propositions, always empowers the weak – it removes obfuscation and enables focussing debate onto the central core issues.

And it arguably also always disfavors the mighty as a corollary, who would prefer to keep the democratic instincts of their people embroiled among the herrings that they so generously sprinkle in their midst in order to continue with their conquests – as genuine “*Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.*” For as Goethe aptly put it:

“None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free. The truth has been kept from the depth of their minds by masters who rule them with lies. They feed them on falsehoods till wrong looks like right in their eyes.”

It is no secret that once the layers of deliberate obfuscation are peeled away, there becomes apparent, the many complex and overlapping confluence of mutual, and sometimes competing interests that make up support for “Israel's right to exist”. At the risk of stating the obvious to the scholarly, please allow me to summarize them as spanning the gamut: from the [hectoring foreign policy interests](#)\* of the dominant Alpha-male chauvinist superpower in the self-serving, self-appointed role of the super-cop, pursuing the largest and most powerful global empire in the history of empires; to the fanatical and easily manipulatable Christian Zionist fundamentalists who genuinely seek to usher in their peaceful Messiah at the expense of willfully shedding other people's blood; to the genuine aspirations of the ordinary Jewish peoples throughout their two millennia Diaspora to someday be returned to their Promised Land; to the doctrinal scholars and leaders of the Jews genuinely trying to protect their flock from European anti-Semitism, and often harvesting it in complex and morally reprehensible, and ultimately monumentally criminal ways towards the fulfillment of their dreams. There are mainly two key aspects worth noting here in this disentangled space, that even though perhaps obvious to many, bears explicit observation.

#### Footnote

[\*MICHAEL T. KLARE, Imperial Reach, [The Nation, April 25, 2005 issue](#)]

First is that dreams, hopes, and aspirations do not by themselves constitute “rights”, in either any legal sense, or in any moral sense, regardless of how profoundly or religiously held, or who holds them. To have self-perceived rights of course is only meaningful in the context of

others also having them, and the potential for conflict existing – which is why “rights” are needed. Unless of course the key value held is “might is right” and other's don't matter. Hitler too held very profound hopes and aspirations for *Lebensraum*, and claimed all of Europe as God's gift to the superior Germanic people, one ought not to forget. Whereas self-defence, regardless of any key value proposition, is an inalienable and immutable action, needing no laws to enact, nor possible to retract through their enactment – for it is encoded in our very DNA. As an invariant of all living species, even a feline will scratch back in self-defence, Palestinians after all, are a courageous human beings, as are the rest of the defenseless peoples of the world who do not much care for the gratuitous democracy rained upon them even for the “*benevolent order it secures*” in the interest of keeping an “*American peace*”. For the lack of a more descriptive word, “rights” to self-defense is often used to express this action against an aggressor, but it must be understood that it is fundamentally different in nature, than for instance, the American Bill of Rights which are really a human convention for a fair and harmonious co-existence with each other, pompous proclamations of self-evident and inalienable endowment of God notwithstanding. A cat's involuntary act of scratching the pugnacious bulldog's eyes out trumps all such human conventions of self-evident and inalienable rights, as the primitive first order fight or flight response of our very genetic makeup can no more be regulated, than the oppressed can be denied their acts in self-defense by calling their last desperate acts of fighting for survival, “terrorism”. The cat must also be a terrorist from the dog's point of view – he'd rather she just lie down and become a nice juicy chewing bone in the interest of keeping “dog” peace. The rabid dog too will do what's in its nature, and like all vicious dogs that pose a threat to other creatures, the solution to rid the world of its vicious menace is not exactly unobvious.

Second is that the examples of other nation states founded on extreme violence in the past, like the European settlers escaping from their own persecutions systematically *exterminating* millions of indigenous American peoples to found the United States of America, do not set a precedent to similarly found new nations and new *Lebensraum* on other indigenously populated lands in modern “civilized” times. And at the risk of appearing pedantic in stating the obvious, past atrocities and genocide in the service of colonization and conquest, do not set a precedent to initiate new despotism, new systematic oppression and subjugation, and new inhuman cruelties lasting generations, against new innocent peoples. Indeed, in modern civilization, such barbarism and inhumanity is held to be so morally repugnant, that such an initiation of aggression and barbarism is declared to be the “*supreme*” war crime responsible for “*all the evil that follows*”.

If an unfortunate peoples are still visited upon by such misfortunes despite such lofty deterrence laws on the books of nations who are signatories to the Geneva Conventions; and if despite the experience of the Nuremberg Trials and World War II in the not too distant memory resoundingly pledging “*never again*” once again silently or indifferently spectating the

calamity befalling the 'untermenschen' and participating in bringing it about through uncourageous acts of commission or omission'; it only incurs the passionate and eloquent wrath of the erudite holocaust survivor, Nobel Laureate Elie Wiesel, yet again:

“And I bear within me a nameless grief and disillusionment, a bottomless despair, it is because that night I saw good and thoughtful Jewish children, bearers of mute words and dreams, walking into darkness before being consumed by the flames. I see them now, and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent, and Creation itself, Creation and those who perverted and distorted it. I feel like screaming, howling like a madman so that that world, the world of murderers, might know it will never be forgiven.” [Elie Wiesel: “Memoirs - All Rivers Run to the Sea”]

To the eternal misfortune and lament of the poor Palestinians, the twentieth century Zionist leaders, at the barrel of their genocidal guns, and in the diabolical pursuit of their aspirations with various conniving shenanigans, pursuing the blessings of the old colonialists as serving their colonial, and post-colonial interests, as in: “*We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism*” that Herzl pitched to the different masters controlling the region, depicting the indigenous Arabs as barbaric needing a 'la mission civilisatrice', and culminating in a reign of terror upon them, brought to fruition, Der Judenstaat.

It was an unremarkable implementation of the cherished dreams and hopes of millions upon millions of Jews throughout their long arduous history, a dream that was religiously passed on from generations to generations and composed the ethos of their existence in Diaspora, which in 1948, inarguably looked like the genocidal colonization of the Americas, and which today, inarguably looks like the Nazis' genocidal military occupation of Poland in search of Lebensraum. Even the most eloquent voice of humanity remained silent to these sufferings of the Palestinians by saying:

“Do not ask me, a traumatized Jew, to be pro-Palestinian. I totally identify with Israel and cannot go along with the leftist intellectuals who reject it. Perhaps another generation will be free enough to criticize Israel; I cannot.” [Elie Wiesel: “Against Silence - The Voice and Vision of Elie Wiesel”, quoted by Mark Chmiel]

I hope the preceding plainly illustrates the gravity of your position on “Israel's right to exist”, and of those among your distinguished colleagues in the Academe who also hold such positions, as the affirmation of such an abstract “right” leading to a genocidal implementation, becomes the 'highest order bit' in this discourse, far beyond concerns for Campus Watch or Academic freedom, as possible intellectual complicity in crimes against humanity. Institutional scholars play as crucial a role in society in generating the doctrinal motivations needed to

perpetuate “might is right”, as do honest intellectuals wearing the distinguished mantle of Socrates, Plato, and Galileo, in teaching truth and dispelling falsehoods from the minds of their young flock whom they germinate with the seeds of learning, knowledge, and moral courage. A society dominated by honest scholars instead of Hollywood entertainment and ceaseless propaganda steeped in falsehoods and make-beliefs, can hardly ever go wrong. In a land of universities (over 2000 according to one Barons Guide to American colleges), the role of the scholar is central in informing its youth – who in turn will acquire the next reigns of the nation. This is why, instead of directly inquiring about the growing concerns for Campus Watch (raised in the next inquiry), I first chose to pick on this key aspect. It is of much graver concern to both Campus Watch on the one hand, as the fascist agents of Zionism seeking the fulfillment of their criminal enterprise, and to the survival of the Palestinian peoples, as well as to the liberation of the people of Iraq and to the prevention of another war on Iran and Syria under new and more believable fictions, on the other. It is especially grave for the long suffering Palestinian peoples – for whom the eloquent words of Nobel Laureate Elie Wiesel, speak far more eloquently than mine ever possibly can: “*It is a mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed*”. [Elie Wiesel: “All Rivers Run to the Sea”]

Thus please forgive me for petitioning this bold and inconvenient request before you to briefly identify both your key claims, and your key values regarding your statement supporting Israel. I also beg forgiveness for the inordinate length of this email for such a small question. However, as a humble student of truth, I am compelled to educate myself by the tyranny of my conscience and to bring you this verbosity, both due to my limited abilities to express myself more succinctly, and to properly contextualize my question so that you may provide me with a cogent and educational response which can easily withstand all further rational scrutiny, and make manifest for all to see, the key values that lead you to uphold your claims.

### **Part-III: Some simple observations to assist you in responding to First Inquiry**

Before I conclude this first inquiry, please permit me to offer a series of very simple and straight forward observations on reality, as if I was residing on Mars and looking down upon the Earthlings, so that you and your distinguished intellectual brethren who share in your position, may also reflect upon the ironies expressed in these observations as background context in the formulation of your cogent responses.

As profound academics like yourselves continue to teach about Palestine to newer generations of students as Middle Eastern History, and as the Jewish moralists and their academic compatriots continue to debate the (im)morality of the conquest of Palestine in relation to their own holocaust at the hands of the Nazis:

“Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave ethically. The test of that is daily and constant.”, [Mark Chmiel: “Elie Wiesel and the Politics of Moral Leadership”]

and even sometimes truthfully admit what they did:

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba - the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time - 1,380,000 people - were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United States. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.”, [Tanya Reinhart: "Israel/Palestine - How to End the War of 1948"]

and yet, also continue to celebrate it, albeit with some mixed feelings and occasional pangs of guilt that they are famously known for in the Middle East - *they will first plan to kill you with a design most brutal, and then come to your funeral lamenting: "We can forgive them for killing our children, we cannot forgive them for making us kill theirs"* [Golda Meir].

During this show of profound remorse, they still continue to inhabit the same lands that they have militarily usurped under self-righteous prerogatives that they have given themselves as god's chosen people, and where, they weren't even born to start with:

"As a Jew, an atheist and a Zionist, I have two memorial days in my country, Israel. One for the Holocaust and one for soldiers who fell in wars. I also have one day of celebration, the anniversary of the day Israel declared its statehood. [...] Independence Day is a holiday for me, but also an opportunity for intense self-introspection. A person needs a state and land, and this is my land, my homeland, despite the fact that I was not born here. I am proud of the unprecedented accomplishments of this country, and feel personally responsible for its failures, foolishness, injustice, evil, and its oppression of its citizens and residents (Jewish, Arab, and others) as well as of those who are defined and defined themselves as her enemies. I know that my holiday, a day of joy and pride for me, is a day of mourning and tragedy for some of Israel's citizens and, more so, for members of the Palestinian people everywhere. I know that as long as we, all Jews everywhere, do not acknowledge this, we will not be able to live here in safety, every man and woman under their vine and under their fig tree. Happy holidays, Israel.", [Baruch Kimmerling: [My Holiday, Their Tragedy](#)]

While all this is going on with much soul searching, and in the name of erudite scholarship in prestigious universities, the all and mighty Zionist military machinery in Israel, operating with impunity, and with extreme prejudice against a defenseless peoples, using the same terror regime as they employed to create the Jewish State of Israel in Palestine in 1948 upon their self-serving Biblical claim of Eretz Yisrael:

' In 1943, current Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir wrote an article entitled "Terror" for the journal of the terrorist organization he headed (Lehi) in which he proposed to "dismiss all the 'phobia' and babble against terror with simple, obvious arguments." "Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war," he wrote, and "We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle." "First and foremost, terror is for us a part of the political war appropriate for the circumstances of today, and its task is a

major one: it demonstrates in the clearest language, heard throughout the world, including by our unfortunate brethren outside the gates of this country, our war against the occupier." ' [Noam Chomsky: [Western State Terrorism](#), Ch. 2]

"We must use terror, assassination, intimidation, land confiscation, and the cutting of all social services to the rid the Galilee of its Arab population." [Israel Koenig: "Koenig Memorandum"]

"We should prepare to go over to the offensive. Our aim to smash Lebanon, Trans-Jordan, and Syria. The weak point is Lebanon, for the Moslem regime is artificial and easy for us to undermine. We shall establish a Christian state there, and then we will smash the Arab Legion, eliminate Trans-Jordan; Syria will fall to us. We then bomb and move on and take Port Said, Alexandria, and Sinai." [David Ben-Gurion, 1948]

"We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget." [David Ben-Gurion, 1948]

"We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel ... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours." and "When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle." [Raphael Eitan, Chief of Staff of the IDF: "New York Times 14 April 1983"]

"We have to kill all the Palestinians unless they are resigned to live here as slaves" [Chairman Heilbrun of the Committee for the Re-election of General Shlomo Lahat, the mayor of Tel Aviv, October 1983]

The effects of this terror regime is also subsequently and openly acknowledged without hesitation – the word "chutzpah" of course is also Jewish:

"If I were an Arab leader, I would never sign an agreement with Israel. It is normal; we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs. There has been Anti-Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?" [David Ben Gurion – Quoted by Nahum Goldmann in *Le Paradoxe Juif* (The Jewish Paradox), 121.]

“Jewish villages were built in the place of Arab villages. You do not even know the names of these Arab villages, and I do not blame you because geography books no longer exist. Not only do the books not exist, the Arab villages are not there either. Nahlal arose in the place of Mahlul; Kibbutz Gvat in the place of Jibta; Kibbutz Sarid in the place of Huneifis; and Kefar Yehushua in the place of Tal al-Shuman. There is not a single place built in this country that did not have a former Arab population.”  
[Moshe Dayan; Haaretz, April 4, 1969]

Even as we speak, today in the year 2005, it continues to achieve their oft stated single minded nefarious aim of conquest “*From the Nile to the Euphrates*” by “*waging war by way of deception*”. Albeit all of the preceding is now well documented public information known to all and sundry, the world watches silently as innocent Palestinians are kept under a sustained barbaric siege on their own lands unheard of even in the Nazi Concentration camps.

It must surely not have escaped the notice of any honest learned observer that the sustained persecution served upon the Palestinians Peoples over their own Palestine far outpaces the sufferings imposed upon the Jews by the Nazis as horrendous and as genocidal as these obviously were – no multiple generations of the Jews grew up and died in the Nazi concentration camps – it was a generation existent at a single epoch for 4-5 years that miserably suffered at the hands of their barbaric tormenters, and then it was mercifully over for them. But these same Jews who cringe at the mere word Nazis, and use this appellation to adorn all their enemies who even dare challenge them on their monumental crimes against other human beings, now routinely visit upon their own defenseless victims in Palestine the techniques of “Polish ghetto warfare”, military persecution, arbitrary beatings and jailings, [getting them to oppress their own\\*](#), destruction of homes and villages, systematic displacement of peoples into refugee camps, [checkpoints at every town and village\\*\\*](#), sewing the [seeds of corruption among them and supporting their inept and corrupt leaderships to control their resistance on the Jews' behalf\\*\\*\\*](#), compelling them to sign [meaningless peace accords as treaties\\*\\*\\*\\*](#) between [unequal partners\\*\\*\\*\\*](#) that has only brought the weaker side more lost territories and the [obscene apartheid wall\\*\\*\\*\\*\\*](#), and the art of systematic ethnic cleansing learned from their former tormenters – which now has lasted for over 57 years. The Zionist Jews have destroyed multiple generations of young and old Palestinians over half century of oppression in more ways than just their physical destruction, they have also tried to snuff out their history, their culture, their records, and their rich heritage as old as the Jews' themselves, and there is still no end in sight to their misery. Why is the world not morally culpable of crimes against humanity for their uncourageous silence and inaction to come to the rescue of the Palestinians? Are these beleaguered peoples less than human beings? Why is the American citizen supporting his Government by paying taxes that generously fill Israel's coffers, not culpable for this oppression that they are indirectly funding with their own

hard earned monies? How will they each claim innocence in front of the Judge? Why is this momentous calamity befalling the Palestinians any less than “*one of Sinai when something was revealed*”?

### Footnotes

[\*Nigel Parry eye witness: [A Personal Diary – After the bus bombings, Birzeit students in Palestinian detention 1996](#) ; \*\* [Locked in Ramallah for two weeks](#), part 3 1996; \*\*\* [Goodbye Nizar Qabbani 1998](#)]

[\*\*\*\*Edward Said: [What Price Oslo?](#); Edward Said: [From Oslo to Iraq and the Road Map – Essays](#); Tariq Ali: [Remembering Edward Said 1935 – 2003](#); Robert Fisk: [Edward Said: An Icon And an Iconoclast](#)]

[\*\*\*\*\*[StopTheWall.org](#) ]

For the child who is deliberately shot in the eye or has their head blown off while sitting in his/her classroom in the squalor of the refugee camps by the self-righteous yamaka-wearing twenty-two year old Jewish soldier with an American made arsenal, what does it matter to the child if his/her death came so willfully and remorselessly as if killing a cockroach by the Zionist Jew, or it came via being deliberately gassed in a Nazi death camp by [Eichmann](#)\* as an undesirable sub human race to be exterminated? What does it matter to the laments of the mother if she mourns the children and relatives buried in a mass grave in Auschwitz, or one in Rafah and [Jenin](#)\*\*? Does it matter to the residents of [poor ghettos](#)\*\* if their abodes and their histories and their lives are being systematically snuffed out in [Poland](#), [Rafah](#)\*\*\* [Ramallah](#)\*\*\*\* or [Jenin](#)\*\*?

### Footnotes

[\*[Adolph Eichmann's trial in Jerusalem transcripts on line](#)]

[\*\*[Human Rights Watch report on Jenin](#) and [other Zionist massacres in Palestine](#) available [on the web](#)]

[\*\*\*Rachel Corrie: [Rachel's Letters](#) ]

[\*\*\*\*[StopTheWall.org](#) ]

And you alongside your most noble Jewish brethren in common cause argue with a straight face before your most brilliant students on “Israel's right to exist” on Palestinian lands in Palestinian blood and in Palestinian dispossession, and get “evaluations” that are “overall been good to excellent”?

**What the mother-fck** – I hasten to apologize for that most banal capture of this tortuous state of affairs in the most plebeian language as it always beats scholarly pedantic language any day in expressing plain human anger and plain human values; I had to let that explicative out in order to continue steering my rational acumen unhindered by the

spectacle of human slaughter being sanctioned by the most virtuous high-priests of American academia and getting “evaluations” that are “overall been good to excellent”!

If there is a god, be it the Hebrew god, he must be quite proud of the accomplishments of his Chosen Peoples – just as Professor Baruch Kimmerling, a self proclaimed leftist dissenter, and teacher of sociology in Hebrew University in Jerusalem Israel, is openly proud in his godless yet Zionist and Jewish existence, of the achievements of his Jewish State. I hope the intellectuals in the academe will forgive my limited mental acuity that I am still trying to parse what it means to be a “*Jew, an atheist and a Zionist*” all at the same time – only intellectual moralists living in Israel can perhaps unravel such intricate conundrums and still sleep well at night, and be able to look at themselves in the morning. As now there is no more fear of a god anymore. Nietzsche had made sure of that in the nineteenth century for them, as the elite prerogative of the *Superman\** having his own super morality beyond that of the ken of ordinary men, as no one morality may fit all sizes of peoples - some chosen by god, others chosen to serve the ones chosen by god, and then god died after issuing substantial land grants to his superior and choicest peoples:

“According to Halachah, classic Judaism's laws and customs, for example "compassion towards others" extends to Jews only. Murder or manslaughter is judged mildly when the perpetrator is Jewish and the victim a non-Jew. Also according to Halachah, it is accepted for a Jew to kill a non-Jew if he is laying claim to "eternal Jewish land". This is what the settlers' religious organisations are alleging. There is no corresponding law in Israel's judicial system but in effect it influences the system as punishment of such crimes is very mild. Israel's state terrorism, theft of land and occupation, demolition of houses, the building of the Wall etc including the so called 'extra-judicial killings' (assassinations), are seen by Zionists as legitimate defence of the Nation and therefore fall under international law - which Israel ignores [...] Buber criticised Nazism while commending the Jewish Religion (Hassidism) but keeping quiet about its dehumanising of non-Jews (goyim). These double standards act to increase Israel's chauvinism and hatred of all non-Jews.” [Lasse Wilhelmson: [Zionism as Jewish National Socialism](#)]

#### Footnote

[\*Friedrich Nietzsche: [Thus spoke Zarathustra](#)]

“There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience. They are

our neighbors here, but it seems as if at a distance of a few hundred meters away, they are people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy.” [Moshe Katsav, President of Israel, The Jerusalem Post, May 10, 2001]

' "The bitter irony of fate decreed that the same biological and racist argument extended by the Nazis, and which inspired the inflammatory laws of Nuremberg, serve as the basis for the official definition of Jewishness in the bosom of the state of Israel” (quoted in Joseph Badi, Fundamental Laws of the State of Israel NY, 1960, P.156)' [Haim Cohen, former judge of the Supreme Court of Israel, quoted by Tariq Ali: [“To be Intimidated is to be an Accomplice”](#)]

“The Jews, I find are very, very selfish. They care not how many Estonians, Latvians, Finns, Poles, Yugoslavs or Greeks get murdered or mistreated as D[isplaced] P[ersons] as long as the Jews get special treatment. Yet when they have power, physical, financial or political neither Hitler not Stalin has anything on them for cruelty or mistreatment to the under dog.” [Harry S. Truman, Diary July 21, 1947]

Thus with their superior morality applied to people who “*do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to different galaxy*”, in the prophetic words of Israel's distinguished President himself no less, it is okay to grant the beleaguered Palestinians the [rights to self-defense, so long as they don't kill\\*](#) the [racially superior\\*\\*](#) Israeli civilians. And all Israeli Jewish citizens are civilians once they take those green uniforms and dark glasses off after returning from the West Bank and Gaza duties, and go back into their European cities with Hebrew street names in slacks and T-shirts – a uniform that lends support and legitimacy to the State of Israel by paying taxes, by participating in its economy, by living on its usurped lands, by carrying its national passport, by not having been born there but transplanted from New York, Russia, Ukraine, India, and Africa, and by celebrating its independence day as a joyous holiday - all of which is the collective oppression of the Palestinians by the Israeli citizens. Whom are the Palestinians supposed to retaliate against? The American made tanks threatening them in front of their homes in their own villages and shanty refugee camps after they have been kicked out of the rest of the Israeli confiscated lands, or the F16s flying over their heads dropping bombs as they please, wherever they please, killing whomever they please, men, women, children, young and old alike with extreme prejudice, when the Palestinians possess no Army, no Air Force, no Marines, no Navy, no major weapons, no outside assistance from the world watching as muted spectators, and possess absolutely [no other means of self-defense but the sacrifice of their own lives?\\*\\*\\*](#)

#### Footnotes

[\*Baruch Kimmerling: ['Can a "Patriot" Mob Take over the Universities'](#)]

[\*\*Tariq Ali: [To be Intimidated is to be an Accomplice](#)]

[\*\*\*Nigel Parry: [A Personal Diary of the Israeli Palestinian Conflict - "Locked in Ramallah for two weeks"](#) 1996]

How convenient, that even their last possible means of self-defense is denied the Palestinians by calling it “terrorism”, and waging a “war on terrorism”. A label and a war that would make Patrick Henry laugh in his grave, for hadn't he once so boldly proclaimed: “*I know not what course others may take, as for me, give me liberty or give me death*”, and the British had equally adorned him with such epithets and burned down the White House? Israel's own preemptive terror and genocide in acquiring the State of Israel and ceaselessly propagating it further is only to be debated in moral intellectual circles in the abstract, and perhaps loudly lamented on each Sabbath as a necessary “*primal sin*” to save another “*haunted persecuted people*” which “*may be forgiven one day*”\*.

#### Footnote

[\*Tanya Reinhart cited earlier]

Which cities did the Allies bomb during WWII and why? There were no “uniformed” Nazi troop concentrations during the carpet bombing of the civilian populated urban and industrial areas of Dresden, nor were there any Japanese soldier concentrations in Tokyo, Hiroshima and Nagasaki – **none** of which were defined as war crimes by the victors of World War II. Therefore, just to be consistent so as not to appear hypocritical in their administration of Justice, neither was the bombing of civilians in London by the Nazis considered a war crime. There are no indictments on record for such crimes by the Nazis, even Nazi war criminals like Admiral Doenitz were freed when they argued that the Allies had done the same killings. The glaring omission of defining the barbaric bombing of urban population centers, which the Allies did more of than the Nazis, and dropping of the apocalyptic American atomic bombs on Japanese civilians, as monumental war crimes against civilians, is arguably a frightening testimony to “*victor's justice*”, and “*might is right*” chauvinist morality. If such heinous acts committed while defeating an aggressive and belligerent enemy in self-defense weren't declared war crimes using heavy bombers from the air, how are they now a war crime using human bombers on the streets?

Furthermore, all the barbarisms committed by the Nazis (and the Japanese) that the Allies did not commit, were considered war crimes unilaterally by the very definition of War Crimes crafted during the Tribunals in Nuremberg and Tokyo, where the victors vociferously and resoundingly denied they were purveying a “*victors justice*” to the vanquished, as they proceeded to hang them: “*If certain acts and violations of treaties are crimes, they are crimes whether the United States does them or whether Germany does them. We are not prepared*

*to lay down a rule of criminal conduct against others which we would not be willing to invoke against us*”, as loudly proclaimed by Justice Robert Jackson in Nuremberg.

#### Footnote

[\*Noam Chomsky: [Western State Terrorism](#)]

Thus, initiating aggression, breaking the treaties and invading Europe was a war crime, something the Allies did not do, and so were the concentration camps and policies of genocide, something against the Allies did not do. Indeed, the first act of aggression and invasion was deemed the “supreme” crime, and the aggressor held responsible for “*all the evil that follows*”, as has been repeatedly stated here to manifestly make clear what is “legally” and “morally” deemed a war crime and what isn't, according to the International Law crafted by the victorious Allies themselves, and subsequently embodied in the Geneva Conventions. Thus carte-blanche pursuit of self-defence is made justified, and any evil that follows from it, is laid at the feet of the initial aggressor, as the supreme criminal who started it all. It is kinda late to change the International law when the shoe might be changing feet – for the imperatives of Self-Defense, especially by the aggrieved and subjugated, cannot be constrained by any laws anymore than the lion who is being chased by the wolves, can claim respite.

Okay – using the Allies' own Justice system, and the assertions of their war crimes tribunal judge Robert Jackson that such justice must apply regardless of who commits the crimes, the acts performed by the Palestinians in the self-defense of their own homes, properties, lives, and identity as a peoples, against the marauding State of Israel and its Zionist peoples, regardless whom or what it is perpetuated against among the occupiers and their enablers, are not a war crime, but a legal and moral self-defense against a [belligerent](#)\*, invading, and usurping foe hell bent on their destruction and [“transfer” from their own continuously inhabited ancestral lands](#)\*\*. Whereas, all acts of war and aggression committed by the Zionists in the conquest of Palestine, which are akin to the crimes of the Nazis of military conquest for territorial ambitions, regardless of any self-serving pretexts, be it Lebensraum as German god's promise, or Eretz Yisrael as Hebrew god's promise; land confiscation; systematic confinement into refugee camps through continued use of terror in subjugation and destruction of indigenous defenseless peoples as a matter of strategic and tactical policy of displacement through intimidation and squeezing of sources of livelihood; are a war crime.

The Zionists must therefore hang according to the very definitions of war crimes by the WWII victorious Allies, who so gratuitously gifted the victims of the Nazis, the Zionists' much coveted and diabolically pre-planned “Der Judenstaat” in Palestine.

#### Footnotes

[\*Electronic Intifada Diaries: ['Palestinian workers under "moral terror"'](#)]

[\*\*Electronic Intifada Diaries: [My First Settler Attack](#)]

When the Israeli Jews deliberately keep their families and children in Israel knowing that it is usurped lands and that they are at war with the Palestinians over it, it is not inconceivable to argue that the Zionists do this deliberately, using their own flesh and blood as human shields so that they may demonstrate to the world with their control of the [American media](#)\*, how terrible the Palestinians are that they target Israeli civilians when the Palestinians fight them in self-defense. Whereas the systematic destruction of Palestinian towns and villages and the demolishing of their homes by heavily armored Israeli military and the almost daily creation of new refugees on their own lands is never shown on mainstream American television. A Palestinian bomb dropped in a densely populated market can no more distinguish a child from a uniformed or un-uniformed soldier, than the bomb dropped from an F16 over densely populated Palestinian Areas. The death count of the Jewish dead and properties destroyed is miniscule compared to the loss inflicted upon the [Palestinians](#)\*, and the corresponding media coverage of the two carnage is a study unto itself worthy of several Ph.D. thesis to say the least.

#### Footnote

[\*[ifamericansknew.org](http://ifamericansknew.org)]

While the Palestinians have no choice but to be there in their own homes on their own continuously inhabited ancestral properties, the Zionist Israelis do have a choice to not be there on usurped lands, and to not keep their families there as human shields like the worst cowards. The connection of [Zionists sacrificing Jewish lives for Zionism](#)\* is an old one and is [amply documented](#).

#### Footnote

[\*Lenni Brenner: [Zionism in the Age of Dictators – A Reappraisal](#), [PDF on line](#)]

[\*Rachel Corrie, One Year Later, [How Rachel Corrie is remembered by Zionist David Horowitz and Frontpage magazine – a fanatic or a conscionable Jew?](#)]

[\* [US Consulate refused to Protect Rachel Corrie](#), [Four eyewitnesses describe the murder of Rachel Corrie](#)]

Even Herzl considered anti-Semitism targeted at his own Jewish brethren essential in the realization of Zionism, as the Israeli Jewish historians themselves observe:

“Herzl regarded Zionism's triumph as inevitable, not only because life in Europe was ever more untenable for Jews, but also because it was in Europe's interests to rid the Jews and relived of anti-Semitism: The European political establishment would eventually be persuaded to promote Zionism. Herzl recognized that anti-Semitism would be

harnessed to his own Zionist-purposes." [Benny Morris: "Righteous Victims"]

A child's destiny is in the hands of his/her parents, and when they put their children in danger as Zionist aggressors on another's usurped lands, they are the criminals, not the ones who are fighting in their own self-defense, anymore than the Allies were when they killed millions of civilians in their non-stop bombings of civilian infrastructures during World War II in supposed self-defense, or dropped two atomic bombs on civilians knowing fully well that the Japanese were going to capitulate anyway, as the historical records show.

With the passage of time, with newer Jewish generations continually being born on Palestinian lands, the land theft will be a fait accompli - which is why, contrary to all the talk of time not favoring the Jews in Israel due to the higher birth rate of the Palestinians in their intensely pitiable bantustans, it is actually time that is the Zionist's best friend today despite all their deceptive denials. They well understand, that who today dare evict a Californian, born and raised for generations in Los Angeles on main street, the land usurped from the Mexicans? No one today will consider it "justice" to evict the surfing dude any more than the new Jewish generations being born in today's Israel. If only the Zionists can hold on long enough for enough people to be born on occupied lands, in the settlements, in the West Bank, in Jerusalem, in Israel's pre-1967 occupied Palestinians lands, then these new Jews are people of the soil, they are born in Palestine – no longer imported from New York, Eastern Europe, and India. Their realities will take precedence over the realities of the displacement of Palestinians into further smaller and smaller "reservations".

The systematic resettlement of Palestine looks quite analogous to America - and who does not know today how that land theft was accomplished from the native American Indians? Thus with the passage of time, the problem of the occupation of Palestine will become more intractable to peaceful solutions that could in any way favor the cornered Palestinians, and the Zionists will temporarily win by default. This is entirely their game plan behind their invention of Campus Watch, behind their control of the American media, behind their support of the institutional scholars and the Neocons (many of whom are either Zionists themselves or Zionist sympathizers), and the foolish Christian Zionists whom they adroitly manipulate with visions of Rapture. Even though Ariel Sharon is arguably justified in claiming today:

“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that ... I want to tell you something very clear: Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it” [Talking to Shimon Perez in October 2001 as heard on Israeli radio]

The motivation today, obviously, is to hush up their conquest and resettlement in front of the American public.

Tomorrow, the motivation will be to extract their pound of flesh from the Gentiles to seek their own revenge of 3000 years of anti-Semitism. If the Zionist Jews cannot spare even their own brethren in their [fanaticism for Zionism](#) as already evidenced above, they are surely not to spare their historical enemies once their aims are accomplished. One can already see that the life of an ordinary Israeli Jew enjoying tremendous subsidies, and social, health, and retirement benefits in Israel using American tax payer gifts of Billions of dollars annually, is far superior to what the ordinary American citizen enjoys in America from his own Government. Indeed, the discrepancies are quite astounding, and the lack of questioning by the uninformed American public is not at all unexpected. Today the [Zionist control of the American public opinion](#) is really only to gain time by keeping the state of Israel financially afloat and viable with American Government help.

Whereas the American public and its conscionable students are trained in continual obfuscation to keep them confused and chasing red herrings of [Islamic fundamentalism](#)\* and [war on terrorism](#)\*\* , rather than learning the truth about what is happening in Israel with the American tax payers mighty dollars. Once the reality of fait accompli has been sewn in Palestine, there will be no further need of Campus Watch – the political will in America will continue to support the Jewish State as it has done so over the past half century due to its own Hectoring Hegemonic reasons of imperial interests in the Middle East. The two already share a lot in common in their founding histories of settler colonization, and the power brokers in the ruling elite of both nations share a bizarre interdependency of mutual goals and aspirations, with the Zionist money and influence largely controlling the destinies of almost all the elected representatives across the board, with the appointed Cabinet also usually either mostly Zionist, or incredibly sympathetic to them. And perhaps the American public may yet see the Star of David finally flying over the White House. It is already displayed very prominently during every single Press conference from the White House, standing solemnly next to the Old Glory, in case one hadn't noticed. Its prominence is of little surprise when Ariel Sharon is greeted each time with hugs as a “man of peace”. And it will be quite acceptable to as openly discuss the complete colonization of Palestine by Israel then, after the Palestinians have been “tamed”, with the same kind of distant remorse, as it is okay to discuss the colonization of America today in every sixth grader's history book, but with little or no remorse. The Zionists in Israel are already setting the precedence for elaborate public cleansing of their souls for their primal sins by practicing their vacuous laments in public. Israeli historian Benny Morris openly revealed in the Israeli press 56 years later, how unfortunate it was that [700,000 Palestinians died in 1948](#)\*\*\*. Is that a whole lot different than what American history books now write when openly describing small pox laden blankets deliberately given to the indigenous American Indians to accelerate their demise?

#### Footnotes

[\*Zbigniew Brzezinski: [January 1998 Interview](#) to the French magazine "Le Nouvel Observateur"]

[\*\*Noam Chomsky: "The U.S. Is a Leading Terrorist State" - an Interview with David Barsamian in [Monthly Review 2001](#); [Western State Terrorism](#)]

[\*\*Ramsey Clark: [Neighborhood Bully](#) - Interview by Derrick Jensen]

[\*\*\*Tariq Ali: [To be Intimidated is to be an Accomplice](#)]

Sure, own up all you want, lament all you want, but after the fact, years later when it matters not, for the suffering and the tortured are already dead – not while it is occurring, when something can be done to stop it. Then propaganda prevails, as it does today on every issue surrounding Palestine, and which the institutional scholars help perpetuate even further by not dispelling it right off the bat among the gullible public. The fact that this is true can be seen in the belated confessions of the Zionists themselves, even about how they do propaganda:

“The thesis that the danger of genocide was hanging over us in June 1967 and that Israel was fighting for its physical existence is only bluff, which was born and developed after the war.” [Israeli General Matityahu Peled, Ha'aretz, 19 March 1972]

After a fait accompli in Palestine, the only mechanism that will subsequently dislodge the Israelis in the future then becomes quite obvious: “*Battle not with monsters lest ye become one; for when you look into the Abyss, the Abyss looks into you*” as the author that gave moral currency to the *Superman's* superior morality, once so perceptively noted. Not all humanity at the receiving end of oppression and attempting to rectify the grave calamitous injustices purveyed upon them by the vilest of foes, are created of the same mold as the courageous peace activist, peacefully and unarmed, sought justice from her own people on behalf of their beleaguered victims, [and fell victim herself at the hands of her own ruthless and barbaric people](#)\*. She stared the monstrous bulldozer right back in the face keeping her [Oath of Maimonides](#), defied Nietzsche, and reclaimed for her own soul for eternity, and for her Judaic religion temporarily, a semblance of morality that has been so deftly usurped by the Zionists for over a hundred years in their usurpation of another's peoples rights and properties.

#### Footnote

[\*Rachel Corrie: [rachelcorrie.org](#)]

This is the problem with the value proposition “might is right”. When the once victorious end up on the vanquished end, or the subjugated fight-back in their self-defense with the same prejudice that is used against them – for vengeance knows no bounds nor recognizes kin, the mighty has left himself no recourse to plead his case for justice when the ax falls. When

the weak start getting stronger, the lamentations of “foul” tend to carry little weight with justice minded observers – as what goes around, comes around multiplied several times, be that for good, or be that for the worst crimes in human history. This unbounded revenge of the victims shall not fail to snare, the conscientious among the mighty, who had boldly stood up to the might and challenged their self-proclaimed right to wreak havoc on defenseless peoples – for such is the nature of curse that visits upon an entire society that remains unjust. A radioactive fallout can be equally merciless to all, unless the unjust society, as a moral imperative, remedies their injustices instead of preparing to defend themselves against the revenge of the victims – for there is no defense unless you kill them all whom you have aggrieved.

Today, that is at least 1.5 Billion Muslims – for disunited as they may politically be today, and adroitly manipulated by the mighty in their own favor they may also be, no one could predict that the Cold War would end so un-perspicaciously, and neither can anyone predict what new alliances will emerge tomorrow. The threat of Globalization and rising disparity between the haves and the have-nots unites 4 Billion peoples of the planet together, sharing the common grievance of exploitation and economic subjugation that has deliberately left them in the “third world” for decades through the machinations\* of the World Bank, the IMF, and the WTO memberships that their poor nations are being forced to accept in a partnership of the unequals. Necessity can make equally strange bed fellows as politics. A few generations is but seconds in civilizational lifetimes. The seeds of injustices sown in one generation by the chauvinist old men may often be harvested in another generation by their children and grandchildren, who would often find the situation quite incomprehensible, and understandably so because it isn't of their making – the makers are all dead, bequeathing their legacies of bitter and bloody histories and unjust treaties for a new generation to bear the brunt of their parent's transgressions. How can one now identify the monumental criminals?

#### Footnote

[\*John Perkins: [“Confessions of an Economic Hitman”](#)]

One can see that already the founder generation of Israel is safely dead or will soon be, while the children of Israel are bearing the Zionist sins as well as the brunt of their punishments. Delay Justice longer, and only more injustice will follow with more mayhem. It is quite amazing how a defenseless peoples have given the fifth or sixth largest military power in the world a run for their money (American money) over the past 57 years and refuse to die away. That fact alone should tell the rational and thoughtful Jews something – that they could not stand up to their own oppressors in Germany, did not fight back, dropped all their rights to self-defense as if they never had them, and had to be rescued by a world at war. Generations of Palestinians have lived and died under the watchful brutality of Israeli watch towers and American made tank turrets [since 1948\\*](#), and yet refuse to surrender, refuse to crawl on their

bellies to escape. Even their small children are courageous enough to fight-back by throwing stones at the mighty Israel tanks quite unafraid. The entire Palestinian peoples stand alone battling the strongest military power in the region, yet still hanging on with the same tenacity under a meager subsistence, that the Muslims showed in Afghanistan fighting the Soviet Union for a decade. The Jews when they were defenseless showed the world their mettle, just as now they show the world the barbarism of their civilization. The Palestinians when they are defenseless are now showing the Jews their mettle. A single Palestine today, without further delays, is now an imperative, with the expulsion of all foreign implanted Jews, and rights restored to all former residents of the land, Jews, Muslims, and Christians, being the only Just solution that will ensure the peaceful survival of the Jewish race in the future – Zionist or not. Palestine is still big enough to accommodate all its peoples – it's not big enough to accommodate a [Jewish State](#)\*\* apartheid or not. From the planet Mars, this is what the state of affairs on Earth appears to be. If only any sane people on Earth were listening.

#### Footnotes

[\*[ifamericansknew.org](http://ifamericansknew.org)]

[\*\*Lasse Wilhelmson: [Zionism as Jewish National Socialism](#)]

In another world, these beleaguered Palestinian peoples would be the epitome of bravery and courage, subject of many Hollywood movies and epic novels glorifying their strength, endurance, and their struggle for human justice, and their unimaginable plight would be an immediate cause for a collective invasion by the peoples and nations of the world to liberate the Palestinian peoples from their misfortunes of heavenly proportions only comparable to “*one of Sinai when something was revealed*”.

But alas, alas, alas, no. Not so on this planet Earth. The financial, (im)moral, and intellectual support of the Jews in the Diaspora continues to flow into Israel, especially from the United States of America. The financial, military and political support of the Christian Zionists in America, through the world's most powerful President, who even calls Israel's leader a “man of peace”, continues to provide the Israelis Carte Blanche for hastening the return of Jesus by bringing about the realization of Eretz Yisrael for the Jews, and with it, the final Armageddon. The world's political leaders endlessly and willfully debate this or that peace initiatives knowing fully well what the peace will eventually be like – of the same type as that prevailed after the colonization of the Americas.

And while all this goes on today under their very noses, the academe debate “*history of the Arab-Israeli conflict*” – as a history, somehow abstractly removed from today, and not as monumental war crimes against humanity currently in progress, a task for which the erudite scholars, wearing the mantle of Socrates and Plato, by the very imperatives of their profession to seek truth and dispel falsehoods, are charged with the responsibilities to

energize, implore and exhort their students to help end the travails of innocent peoples as the highest human imperative. For indeed what other purpose does erudite scholarship serve but to be a gadfly? For what other purpose does the academic seek the freedoms of academe but to:

“constantly disturb, .. bear witness to the misery of the world, .. be provocative by being independent, .. should be the chief doubter of systems, of power and its incantations, should be a witness to their mendacity. For this reason, an intellectual cannot fit into any role that might be assigned to him, nor can he be made to fit into any of the histories written by the victors. .. he stands out as an irritant wherever he is” [Vaclav Havel: “Disturbing the Peace: A Conversation with Karel Hvizdala”, quoted by Mark Chmiel in “Moral Leadership”]

And for what other purpose do the Jewish scholars prolifically lament their own misfortunes in books upon books:

“Below his breadth, the Jew asks of his gentile neighbour: 'if you had known, would you have cried in the face of God and man that this hideousness must stop ...?' The Jew is a living reproach.” [George Steiner: “Language and Silence: Essays on Language, Literature, and the Inhuman”, quoted by Mark Chmiel]

“We tell the story not only for the Jewish people; we tell it for the world. Only the tale of what the world has done to our people can save the world from a similar fate. It is very ambitious, I know. It is arrogant. We want to save the world from destruction. And perhaps only we can.” [Elie Wiesel, “Against Silence: The Voices and Vision of Elie Wiesel”, quoted by Mark Chmiel]

But instead, what do we see the academics do with their precious freedoms as they worry about Campus Watch taking it away from them? They seek class evaluations that have: “*overall been good to excellent*”, while arguing for: “*Israel's right to exist.*”

“How is it possible that a man so intelligent, knowledgeable, and informed could not have been aware of the anti-Jewish laws of Vichy? The plundering, the persecutions, the arrests, the roundups – how could he have failed to know about them?” [Elie Wiesel, on French president Francois Mitterrand's World War II experience, *And the Sea Is Never Full*, quoted by Mark Chmiel]

Replacing Vichy with Palestine, and Jewish with Palestinians in the above lament could arguably make today's honest intellectual and truthful scholar stand up and answer the same

questions.

*[Sobbing may be heard here if the heart is not made of stone]* Upon the conclusion of these bizarre observations of rather Kafkaesque proportions, I am compelled once again to fall back on the weighty words of one of the most erudite expert eyewitnesses on this subject matter, Nobel Laureate Elie Wiesel, Director of the Holocaust Museum in Washington DC, who so eloquently speaks for all victims for all times residing in all the worlds in the universe in his passionate memoirs *All Rivers Run to the Sea*:

“and I still curse the killers, their accomplices the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent”.

Even if the inebriation of power has today made the value proposition “might is right” ubiquitous in the settlement of the affairs of mankind, let the future historians and judges bear witness where each intellectual and scholar courageously stood in the imperatives of his distinguished profession, and what role he or she played in bringing misery, or sustenance, to the peoples.

I thank you in advance for your generous patience in reading this long first inquiry along with the few observations on the plight of the Palestinians that my conscience drove me to make, but which cannot possibly do justice to their profound misery. I made these observations not under the presumption of such atrocities having escaped your own knowledge, as no scholar of distinction may remain unaware of such facts as are openly visible for all to see. As empirical evidence of monumental crimes against humanity before a reasonably thinking person, these facts remain incontrovertible, and are not a mere matter of personal opinion or conjecture. I only present them here as background material supporting my inquiry.

I now eagerly await your own strong and clear response, and the equally strong and clear response of your other learned compatriots in American and Israeli Academe, so that I may educate myself with the Occam's Razors clarity that I am certain I will surely receive from you as teachers of truth, benefiting all in search of it.

It is quite clear to me that you must possess some secret evidences, moral truths, and profound ability to reason critically, that I fear are all denied me as an ordinary human being not wrapped in the cloak of academe scholarship and respectability. Otherwise claims from distinguished scholars for “*Israel's right to exist*” in Palestine at the barrel of a gun makes no sense to me, for it senselessly continues to create further animosity among the quarrelsome children of Abraham, which may inevitably lead to a fratricidal Armageddon where there are no winners (except for perhaps the Christian Zionists and their illustrious moral leader, the President of the United States of America, George W. Bush, who gets his marching orders directly from the divine: “*God told me to strike at al-Qaida and I struck them, and then he instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the*

*problem in the Middle East*”).

My second inquiry letter into the topic of Campus Watch follows.

I remain,

Sincerely Yours,

a student of all truth-tellers and falsehood repellers, grateful to my parents and teachers for all that is truthful and factual in this letter, and shameful of my own failings for what may have escaped it,

### **Zahir Ebrahim**

Founder: Project Human Beings First – a work in progress

Truth and Justice activist by Imperative

Computer Architect by Profession

### **Postscript**

#### **If a tiny good comes from this open letter,**

- ◆ if it touches the heart and mind of even a single Academic in America or Israel leading them to reverse their position on Zionism;
- ◆ leading them to stand up and courageously denounce Zionism in front of their students with reason and logic, without regard to self-serving interests of career and class reviews;
- ◆ leading them to force their students to examine their own key value propositions in support of their claims, and grading their work on the logic of their analysis alone in how well their proposed values support their claims – thus forcing a self-examination of either the values or the claims, by either demonstrating hypocrisy, or a war criminal attitude, and thusly training their eager young minds in how to continually avoid both as an unqualified virtue regardless of self-interests, for these brightest young minds are indeed the leaders of tomorrow;
- ◆ leading them to publicly proclaim the curse of Zionism and exhorting the peoples to end it;
- ◆ leading them to loudly renounce their citizenship of Israel and return back to their own native lands from whence they had come from;

- ◆ leading them to fully boycott Israel, and divest from anything Israeli;

then such a tiny good will surely multiply exponentially, and in justice, for both the Jews who fall victim to their parents' fanaticism for Zionism and to the crimes of uncourageous silence of their Jewish elders in Israel and the Diaspora, and for the Palestinians.

Future is what is important today – for history is but a responsibility for the future.

But those who control the present control the past, and those who control the past control the future (Orwell).

**N.B.** The reference links embedded in the text are current today, but may not remain so in the future. In order to preserve those references, it may be prudent to download the contents of the links for easy access in the future.



## 24.2 Second Inquiry

# Zion and the poor American Academic : Campus Watch or self-serving self-policing

April 24, 2005 – May 15, 2005

**To:** Dr. Juan Cole, Professor of Middle Eastern Studies, University of Michigan

**To:** America's Academe

**From:** Zahir Ebrahim, Project Humanbeingsfirst.org - The Plebeian Antidote to Hectoring Hegemons

**Subject:** Inquiry regarding your concerns on academic speech squelch by [Campus Watch](#) and the role of the academic

**In Reference To:** [The new McCarthyism](#) and [Can a "Patriot" Mob Take over the Universities](#)

**Date:** Written April 24, 2005 (through May 15, 2005)

**Letter URL:** <http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/10/zion-and-poor-american-academic.html>

**Dear Professor (s) of Middle Eastern Studies in the United States of America**

I would like to begin once again by greeting you with my traditional salutation: Assalaam O Alekum – May Peace be with all of you.

This letter is my second inquiry. It assumes knowledge of the contents of my first inquiry letter "[The fine art of academic scholarship for Zion](#)" (PDF) concerning the American and Israeli Academic's general affirmation of "Israel's right to exist", as specifically espoused in your article [The new McCarthyism](#).

In this second inquiry letter, I re-explore – evidently the unobvious or it would not need re-exploration – the concerns about academic *McCarthyism* on the rebound in America in its sacred defense of Zion, that were raised in your aforementioned article, as well as in the article: [Can a "Patriot" Mob Take over the Universities](#) by the Israeli academic from the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, Dr. Baruch Kimmerling. This ubiquitous discourse on speech-squelch by America's Campus Watch, with anemic echoes from its first state, the

state of Israel, continues to miss some core presuppositional axioms of empire while berating its effects.

## Second Inquiry

“The fact is that you will never get agreement on such matters of opinion, and no university teacher I know seeks such agreement. **The point of teaching a course is to expose students to ideas and arguments that are new to them and to help them think critically about controversial issues. Nothing pleases teachers more than to see students craft their own, original arguments, based on solid evidence, that dispute the point of view presented in class lectures.** That is why the New York Times editorial is so wrong, and so dangerous. University teaching is not about fairness, and there is no body capable of imposing "fair" views on teachers. **It is about provoking students to think analytically and synthetically, and to reason on their own. In the assigned texts, in class discussion, and in lectures, the students are exposed to a wide range of views, whether fair or unfair.**” --- Juan Cole, The New McCarthyism, published April 23, 2005 by Salon.com, <https://web.archive.org/web/20050425234822/http://commondreams.org/views05/0423-20.htm>

Before I begin, I must commend the handful of American-Israeli academics' outspoken defense in the above articles of the beleaguered Middle Eastern studies department faculty at Columbia University, and in defense of academic freedom in principle. Please permit me to make the not so unobvious an observation that the Columbia faculty is only suffering the delayed retribution for the late distinguished scholar, Professor Edward Said. While the Palestinian icon and iconoclast was alive and teaching, and able to out argue any opponent with his uncompromising intellectual honesty, his Zionist antagonists could do little but to wring their hands. Now that a new younger generation has taken over his seasoned mantleship at Columbia, Campus Watch is exercising only its brazen brown-shirting to do what could not be done to Edward Said; the persistent gadfly in their midst bearing testimony to the mendacity of power – which is why the Zionist squelch-attempts are so pronounced at Columbia University today. This bit of contextual history is missing in the above mentioned articles and in most narratives on the subject. It might do well to bear that fact in mind – the inheritors of Edward Said carrying on his distinguished mantle, just as he carried on the mantle of Socrates and Plato, and proudly bearing the brunt of cheap shots that would not so

easily stick to their erstwhile mentor while he was among us – as history no more begins in the present than the red herring blowback question of “[why they hate us](#)”<sup>\*</sup> begins on September 11, 2001. But both sell books and win accolades.

**Footnote**

[\* William Blum, [Killing Hope: U.S. Military and CIA Interventions Since World War II](#) ; Zoltan Grossman, A Century of US Military Interventions From Wounded Knee to Afghanistan, in the book: Why Do People Hate America by Ziauddin Sardar and Merryl Wyn Davies. ]

This brazen fact hardly need be pointed out to distinguished academicians of Columbia's department of Middle Eastern studies, but does need explicit articulation to remind the rest of us onlookers not bearing the brunt of the frontal assault by Campus Watch and its assets. And in this, the young faculty at Columbia University may find some gratification – for, if the mendacious power-brokers and their agents, assets, and sayanim, aren't attacking hard, the scholar isn't doing her job well enough. Therein I congratulate the gadflies for an outstanding performance worthy of inheriting the legacy of their distinguished predecessor. In the latter part of this letter is an exploration of what appears to me to be their own tactical failings and unobvious vulnerabilities which trivially lead them to become easy targets of Campus Watch. These shortcomings will continue to pose a dilemma for all honest and refined intellectuals who must ultimately remain lonely and standing-alone while suffering the loss of their so called *American Dream*, if they are to endeavor to overcome these failings. Upon reaching the pinnacle of their profession, their only reward is the hemlock.

The necessity to pay the daily bills, or to seek tenure and other social benefits, can be as much a co-opter for the honest intellectual as it is the primary *raison d'être* for a prostitute selling herself. Albeit, with far less hypocrisy than those in the ivory towers of the academe doing the same under pious intellectual garb of “freedom of the academe”. Thus far, lamentably, I may count the number of the lonely truth-tellers just using the fingers on my two hands – on an optimistic day that is – among the thousands and thousands of brilliant academics and scholars in the United States of America. And indeed, in the entire Westerland. Campus Watch is only the tip of the proverbial iceberg of speech squelch. Much of the crap lies safely buried beneath the surface of self-policing for self-serving narrow interests, while all the learned “moral agents” pretend none of it exists. It is uncovered in this inquiry below awaiting far stellar minds to pick up the gauntlet of erudite examination.

Before I embark upon my second inquiry which I hope you will also endeavor, as per your noble Socratic claims quoted above, to expose to your students in class discussions, and in lectures, because, as you rightly stated it: “The point of teaching a course is to expose students to ideas and arguments that are new to them and to help them think critically about controversial issues. Nothing pleases teachers more than to see students craft their own,

original arguments, based on solid evidence, that dispute the point of view presented in class lectures.”, please first permit me the following thought experiment to set the stage for the inquiry.

Imagine if George W. Bush Jr., the presidential son and incumbent president of the United States, honestly proclaimed to the American peoples in his 2002 State of the Union Address, the first one after 9/11, the following easily observable truths, also well documented in the establishment's own penmanship but seldom broadcast on the seven o'clock daily news in America, or taught from its high academic podiums in its best universities:

### **Begin Excerpt**

#### **(from the American president's hypothetical 2002 State of the Union Speech)**

My administration, managed by the Neocons, is about to usher in phase-2 of my dad's vision for the "New World Order", as our key value proposition has remained the "Extension and Perpetuation of the American Empire" since 1948, when George Kennan\* clearly outlined it for us:

"We have about 50% of the world's wealth, but only 6.3% of its population .... In this situation, we cannot fail to be the object of envy and resentment. Our real task in the coming period is to devise a pattern of relationships which will permit us to maintain this position of disparity without positive detriment to our national security ... We need not deceive ourselves that we can afford today the luxury of altruism and world-benefaction [...] unreal objectives such as human rights, the raising of living standards, and democratization ... The day is not far off when we are going to have to deal in straight power concepts."

#### **Footnote**

[\*US State Department's George Kennan in the once-classified Policy Planning Study 23 from 1948, Source: Noam Chomsky]

This primal key value proposition: **“Extension and Perpetuation of the American Empire”** is axiomatic, and the reality of the demise of the Soviet Union and America's unchallenged rise as the only global superpower, spells for us the following key value corollaries and new imperatives in the post-Cold War era:

'Rapidly extending the American Empire across the planet as a Geostrategic Imperative of America's unhindered Primacy\*, to take measures now to mold the geopolitics of developing nations rich in resources in our perpetual favor, to prevent other challenger nations

from arising in the foreseeable future by controlling their access to world's shrinking energy resources, and to set up such global governing structures such that when other civilizations and nations do catch-up in 30-50 years, and we enter a possible Détente once again as during the Cold War, that any such Détente will leave the control of the world's resources, weather, skies, space and cyberspace, and all trade and commerce, in America's clear favor well into the twenty first century, the New American Century\*\*. Projecting our military to the four corners of the world today is a prerequisite for maintaining America's preeminence, and rests on our militarization of space to enable us to apply force both in space and from space. In order to develop these nimble capabilities for projecting our power globally, we need a transformation in our military and need to embark on new defense spendings – we must treat this transformation as an enduring military mission worthy of a constant allocation of dollars and forces. This is a long process, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor\*\*\*.'

#### Footnotes

[\*Zbigniew Brzezinski, The Grand Chessboard – American Primacy And Its Geostrategic Imperatives, 1997] [[\\*\\*PNAC report](#): Rebuilding America's Defenses, 2000 ] [\*\*\*Ibid., Chapter: Creating Tomorrow's Dominant Force in PNAC report]

Based on the preceding key value propositions, I will spell out some of the key policy initiatives my administration will be taking, and other future Presidents will continue to take in subsequent administrations regardless of who is in office, as the ruling elite in the military-industrial complex of America is neutral across party lines.

We have today actually realized all the fears of such a hydra taking over the reigns of our nation and undermining its real democracy as expressed by Eisenhower\* in his farewell speech.

That too however, is consistent with our prime value objectives of moving from a Republic to an Empire after World War II, in order to fill the power vacuum created by the demise of the other great colonial powers.

Since an "empire" does not elicit much gloating from amongst our peoples as our own nation's founding, in principle, is based on a rebellion against such an empire that we have now become, it is necessary to leave the American peoples under the fair illusion of democracy by limiting their choices to electing leadership from amongst our very small group of ruling elite from within the vast military-industrial complex\*\*, all sharing in the same common objectives of the empire.

There might be ups and downs, a step forward and two backward, depending on the obsessions, proclivities, and dalliances of each individual President, but the overarching goals of everyone ever elected has remained the same, or else they would not be allowed to become President, or removed from office if they hesitated to serve the interests of the nation's ruling elite or became too concerned with democracy, as democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization\*\*\*.

#### Footnotes

[\*S. Ambrose: Eisenhower - Soldier and President ] [\*\*Dan Briody: The Iron Triangle: Inside the Secret World of the Carlyle Group, 2003 ] [\*\*\*Zbigniew Brzezinski: The Grand Chessboard – American Primacy And Its Geostrategic Imperatives, 1997]

#### Here is my imperial action plan:

1) I plan to militarily extend the American empire along the geostrategic lines laid out by my sharpest geostrategic thinker Zbigniew Brzezinski in his “Grand Chessboard”. He is the architect for the downfall of the Soviet Union by inducing them into invading Afghanistan and thus handing them their own Vietnam war at the expense of the Afghan Muslims who incidentally now hate us more than ever as they did not like us playing the geostrategic chess on their land using their blood, and for pummeling them with Daisy Cutters and Depleted Uranium munitions to smithereens when they refused to tow the line any further.

It's really cool how we did it\*: The Soviet army invaded Afghanistan on December 24, 1979, and according to the official version of events that we conveniently put out at the time for the gullible public, the CIA aid to the mujahideen began during 1980. But we fooled everyone - Indeed, it was July 3, 1979, that President Carter signed the first directive for secret aid to opponents of the pro-Soviet regime in Kabul. And that very day, my chief thinker Brzezinski wrote a note to my illustrious predecessor President Carter in which he explained to the simpleton President that this aid was going to induce a Soviet military intervention. And those suckers fell for the Afghan trap, like all preceding invaders before them. And the day the Soviets officially crossed the border 5 months after we had started interfering in the internal affairs of Afghanistan, my star mentor Brzezinski informed President Carter: “*We now have the opportunity of giving to the USSR its Vietnam War*”.

#### Footnote

[\*[Zbigniew Brzezinski's January 1998 interview](#) to the French magazine: Le Nouvel Observateur]

We will be repeating this successful formula of waging war by way of deception\* again in our current planning. I am trying to figure out how to get Brzezinski a Nobel Prize, but I think my

dad might be upset if he did not get one first for his broad vision of the 'grande baille' of the New World Order that we are now so earnestly pursuing with full vigor. I don't understand how President Carter could have got his Nobel Peace Prize so far ahead of Brzezinski. Never mind, I'll issue my own prize - the world for the taking ;

**Footnote**

[\*Motto of Israeli secret intelligence agency Mossad]

2) This policy has even been signed into an American imperative by my own Vice President and Defense Secretary in a report pompously titled Project New American Century\* "Rebuilding America's Defenses". I haven't read it yet, but I am told by Karl Rove that it's great, and that I don't really need to read it since my lieutenants Wolfowitz, Rumsfeld and Cheney have taken care of everything ;

**Footnote**

[\*See PNAC Statement of Principles and Open Letters to Presidents; A list of signatories to these, apart from the well known Neocons, contains two hundred+ names; included is the name of the leading American intellectual and historian Bernard Lewis, author of "Crisis of Islam - Holy war and Unholy terror", and who, as the guiding light behind the "Clash of Civilizations" since 1990, should soon be completing his two other companion volumes: "Crisis of Christianity - Holy war and Unholy terror", and "Crisis of Judaism - Holy war and Unholy terror" for the benefit of the other leading institutional intellectual, Samuel P. Huntington at Harvard, who intends to use it to cement his understanding of how these civilizational fault lines will finally actually collide.]

3) America's deep financial support and continued arming of Israel at the substantial expense of the American tax payer is instrumental in this Pax Americana policy because it is mainly the plan of the Neocons who are also Zionists by allegiance. Plus I think Ariel Sharon is indeed a "man of peace" because he is going to help me bring on my favorite philosopher and beloved Messiah sooner by hastening the conquest of all Arab lands and thus helping bring peace on earth by destroying all heathens who aren't evangelical Christians, and we shall watch their fiery destruction from choice locations up in the sky\*. And don't worry, we shall manage to save the Jews and the Neocons - I have special connection with the lord, I walk with him ;

**Footnote**

[\*Beliefs of Christian Zionism]

4) The appointment of my top ranking Neocon Zionist mastermind Paul Wolfowitz to run the neo-liberal ideology of corporate globalization as the head of World Bank is actually the real overarching goal of this Pax Americana ;

5) A key component of this neo-liberal agenda is administered by the World Bank through debt creation\* in the third world nations and their consequent perpetual economic enslavement to debt servicing on interest payments that can often exceed the social spending for the benefit of their own native peoples ;

**Footnote**

[\*John Perkins: "Confessions of an Economic Hit Man", 2004; if there is only one book that an American will read in the next 10 years, or even within his entire lifetime, let it be this one; these revelations are no surprise to those who suffer from these machinations on a daily basis in the poor third world nations, however these are a mind blowing expose for the American public. If I possessed all the riches in the world, I would order 300 million copies at its face value of \$24.95, and distribute it free as my small contribution to the conscience of every man, woman, and child in America - for the empowerment this book potentially provides can surely fill the streets of America with people woken up by their guilty conscience; it could help abolish all third world debt and all future imperial economic machinations like the WTO; all those instantly rich millionaires on stock options seeking philanthropy out of deep concern for humanity and tax exemptions may read this book for ideas]

6) The often touted WTO treaties and Globalization are really intended to create and perpetuate a global corporate empire that is controlled by America in America's own best interests\*, with shares distributed among the most advanced industrialized nations of the West (the G7/G8) – our allies. Its real purpose is to keep other developing nations rich in the resources we covet, in perpetual check by forcing privatization of their bountiful "public commons" and "public services" into corporate hands using the WB/IMF leverage of horrendous debt, offering them new loans to service the debt only if they privatized and implemented the WTO parameters. Thus not only creating more debt in a vicious cycle, but also compelling these already poor nations into further poverty and economic subjugation as part of our Pax Americana\* by depriving them of control over their own nation's domestic policies and subject to our complete economic control exercised through our corporations in the name of globalization ;

**Footnote**

[\*It is instructive to track down who comes up with such formulations, who were the members at the original Bretton Wood where the World Bank was conceived as an economic instrument of American hegemony over the developing world in the name of developing them – no poor country ever helped by the World Bank over the past half century has actually developed, rather has become more worse off than before due to debt repayments, some have even lost many self-sufficiencies and domestic production they had

before the WB/IMF got in the act, and now are obedient consumers of the West. Whence do the world's most powerful finance brokers and bankers come from, and whence do they derive the motivation for such greed and conquest over other lesser beings driving them into abject poverty, is a very interesting study in and of itself.]

7) These globalization polices under the umbrella of WTO are so unequal and designed to give America and the first world such unequal benefits, that it further compounds the cycle of economic slavery: now the poor farmer in a developing nation cannot sow the seed he wants, he has to purchase it from Monsanto USA, cannot use the fertilizer he wants, has to purchase it from Monsanto USA, cannot save the seed for the next year's planting and must purchase it again from Monsanto USA as these GMO seeds die after a single harvest\*, he cannot ask his already poor government for subsidies because the country is already paying more in debt servicing than it can afford, he cannot charge the prices he wants but is obliged to pay whatever prices the WTO treaty dictates, even if his cost of production in a year was three times as before, thus easily putting him out of business and ensuring that the heavily subsidized American farmer will thus be able to take up the supply of essential food stock to the domestic market of the poor nation further increasing American profits as well as American leverage on the destiny of the poor nation. What a brilliant plan, it could only have come from the best minds in the economic departments of our most prestigious universities ;

**Footnote**

[\*Interestingly, this economic empowerment policy is also one of the one hundred ad hoc executive orders that Paul Bremmer gifted to the Iraqi nation from America before he returned home, in partial fulfillment of the over zealous drive to bring political and economic Democracy to Iraq – such altruistic orders may not be rescinded so easily by the “terrorist” Iraqi nationalists seeking independence from re-colonization without substantially throwing that “tea” overboard]

8) These globalization trade treaties are crafted so unfairly to favor us that they even prevent the poor nations from forming regional trade alliances and new more equitable trade treaties amongst themselves even for their own mutual benefits; the British could not pull this one over us without having a revolution on their hands, but we are doing it to the rest of the world in our Pax Americana and there is no revolution\* anywhere that we cannot put right through our nimble new military and our perpetual war on terrorism ;

**Footnote**

[\*Venezuela – one coup attempt against President Chavez was already launched in 2003, but put to naught by the courageous Venezuelans; watch for the South American continent uniting and unilaterally canceling their horrendous debt as their “throwing the tea overboard”, and observe the US Cavalries rush in, just as the British did, to protect their

vital interests abroad. But in contrast to the British who had the support of their peoples to colonize the world as 'la mission civilisatrice' and rushing in the cavalries posed no problems, the Americans will need to brand Chaves and other South American Left leaning leaders who care more about their peoples welfare than corporate profits, as terrorists, in order to send the cavalry in to fight the "war on terrorism"]

**9)** These trade treaties oblige the poor nations to move towards liberalization and market economy and to open up their doors to American Corporations, such that even on their own soil, they are unable to draw any legislation even for local air/water/environment control, or put any restraints that might impede the profits of the American Corporations ;

**10)** And finally. *(because George W. Bush Jr., the presidential son, is now getting tired and not because the list is ended)* The WB / IMF / WTO trio and a barrage of other American Continental trade treaties (NAFTA, CAFTA, etc.) ensure for us, the successful harvesting of the world, and backed by the world's strongest military, ours, which due to our brilliant Neocons geostrategic planning of over two decades, will now finally encircle the Earth and entirely control Central Asia, the sky, the weather, and even outer space. No one, not even the emerging economies of China and India, or an alliance of all of Asia including the Pacific Rim, may dare threaten America's global dominance and preeminence in the new American Century, in a complete and totally fantastic realization of the 'grande baille' of the New World Order vision articulated by my dad.

All this chauvinist militarism slyly split\* between neoliberalism and neoconservatism because our *"McDonald's cannot flourish without [our] McDonnell Douglas, the builder of the F-15", will naturally culminate in a one-world government\*\** – the zenith of global primacy upon the entire earth which has eluded all previous empires throughout history. It is finally achievable by the enduring hard work of our superman Western elite, through our scientific progress\*\*\*, and with singular dedication to primacy by the unchallenged sole superpower on earth, the United States of America.

*(standing ovation is heard from the suits and skirts in Congress)*

#### Footnotes

[\*Thomas L. Friedman, A Manifesto For a Fast World, The New York Times, [March 28, 1999](#), "That is why sustainable globalization still requires a stable, geopolitical power structure, which simply cannot be maintained without the active involvement of the United States. All the technologies that Silicon Valley is designing to carry digital voices, videos and data around the world, all the trade and financial integration it is promoting through its innovations and all the wealth this is generating, are happening in a world stabilized by a benign superpower, with its capital in Washington, D.C. The hidden hand of the market will never work without a hidden fist -- McDonald's cannot flourish without McDonnell Douglas,

the builder of the F-15. And the hidden fist that keeps the world safe for Silicon Valley's technologies is called the United States Army, Air Force, Navy and Marine Corps.” ]  
 [\*\*Bertrand Russell, Impact of Science on Society, 1952, [Chapter 7](#), Can a Scientific Society be Stable?, “There is, it must be confessed, a psychological difficulty about a single world government ... It seems to follow that a world government could only be kept in being by force”. ] [\*\*\* Ibid. ; Zbigniew Brzezinski, Between Two Ages – The Role of America in the Technetronic Era, 1970]

### End Excerpt

Phew!

It goes without saying that if any of this was openly and truthfully proclaimed to the American peoples by their President George W. Bush, the presidential son, the American peoples could then decide and debate by their own self-interests if they wanted to endorse the imperial vision of their President's dad; to have their nation behave this way or not behave this way. After all, it is a democracy where people get to choose their national destiny, right? It would certainly be very empowering to all sides regardless of which side chose to pursue what imperative and what the collective national consensus turned out to be.

Some might consciously and willingly accept the aggressive stance espousing the axiomatic key value proposition: “**extension and perpetuation of the American empire**” and its corollary value proposition: “**American Primacy and its Geostrategic Imperatives**” in the post-Cold War era. Having accepted the wars of conquest in principle, they would pay the price for it with their blood and their pockets but at least knowing why. Another people might equally recoil in horror and adopt a resistance posture under their own key value proposition of “**legitimate rights to self-defense against the new global menace**” and vocalize active dissent.

Yet another people might even adopt the more visionary key value proposition of “**peaceful and equitable coexistence with all nations as equal peers**”.

And some people may perhaps adopt the most enlightened and un hypocritical key value proposition:

“American Declaration of Independence and Bill of Rights is an essential element of Globalization and American Geostrategic Initiatives. No obligation may be imposed on a nation or on a people, by any nation or any people, including the United States of America, either overtly or covertly, by any means including military, economic, cultural, and other hitherto unknown ways, that contravenes this new American policy

initiatives for a just and fair world. This new policy will be the basis of all foreign relations among all nations, both in spirit and in letter, just as it has been enforced domestically for our own peoples for over two centuries of our existence.”

Based on this new found key value proposition, the Americans could then honestly and un hypocritically claim:

“We the peoples of United States of America welcome all peoples of the world to a century of peace, prosperity, friendship, and justice - let there be no doubt that the American people value the lives of every person on the planet equally with their own, and meeting the basic needs of all humanity is the prime objective of the American nation as its own humble contribution to the world at large comprising civilizations far older and far richer in heritage than their own of only a few centuries.”

As a genuine populist democracy in which the State officials, both elected and appointed, are the employees of the public, and are only empowered by the peoples to act on their behalf and not to rule over them as monarchs, the American peoples might even decide to put the monumental looney tunes they mistakenly elected/selected behind bars before their own sons and daughters are sacrificed for a value proposition they do not support – and indeed find so abhorrent that they have already sacrificed millions of their own peoples in an earlier generation in vanquishing similar ambitions of another mad geostrategist and inhuman empire.

However, with the preceding altruistic value proposition actually having no part in the American empire, or in its national discourse, or even in the consciousness of its peoples, the falsely implanted values of America's sole “**right to preemptive self-defense**” to save American lives richly dominates all discourse. It spans the gamut of perception management, from the newsmedia, to Hollywood entertainment, to the academia.

So when the government want's to increase defense spending for its vision of a nimble fighting force as outlined by George W. Bush the son in a moment of truthfulness in the key value statement: '**we must treat this transformation as an enduring military mission worthy of a constant allocation of dollars and forces**', they remain aware that they cannot just go ask the people to now spend another trillion dollars on another new military buildup for global dominance and preeminence in the Post-Cold War New American Century. People would rather have better schools, open libraries, cheaper healthcare, better roads, and overall more social spending rather than more missiles to keep the military-industrial complex in perpetual gravy. This is clearly recognized in '**This is a long process, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – like a new Pearl Harbor**'.

So now, voilà, we have 9/11 as our new Pearl Harbor, and the “war on terrorism” as the compelling reason to increase defense spending.

Not knowing the true value proposition of “Empire and Primacy” and debating “war on terrorism” instead, isn't just an academic discussion. It is the basis of the 100,000 dead in Iraq, and who knows how many Americans dead and injured, to say the least. The people sold on this value proposition of “war on terrorism”, almost to the point of indoctrination through repeated reinforcement from all their available sources of information, including their teachers and university professors, genuinely come to believe that they are defending themselves against the barbaric Muslims. They accept that they need to have troops deployed overseas in preemptive self-defense – better kill the enemy on their own soil before he strikes rather than despoiling ours! America after all did suffer 911!

Thus when the real President George W. Bush Jr., (as opposed to the hypothetical one momentarily indulged above for mental enrichment of America's scholarly geniuses) actually states with a straight face on television that “Freedom is on the march”, and no one is there to explain to them the real value propositions, they salute “United We Stand”. Even when they already know that the Iraq is a quagmire, they read it on plenty of blogs including Informed Comment, that Iraqi's have suffered needless and countless civilian casualties, torture, abuse, and that they themselves have suffered some loss of life (around 10:1 ratio in their favor as it generally has been even in Vietnam, for any narrowing of the difference and the American public will be out in the streets, just as they were during Vietnam), they acquiesce to the situation as a lesser of two evils in this “war on terrorism”.

Who is informing the American public cogently and articulately, connecting all the dots and bringing to bear all the disparate facts, both historical and contemporary, with critical analysis of motivations and authenticated records of deceptions and Machiavellian dispositions even in the writings of the empire builders themselves?

Just as it is obvious how the Government isn't about to spread its true key value propositions among the American masses, it should now also be equally obvious what amazing and magical empowerment is possible if people can somehow discover what these genuine key value propositions really are. For then, the debate can move from Iraq, Iran, “preemptive self-defense”, threats from WMDs (which actually may or may not exist – but that is largely irrelevant), and “war on terror” against the Islamic fundamentalists and suicide bombers, to the more meaningful: **do we want to be an empire, and do we want to pay the cost.**

However, almost any American I encounter in the daily course of interaction, believes America is fighting a war on terror. Any university student I meet, unless he is a peace activist, feels the same way. They don't like what's going on, often feel sorry for the excesses they have seen done in Iraq, but blame the quagmire on the Iraqi's themselves for trying to create a civil war – American's are only there to bring them freedoms and democracies and

to save them from themselves. That this is 'la mission civilisatrice' as old as colonialism doesn't occur to them, nor are they aware of the one hundred edicts and executive orders that the Americans have bequeathed the Iraqi nation in the same spirit – that can never be rescinded completely with American military basis on Iraqi soil and American installed puppets in the new corporate client-state eagerly waiting to sign with golden pens the monstrous reconstruction loans from the World Bank perpetually putting their own people in debt that can never be repaid.

So what about the supposed scholars and intellectuals in the universities? What should these brilliant intellectuals training the young minds of America be doing?

When the intellectuals in the society too fail to use their Occam's Razors to dissect and dismantle the obfuscation around imperial policy initiatives couched in rich propaganda overtones, and don't uncover the true key value propositions which often are not even hidden, or hidden only in plain sight, then they do the nation a great disservice. Are they paid to educate, or to stay political correct with the times, Campus Watch notwithstanding?

I think all this talk of the *New McCarthyism*, although a worrisome development for the discussion of Israel, is another magnificent red herring. Even when Campus Watch wasn't around, what enlightenment did the academic Intellectuals generally bring to their students? With the exception of perhaps a handful of really honest and rebellious intellectuals like Noam Chomsky, the late Edward Said, and a few dozen other well known names that one generally sees in protest meetings making speeches, or sees their books in the Current Affairs or History sections in prominent book stores, what have the thousands of professors and university intellectuals contributed towards eliminating the cluelessness among the student body in American Universities? When were they actually using their academic freedoms?

So lets define academic freedom. Like freedom of the press, and freedom of speech, it is much misunderstood. A quick examination of their underlying motivations and key value propositions actually makes their purpose unambiguously clear without leaving any further room for debate. All three have one common theme of course, going against the grain – for that is when you really need it. There is obviously no issue with freedom unless there is some sense of being constrained – if everyone agrees and not one feels compelled to disagree, again there is no real use that the freedom is being put to, so be free all you want. These are the obvious issues with freedom, that most scholars pedantically tout as freedom of this and that. Beyond that however, most people, including erudite scholars misperceive, either deliberately, or inadvertently – it is only for them to know. Academic freedom is not just freedom to teach anything and think anything, to have a variety of views and present them all as choices – that distinction is just as meaningless to me as freedom of the press to write anything and broadcast anything they wish, or the individual's right to free speech but no one

is allowed to hear them. Free speech for the individual in vacuum can clearly lead to asphyxiation – freedom to speak without the concomitant empowerment to be heard is meaningless.

Thus freedom of speech really means freedom to be heard. One can shout all one wants in Hyde Park in London, just watch how many people take it seriously – but that's protected free speech in UK. But when are they ever allowed to appear on BBC where most people get their opinions formed, or allowed to write the editorial page of their Newspapers? And we can similarly see how much freedom of speech really is in America – I have never heard or seen my esteemed Professor Noam Chomsky invited on a Sunday talk show circuit on ABC, NBC, CBS, CNN, FOX, or even NPR, not to mention Good Morning America, Today, or Opra – where 90% of America gets its news and information (for the latter its 90% of American house wives). I also never saw Edward Said, although I do believe he was on NPR a few times. But Professor Rashid Khalidi who occupies the distinguished Chair named after his predecessor his often on NPR, but have not seen him yet on mainstream. One can see why he is on NPR – his views are far more temperate, even as radical as they appear to be when he sits across from Professor Fouad Ajami or other institutional scholars, from the outspoken frankness of his predecessor – in my opinion. That's the only reason Professor Khalidi is on – he is less intimidating to his antagonists. Even his book – Resurrecting Empire is not too radical or anything substantially new, there are far more explicit books already published that lays the empire's case more revealingly thread bare. But certainly it is the voice of this worthy intellectual's conscience and it takes substantial courage to even write such books – no one may dare accuse him of being an institutional scholar for that would be an unjust charge. But there was only one Edward Said, just as there is only one Noam Chomsky, and it can be daunting to fill their shoes and the newcomers are forever at a disadvantage for this comparison in one sense. On the other hand, they are worthy inheritors of the mantle of truly distinguished scholars and therein is their value to society – at least the way I see it.

Similarly, freedom of the press sole purpose is to monitor the centers of power, both in the government, and in the society at large, as a watchdog for democracy as well as abuse in society, for the overall common good of the people. Being stenographers for those in power is not their purpose, albeit in American press that seems to have unfortunately transpired. Offering different points of view is not their purpose, and neither is their purpose to write whatever they want – all of these things are quite meaningless in the context of them being the fourth pillar of democracy, the precise reason why they are specifically endowed with that freedom, otherwise freedom of speech would be sufficient for what they write today – mostly as worthy and useful as the guy screaming in Hyde Park.

And finally the much wanted academic freedom – it's real purpose is to teach truth and dispel falsehood – and in order to teach it, to uncover it first as the prime imperative of an academic

intellectual. This is the only function of an intellectual, and the only reason he/she accepts an academic position is so that he may follow in the footsteps of the great mentor of Plato, the father of all truth tellers and falsehood dispellers in secular Western scholarship – the mighty Socrates, without having to drink the hemlock, and be the modern day inheritor of the greatest successors of Plato's mantle, the indomitable and courageous Galileo and Darwin.

**Cowardice and Hypocrisy in an intellectual is an anathema, and a veritable disgrace to what is actually and arguably the only universally acclaimed key value proposition of Western Civilization today.**

So, how many intellectuals today in Universities can claim they were actually following in the footsteps of their legators? If there were so many, then why are most of the students on American campuses so clueless? There are many shareholders in keeping America dumb. The American intellectual must stand up and stake his claim too.

It is instructive to note that all my facts and information in this letter comes from publicly available sources as the few key citations show (in some cases they are from memory but also originally acquired from open public knowledge). I have however never seen any of this information on any American television news program\* or the Sunday talk shows featuring imposing experts, or in newspapers. An occasional expose' or scandal that inevitably does break in the news, such as the fearless reporting by Sy. Hersh on Abu Garib torture, or a surprise disclosure of the White House's infamous Nuclear Posture Review (NPR) that had been given to Congress for review in January 2002, by William Arkin in the Los Angeles Times, generates much random debate around that isolated story without exposing any of the fundamental key value propositions that actually led to them. And the coverage of these stories also almost always fail to draw the proper global linkages between very disparate issues and connect the dots for the benefit of the busy reader who hasn't the time to go read a ton of stuff on his own. That's what the press is chartered to do.\*\* But I have rarely if ever seen any coherent linkages drawn between the neo-conservatives and neo-liberals, or globalization and war on terrorism, or military bases in Central Asia and the domestic Patriot Act, or the invasion of Iraq and oil trading in Euros, etc. in any mainstream sources of information.

One does get to hear some of these things on alternate media outlets like the grass-roots [KPFA](#) radio station of the Pacifica Network in California, on DemocracyNow with Amy Goodman in New York, and on Flashpoints with Dennis Bernstein in Berkeley. Indeed, I only heard about John Perkins book when Amy Goodman interviewed the author on DemocracyNow earlier this year, and rushed the same day to buy the book. But I understand that he has been having a tough time getting any mainstream coverage. With some good Googling skills too one can also locate amazing amount of information. If anyone deserves Nobel Peace Prize in modernity, it is all of these courageous independent journalists and

conscionable amateur sleuths who put to shame the scholarship of the intellectuals often seen receiving their accolades from the high and mighty.

Okay fine, we know mainstream media is a problem. They too may stand up and stake their claim in keeping America clueless.

But I certainly cannot understand the lack of exposure to these issues in schools and colleges in America. There are more universities in this nation than any place else on earth. At least a million high school kids graduate from high school every year I am told, perhaps an equal number study in American universities. But the majority of them are clueless about the issues and problems and even the geography of the real world. Why? Professor Noam Chomsky has been heard remarking more than once: *“the most important thing for them is what's happening down the street”*.

Even in a prestigious top school in the nation where I graduated from, MIT, the majority of students remain clueless. This is likely to be the case in most universities in this nation of universities, with the possible exception of UC Berkeley and few others, where not because there are intellectuals and scholars necessarily introducing the students to these "radical" perspectives, but because a large percentage of the students generally being grass-roots activists and socially conscious “radicals”, often learn it themselves and also teach it to their peers.

If such empowerment is brought into the mainstream of America through its rich heritage of universities and high schools, then with such an empowerment to know and subsequently to act exponentially spreading outwards among the larger general public as these youngsters enter the work force, and gradually taking over the national discourse, let me know where all the hatred for the Americans, and the suicide bombers In Iraq and Israel, magically vanish to.

**Conclusion 1:** The above examples illustrate that without knowing and understanding the true value propositions that underlie any position in a discourse or narrative, one is unable to perceptively comprehend, or parse intelligent people's arguments, and can often find oneself getting embroiled in emotionally charged specious exchanges, expending fantastic amounts of energy, and still coming away quite clueless, albeit with a higher blood pressure.

**Conclusion 2:** The above examples also posit that by simply knowing the truthful key value proposition, even an ordinary person becomes empowered to begin thinking critically about matters that might be shrouded in obfuscation. With some help from the guiding hand of the intellectual, who by making known their own value propositions when teaching the new generations of critical thinkers, can easily compel their eager students to examine their own ambiguities and feelings about emotional issues, and by requiring the value proposition statement from each one of them, help them examine how much hypocrisy or honesty they can bring to bear to the discourse. It helps show to everyone, who are the liars, who are the

hypocrites, who are criminals, and who are the worthy and honest intellectuals very easily, for an overall improvement in the level of discourse.

**Conclusion 3:** The above examples further demonstrate that knowing the value proposition empowers even ordinary citizens to act wisely and make smart choices for their future - as few ordinary human beings would like to feel they are a hypocrite or a criminal, almost all of us aspire to be good to varying degrees, and this fact alone ought to make it very easy to reach consensus on controversial and obfuscating issues. This moral clarity properly splits partisans into aggressor criminals, and those fighting them in self defense. It obviously does not eliminate the battle, but it enables it to be fought with empowerment, knowing who is right and who isn't, based on the acceptance of value propositions by the people. Thus even in cases as emotionally charged as the issue of Israel-Palestine, there really is no obfuscation, rather there is so much moral clarity, if values are put forth as arguments rather than claims.

### Footnotes

[\* This is understandable because the mainstream corporate controlled media also belongs in the vast military-industrial complex, and share in the same overarching goals in their elite policy planning circles. As an example: NBC is owned by GE, which in addition to light bulbs and dishwashers, also makes aircraft engines and is a large defense contractor to the Pentagon. Profits of GE always rise during war. One could cynically, but also quite convincingly argue with plenty of incontrovertible empirical evidence, that all defense contractors make money during war - that they could not survive without large defense expenditures by the Pentagon, and their ownership of mainstream media outlets whose constitutional charter is to actually keep the public genuinely informed, is in conflict with the charter of the parent corporations to make money by waging war. Which charter is the media presidents and management going to follow: those of the parent company that controls their purse strings and their weekly paycheck, or a piece of parchment paper safely ensconced in a library that has no direct bearing on their daily bread, has no enforcement powers, and whose only intent seems to have become giving memorization headaches to junior high students? Thus witness Tom Brokaw of NBC musing as he rode into Iraq with the American Army: "*one of the things we don't want to do is to destroy the infrastructure of Iraq, because in a few days we will own that country*".]

[\*\* It is very interesting to observe that all three branches of the American Government including the office of the President, have mechanisms to enforce accountability, such as impeachment, and at least theoretically operate under a system of checks and balances (unless all three branches are dominated by the same political party). The Press on the other hand, envisioned in the Constitution to be the watchdog of democracy, and chartered to monitor the hallways and corridors of power, and deemed as essential to the proper functioning of the American democracy, has no corresponding accountability enforcement

measures whatsoever, and no checks and balance mechanisms at all. Who watches over the watchdogs? The erstwhile gentlemen and gentlewomen of the press, the news anchors, their editors and producers, are left at the whims of their own delicate conscience to do the right thing with their freedom of the press mandate. Thus it matters not whether their conscience is owned by vast multinational corporations and held ransom to their paycheck or careers, by non-profit organizations, or small time independent operations with their own ideologies. Since there is nothing to enforce their charter, and no accountability when they don't willingly police themselves, most just retire as millionaires after serving 40 years of political correctness and servitude to the ruling elite. Now that the problem definition has become clear - it is not just corporate ownership, but lack of enforcement mechanism for their Constitutional charter, and strict accountability thereafter - the solution also jumps out. Create enforcement mechanisms, and tar and feather a few top mainstream anchors and newspaper editorial writers, and the press will become remarkably honest. Eliminating corporate ownership doesn't entirely solve the problem, although eliminating the control of the military-industrial complex from the media is certainly a very desirable thing. Something for the American public to chew on – for only they can demand and force this outcome.]

## **Part II: How to respond to Campus Watch and its Zionist plague of New McCarthyism**

First of all, may I once again offer my best felicitations and congratulations to all those compatriots in truth who have been honored by Campus Watch's fascism. You are towering giants in your profession, and may you live long and prosper!

Now onto more practical matters including how to fight back against these new Brown Shirts in America today. I believe that a bold, uncompromising, and in-your-face stance, as opposed to conciliatory, accommodating, and bend-over-asking-for-some-more stance, is the only befitting response to the likes of the Jewish terrorists Daniel Pipes, David Horowitz, and their ilk who span the gamut of organizations from ADL to AIPAC. These are also the people who claim that up to 10% to 15% Muslims in America are terrorists and that all of them should be closely monitored, and all their interactions and dealings closely scrutinized. Since Daniel Pipes refuses to identify which people comprise the 10-15% group, it obviously applies to all of the Muslims of America. Or how about the following gem from Daniel Pipes' other brethren in arms, His Eminence, Mr. Shawn Steele, the former Chairman of California's State Republican Party who proclaims that: *"The Islamic community has a cancer growing inside of it - which hates Jews, hates freedom, and hates western society. The disease of Islam must be rectified - it's kill or be killed."* (noted in a pro-war rallying speech at the University of Southern California in 2003, and reported by KPFA).

Look, my response as a Muslim to them is F\*\*\* You (*sure "good Muslims" don't curse, they just bend over and plead energetically: "may I have some more sir!" - sorry, I bite back*). I don't go around telling people: hey I am not a terrorist, nor do I go around showing people in how many ways I am not a terrorist. Obviously there is no way to defend against the negative because there is an infinite number of charges one can make without substantiating them in a fair court of law, thus captivating one's time and energies in fruitless pursuits and distracting from one's prime mission – and in that is their mission. And neither should the academic go around justifying what they are teaching by saying: hey, we are balanced, look in how many ways we are not anti-Semitic; see we even graciously tolerate them disrupting and taking over our classrooms and letting them determine the teaching agenda in order to show our fairness.

Just look at the voluminous size of the transcript Professor Massad put out in his own (gratuitous in my opinion) self-defense. The late Professor Edward Said, the greatest exponent of truth Columbia University has likely ever seen, even though provided with 24 hour police protection round the clock because of the continuous threats against his life from the fanatic Zionists, was too honest for them to be intimidated by them in this way (as Professor Chomsky noted to me in an email communication), and never did he rise to their

bait of generating such long transcripts (to my knowledge) and being distracted from his main passionate mission (of this I am certain), as Massad felt compelled to do in his own self-defense. It is little wonder that this crap has only now hit the fan when a new generation of scholars have come in, to intimidate them before they became too big a name and gained profound credibility in their own right. That is the real reason why this occurred at Columbia at this time, even though the rise of Campus Watch has nothing to do with Columbia University or its professors per se. It is perhaps also a delayed reaction against Edward Said – and those bearing the brunt of it should feel a tremendous sense of pride in their taking the posthumous bullet for their teacher, in whose name and honor at least one of the victims (Rashid Khalidi) holds his academic position.

In my opinion, Massad's attitude was precisely the wrong strategy to fight the fascist Brown Shirts. Instead of having been considerate to the fanatics who hadn't even registered for his class and were heckling him in the classroom, and trying to be so understanding to their rude interruptions that he allowed them to continue some more, thus showing them his weakness and his own insecurity in his inability to manage a classroom as a professional teacher, and they dove in for the kill. For they weren't there to get an education, but to prevent others from getting one. He really should have used his prerogative as the professor in charge of his class, and kicked the b\*\*\*\*\* out – called campus police if he didn't have the requisite temperament or body build to do it himself. It is all too easy to take advantage of people who do not stand up for themselves because they are afraid – afraid for their jobs, for getting bad reviews, for being labeled “self-hating Jew”, or “terrorist” or “not balanced enough” etc. It is the fear in the eyes of the victim that the prey sees and attacks. This is the nature of the Zionist enemy. Do you not believe that they themselves know the truth about Israel? They know it far better than the non-Zionist. So what was the point in letting them make long gratuitous speeches in the classroom? Only an American is easily fooled by them, no one else.

Please permit me to quote here for the inspiration of the beleaguered American professors, what the distinguished former college Professor and Ex. US Marine, William W. Baker (a Christian theologian and archeologist who had worked in Jerusalem on major archeological excavations) reported how he managed his Zionist antagonists when his own explosive book “Theft of a Nation” came out in 1982. That was at the time of Israel's invasion of Lebanon, and the fanatic right-wing Rabbi Meir Kahane was in full bloom in New York. Baker was repeatedly getting threatening phone calls, and one of them was from Kahane himself threatening Baker's life point blank. Can you guess how Baker responded? The following is almost an exact quote from memory as I heard him speak of it myself a few years ago: “Okay, shall we meet in front of your house or mine”?

According to William Baker, he never heard from Kahane again. FBI called on Baker when

they heard of the right-wing Jewish threats against his life and advised him to carry a gun for self-defense. As an Ex. Marine, he certainly knew how to use one quite effectively. Can you guess what he said this time? The following is a very precise and exact quote – for his courage totally blew me away: “InshahAllah”. Say what brother? Yes he said that oft repeated Muslim phrase that we always use to say “God Willing”, or more appropriately in this case “In the hands of God”. He had picked up Arabic while living in Jerusalem and getting to know the Palestinian people.

I think I met Baker in 2003, if not in 2002 – twenty or so years later, he still looked healthy as an ox with not a mark on him! And may he continue to live long and prosper. His autographed book is one of my prized possessions – not because of the veracity of its contents as it relates to Palestine (the material on Biblical History I have no ability to adjudicate, and no a priori reason not to accept), but because of the courage of its expositor. And to Baker's eternal credit, since they cannot call him a “self-hating Jew” as he is a Christian, they adorn him with “Nazi” (small minds have limited imagination) - you can still see his name come up occasionally in right-wing Zionist blogs. He must have done something right! To see what he did to earn this honor, find a copy of his book in a library (it's out of print), and compare your own accomplishments in academia in your own “balanced” discourses, with his to see how much more, or how much less, you might deserve your own titles that the fascist Zionists so generously bestow upon you – they seem to be actually giving them away quite freely. Like every other honor in life, these too must also be earned upon execution of only the highest standards in the profession.

Rather than cower to the bully and become defensive as is natural when one first encounters fascism and responding with: hey we are being fair and balanced on both sides of the fence, and getting good to excellent reviews from both sides with a few malcontents on both sides, but overall both sides are satisfied – way too many both sides please, take explicit sides in favor of truth and against falsehoods.

This doctrine of fair and balanced is so misperceived that it is sickening – KPFA host Dennis Bernstein often puts it best when some right-wing caller phones in to complain that this program only presents one side of the story – for Bernstein is always, a hundred and ten percent of the time, bringing forth the plight of the Palestinians from Rafah to Jerusalem to his American listeners, often live from the beleaguered lands, and often one can hear gunfire or wailing in the background: “Our job is to tell the stories that are not told by mainstream news, to expose the truth that is not exposed by others, to dispel the falsehoods that are not dispelled by others – it is not to keep balance. The other side is amply represented in the mainstream. Balance is achieved overall when you have different people telling their different stories and allowing the audience to make up their own minds”, or something quite elegant to that effect. The proud son (or grandson?) of a Rabbi as he often puts it himself, I have yet to

personally meet and hear a conscionable American Jew more passionately dedicated to his long lifetime of cause on behalf of ending the Israeli occupation of Palestine (and this is a pretty competitive field mind you), and salvaging the good name of Judaism from the clutches of the Zionist usurpers, despite almost daily verbal and email assaults on him – try reading his email sometimes if you think your mail box is hot!

This is the price of conscience, and the price of dissent. And it is far far less, I cannot even begin to put it in the correct fractional ballpark, compared to what the real victims of the Zionist murderers experience on a daily basis, or have tragically endured like no other peoples over the past century in Palestine. This isn't a game my friends - a game of intellectual debate and discourse on the (im)morality of occupation, and how much balance to keep in the classrooms, or how to not offend the delicate sentiments of the Jews, or how to not appear to be anti-Semitic by making too profound a criticism of Israel. It is a matter of existence and survival of a beleaguered people. It is about time the intellectual stood up to his responsibility. There is no balance to keep for an honest intellectual between truth and falsehood. That may be the job of the politicians, and certainly of the demagogue and the hypocrite, but not of an upright and honest scholar wearing the mantle of Socrates and Plato.

While an academic position in a prestigious American University may be a source of earning a good livelihood certainly, there is also a higher more profound imperative at stake than just some careers and job opportunities at the whims of Campus Watch – **lives of millions of real beleaguered peoples in Palestine and elsewhere depend on an upright intellectual teaching people the truth in America!** And if in this endeavor, one side does not come to positively hate the greater exponent of truth and dispeller of falsehoods, and the latter does not come out bloody and cursed, then someone is falling short. It clearly isn't Campus Watch, they are obviously doing their job rather well with increasing fascism at any target they perceive as impeding their aims of propagating obfuscation about Israel-Palestine, so that their brethren in Israel may continue to gobble up more lands while others stay busy arguing about it. Before too long, the reality on the ground would be a fait accompli when they finally sit down to make peace in another generation. All those brilliant academics teaching “balanced” Middle East History from text books to the naïve Americans – do you even perceive the reality of Zionism and their remarkable ability to continually deceive? They even wage war by way of deception as a matter of state policy, it has been the motto of their intelligence agency since its inception. Their Jewish State's charter as mentioned on their Knesset wall (I am told this, I haven't actually seen it, obviously) is “from the Nile to the Euphrates” all the way up to the edge of the Persian Gulf. There is no balance – except for a hypocrite, or a naïve scholar.

Every scholar in an American University who occupies the mighty pulpit where innocent minds come to learn and count on their teacher to teach the truth and expose the falsehoods,

and fails to deliver to the best capacity he is intellectually capable of with courage and determination worthy of Socrates, has the blood of the innocent Palestinian children on their hands. How is that for an imperative of the honest scholar teaching Middle Eastern Studies in America? How can you now sleep keeping a balance and worrying about reviews? How much should you educate yourself to the realities on the ground in Palestine before you mount that pulpit to teach others? It is not just a job. Working in a factory is a job, designing computers is a job (although in my younger days I may have contested that statement).

Please keep that in mind when the Campus Watch Brown Shirts come calling next time – get angry – don't be polite – and take that anger and channel it directly into your mission, don't let a perfectly legitimate anger dissipate away so easily.

It is an anger without which you cannot be human, without which you cannot claim to have a conscience, and without which you cannot know your own imperatives as a teacher and scholar. Not that one needs to display this anger in a classroom, but it is an anger that must fuel one's passion for teaching the truth and uncovering falsehoods.

Otherwise, one will remain forever pleasing one master or another, and never be one's own master. I know plainly of what I speak, as what has made me persist at this computer typing away for almost 14-16 hours daily over the past several days is precisely such anger. What made me protest in the streets against the war on Iraq was also such anger. And it is also precisely such anger that allowed me to write my first book after the FBI decided to hassle me by an unwarranted intrusion into my home only because I am a Muslim in America – and a Justice activist one at that – a full account of which is given in the first chapter of my manuscript Prisoners of the Cave. (see <http://prisonersofthecave.org>) It remains unpublished after six publishers turned me down, and about two dozen others chose the more diplomatic path of responding by stone silence. Unfortunately with the passage of time I let that original anger dissipate away and lost interest in that work – a mistake, for it is as relevant today with the bombing of Iran approaching as it was in the April of 2003 when the bombing of Iraq was underway.

And as for genuine students seeking balance, they need to update their understanding of what is meant by achieving balance. It is to seek out other Professors with other views to broaden one's perspectives, and not expect or allow any one individual to inform one's views, nor expect a teacher, scholar, mullah, ayatollah, rabbi, and priest, to not hold passionate views of their own. Indeed, I would not go to such a teacher – a sheer waste of time – who pretends to be neutral. This is exactly what I did at MIT – I did not complain to Noam Chomsky that he was giving me a one sided leftist view in his dissent with the establishment. To get balance, and this is just one example, I attended a class from Professor Myron Wiener (I hope I now recall his name correctly, his daughter was a friend of mine and I attended her Jewish wedding at MIT, a sweet girl who offered to cook me iftar once and informed me when

I asked her what her father thought of Noam Chomsky: “*Oh don't listen to him, he is a linguist, a communist, what does he know about US Foreign Policy*”). Prof. Wiener was a reputed expert on South East Asia, and was an advisor to US Administrations and policy makers. I figured since no one asks Chomsky for such service to his nation, I was getting a good balance. My bookshelves are littered with books that overall balance my bookcase (I hope), but each book is a strong protagonist of their own view point. And by the same token, those agent provocateurs heckling their honest Professors for balance may be so directed to others on campus with a clear unequivocal message of the sort that KPFA un-apologetically asserts with conviction each time and hangs up on the callers.

And this was the mistake of Professor Massad, I am sorry to say. He did not hang up on them with a strong message when he had clear control of the phone line.

As for Professor Rashid Khalidi losing his job educating teachers in New York, he might feel honored that he has exposed the hypocrisy of the New York establishment that is under the thumb of the right-wing Jews. Instead of lamenting the loss, which I am not aware that he is doing or not, he should declare victory and move on with his life's mission, which is what I hope he is doing as a worthy inheritor of the mantle of one of the truly greatest and most resilient of scholars in modern times. It is my great misfortune that I never met Professor Edward Said in person, but when I read of his passing away in a newspaper editorial as I was sitting in a restaurant in Pakistan, I burst into tears to the bewilderment of some onlookers. I am sure at that very moment, fascists were rejoicing. That a guy who never met him, half way across the world, like millions of others, laments his demise with genuine feelings of sadness, is a testimony to this man's greatness. He did not acquire it by keeping balance.

Keep shouting out the truth and don't play both sides of the fence. The measure of the courage and integrity of an honest scholar is usually in the number and strength of his antagonists, not his protagonists. Indeed for the most truthful of gadflies, there will be no support from the powerful elite whose exploitive interests he will invariably be against, and all the support from the underdogs whose interests he will invariably be protecting as victims, as history is witness. This has remained true from time immemorial and isn't going to go away so long as falsehoods and those pursuing it shall exist – and that's until doomsday. One might as well be happy knowing that Campus Watch is on one's tail – for one must be doing something right! When one starts getting too much praise from the ruling elite, or Campus Watch tones down their antagonism, that is when one must start worrying that perhaps they aren't fully meeting the imperatives of their chosen profession.

This is not to say that one must be against the ruling elite in order to be an honest intellectual. That would be silly. Rather, as stated before, an honest intellectual must passionately only be on the side of uncovering the truth and forever dispelling falsehoods, without regards to interests, even one's very own. That is indeed the key value proposition.

And history is witness that propagators of falsehoods usually also tend to be aligned with status quo and among the ruling elite. When that is indeed the case, the honest scholar must oppose the ruling elite (protesting Vietnam war). When such is not the case however, or when the ruling elite do present the truth faithfully, then the honest scholar must equally support them with passion for truth on those matters regardless of any popular opposition from amongst the ordinary peoples (Emancipation Proclamation, Civil war to end slavery).

Note that this transpires not because of any intent to keep balance, but because of the imperatives of the key value proposition. And that equally applies to the situation in the occupation of Palestine by the Zionists. If there is indeed a truth that favors Israel in its conquest of Palestine, and for which the Jews derive legitimacy over that land in the twentieth century, and for which an honest scholar can justify all the subterfuge, war, and the horrendous and systematic century long “ethnic cleansing” and “transfer” of the indigenous Palestinian populations already living there that has occurred at the hands of the Jews - facts which are incontrovertible and empirical and therefore cannot be set aside when postulating one's comprehension of truth and falsehoods, facts which are even recorded by the Jews themselves and not just by their antagonists, then by all means, let such truth alone be known as the reason for the support of Israel's right to exist. And proclaim such truth boldly – as the Zionists do. But as a high scholar and academic commanding a respectable pulpit in a University, and not just an ordinary person, also present the key value propositions upon which you base your proclamation of truth, and let the peoples of the world see them and adjudicate on it. It is only upon such a conviction of truth and falsehoods that one may base one's support of Israel, or of the Palestinians, and not some arbitrary and misperceived academic prerogative of “having a balance in perspective” (kind of elementary, but better to state it explicitly again at the expense of repetition, for the sake of completeness).

In my own case, I will confess that I often pray that I acquire enough courage to stand up and be counted among the top ten on every fascist's list in the world. What restrains me is not that I do not have a moral clarity on their fascism, or that I do not possess the critical reasoning skills necessary to disambiguate their obfuscation, or that I do not understand the plight of their poor victims. For getting on such a list should indeed be an honor that I would take to my grave, and perhaps find salvation through it in the hereafter – which is why perhaps, at least in Islam, finding salvation is not that easy, it requires a lot more courage to wage a jihad (a struggle for “Haq”), and a lot more “Sabr” to withstand the concomitant adversity (please see Surah Asr in the Quran; in the multicultural milieu that is America today, getting to learn the real kernel of the most feared of religions today from this exquisite short chapter in the Quran, than from entertaining works like “Crisis of Islam – Holy War and Unholy Terror”, may prove somewhat more useful – please try it). This is why I so admire the man who so courageously stated: *“I know not what course others may take, as for me, give me liberty, or give me death!”* Oh courage! why hast thou forsaken me! Greed for the good

life has made such a coward of me!

And just as I wrote the above lament, I recalled the following consolation in Baruch Kimmerling's essay of March 29, 2005: "Can a "Patriotic" Mob Take Over the Universities?", about Campus Watch not just being an American phenomenon and largely funded by ultra-right wing American Jews, but also an Israeli phenomena, likely also being funded by the same (emphasis is mine):

“... In fact every faculty member who appears in the public sphere and doesn't adopt an ultra-nationalist stance has an excellent chance of having his or her words taken out of context or reinterpreted and of being labeled a "self-hating Jew" or a "traitor." There is an even more vulgar American Jewish list that includes about 7,000 names (in addition to email addresses and even photos) of many Jewish-American and Israeli academics and Reform Rabbis who are described as "traitors" and "non-Jewish". The list's preferred technique is to tar dissenters with labels like Communist, leftist or to equate them with Jewish collaborators of the Nazis (like Judenrats or kapos). **Some of my good friends who are not listed there consider their omission to be a grave insult. I encourage them to bear this slight with patience. They still may be honored by inclusion on this list because its managers encourage the general public to add more names, promising the contributors full anonymity. ...**”

I guess instead of me seeking it, courage will be seeking me out shortly!

In final summation, I do not believe that there is going to be any institutional support from the universities at all for many beleaguered professors unless they are towering giants in their space, in the most optimistic of cases. For the majority of Activist Professors teaching their conscience, they are in good company with Socrates. It is gloves off sparring my friends, and the only way for you to spar back effectively is to continue your good works without distracting yourselves, even from a jail cell if necessary, as the imperatives of your high profession demands. Let them sue you and take you to court, and until that happens, ignore them when they are outside your four walls, and show them the one finger salute if they dare approach closer. At worst, people will think you are abrasive and uncouth, at best, they will be scared of you and leave you alone. Somewhere in the middle they might try to kill you, or threaten you with what is precious to you, but as William Baker exclaimed, “InshahAllah” - we all have to go at one time or another, might as well go while yelling truth out at the top of our lungs. Don't waste time seeking help where there isn't help, and defending yourself where there isn't a defense possible – seek it by boldly teaching your students with intellectual honesty and outspoken courage of your true convictions – your students will in turn battle for

you by following in your footsteps.

**The conclusion therefore, can only be the obvious caveat:** following in that aforementioned footsteps of unvarnished intellectual courage can be inimical to the pursuit of the “American Dream” for the brave academic despite the “freedom of the academe” – a well manicured box with definite boundaries – to keep the democratic public mind busy pursuing red herrings while the superman shepherds carry on with the business of herding the masses through conformist presuppositions under the illusion of vigorous debate. In the mixed classrooms of America where one may have a “fair numbers of Arab-Americans, Muslim-Americans and Jewish-Americans” in attendance, it may also preclude being able to make the banal make-everyone-happy statement: “My class evaluations have overall been good to excellent”.

In the age of universal deceit, embarking on the intellectual journey of truth discovery with proper intellectual tools and accurate problem formulations at the root levels of abstraction, can be quite hazardous to one's career path.

Although, George Orwell, the famous essayist, would like his readers to believe that ultimately, for the most honest intellectual as the “moral agent”, “*in the age of universal deceit telling the truth is a revolutionary act*”. But unfortunately, Winston Churchill captured the reality of the trafficker in any product, intellectual or carnal, far more aptly than George Orwell's platitudinous call to moral courage in the following anecdote attributed to him:

While puffing on a cigar in a bar, Churchill approached a pretty woman and made the following offer: “*Will you sleep with me tonite for a thousand pounds?*”.

She looked at the pudgy short guy standing before her and coyly replied: “*Sure honey, why not!*”

Churchill hastened without delay: “*Oops, I meant five pounds*”.

The pretty face retorted: “*Who do you think I am, a prostitute?*”.

The grand statesman of great Britain replied without missing a pious beat: “*We have already settled that; merely haggling over the price my dear!*”

This second inquiry into the matter is hastily completed, although, to do the subject justice, several books need to be written on the role of the academic in our Machiavellian modernity in the context of Platonic academies that are architected, ab initio, to pragmatically checkmate the establishmentarian *controllers outside the cave*\* who not only control all narratives, but as the “history's actors”\*\*, also all writing of history\*\*\*. That takes more than

just the syntactic sugaring of “freedom of the academe” sold in the West today to unravel, let alone alter.

**Footnote**

[\**Simile of the Cave* in Plato's *The Republic*] [**\*\***Ron Suskind, *New York Times*, [Oct. 17, 2004](#), quoting an anonymous senior White House advisor for George W. Bush jr., probably Karl Rove: ' “We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality -- judiciously, as you will -- we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.” ' ] [**\*\*\***George Orwell noted the perpetual impact of the control of the narrative most perceptively in his allegorical novel 1984: “those who control the present control the past, those who control the past control the future” ]

I now eagerly await your bold affirmation, or lucid disaffirmation, as a humble student of all truth-tellers and falsehood repellers.

I remain, once again,

Sincerely Yours,

**Zahir Ebrahim**

Founder: Project Human Beings First – a work in progress

Truth and Justice activist by Imperative

Computer Architect by Profession

## 24.3 About Me and My Little Jihad

April 24, 2005 – May 15, 2005

April 2007

April 2007

Who am i, what's so special about me that I exist in peace when a vast humanity is denied it? Why should I exist over those who have been forcibly made to cease to exist entirely prematurely, or those who have never had the (mis)fortune to even exist? The fact that I do, and am privileged to exist in peace and prosperity as the 'lucky of history', why not just live and let live? And why not just dream the personal dreams of the 'why?' and the 'why not?', and forget about the collective 'why?' and the collective 'why not?' Why should one care for anyone but oneself?

Ayn Rand, and the 'Fable of the Bees' which likely inspired her as it did Adam Smith, certainly imply 'ubermensch' selfishness to be the most virtuous philosophy in the modernity du jour - to courageously and conscionably optimize selfishness which then supposedly trickles down to make a virtuous vibrant society through 'voodoo economics'. And what is this virtue? To be a virgin on a mountain top? What is this courage? To wage a battle against the windmills? What is conscionable? To be able to wash the blood off one's delicate hands while 'looking from the side' and smiling into the mirror asking who's the fairest of them all? Such is the virtuous practice of 'voodoo economics' for the greater social welfare these days. After all, nature too discards and trounces upon the weak and the frail - those who fail to optimize their private genes - so why shouldn't we?

This is '**About Me**' - always wrestling with silly existential questions like these. According to my mom who recently informed me, '*I had thought you might do great things in life with your MIT education and all*', I am likely a major failure.

And my wife certainly continually echoes the same, recently she informed me that I was '*quite useless*', perhaps because I am continually writing what no one will ever read, and making big plans and dreaming even bigger dreams that never come to pass, instead of doing 'something useful' with my life. I guess the two most instrumental women in my life find good company with each other. That's one of a kind for a mother-in-law and daughter-in-law to get along so well on matters of principle. I guess I can't complain. Most men would die to have this consensus - I am getting it for free.

I gave up my career in the industry at the peak of it ([sample here](#)), to help raise my kids -

when I had a perfectly practical wife as a perfectly ideal and dotting mother who was already doing a perfectly good job of it.

Then in the middle of it all, I came out on the streets to protest the slaughter of innocent civilians, bringing the pride and joy of my life along with me!

And in the aftermath of one of the most destructive earthquakes in history, I put on my mountaineering backpack, hopped onto the back of an open truck one evening in the shivering December winter with knees that don't work so good no more, and made my way into the very freezing mountains to help with the relief effort and aid distribution in some meager way. Instead, I returned helped myself by those who had lost it all.

And I showed up at the World Social Forum and offered my help as a volunteer which they graciously accepted. I was to look into the proper functioning of the public toilet system at the venue. No one remained constipated, the septic tanks got emptied on time! And that's where I learnt what volunteer work really means. My teachers were kids half my age!

And I met many great plebeian peoples there. One such group of really inspiring visiting American youngsters I joined up to help set up 'friends without borders' letters exchange among school kids. That was fun for a while, until paranoia from the 'democratically elected generals' hit realism for the safety of our young local volunteers due to the possible wrath of the intelligence agencies for 'talking to the enemy' in the unpredictable international climate du jour - friends one day, terrorists the next - and I balked. The American idealists hated me for this realism of trying to be protective of my own peoples and wondered what happened to my much wanted idealism? I guess I was responsible for derailing their lofty project in my nation.

All my friends think I am a bit weird. None of them can usually relate to me, judging from their profound disinterest in everything that interests me. None of them for instance, would stand in front of 'fully ready to shoot at demonstrators' Pakistani soldiers with camera in hand clicking away while trying to say 'hi-hello' to their stone dead faces that bear the unmistakable zombie look as if they had been dead since right after boot camp only waiting to be told where to point and when to fire. And when the trigger happy battle-attired city police started firing tear gas at the demonstrators in a densely populated market-residential area in the Capital city, and the choking fumes ended up in homes where women and children were taking refuge from the onslaught and some fainted, none of my friends would run up to the city magistrate supervising the mayhem and inform him that as an eyewitness to atrocities, he was being formally notified that there were women and children in the firing path and to order ambulances.

Okay so my friends are normal peoples and quite content in their night and day pursuits of their respective 'American Dreams', like I used to be. They'd rather just watch it all on the big

screen, like I used to do. But they are still my best friends. Some of them since childhood. And because of all of them, I am a much happier person - for it is to them that I crawl when I stumble and fall. And in this instance, that's where I ended up with my eyes swollen and unable to breathe from hours of inhaling tear gas, but still clicking away.

So that's about it. Not much to me. A simple ordinary quite 'useless' plebeian whose efficacy of efforts in understanding the existential questions of 'life liberty and pursuit of happiness for all' as opposed to 'only for the privileged few', is exactly and precisely zero.

But there is also my **'My Little Jihad'**. Why little? Because the greater one is far too difficult. It entails peering into the Abyss with all of one's might, but not allowing the Abyss to peer right back into one's soul. Only real human beings are capable of such monumental superhuman feats. Ones like Rachel Corrie - the quintessential moralist daughter of all humanity - who showed the meaning of **the Greater Jihad** to the spectating world. When will she be recognized as such by her own peoples? When will March 16 be made a universal Rachel Corrie day of Moral-Activism?

I wrote **'My Little Jihad'** as an introduction to **'Me'** sometimes a few weeks before May 2005. I don't quite recall exactly when, or even its full context. Probably the usual silly political philosophy question I must have put before some brilliant American Academic or think-tanker about what was his or her basis to assert *'Israel's right to exist'* on Palestinian lands by displacing its natives, as opposed to, say, in the vast empty spaces of sunny California, or in beautiful Bavaria by displacing its natives? I found it on my desktop and it felt like - *hey I still feel this way in April 2007*. I guess I am now frozen in time, and have been for some time. Not 'out of place', just 'out of time'. So here it is.

## **My Little Jihad**

April 24, 2005 – May 15, 2005

Just to introduce myself and my own values briefly - **you do not need to read this in order to respond to my question**. But I would appreciate if you would as it will enable you to get to know your petitioner and his biases, including the motivation behind the question.

I am a Muslim from Pakistan, presently live in California, was trained at MIT in EECS, but only learnt how to think from Noam Chomsky while at MIT and not due to any MIT education in EECS which only endeavored to make me an expert in high-tech and not in recognizing simple moral truths and commonsense. I had this worm of idealist Activism in me awakened then, as we peacefully protested the brutal American intervention in South America in the late 1970s. People on campus used to call us 'leftist' and 'radicals', and that used to surprise me because I hardly thought I was a leftist or a radical. I was a rather plebeian ordinary 'cultural'

Muslim who prayed to a God I had never met, and was just thinking about right and wrong and acting upon my conscience right alongside the assorted atheists and socialists - 'the radicals' - who were doing the same. Do only 'leftists' and 'radicals' think about right and wrong? Did that mean that all the 'right wingers' and rest of society were devil worshipers? That conundrum still persists to this very day - but I needlessly digress.

This activism, i.e., conscience, was partially put on hold by the everyday economic interests of paying bills, as I dutifully marched to a successful career in the corporate world as a computer architect in silicon valley. I have about two dozen US design patents - you may even have edited a book or a paper on a workstation or server that may have been touched by my work at some point in time at your university - unless you use Windows exclusively. I hate Windows, but not as much as I detest Israel and Zionism, and the hypocrisy of people who support it when they would not have supported the Zionists doing it to them in America if per chance the Jewish god had granted them land rights in downtown USA, say in Michigan. But I digress again.

I recovered some of my activism after 911, which hitherto had been dormant off and on for several years as I enjoyed my early retirement from industry to help raise my family. With occasional pangs of guilt every time a bullet tore through a Palestinian child's eyes as having been subsidized by my own hard earned American tax dollars, I was living a rather content life, trying not to think too hard about the misery of my brethren the world over. Part of the Faustian pact for enjoying a good life of ample blessings appears to be to turn a blind eye from everyone else in the world, or else, the pleasures don't appear so pleasurable any more.

However, with the barbaric bombings of Afghanistan in a strange "*algebra of infinite justice*", I was transformed as I started crying impotently at the plight of the helpless Afghani peoples, after years and years of fighting the Soviets barefoot on behalf of the Americans resulting in the complete destruction of their society and the creation of monsters within them, they were to be finally paid their due in just gratitude by the Americans. I went to the book stores and purchased several hundreds of dollars worth of books on current affairs and started once again reading up on what the hell had happened since the last time I had visited reality. I reread "The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich" cover to cover, revisited my history of American interventions in our developing countries since the end of World War II, caught up on my readings on the new ideologies that had cropped up since the demise of the Soviet Union, read up on the writings of the Neo-cons, globalization, WTO, and started attending protest meetings and teach-ins to educate myself.

As the talk of war on Iraq materialized, I got my lazy butt off my chair. I marched in the very front row of antiwar/peace demonstrations during the lead up to the Iraq war in 2002/2003, right behind the armed police line - front row because I felt, albeit fearfully, that if anyone should take the brunt of any baton charges and tear gassing, it should be me before any of

my courageous fellow Americans who had risen up in support of my cause and of my peoples took a single hit (and I say "my" quite humbly as an ordinary member of a disempowered humanity and not like some pompous jackass on an ego trip).

And in this endeavor of peaceful street demonstrations, I included my family and young children, as the minimum level of support I could feebly show for the impending innocent victims of America's largess of raining democracy onto a civilian population. To replace a dictator that the American's had faithfully coddled and encouraged to bomb Iran, and indeed faithfully installed through their central intelligence agency chicaneries several decades prior, and once Iran had been contained, was lured into invading Kuwait, and then subsequently pummeled to smithereens in a devastating war followed by 13 years of stifling economic sanctions that cost over 500,000 children to lose their innocent lives due to malnutrition and unavailability of basic medicines. The irony of these neo-con job seemed to be lost on the American people entirely, as the faithful intellectuals of the empire continued to rant and rave about red herrings of WMDs that the fertile minds of the Neo-cons kept sprinkling from the highest pulpits with such imaginative gems like *"absence of evidence is not evidence of absence"*.

Remarkable, because I saw absolutely no intellectual in America challenge the official explanations of 911 on this precious piece of wisdom. If this crap is good enough to warrant bombing Baghdad, should it also not be good enough to command the US Air Force to do the same to Washington who I will now assert precipitated 911 as their new Pearl Harbor? How do I know? What is the evidence? Well, *"absence of evidence is not evidence of absence"*.

But wait, there is actually a lot of evidence, amply found on the web, sufficient at least to start asking probing questions about the lies surrounding the official version of events. Then there is also the actual precedence too - new evidence released through the FOIA from the US Government's once classified files suggest that President Roosevelt had a hand in letting the original Pearl Harbor happen, for he too needed a pretext to get America to enter the European war. Also easily available on the web. Indeed this evidence is incredibly shocking. Would we have to wait another half century to come by evidence for the new Pearl Harbor? But I digress again - only to illustrate the reasons and motivations that were compelling me to voice my dissent through the only means I thought might be effective in averting the war - street protest by millions and millions of people wizing up to the charade being played on them by Washington. What is today, in 2005, starting to appear in blogs and various local newspapers under the bylines of well known journalists playing catchup to reality, I already knew then through books, first hand discussions with peace activists, reading foreign newspapers and reporting of courageous unembedded foreign correspondents, and through daily hours of listening to the wonderful Pacifica Network news programs like DemocracyNow

and Flashpoints on KPFA. I knew the hoax was on and wanted to do my small part in ending it.

It was quite easy for us demonstrating in the safety of American streets, despite the presence of imposing cops right in front of us, with whom many a times I would try to strike up conversations and introduce my children in the hope that if the large storm trooper like giants ever dared to raise their baton in a moment of fury, that they might remember that just a few minutes ago they had smiled at the kids and might show them some mercy - mercy that no other children awaiting their impending shattering of tabula rasa would receive from the American bombardiers following their orders to "shock and awe" civilians. My courageous kids, as young as they are, the youngest at the time was 9, are all martial artists (soon to be black belts in Tae Kwon Do in a couple of weeks), and we had practiced at home how they should behave and act in passive resistance in case some policeman came towards them, including yelling out at the top of their lungs: "stop" in the best rendering of their Kiaps. They wore 24x36 inch placards around their innocent necks that they had stayed up most of the night preparing, each had come up with their own pithy statement to George Bush. But alas! Perhaps the President was too busy to take note of my children's innocent thoughts, for he might have been saved by the simplicity of their messages from the eternal damnation that the curses of millions of innocent victims must now surely plead to their Lord to rain down upon him in full vengeance.

I often wonder if Jesus really has the power to wash away the sins of mass murderers of humanity who commit these monumental crimes in his name or to bring his arrival sooner? Is there some special exclusion clause that makes these monumental criminals exempt from Divine Justice? Hmm, perhaps I am in the wrong religion - my God assures us of Divine Justice - take a misstep in this life and you shall pay in the next. Kill one innocent person and it is akin to having killed entire humanity. Wow, I dare not commit murder or become a suicide bomber out of sheer desperation while I am Muslim, or else I will have eternal damnation to look forward to. May be I should become an Evangelical Christian first if I ever get mad enough? Or perhaps a Christian Zionist? Or maybe just a Zionist? For then I will be in the company of George Bush and he will surely save me. Doesn't he walk with the lord and communicate with him directly? Na, such a hypocrite 'religion', whatever the name, and such a hypocrite 'savior', whatever its name, is not for me!

I just as soon take my chances in Islam where at least the God claims He is the "Most Just". For what other philosophy is there that is so firmly rooted in justice? Which other god has the same emphasis on justice? Perhaps the humanist's god? But they have no god, and with them, justice denied in the world, is justice denied period. But in Islam, there is a promise of fair justice that keeps a victim's hope alive. But I generally tend to be too impatient. Justice meted out elsewhere is also justice denied here - even when there is the firm promise of it in

the future - I like to see it administered right here and now, for the victims too are right here and now.

But how is it even possible to punish for 100,000 murders? Rigorous imprisonment for 100,000 lifetimes with dogs snapping at the genitals 24x7 in a small hell hole in Guantanamo Bay seems so inadequate, even if taken straight from the Old Testament Commandment of eye for an eye, for we certainly don't want to exceed in the punishment, eye for an eye is just fine. But the problem is that the butchers of a hundred thousand, or a million, with devastation of entire civilizations, and directly responsible for "*all the evil that follow[ed]*" from their first aggression, with Depleted Uranium everywhere that will continue killing for untold more generations, the total crime can be in millions of 'human units'. Never mind the collateral 'environmental units'. Which is why I refer to their crimes as monumental. But the cowardly murderers will be dead in a few years, if not right off the bat the first day they see the dogs sniffing at their crotch as they are tied upside down and their heads dunked in their own urine and a rod up their hidden cavities - all the stuff meted out by the imperial soldiers of fortunes to innocent Muslim civilian prisoners arbitrarily held in prison camps dotting the destroyed landscapes of Iraq and Afghanistan in the most inhuman condition imaginable - eye for an eye, punishment from their own books. How to administer it? For once administered, only then will it deter future monumental crimes. Otherwise what did the Nuremberg War Crimes Tribunals ever deter?

Indeed, what earthly punishment can any genuine war crimes tribunal ever implement on a monumental war criminal to affect justice? These bastards will croak in a day, they are already in their 60s. How can one subject a monumental war criminal to an explosion of each Daisy Cutter that he authorized dropped, and each missile that he authorized fired, in accordance with the eye for an eye justice? True eye for an eye justice is infeasible in modern times, isn't it? Which is why shouldn't modernity forcefully deter, and make impossible, monumental crimes before they occur? Since modernity and its civilized harbingers have continually failed at that endeavor, I guess one would, after all, have to rely on Divine Justice to get real justice now wouldn't one? I pray every time I remember my God, which these days is not too often any more, to execute His promise of Divine Justice. For it is indeed only such a promise that keeps me a bit sane every time a child falls with a bullet to his head in Palestine and I see another Zionist happy, another wedding party blown to bits and a Neo-con from the Pentagon stating they do not keep track of Iraqi and Afghani civilian casualties. But enough digressing.

Holding steadfast to God's promise of Divine Justice against these dressed to kill barbarians in Washington, we marched a few miles each time in each protest march, between October 2002, to I think March 2003, in deep silence praying in our hearts our Islamic prayers for the innocent people about to be killed, while we were secure in the knowledge that no "shock and

awe" was about to rain down upon us from the clear American sky, and no twenty year old Israeli soldier, wearing the holy Jewish yamaka and laden with an American made rifle and American made bullets, sitting in the safety of his American made armored tank, was about to shoot at my small children in the eyes and in the head while simultaneously lamenting: *"I can forgive them for killing our children, I cannot forgive them for making us kill theirs"*.

I detest hypocrisy, especially among intellectuals, but am often forgiving of it among the ordinary people who often do not know any better. I hold the intellectuals, as wearing the mantle of Plato, clearly responsible for educating the ordinary peoples in this matter of avoiding hypocrisy - a crime so severe, that all moral codes of law and "divine" injunctions that I am aware of, including those of the Jews, Christians, and Muslims, consign its practitioners to the lowest recesses of hell. Far lower than even what Hitler would occupy, for even as one of the worst mass murderers that mankind has seen in history, he wasn't a hypocrite. He had clearly spelled out his opinions and value propositions in his memoirs a decade before he executed upon his barbaric plans, including his demonic ideas on how to deceive his own German masses through systematic propaganda techniques. I have read his memoirs several times. I feel what allowed him to become such a monumental criminal was not that the people were deceived by him, rather because initially no one believed his outlandish ideas would ever be put to practice. What allowed Hitler to be defeated, was when people outside Germany realized he wasn't kidding and wasn't going to be satisfied with occupying just a few countries only - or so the dominant version of history tells us.

In contrast, I feel this new "war on terrorism" is as replete with deception and red herrings under the euphemism of "preemptive self defense", as Israel's occupation and continued annexation of Palestine under America's watchful patronage is in various guises. These deception techniques to me look remarkably like they are drawn from Hitler's own propaganda theories, and as employed so dexterously by Goebbels in the service of the Third Reich.

I further feel that the ones who enable this deception and do little to remove the red herrings despite their claim to being intellectuals, are often times the greater monumental criminals because they disempower the peoples over whom they hold the responsibility for education in all matters too abstruse. And in so doing, they lengthen the period of suffering and destruction by keeping those who are able to stop the injustices, in total obfuscation. This leads the good peoples to waste their incredible talents and energies chasing this red herring or that.

And now it is about to start all over again with Iran. This time, I won't attend demonstrations. It was a pointless expenditure of perfectly useful energy for very little gain last time, the size was never more than half a million in the largest city in America, whereas even in small nations like Rome, millions turned out to say No to George Bush. The American nation is

quite asleep - they will only turn out in the streets in massive numbers as they did during Vietnam when their own sons and daughters start coming home in body bags in huge numbers. What a high price to pay to wakeup, or to not stay awake in the first place. The American nation clearly holds its own lives far more precious than anyone else's. This message is known far and wide across the globe - you want America to behave, make it extremely costly for them to misbehave - for strength will only respect strength as we witnessed during the Cold War where Détente was the only sane option - it is almost a law of civilizations, 'as old as mankind'. What can I do besides lament? I have no idea. But I do not wish to waste my energies in pursuits that bear little fruit. I wish I had the imagination, the intellect, and the resources to checkmate the Neo-cons on their own Grand Chessboard; perhaps a plebeian 'Rand Corporation', or a plebeian 'JINSA', or even a superpower plebeian nation of awakened citizenry. But as Nietzsche put it: *"Battle not with monsters lest ye become one; for when you look into the Abyss, the Abyss looks into you."*

I respect truth tellers who regardless of consequence follow the diktats of their conscience - who know not the meaning of co-optation - hence I am a lifetime student of such teachers. My most revered teacher today, is Rachel Corrie. She proved Nietzsche wrong, she battled the monstrous bulldozer, lost her life under its tracks, but salvaged her humanity, her Jewish religion, and reclaimed for all times, the meaning of Jewish morality, unequivocally demonstrating the brutality of Zionism and the inhumanity of its adherents. In the legacy of her few letters to her mother, which her mother thoughtfully made public for the benefit of us all, she left behind her thoughts on the curse of Zionism and what it has done to an innocent people in Palestine. How can anyone support Zionism and look at themselves in the mirror in the morning? Rachel Corrie could not - which is why she had to go to the Holy Land of oppression and take a stand against her own people. I lack the courage and determination of such pure and angelic teachers as Rachel Corrie, for even as a Jew, she was a better Muslim than I. Even in her martyrdom, she is more alive than I.

I perceive that with the passage of time, with newer Jewish generations continually being born on Palestinian lands, the land theft will be a fait accompli - which is why, contrary to all the talk of time not favoring the Jews in Israel due to higher birth rate of the Palestinians in their pitiful bantustans and UN relief tents, it is actually time that is the Zionist's best friend today. Who today dare evict a Californian, born and raised for generations on main street, the land usurped from the Mexicans - no one today will consider it "just" to evict the Californian any more than the new Jewish generations being born in today's Israel. Thus we see a systematic resettlement of Palestine quite analogous to America - and who does not know today how that land theft was accomplished from the native American Indians? Thus with the passage of time, the problem will become more intractable to peaceful solutions and the Zionists will win by default. The only mechanism that will dislodge them in the future then becomes quite obvious: *"Battle not with monsters lest ye become one; for when you look into*

*the Abyss, the Abyss looks into you.*" For unlike the angelic Rachel Corrie, the price of having a soul may be forfeited when much has already been paid at the altar of a shattered tabula rasa.

I see only bloodshed and more mayhem - a disservice that the American nation has done to the Jews by supporting the creation of Israel and bankrolling its oppression and tyranny over the indigenous population. Whereas the native American was easily colonized as they had no common bonds with anyone but their own tribes, the Palestinians are united in a bond with 1.5 Billion Muslims called Islam. The Justice of Islam on the neck of the Jews sometimes re-occurs in Islamic "end of times" prophesies. Is this a new version of Christian anti-Semitism? The goyim turning the tables on their masters? Beware of the Greeks bearing gifts has been given new meaning in the Christian West's gratuitous gifting to the Jews, the lands of the Palestinians.

One really wonders at the motivation of some Christian intellectuals who support Israel and Zionism, and who made them this gift to get rid of their own Jewish problem from Europe. If the Jewish intellectuals have any vision and concern for the future of their peoples, they might rise up and loudly condemn Zionism and work on restoring Palestine to Palestinians. There is room in the land for all born on that soil to live together, equitably, and peacefully. And all those transplanted from New York and Russia and other places, may kindly be deported to the countries of their origins, and those Palestinians displaced into the Diaspora invited back to reclaim their own properties. Show me why this solution is not the most just and fair - a united Palestine for all its indigenous peoples, and no Zionist Jewish State in Palestine.

If it could be accomplished for South Africa, it can also be accomplished for Palestine. The problem is only in properly defining the key value of "Zionism". Today it is presented as a desirable value proposition, whereas in reality it is a terrorist ideology. Thus actively engaging the "war on terrorism" machinery of the mightiest superpower on earth against it will solve this seemingly intractable conundrum in a few short months. The issue really isn't one of finding a solution. The issue really is one of the "will" and desire of implementing it. Those in power want to sustain their global hegemony, and Israel is an essential component of their overall tortuous strategy in a convolution of mutual interests. Thus the problem definition is not Israel, but those ruling elite in power in America, who perpetually tend to stay in power in the great American political landscape regardless of party affiliations. Today, due to the composition of the imperial thinkers and the financial power-base, Zionism is the bet and Israel is its manifestation. Tomorrow it may be another, as it was in yesteryears when no one had even heard of 'Israel' in America; when there was only Palestine. Zionism is merely another chess piece on the Grand Chessboard. And like some chess pieces, its existence can be made ephemeral by new and evolving strategies.

## Chapter 24

As an impotent armchair warrior fighting the despotism of my own conscience, writing letters such as these is my own little jihad from which I derive the limited ability to occasionally be able to look at myself in the mirror, and not cringe. Well that's all I want to say about me.

866 942

# Chapter 25

## **Rise of the Fourth Reich in America Revenge of the Judeofascist– Zionofascist cabal against Christendom for 2000 years of persecution**

**musings and reflections on a modernity for which our  
children will surely curse us**

**December 25, 2004**

**December 25, 2007**

I composed this ~~monologue-rant~~ (*confronting mass murderers on earth who kill under the sound of trumpet may be lonely but never rant*) deconstruction of 'modernity' and nuanced American foreign policy calculus 3 years ago on Christmas day (and for the next couple of days), sitting in the comfort of my home in California. I had feverishly typed all day on that most joyous of all days in Christendom with mostly

tears running down my face, and as mostly a cathartic aid to my own sanity. Why do I still feel the same despondency?

And this time, 3 years later, Christmas and Eid holidays have coincided – and it is also the most joyous of all days in the equally vast Islamdom as well. I did not celebrate it. While most everyone in the neighborhood slaughtered their sheep, goats, or cow, and the helpless cries of 'mae-mae-mae' rang through the air, all I could imagine and hear was the helpless monolithic cry of the slaughter of human beings across the Muslim world for the ephemeral gains on the 'Grand Chessboard'.

I even thrust my fingers into my ears as the neighbors' goats pleaded for its life as it perhaps witnessed or heard its mate first being put to the heartless butchers' knife, and I just could not deaden the sound. I stayed in my house while who knows how many people knocked on the gate as they lined up for their fair share from the slaughter they imagined I might be hoarding when I did not come out.

The twain slaughters under the respective prerogatives of 'uber' imperatives, each justifying it as a higher calling, each unquestioningly following their own god(s), each bringing a cataclysm to its victims no less mysterious as when “*something was revealed*” on the “*Sinai*”, and not a soul heeding cries for help as if heaven itself has fallen asleep?

I find no one, absolutely no one, in this vast 'land of the pure' to share my despair on this most joyous of all occasions, no differently than three years ago in America. Has the world itself frozen, or has only time frozen? Or is it merely the creeping ice of 'civilization' in our veins that has us despicably “looking from the side”?

## O

“I too think the intellectual should constantly disturb, should bear witness to the misery of the world, should be provocative by being independent, should rebel against all hidden and open pressure and manipulations, should be the chief doubter of systems, of power and its incantations, should be a witness to their mendacity. For this very reason, an intellectual cannot fit into any role that might be assigned to him, nor can

he ever be made to fit into any of the histories written by the victors. An intellectual essentially doesn't belong anywhere; he stands out as an irritant wherever he is; he does not fit into any pigeonhole completely.”  
V. Havel

While not feigning to be an intellectual, but neither a dunce, and still in possession of a modicum of rationality to understand what is transpiring around me, I too feel compelled to write my conscience. I too feel compelled to call a spade a spade. I too fear the curse of posterity hanging over my head like the Damocles' sword and the silent anguish of the victims calling out for justice:

“I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent, and Creation itself, Creation and those who perverted and distorted it. I feel like screaming, howling like a madman so that that world, the world of the murderers, might know it will never be forgiven.” E. Wiesel

On this day in 2004 when the American nation celebrates its joyous Christmas, I mourn the innocent victims of America's 'war on terrorism'.

## I

There is an implied question mark at the end of the subtitle. As a proposition, it could either be preposterous and patently false, or it could be manifestly true like the trumpeting elephant in the newlywed's bed and curiously always ignored.

The facts supporting the main title however are undeniable and unarguable. The Neocon Zionist Judeofascist-Zionofascist cabal is creating a 'New World Order' of “*full spectrum dominance*” to keep the “*American Peace*” in the world by forcing other nations to accept “*America's unique role in preserving and extending an international order friendly to our security, our prosperity, and our principles.*” This is being accomplished by dragging her largely peaceable polity into an aggressive war of global domination under the age-old feeble guise of “*preemptive self-defense*” conducted on other people's soil.

To enable this “*imperial mobilization*” on the 'Grand Chessboard' in order to “*perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer*” such that “*no Eurasian challenger emerges, capable of dominating Eurasia and thus also challenging America*”, a commensurate lifetime of “*War on Terrorism*” has been constructed against a well formulated never-ending enemy, the “*islamofascists*”. However, fighting in far-away lands

is “*uncongenial to democratic instincts*” as the “*economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort*” makes “*democracy ... inimical to imperial mobilization.*”

Therefore, before wide-spread protests break out as people wisen up, as they did during the Vietnam War, and bring the “imperial mobilization” to a grinding halt, fascist laws that co-opt the Constitution and curtail the Bill of Rights are already on the books to spring a 'legal' police-state upon America when needed, in the name of 'protecting' the public. But in reality, to get them to continually march un-protestingly, and with a great deal of “patriotic” fanfare, to the beat of “*United We Stand*” to theirs' and their victims' dispensable slaughter!

This is all too obvious, as obvious as any self-evident truism, to require any further elaboration, especially given the naked unarguable evidence of new draconian laws and suspension of civil liberties already being on the books just awaiting draconian full spectrum enforcement!

When the latter happens, that's a police-state! A police-state that “*goosestep[s] the Herrenvolk across international frontiers*” in the unbridled quest for its version of “*Lebensraum*” is merely syntactic sugaring for “*the Fourth Reich*”!

Without the police-state, the same “imperial mobilization” requires much “*doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification*” all of which may run thin without a domestic big-stick if the Judeofascist-Zionofascist cabal in Washington (along with their co-fascists in Tel Aviv) decide to implement her Nuclear Posture Review and the National Security Council Strategy that calls for nuclear first strikes on non-nuclear nations. That would necessitate a martial-law, or at least the planned police-state under emergency powers, perhaps upon the occurrence of another even more shocking “*new Pearl Harbor*” catalyzing event that provides a convenient pretext for nuclear preemption disguised as retaliation, in order to coerce the people to go along with nuking other nations.

Yes indeed, the Fourth Reich is rising! The script is in dress rehearsal since well before 911!

However, the proposition in the subtitle is admittedly unique. Can it possibly be true? Is there any evidence to support an affirmative conclusion?

If we presume for the moment that this ostensibly bizarre proposition indeed be the ultimate truth behind all the lies and deception that has gone into creating the everlasting “*war on terrorism*”, their lifetime of World War IV, then the Neocon Zionist Judeofascist Zionofascist strategists found the perfect patsies to orchestrate their monumental revenge with.

The largely defenseless, intellectually, politically, and economically colonized fratricidal Muslims, living on rich fertile lands zealously coveted by the Zionists for their two millennia old dream of an Eretz Israel, and holding the jugular of Western Civilization as the “*the good*”

*Lord didn't see fit to put oil and gas only where there are democratically elected regimes friendly to the United States*", are an incredibly convenient and enabling scapegoat du jour. For 'Islamofascism' is as ripe to cultivate among the intellectually bankrupt Muslims as any weed on fertile soil to sell 'RoundUp' – to hasten off the equally deftly primed marching Christian soldiers to their early 'Rapture' against the barbarian 'evil-doers'.

And only the first among many scapegoats to come, for a Millennium of 'eye for an eye' revenge is a very long time indeed!

Despite their one and a half billion strong people across the globe being shown the daily images of barbaric destruction of their brothers and sisters of all ages at the hands of a Christian Crusading army being zealously led by their Christian President/Emperor who enjoys private communion with god and claims: *"God told me to strike at al-Qaida and I struck them, and then He instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the problem in the Middle East."*, the worldwide Muslims are unable to unite and fight back even in genuine self-defense of their own soils, properties, infrastructures, peoples, and freedoms.

For then, even if through serendipitous happenstance of uncommon courage they were to throw off the yoke of co-optation from among their midst, it would be labeled *"terrorism"* against the mighty Christian Emperor by *"evil doers"* united in an *"axis of evil"*!

It is the deeply "religious and spiritual" Christian Emperor, the most powerful man in the world, ostensibly controlling the reins of the most powerful nation on Earth, who now so forcefully articulates the strategies handed him by his Zionist Neocon Judeofascist handlers as he proceeds to define friend from foe, and belligerently warns all nations and all peoples right out of the Third Reich handbook of intimidation: *"either you are with us or with the terrorists"*.

Any resistance to the Emperor's crusading mission of bringing 'justice' overseas through a lifetime of wars fought with other people's blood, and with the expendable Christian soldiers of economic conscription of his own nation: *"Whether we bring our enemies to justice or bring justice to our enemies, justice will be done"*, is now cast as *"terrorism"*.

Any protest waged by his own people against this imperial mission of blood letting in the name of "Christian justice" is now called *'unpatriotic'*, and a *"threat to national security"*, and will soon be labeled *'seditious'* with those persisting in it becoming *"enemy combatants"*.

New [anti] *"Patriot[ism]"* laws have been enacted to even strip his own people of their citizenship and nationality by birth if they are deemed too vociferous in their expression of dissent, with a new centralized intelligence apparatus created having full carte blanche to keep a watchful eye over his resentful subjects if the American bodycount ever gets out of hand!

What a brilliant catch-22 from the ever fertile minds of the handful of Judeofascist Zionist Neocons.

They have endeavored to take away even the right of self-defense from the victims of these Crusades with a weapon so powerful that any struggle put up by them incurs a further more devastating wrath in the guise of fighting “*terrorism*”. The systematic destruction of their cities and the innocent lives of the inhabitants, innocent men, women, children, and old people – generally the composition of any densely populated city in the Middle East as elsewhere in the world, is blithely and mercilessly undertaken for saving them from the “*terrorists*” [resistance fighters or 'mujahideens', and sometimes also paid mercenaries and 'pirates'] among them!

So you are subjugated by default if you don't resist, and you are subjugated through overwhelming 'shock and awe' terror from the heavens and the seas and from land even more brutally if you do genuinely resist as a manifest lesson to others to dare not resist! But 'Islamofascism' – the ineffectual barbarian enemy – yes that's necessary to cultivate in order to continue sending the Western gullibles into fighting a lifetime of 'holy Crusade' against a suitably demonized foe.

And that after 12 years of debilitating economic sanctions that had already reduced the Iraqi people to bare necessities for survival. And to punish whom? Ostensibly a dictator that the illustrious predecessors of the Emperor had themselves installed through their intelligence operations as a pawn in the revival of the Great Game during the Cold War. And whom the successive predecessors of the Emperor ardently armed and fervently supported as he aggressively invaded their nemesis Iran at their behest, causing a million Muslims to be killed on each side in a long drawn out totally senseless fratricidal mayhem – with the Emperor's own Secretary of Defense visiting the dictator in 1984, and pumping his hand enthusiastically for his unprovoked aggression against Iran, right after the dictator had also just gassed his own people!

What a Machiavellian strategy for complete subjugation of an innocent Muslim people who also happen to reside on lands that the Zionist covet for Eretz Israel, and under whose feet lies the black gold that the empire covets: foist and maintain your favorite dictators upon them, then wage endless wars on them to free them from their dictators – for “*What is inconceivable in normal times is possible in revolutionary times*” as insightfully observed and ominously foretold by the Zionist founding father of Israel, David Ben Gurion. In order for the Zionist to fulfill their dreams, they need to create wars, any wars.

When Madeleine Albright, the US Secretary of State under President Clinton, was asked by Leslie Stahl of CBS 60 Minutes in 1996 about the UN reported horrendous casualties of innocent Iraqi children for want of basic medicines and basic nourishment denied them due to the inhuman economic sanctions imposed by America on Iraq by George Bush Sr. and

carried on by Clinton for another 8 years, quote Leslie Stahl:

“We have heard that a half million children have died. I mean, that is more children than died in Hiroshima. And, you know, is the price worth it?”,

to which Albright could only remark:

“I think this is a very hard choice, but the price, we think the price is worth it.”

An ardent supporter of Israel and a Jew herself, inheritor of the moral Judaic law and witness to the preceding Nazi Holocaust within her own lifetime, the monumentally criminal Albright could only display her Zionist candor for the inconsequential and deliberate murder of half a million Iraqi children with this pithy and heartless epitaph for their tiny tombstones!

Whence this blood lust in the cold blooded Judeofascist Zionist veins comes from?

In continuation of their despotic strategy of subjugation, the amoral Zionists for the benefit of the imperial aims of the amoral Neocons, have orchestrated a despotic atmosphere at home whereby only when you support and participate in the Emperor's crusade and cheer for him wildly every time he rises to speak, are you a faithful and patriotic “Good American”. Whether you be an ordinary man in the street or a high official holding an elected office – tow the line or remain silent is the message.

Any remonstrations at having their “proletariat” blood spilled for the delusions of the Emperor, at having their nation's wealth spent on bloody wars overseas instead of building better schools, better healthcare, and better social services for the people, and at the monumentally criminal assault on other weaker nations for the avarice of the few, now incurs the severe risk of being reviled, interned, or stripped of citizenship as an “*Enemy Combatant*” and hauled off to “Limbo” who knows where.

A Constitutional Democracy with a Bill of Rights for its Peoples, has been turned into a fascist dictatorial autocracy of the Judeofascist Zionist Neocons, with a befitting figurehead Christian monarch presiding over their bidding, one who even in his lighter moments used to fancy himself as a dictator: “*If this were a dictatorship, it'd be a heck of a lot easier, just so long as I'm the dictator.*”

**Whence this Judeofascist-Zionofascist hatred for the most powerful Christian nation on Earth stem from?**

## II

Most of these strategists, who bring us death and mayhem through their visions of Eretz Yisrael that commences with the conquest of all Palestine from the Nile to the Euphrates, and eventually extending over the entire planet by hitching a piggy back ride upon the backs of the American Empire as the new “*Zion that will light up all the world*”, are highly educated, self motivated, monumentally criminal in their tortuous ideological aspirations, Zionist Jews.

While many Jews are not Zionists, most Zionists tend to hail from the Jewish cultural heritage, although many of them are quite secular, and some are outright atheists. There are also a few Muslim Semites who have adopted the Zionist creed – the name that often comes to mind is the outspoken Zionist supporter and Professor of Middle Eastern Studies, Mr. Fouad Ajami at Johns Hopkins University. And it would surely be a travesty of cosmic justice to consign his excellency, Zalmay Khalilzad – the Afghan American of Muslim descent – into obscurity by not mentioning his worthy name among the distinguished luminaries of this creed. But by and large, the Zionists come from the Jewish blood line.

It is a monumental crime against a worthy people to associate the Zionists with the moral theistic religion of Moses – the bearer of the cosmic Ten Commandments – even when some of them may make observance of Jewish rites a part of their cultural rituals, and intellectually associate themselves with the long suffering and sad history of the Jewish Diaspora.

Zionism is a devious and murderous political philosophy that dates to the secular scholar and Zionism pioneer, Theodor Herzl, 1896-97:

“In Basle I founded the Jewish state . . . Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.”

It seeks to forcibly and militarily displace the indigenous Arab population of Palestine with an imported population of the Diaspora Jews, mainly European, but also African, Indian, South American, etc., to solve the historical problem of anti-Semitism in Europe of the past centuries.

Whereas Judaism, as distinct from Zionism, is a Divine and moral religion brought by Moses and embodied in the 'book' named 'Torah' – whose vestiges appear in the Biblical Old Testament, but not at all in the Talmud which mainly builds upon the Rabbinical theory of particularism of an 'ubermensch' peoples who are superior to the 'goy' and pre-ordained to lord upon them. The Talmud interprets the lofty Ten Commandments of the Torah as only applicable to the Jews – *'thou shall not kill'* has an implied (*a Jew*) in parenthesis!

Zionism, while a secularist, largely atheistic doctrine of cold-blooded conquest to solve the

“*Jewish Question*”, liberally draws upon this Rabbinical doctrine of antiquity to accomplish its aspirations, cleverly mixing in, as appropriate, the sprinkling of return to the “*Promised Land*” from the Old Testament to motivate the larger Jewish people into making their “*Alia*”. This works because the Old Testament is equally sacred to the Christian 'goy', and in these times, they too willingly accept the idea of returning the 'Children of Israel' to Zion, even if by force, in fulfillment of Biblical Prophecies!

Thus Zionism and moral Judaic teachings of Moses are as far apart from each other as Hitler from the benevolent and merciful teachings of Jesus Christ, even as Mr. Hitler loudly professed himself to being a fervent Christian. This is an exact analogy in all its ramifications, even as it applies to the present day Emperor of the World who is an avowed Evangelical Christian. He eagerly supports the Zionist mantra which is drawn from the Old Testament precisely for this manipulative purpose. This mantra motivates 60 million Zion-aspiring Evangelical Christians in the Bible Belt of America – the only real constituency of President George Bush.

Please give the 'islamofascists' some well deserved rest (after winning the West their Cold War they never got to put their feet up and smoke their pipes in gloat, unlike their patron saint Zbigniew Brzezinski), and begin World War IV upon the tortuous 'christian fundamentalists' and the Judeofascist Zionofascist fundamentalists in ones' own backyard first!

One who claims to be a follower of Prophet Moses and also espouses Zionism is as much a hypocrite making a mockery of the moral Biblical teachings of the Jew's religion, as a Christian who claims to be a follower of Jesus and then supports Zionism and proceeds at full haste to bring Jesus to the people of the world with Depleted Uranium bombs at the urging of the Neo-cons. Perhaps both people may have forgotten that the hypocrites, more than the unbelievers, are to be barbecued in the lowest recesses of hell according to their own scriptures.

Most Zionists openly profess to secularism and even atheism, and only a very small portion of the Zionists, many of whom may actually live in Israel, are orthodox Jews. However both claim with a straight face that 'god' promised them the 'Land of Canaan' when they attempt to justify their barbarism in Palestine upon the 'lesser goy'. Whatever their own level of faith in their ancient scriptures that adorns them with the appellation “god's chosen people” – whether they actually believe in it, or consider it a mythology that can be usefully harvested for the greater cause of Zionist propaganda – the Zionists, like the larger Jewry, do very deeply associate with their two millennia history of Christian persecution.

Indeed, the Diaspora, and the cultural and ritualistic traditions that spontaneously evolved among them to maintain their “Jewish” identity, is an unparalleled heritage. It is this sense of identity and shared burden of two to three thousand years of history, more than any faith in

'holy scriptures', that largely 'spiritually' binds the Jewry of the world together, and has done so for at least two millennia.

The sense of injustices done to them by the followers of Christ runs strong in their blood lines, and is passed on from generations to generations like the DNA. This persecution complex is not unique to the Jews and the Zionists. All people who have suffered sustained injustices have acquired long memories transcending generations.

Theodor Herzl (1860-1904), a secular and cosmopolitan Jew, fluent in French and German languages but not Hebrew or Yiddish, was looking for a way to finally solve the Jewish problems of Europe that had subjugated the Jews as a people at the whims of the Christians for centuries. Gee, wouldn't it be nice to get the all spread out Jews their own country in which they could be protected from the European anti-Semitism? He espoused this idea in his influential pamphlet "The Jewish State" or "Der Judenstaat" in 1896, stating:

"Let the sovereignty be granted us over a portion of the globe large enough to satisfy the rightful requirements of a nation; the rest we shall manage for ourselves."

Benny Morris, the reputed Israeli Historian writes in 'Righteous Victims':

"Herzl regarded Zionism's triumph as inevitable, not only because life in Europe was ever more untenable for Jews, but also because it was in Europe's interests to rid the Jews and relieved of anti-Semitism: The European political establishment would eventually be persuaded to promote Zionism. Herzl recognized that anti-Semitism would be harnessed to his own Zionist-purposes."

Initially, Herzl looked at lands in Africa (what is now Uganda) to resettle the European Jews, but who would want to go there? As bad as things were for them in Europe, they weren't quite as bad that they would leave their culture and property and head off for some African safari. Then he hit upon the Biblical notion of the re-gathering the Jews in Zion, known since antiquity as Palestine, that many of his predecessors over the ages had also wishfully dreamed about. Now that could potentially fire up the imagination of the Jews if properly pitched and might motivate them to move to Zion – their Biblical home, except that the land was already continuously inhabited for thousands of years by an indigenous population. Well no problem – they would just have to be removed, albeit surreptitiously.

But what about the Bible – did it really suggest this re-gathering of the Jews as a prophesy, as a promise made by God to the Jews, "God's chosen people", that still remains unfulfilled? Regardless of its merit, the idea could potentially fire up the imaginations of both the Christians and the Jews, with the former even helping the latter achieve it as a Divinely ordained decree – if properly pitched to the believers and the European colonial masters.

Even if it entailed displacing the indigenous Arab population through oppression, land buyouts, and creating generally inhospitable situations through terror campaigns that the natives could be “voluntarily” convinced to leave with a one-way ticket in fear of their lives and livelihoods? Why would any people agree to such atrocities? Well perhaps the land could also be pitched as being empty: “*A land without a people for a people without a land.*”

The Judeo-Christian masses, respectively blinded by their dismal history of oppression, and passion for religious crusades and anti-Semitism, wouldn't really know the reality on the ground. Or they could even be made to turn a willing blind eye if properly motivated, rationalizing their brutality away for a higher moral Divinely ordained cause.

Indeed, even a 'la mission civilisatrice': “*We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism.*” as Herzl artfully pitched the usefulness of a “Jewish state” in the middle of the Moslem Arabs to the colonial masters. But what if the European Jews still wouldn't come, or would wish to go elsewhere, like to the land of opportunities, America?

From the fertile imagination of an amoral secular Jew more than a 100 years ago, thus sprung the illegitimate seeds of a diabolical plan to be legally achieved piecemeal over time, with all the right paperwork, with the blessings of the European colonial powers of the day as a win-win for both the Christian Europeans and the Jews, but not the indigenous Arab population of Palestine, and which now sits among our midst as the source of eternal damnation for humanity – Zionism, and its bastard offspring, Israel.

And thusly started the travails of the innocent Palestinian Peoples more than a century ago – long before Hitler's rise to power, long before any Holocaust provided the right motivation for the fleeing Jews to populate Palestine, long before America welcomed them with open arms to her own vast shores deftly steering the vast majority of destitute and victimized Jewry to seek refuge in Palestine after WW II – and mercilessly continues, unabated, to this very day.

*The Israeli leaders themselves openly admit to this history of their illegitimate birth through war and terror campaigns:*

'In 1943, current Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir wrote an article entitled “Terror” for the journal of the terrorist organization he headed (Lehi) in which he proposed to “dismiss all the ‘phobia’ and babble against terror with simple, obvious arguments.” “Neither Jewish morality nor Jewish tradition can be used to disallow terror as a means of war,” he wrote, and “We are very far from any moral hesitations when concerned with the national struggle.” “First and foremost, terror is for us a part of the political war appropriate for the circumstances of today, and its task is a major one: it demonstrates in the clearest language, heard throughout the world including by our unfortunate brethren outside the gates of this

country, our war against the occupier.” ' In Noam Chomsky's 'Western State Terrorism' Ch. 2.

“If I were an Arab leader, I would never sign an agreement with Israel. It is normal; we have taken their country. It is true God promised it to us, but how could that interest them? Our God is not theirs. There has been Anti – Semitism, the Nazis, Hitler, Auschwitz, but was that their fault? They see but one thing: we have come and we have stolen their country. Why would they accept that?” David Ben Gurion – Quoted by Nahum Goldmann in *Le Paradoxe Juif* (The Jewish Paradox), 121.

“We should prepare to go over to the offensive. Our aim is to smash Lebanon, Trans-Jordan, and Syria. The weak point is Lebanon, for the Moslem regime is artificial and easy for us to undermine. We shall establish a Christian state there, and then we will smash the Arab Legion, eliminate Trans-Jordan; Syria will fall to us. We then bomb and move on and take Port Said, Alexandria and Sinai.”

and

“We must do everything to insure they (the Palestinians) never do return ... The old will die and the young will forget.” David Ben-Gurion, 1948.

“We walked outside, Ben-Gurion accompanying us. Allon repeated his question, 'What is to be done with the Palestinian population?' Ben-Gurion waved his hand in a gesture which said 'Drive them out!’” Yitzhak Rabin, leaked censored version of Rabin memoirs, published in the New York Times, 23 October 1979.

“We must use terror, assassination, intimidation, land confiscation, and the cutting of all social services to rid the Galilee of its Arab population.” Israel Koenig in *The Koenig Memorandum*

“Jewish villages were built in the place of Arab villages. You do not even know the names of these Arab villages, and I do not blame you because geography books no longer exist. Not only do the books not exist, the Arab villages are not there either. Nahlal arose in the place of Mahlul; Kibbutz Gvat in the place of Jibta; Kibbutz Sarid in the place of Huneifis; and Kefar Yehushua in the place of Tal al-Shuman. There is not a single place built in this country that did not have a former Arab population.” Moshe Dayan, in *Haaretz*, April 4, 1969.

“How can we return the occupied territories? There is nobody to return

them to.”

and

“There is no such thing as a Palestinian people... It is not as if we came and threw them out and took their country. They didn't exist.” Golda Meir, 1969.

“The thesis that the danger of genocide was hanging over us in June 1967 and that Israel was fighting for its physical existence is only bluff, which was born and developed after the war.” Israeli General Matityahu Peled, Ha'aretz, 19 March 1972.

“Israel did not want those territories; they were imposed on Israel in war.” Holocaust survivor, Director of Holocaust Museum, and Nobel Laureate, Elie Wiesel.

“We declare openly that the Arabs have no right to settle on even one centimeter of Eretz Israel... Force is all they do or ever will understand. We shall use the ultimate force until the Palestinians come crawling to us on all fours.”

and

“When we have settled the land, all the Arabs will be able to do about it will be to scurry around like drugged cockroaches in a bottle.” Raphael Eitan, Chief of Staff of the Israeli Defense Forces, New York Times 14 April 1983.

“We have to kill all the Palestinians unless they are resigned to live here as slaves.” Chairman Heilbrun of the Committee for the Re-election of General Shlomo Lahat, the mayor of Tel Aviv, October 1983.

“There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience. They are our neighbors here, but it seems as if at a distance of a few hundred meters away, there are people who do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to a different galaxy.” Israeli president Moshe Katsav. The Jerusalem Post, May 10, 2001

And lastly, Tanya Reinhart, an Israeli scholar, writes in her 2002 book “Israel/Palestine – How to End the War of 1948” of the brainwashing that goes on in the Israeli society to convince its own new generations, and whatever conscionable Jewish people there might still exist in Israel, to tow the Zionist's ideological fiction much like in America:

“The state of Israel founded in 1948 following a war which the Israelis call the War of Independence, and the Palestinians call the Nakba – the catastrophe. A haunted, persecuted people sought to find a shelter and a state for itself, and did so at a horrible price to another people. During the war of 1948, more than half of the Palestinian population at the time – 1,380,000 people – were driven off their homeland by the Israeli army. Though Israel officially claimed that a majority of refugees fled and were not expelled, it still refused to allow them to return, as a UN resolution demanded shortly after 1948 war. Thus, the Israeli land was obtained through ethnic cleansing of the indigenous Palestinian inhabitants. This is not a process unfamiliar in history. Israel's actions remain incomparable to the massive ethnic cleansing of Native Americans by the settlers and government of the United States. Had Israel stopped there, in 1948, I could probably live with it. As an Israeli, I grew up believing that this primal sin our state was founded on may be forgiven one day, because the founder's generation was driven by the faith that this was the only way to save the Jewish people from the danger of another holocaust.”

It should be pointed out that the last sentence above betrays a bizarre Jewish ethos and paradox: “god's chosen people”, bringing misery and destruction to other innocent peoples for whatever reasons of Jewish benefit, and still remaining god's chosen people continually speaking of a Jewish morality? What an obnoxious god – or what an obnoxious people. Which is true?

The Zionist Jews perhaps easily get out of this paradox by arguing that neither is true – because the Palestinians aren't people. From Herzl (1904): “*We can be the vanguard of culture against barbarianism*”, to the President of Israel (2001): “*There is a huge gap between us (Jews) and our enemies not just in ability but in morality, culture, sanctity of life, and conscience.... [they] do not belong to our continent, to our world, but actually belong to a different galaxy*”. And from Dier Yassin (1948) to Jenin (2003), the Zionofascist Israeli occupation of Palestine is the history of systematic killing of a 'lesser people' by a 'superior race'. Now where had this come up before in recent history?

The Americans have simply extended this murderous ethos a step further in their Zionist Neocons sponsored “war on terrorism”. The Muslims aren't people – it's okay to bomb, maim, mutilate, and torture them in the vilest ways possible. And we see the evidence of this use of “terror” as a weapon for “shock and awe” of civilian populations all around us, from the barbaric invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq on flimsy, unsubstantiated, and fabricated pretexts against a peoples clearly not able to defend against such attacks, to the indescribable

tortures and heart wrenching indignities and humiliations of civilian prisoners in Guantanamo Bay and Abu Gharib – without suffering any pangs of conscience! Right out of the “terror” manuals of Zionist terrorists.

A dog tortured thusly would lend its tormentors behind bars for life in this US of A.

According to the ACLU's recovery of classified FBI documents through FOIA requests, and reported by the ACLU in a Press Release on December 20, 2004, quote:

' "These documents raise grave questions about where the blame for widespread detainee abuse ultimately rests," said ACLU Executive Director Anthony D. Romero. "Top government officials can no longer hide from public scrutiny by pointing the finger at a few low-ranking soldiers." The two-page e-mail that references an Executive Order states that the President directly authorized interrogation techniques including sleep deprivation, stress positions, the use of military dogs, and "sensory deprivation through the use of hoods, etc." The ACLU is urging the White House to confirm or deny the existence of such an order and immediately to release the order if it exists. The FBI e-mail, which was sent in May 2004 from "On Scene Commander--Baghdad" to a handful of senior FBI officials, notes that the FBI has prohibited its agents from employing the techniques that the President is said to have authorized. '

' The June 2004 "Urgent Report" addressed to the FBI Director is heavily redacted. The legible portions of the document appear to describe an account given to the FBI's Sacramento Field Office by an FBI agent who had "observed numerous physical abuse incidents of Iraqi civilian detainees," including "strangulation, beatings, [and] placement of lit cigarettes into the detainees ear openings." The document states that "[redacted] was providing this account to the FBI based on his knowledge that [redacted] were engaged in a cover-up of these abuses."

While the Zionist leaders have themselves been more forthright and unabashed about their use of “terror” tactics in the service of their agenda for Eretz Israel, their protégés use more circumspection and coverup their violations of the treaties of Geneva Conventions on Human Rights that they are a signatory to. Why?

Perhaps because the former has no fear of any consequences – being “god's chosen people”? Whereas the latter still harbors vague recollections of the “legalities” employed in the Nuremberg and Tokyo trials where the victors resoundingly denied they were purveying a “victors justice” to the vanquished, as they proceeded to hang them:

“If certain acts and violations of treaties are crimes, they are crimes whether the United States does them or whether Germany does them. We are not prepared to lay down a rule of criminal conduct against others which we would not be willing to have invoked against us” as loudly proclaimed by Justice Robert Jackson? (Quoted from Noam Chomsky in 'Western State Terrorism')

Apart from outright declaring that the Muslims and Arabs aren't human beings at all, what type of Jew would lay claim to be among “God's Chosen People”, but would not call Zionism a monumental crime against humanity, would not rise up to challenge it as 'Never Again, Not In Our Jewish Name' on another innocent people?

Here is one prominent voice, who on the one hand argues that the suffering of the Jews is so unparalleled that:

“It is a mystery whose parallel may only be the one of Sinai when something was revealed”,

and vociferously condemns the silence of those that allowed it to happen:

“and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent.”

But in the same breath excuses himself for his own silence on the atrocities committed by the Zionists on the Palestinians:

“Do not ask me, a traumatized Jew, to be pro-Palestinian. I totally identify with Israel and cannot go along with the leftist intellectuals who reject it. Perhaps another generation will be free enough to criticize Israel; I cannot.” Elie Wiesel, *Against Silence*, quoted by Mark Chmiel (79)

“My loyalty to my people, to our people, and to Israel comes first and prevents me from saying anything critical of Israel outside Israel. That is the price I pay for living in the Diaspora. As a Jew I see my role as a melitz yosher, a defender of Israel: I defend even her mistakes. Yes I feel that as a Jew who resides outside Israel I must identify with whatever Israel does – even her errors. That is the least Jews in the Diaspora can do for Israel: either speak up in praise, or keep silent. Therefore, I believe if I have something to say about certain things I do not like about Israel – and there are some – I must go there.” Director of Holocaust Museum and Nobel Laureate, Elie Wiesel, in 1972 before the United Jewish Appeal, quoted in Mark Chmiel's 'Elie Wiesel and the

Politics of Moral Leadership' (87)

So much for defining the Zionists.

The Neocons on the other hands are the neoconservatives who believe that America has the right to rule the world at the barrel of their unmatched military might. That if America does not capitalize on its economic and military gains today when it is a monopolar superpower, it will lose the advantage tomorrow when other nations will catch up to the United States' lead. This philosophy entails the conquest and hegemony over outer space, and over all weaker nations under the sky that are of strategic interests.

The Neocons, a misnomer, largely come from the ruling elite in America, which directly or indirectly controls more than 90% of America's wealth but comprise way less than 1% of its population. Contrary to popular belief that the Neocons are only Republican Conservatives, they equally benefit and advise both political parties of America which have now become two faces of the same ruling elite with the same overarching strategic 'imperial' goals overseas. They perhaps only disagree on how to go about achieving these goals in their tactics, and their limited variance on domestic agendas. And therein lies the difference between the Democrats and the Republicans – a zero sum game of political choice in contemporary American Democracy in the New American Century.

Thus witness that Democrat Clinton carried on with the policies set up by Republican George Bush Sr. on Iraq – he did not deviate one iota from it during the eight years he was President, nor did he relent in his support of Israel through Israel's worst excesses in the occupied territories. The Oslo Accord that he so delightfully takes credit for as the “peace process” was the orchestration of the Zionist strategist that gave legal sanction for the creation of an Apartheid state in Palestine with Israel controlling all the small Bantustans in the West Bank, leading to the second Intifaada by the Palestinians.

Or witness more contemporarily, the 2004 election campaign that Democrat John Kerry waged against Republican George Bush Jr. – 'Bush ain't tough enough – I'll send more troops and even bomb Iran for Israel', even sending his own brother to deliver this message to the Zionist king-makers in Israel. He ran his candidacy as a 'Bush on Steroids'. But the Evangelicals had more faith in their Messianic figure who talks to god, than they did in the shrewd and timeserving Kerry. Had Kerry won, the world outside the shores of America would be no better off, except perhaps for the fact that he does not claim (yet) that god speaks to him. Thus he might be less prone to irrational moves as some intellectuals on the left believed when they signed a petition pleading people to not vote for anyone else but Kerry if they opposed Bush.

Great! What choices America provides its peoples when it comes to political leadership.

Compare that to the flavors of ice cream in the supermarket or the number of mind-numbing

television channels and sports and underwear to indulge the “*populist democracy*” with!

If one looks at the membership of the Council for Foreign Relations, one finds names that would be surprising – the Progressive magazine (October or November 2004 issue) carried an interesting analysis of the composition of this illustrious group that advises all American Administrations. None of them have ever preached that America should live amicably with other nations as an equal, pursue a balanced and fair foreign policy in the Middle East that does not support Israel's apartheid regime, or not pursue globalization interests of American corporations to the detriment and exploitation of the developing nations – as these are contrary to Neocon's primary agendas for America not just dominating, but restructuring the world in a New World Order.

This was ominously prognosticated by George Kennan in 1948: “*The day is not far off when we are going to have to deal in straight power concepts.*” (See full quote further on).

And finally heralded in four decades later by President George Bush Sr. when he openly proclaimed it in September 1990, as the world stood at the brink of the first of the many battles for the pawns on the rapidly emerging Grand Chessboard: “*Welcome to the 'grande baille' of the New World Order.*”

Both the Zionist and the Neocon philosophies have become largely intertwined in the American political landscape through intense and sustained lobbying efforts from political lobby groups like AIPAC (American Israeli Public Affairs Committee), which has now come to control the destinies of almost all the Congressional members of both Houses in Washington.

Through strategic and institutional think tanks like JINSA (Jewish Institute for National Security Affairs), American Enterprise Institute, Heritage Foundation, etc. that are often the vanguard of American foreign policy initiatives that align American interests with Zionist interests. Many of the hawkish proponents of the war on Iraq and behind the Neocons policy initiatives are members of these institutions.

Through large American defense contracts that has not only made Israel one of the top arms contractors for the Pentagon, but also the fifth largest arms exporter in the world, with revenues of \$3B in 2003, and expected to top \$4B in 2004.

And through the Zionist control and Jewish ownership of the American media – a juggernaut of censorship that does not permit any criticism of Israel, and equates all such speech with “anti-Semitism” against the Jews. Even when such criticism is employed by conscionable Jews themselves who bravely object to the oppression and annihilation being purveyed in their Jewish names in a Nazi like fashion, they are conveniently labeled “self-hating Jews”, “leftist”, “anarchist”, or “bleeding heart liberals”.

Thus the terms Zionists and Neocons have become popular catchall designations among

their critics for lumping any one who believes, supports, or acquiesces to both philosophies and actively engages in bringing them to fruition. However, this linear nomenclature masks the crucial distinctions that are necessary to uncover motivations and loyalties of individuals, separate the primary ideologues from their minions and supporters of convenience, and develop a proper full spectrum understanding of the forces that are shaping the world today. As the venerable Bernard Lewis explains it: *“in devising means to fight the [super]terrorist, it would surely be useful to understand the forces that drive them.”*

The term 'Zionist Neocons', or abbreviated to simply 'Zionists', is used here to denote the amoral Zionists who have adopted the Neocon agenda in order to further their own primary Zionist aspirations. They have no fixed loyalties, they refrain from making alliances with no one. *“Enemy of my enemy is my friend”* is their guiding morality, and *“To wage war by way of deception”* is the motto of their intelligence agency Mossad.

They eagerly adopt anyone's agenda that would further their own cause. Thus we see many Israeli spying operations over the past decades against the United States, their sole remaining benefactor in the world today. While there are many Israeli arms purchasers throughout the world, Israel has no friends except America. But even then, after pledging to cease spying on the United States after the Jewish American naval intelligence officer Jonathan Pollard was caught passing naval secrets to Israel in 1985 and convicted to lifetime in jail, a new Israeli spy probe has emerged in 2004, with the FBI investigating AIPAC for passing details of secretive Pentagon war plans regarding Iran, to Israel.

Even on the infamous sad day of the second “Pearl Harbor” in American history that saw at least 3000 Americans killed, former Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu's public comments betray the Zionist mindset of exploiting anything and everything for their own unholy cause. The New York Times the next day carried the following:

'Asked tonight what the attack [on New York and Washington] meant for relations between the United States and Israel, Benjamin Netanyahu replied: “It's very good.” Then he edited himself: “Well, not very good, but it will generate immediate sympathy.” '

On the other hand, the term 'Neocon Zionists', or abbreviated to simply 'Neocons', is used here to denote the American neoconservatives who see Israel as an essential ally in America's hegemonic plans in the world of which the Middle East and its oil are a crucial component.

They support the Zionist agenda mainly to the extent that Israel aids them in their own imperial agenda of expanding and maintaining American influence in the Middle East, using Israel as a front-line state eagerly willing to engage in the imperial dirty work for the Americans – a major accomplishment of American Zionist organizations AIPAC and JINSA

during the Cold War to sell this vision of their usefulness to the American policy makers.

As such, the Neocons use Israel for American interests, and Zionists use the United States of America for Israeli interests, in a marriage of mutual convenience. Noam Chomsky apparently does not recognize this nuanced distinction in the modernity du jour as he lays all blame for America's oppressive foreign policy calculus on unidimensional imperialists. While this may have been truthful in the past, it flies in the face of evidence that is plainly the trumpeting elephant in the bedroom today!

And while each one of these hegemonies believe they are using the other, the common perception is that the Zionist control all the agendas – as openly admitted by Ariel Sharon to his foreign minister Shimon Perez in October 2001, when the latter was being a bit too cautious about some action against the Palestinians for Sharon's bulldozing tastes:

“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that . . . I want to tell you something very clear: Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.”

And this can be seen empirically as well in the voting records of the elected Representatives of the American people in Congress in favor of Israel, which is also the largest beneficiary of US tax payers monies in foreign aid over the past three and a half decades. And it can also be seen in the UN by the American voting record during the past half century – not a single vote is cast against any Israeli interests, rather any resolution condemning Israeli brutality in the occupied territories is unceremoniously vetoed in the UN Security Council, even when not doing so may often have been in America's own best interests.

These voting records speak the loudest and delineate the fact of the matter for all to see!

Though the aims of the Zionists and the Neocons often overlap and coincide, their individual motivations are widely different. This difference in motivation is important to fathom “*in devising means to fight [them]*”.

For instance, among those professing the traditions of the Christian faith, Dick Cheney, Donald Rumsfeld, Colin Powell, Condoleeza Rice, are the seasoned Neocons. They really don't much have anything to do with religion – they just hail from that tradition, and are highly amoral in their expedient imperialist outlook of the world. And interestingly, most of their policies and strategies are actually crafted by seasoned and equally amoral Zionists working for them (below).

Dick Cheney, a Reagan ideologue, in and out of many administrations and corporations, is largely, though not exclusively, motivated by oil interests and Empire. A white supremacist racist, he voted against the Congressional Resolution demanding the release of Nelson

Mandela from South African prison while a Congressman.

Donald Rumsfeld, the war-mongering Secretary of Defense is perhaps more inspired by Hermann Goering, Dr. Joseph Goebbels, Heinrich Himmler, and Adolph Eichmann combined – himself never having been to war, he predictably fancies himself a great warrior “*Dulce bellum inexpertis*”. He is an aggressive war hawk, and has been since the 1970s, delights in playing with nuclear toys, space conquest, sending other people's children off to fight for his Reaganite ideology of “*moral clarity*” for world domination , and is known to frequently practice secretly taking over the reins of the US government in preparation for national emergencies where he could run the nation and the world from underground bunkers with a few of his closest associates from Congress, the Pentagon, and the spook agencies. His fascist tendencies lend themselves readily to strategies crafted by the Zionist thinkers. He and Paul Wolfowitz have worked with each other at least since the 1970s, and presently he is the latter's boss.

Some examples of Zionist thinkers are Paul Wolfowitz, Richard Perle, Lewis Libby, Douglas Feith, Daniel Pipes, David Wurmser, and the list goes on. Many of them occupy important positions of authority and influence in the Bush White House and the Pentagon, as key strategists for the Neocon agenda, as well as for the Zionist agenda.

Paul Wolfowitz, the grandmaster ideologue, Deputy Secretary of Defense and National Security Advisor select for President Bush's second term, is an ardent Zionist Jew who has been in various American Administrations since the 1970s. It is often suggested that he himself is quite confused whether he works for the American People or for Israel.

Perhaps the confusion only stems from the fact that the two nations fly two separate flags – but are in reality one nation joined by common interests with often interchangeable flags and passports.

And such confusion persists across the board. Douglas Feith, Undersecretary of Defense for Policy, and in charge of Pentagon's Office of Special Plans (OSP), plays a wonderful dual role in the Pentagon along with Richard Perle (Ex. Chairman of the Defense Policy Board – a secretive organization reporting directly to Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, and now with American Enterprise Institute), and David Wurmser (Vice President Dick Cheney's Principal Deputy Assistant). The three of them co-authored the infamous and strategic policy paper in 1996 for Israeli Premier Binyamin Netanyahu “*A Clean Break – A New Strategy For Securing The Realm*”. The Realm being Israel. Today, they are among the key planners and instigators behind America's war on Iraq.

What an amazingly and indubitably fruitful marriage of convenience – more worthy of being officially legalized as state policy than the often contentious same sex marriage.

The Zionists control almost all of the popular news and entertainment mass media industry

through Jewish ownership that is allied to, or at least sympathetic with, the interests of the Zionists: “*The most effective component of the Jewish connection is probably that of media control.*” Alfred M. Lilienthal. And Ted Turner, founder of CNN and media mogul, while not a Jew but sympathetic to the Zionist cause, affirmed: “*There’s really five companies that control 90 percent of what we read, see and hear.*”

Today, even fewer, with the further consolidation of American airwaves under the new FCC rulings (issued by Chairman Michael Powell, son of Secretary of State General Colin Powell – keeping it all in the family). And 100% of the mainstream television media ownership, the source of news and views of over 90% of the American public, is now in the hands of mega Corporations: NBC owned by GE, CBS owned by Viacom, ABC owned by Disney, CNN owned by AOL-Time Warner. Their CEOs, corporate board members and many executives hail from the Jewish heritage, victimized for generations, and now controlling all the sources of information of their former tormentors.

Is it surprising that Time Magazine, a Zionist controlled enterprise, befittingly put President George Bush Jr. on its front cover, December 2004 issue, as the Time's man of the year? Is it to mock the Christians? Or is to honor their crusading hero rising to secure their realm, at the expense of getting the Christians and the Muslims to slaughter each other, with each feeling they are fighting a “just war”, and echoing the common theme “we were invaded weren't we”?

Understandably, no criticism of Israel, and Zionist sponsored Neocon policies are allowed to be aired in the host body (nation) of these parasites. Newer and more refined terminology is continually synthesized for press lexicons to sanitize their reporting, to make it more palatable to the American mainstream: a military attack on civilians is now ubiquitously referred to as an “*incursion*”; predictable civilian deaths during these major assaults with F16s and tanks on densely populated areas is now “*caught in the crossfire*”; settlements on occupied Palestinian lands are now called “*neighborhoods*”; territories forcibly conquered and occupied during war are now called “*disputed*” territories; demolition of Palestinian homes in refugee camps using D9 bulldozers, with the families often forced to evacuate within minutes, leaving all of their belongings inside and becoming dispossessed yet again, is termed “*destroyed some structures*” with no indication that these “structures” were actually homes that people lived in; resistance to occupation is termed “*terrorism*”; imperial mobilization is termed “*war on terrorism*”, and so on.

The same *syntactic sugaring* is also being applied to the mainstream press coverage of Iraq with the “embedded” American reporters news stories synthesizing a widely different image of the war and its human toll, from those filed by independent journalists like Dahr Jamail, and foreign correspondents like Robert Fisk.

All of this can very easily be verified by reading any American news daily, from the New York

Times to a local town newspaper, and comparing it to coverage in overseas news papers. All sources of news feeds are similarly controlled by a handful of Corporations, with almost all American newspapers generally echoing what they receive over the wire for any of the “untouchable topics”. The George Orwell movie “1984” quite disturbingly captures this absurdity that passes for journalism and freedom of the press in America. Freedom to not report the truth – or print “*All the News That's fit to Print*” as the New York Times likes to put it on its front page every day.

Then of course, we also have the Evangelical Christians who support both the Zionists and the Neocons to the extent that it helps in their 'Rapture fantasy' and the goal of global Triumphalism of the convoluted perception of their religion:

To bring the world to Jesus even if it entails killing them all in the process. The return of the Jews to Palestine is Biblical Prophecy fulfilled indicating the end of time is near and the return of Christ might even be within their own lifetimes if they make haste – haste to return all the Jews of the Diaspora back to the Promised Land, even if it entails getting rid of the local Arab population, even if it entails an Armageddon when they fight back, heathens as they are, their extermination only hastens their departure to the much deserved hell anyway – bringing everlasting bliss for both the Evangelicals and the Jews (who will all be magically converted to Christ) with the arrival of their Messiah, a real man of peace.

George Bush Jr., the “leader of the free world”, knighting Ariel Sharon with the nom de guerre “*man of peace*” does indeed have some convoluted logic to it after all, as the latter is being instrumental in bringing about this everlasting peace for the Evangelicals!

And of course, this is entirely different from the Nazi ideology of achieving 'everlasting peace' for the superior Germanic race by invoking god to kill off all the lesser peoples! This crusade is for Jesus! Whereas the Nazi's were criminal racists who only hated the Jews. In case one did not detect a note of sarcasm here, it might surprise one to discover that Hitler, himself a fervent Christian, often invoked God in the service of his mission. His speeches, and his Mein Kampf are full of allusion to his Divinely ordained mission: “*God does not make cowardly nations free*”. Indeed, as Bob Fittrakis of 'freepress.org' asked in his column of September 1, 2004 titled 'Gott mit uns: On Bush and Hitler's rhetoric':

'When was the last time a Western nation had a leader so obsessed with God and claiming God was on our side? If you answered Adolph Hitler and Nazi Germany, you're correct. Nothing can be more misleading than to categorize Hitler as a barbaric pagan or Godless totalitarian, like Stalin.

At the beginning of Hitler's crusade on April 12, 1922, he spelled out his version of the warmongering Jesus: "My feeling as a Christian points me to my Lord and Savior as a fighter." Randall Balmer in *The Nation*, noted that "Bush's God is the eye-for-an-eye God of the Hebrew prophets and the Book of Revelation, the God of vengeance and retribution." '

Even if Bush's god is the Hebrew's god (given that Ariel Sharon is his "*mentor*" whereas Jesus is only his "*favorite philosopher*"), Bush has extracted far more "eyes" in revenge than his god allowed him, leaving a negative balance on the score.

If this all sounds too fantastic, impossible to believe, it cannot possibly be occurring in the modernity of Western Civilization in the post WW II era with all its penchant for rational thinking, human rights, and secular-humanism, all one has to do is to listen to their raging medieval sermons, and look at the rising religiosity in the increasingly Evangelical dominated American political landscape where big business and god shrewdly intersect.

Thus we see the 700 Club of the Evangelical Christian preacher billionaire, and long time family friend and supporter of the Bushes going back generations, Dr. Pat Robertson for instance, being one of the leading fund raisers and supporters of Israel. His informercials on late night American television and on his own CBN (Christian Broadcasting Network), generate millions of dollars by depicting the poor Russian or Eastern European Jew who is dying to return to the Promised Lands. They repeatedly tell the fairy tale of Palestine as the Promised Land, sparsely occupied by recalcitrant barbarians, who keep throwing stones at the holy chosen people of god who only desire to come to Palestine to fulfill god's eternal promise, and therefore it is a Christian duty to support them with \$10, \$25, \$100 or any amount you can afford.

Talk of the fundamentalism of the Taliban fruitcakes and their madrassas! How easy it was for the American Neocons to bring mercy to them when they had out lived their purpose! When will it be the turn of the Evangelicals?

In this fundamentalist Christian camp we have such fanatics like the President's own chief law enforcement officer, Attorney General John Ashcroft, under whose purview falls the Patriot Acts. But he isn't the one who developed them. He was only too willing to enforce them, and just recently stepped down from his post. The ubiquitous strategic think tanks like the Rand Corporation that subcontracts for the Pentagon, under Zionist tutelage had these draconian measures prepared and ready to be introduced for years, only waiting for the opportune time (it isn't publicly known who actually developed it – but such think tanks are mostly populated with highly educated Zionists and Jews sympathetic to Israel; almost all having advanced degrees in the social sciences).

The over 350+ page document of Patriot Act I was introduced within a month of 9-11, and

rubber stamped into legislation under the shock effect of 9-11 in October 2001, without anyone in Congress even reading it. The same is true of the 9-11 intelligence overhaul bill, which in fact disguises the Patriot Act II, the 60+ pages of which had been quietly circulated in Congress in 2003, and was waiting for an opportune moment to become law. This bill, ironically pressed for by the Democrats themselves, gave the Neocons the opportunity to sneak in their part 2 of the Patriot Act.

Geared towards the suppression of civil rights of American citizens and herald a surveillance society in America, with unprecedented powers of policing accumulated under a single centralized authority for the first time in American history, it passed through legislation without much debate, with both parties again eagerly endorsing it. Interestingly, in 1936, Hitler too consolidated Germany's police functions for the first time in German history as a prelude to the Nazi police state. Bush started that process by creating the department of Homeland Security and did just that with Patriot Act I.

Following that, as the next stage in the progression towards a police state, might be the blurring of the distinction between civilian policing functions, and military policing functions, in the pretext that the Constitution is getting in the way of locating and fighting the terrorists. Thus we already hear of MPs and soldiers chartered to guard George Bush's 2005 inauguration in Washington. Taken to its logical conclusion, it will result in a police state in America run by the military under the auspices of the Neocon Zionists.

Not the type we see in the vanilla imposed dictatorships in client-state nations with a centralized brutal dictator and the entire population against him. But a brand new type, only possible in America, where the dictatorship rests in the hands of its ruling elite, the military-industrial-corporate complex that Eisenhower had so presciently warned about to not let out of control, and where its populace plays a cooperative rather than an adversarial role in maintaining it!

We already see the people accepting all the indignities of physical pat downs at the airports at the hand of the TSA, many quietly acquiescing to it as a necessary evil to deter terrorists from getting on the plane. The only "terrorists" deterred so far and prevented from boarding their flights have largely been antiwar protesters, activists and other unsavory characters disliked by the Bush administration, including some members of Congress from the opposite side of the aisle.

This is according to a strategic preemption plan for Democracy, to systematically and in stages, deprive the public their Constitutional Rights to legally protest and voice dissent by creating a climate of fear, persecution, derision, and incarceration on any pretext and without producing evidence or criminal charges. Whereas note that in Israel, there is no such plan of record. Their press, their scholars, and their politicians openly debate all aspects of their colonization and "resettlement" of the Palestinians. Even the dissenters, refuseniks who

refuse to serve in the IDF, and the Jewish peace activists, get their voices prominently heard in Israeli press, primarily because the majority of the Israeli citizens are complicit in the Zionist aspirations of the Jewish state. Whereas in America, the people have to be coerced, cajoled, and indeed fooled into launching a war of conquest. Thus truth has to be suppressed – and only a police state can put the muzzle on dissent.

Recalling the thirty-fourth U.S. President, Dwight D. Eisenhower's warnings at this point might be opportune:

“This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience ... The total influence – economics, political, even spiritual – is felt in every city, every statehouse, every office of the federal government... In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influences, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex... The disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist.” The military-industrial complex should never be allowed to “endanger our liberties or democratic process.” Quoted from 'Eisenhower – Soldier and President' by S. Ambrose (536 – 537)

And this brings us of course to the modern day Christian Evangelical Emperor himself, the forty-third President of the United States of America, George W. Bush Jr.:

“If this were a dictatorship, it'd be a heck of a lot easier, just so long as I'm the dictator.”

He has surrounded himself with both the Zionist and the Neocon ideologues of all stripes as advisors to guide him through the labyrinth of foreign conquest, who before he became President did not know who the President of Pakistan was, and when asked before the run up to the first elections in 2000 and afterwards how he was planing to run foreign affairs and be an effective commander-in-chief because he didn't seem to know much about the world, he candidly put it:

“I'm not going to play like I've been a person who's spent hours involved with foreign policy”, but “That's dependent upon the military advisors that would be advising me”, and “That depends upon my advisors and the people who know a heck of a lot more about the subject than I do”, and finally “A key to foreign policy is to rely on reliance.” Quoted in 'The Bush Dyslexicon'.

While immensely popular in the Bible Belt among the Rapture seeking Evangelical Christians, winning at most ~30.5% of the eligible voters support in the 2004 elections and being overwhelmingly rejected by ~70% of the American electorate (voter turnout of 60% was

almost evenly divided between Bush and Kerry, whereas 40% of the eligible voters did not cast their votes rejecting both candidates), George Bush Jr. is perhaps the least complex and the most dangerous actor of them all in the White House.

Largely motivated by his Evangelical Christian Crusading zeal through frequent communion with his god, and anything that Karl Rove whispers into his ears, he is a very scary figure indeed. With direct access to god, he can press any button and pull any trigger without a reflective pause to the loud cheers of his 30% constituency in America:

“God told me to strike at al-Qaida and I struck them, and then He instructed me to strike at Saddam, which I did, and now I am determined to solve the problem in the Middle East.”

Perhaps Nelson Mandela was not unduly concerned when he denounced President Bush over his initiating the Iraq war from false pretexts as the man who “*cannot think properly*”, perhaps referring to the war-mongering advice and fabricated pretexts he was getting from his advisors and god almighty himself.

What an alliance of real ‘*super terrorists*’ – the real non-fiction “*axis of evil*” under the American President's very own nose: *Neocons, Evangelical Christians, and Zionists*, with the latter being quite the mastermind strategists behind the others' agendas. If the American President is really serious about waging a real non-fictitious “war on terrorism” – all he need do is look in his own back yard for the mothers of all terrorists.

As he searches to “*bring [christian] justice*” to the terrorist in far flung subterranean caves, as a deeply religious Christian man, he might even do well to ponder on the allegory told by St. Augustine's in his seminal study “The City of God against the Pagans”:

“When the King asked him what he meant by infesting the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: ‘the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.’ ” (148)

This real non-fictitious non-fabricated naturally occurring American “Axis of Evil”, the **NZE** (**N**eocons, **Z**ionists, **E**vangalicals – pronounced **NAZI**), is strategically well placed in all sectors of the American society, from the News gathering Corporations to the News disseminating Corporations, to the White House and the Pentagon, with their well controlled surrogates occupying the Peoples Congress, State and Local Legislatures, and the Evangelical pulpits, funding and advising both political parties equally, providing advice and assistance to all successive American Administrations through the Council for Foreign Relations, myriad of think tanks and special interest groups, holding the reins of many a dictatorial regimes throughout the world through corporate and military alliances, and planning strategies of conquest a century in advance as is entirely manifest in how Herzl

found Der Judenstaat!

They even call it by the bland name “*Project New American Century*”.

Thought to be the brainchild of Zionist Paul Wolfowitz, and indeed based on his earlier work of almost a decade earlier, under the tutelage of Neocon Dick Cheney in the first George Bush Sr.'s Administration when the defeat and dismantling of the Soviet Union left America center stage in world power, and it became apparent that America could now do whatever it well pleased along the lines laid out by George Kennan half a century ago. But since it had to couch it in terms that would be palatable to the American public, the Project report begins with these words:

“The Project for the New American Century is a non-profit educational organization dedicated to a few fundamental propositions: that American leadership is good both for America and for the world; that such leadership requires military strength, diplomatic energy and commitment to moral principle; and that too few political leaders today are making the case for global leadership.”

The moral principles they espouse of course, we have already seen an ample display of over the past four years – that 'might decides what is right'. The American leadership being good for the world is a rather oblique way of stating that America needs to dominate the world by any means possible, including military, and that such domination is good for America.

Their own children safely tucked away, the Neocon Zionists enlist the children of the mainstream poor and economically disadvantaged, from the American lower middle class minorities. Shedding their blood is deemed dispensable in the Darwinian social domestic order, for the execution of their plot of “imperial mobilization” for world conquest. Of course the blood of the enemy is deemed even more inconsequential. Waging endless wars on the Muslims, with a kill ratio of 1 to 100, with a destruction ratio of 0 to entire cities – the only ones quite predictably guaranteed to respond to oppression, just as they did against the Soviets in Afghanistan.

The only victims with powerful enough doctrines in their deeply felt religion to give at least a few among them the sustained motivation to keep on fighting in self defense against the aggressors for as long as the Emperor deems desirable. Even twenty five to forty years if properly and continually provoked – the time the imperial thinkers feel they have available for unchallenged supremacy to mold the world to their liking, before the world once again acquires a balance of hegemonic power with the rise of other nations and the Grand Chessboard reaches stalemate: “*the U.S. Policy goals must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer*”. And without such a contrived war against a terrifyingly vague and unknown enemy like the

“terrorists” who might attack at any time at any place, the American public would not agree to fight overseas in wars of hegemony for a generation, because: *“It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation... Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.”*

Zbigniew Brzezinski so boastfully proclaimed that he was responsible for “*giving to the USSR its Vietnam War*” in Afghanistan that started the American rise to unchallenged global power – using Muslim blood to bring down in a single decade what the Americans could not do despite trillions of dollars in military spending and four decades of Cold War – their World War III.

Quite predictably, as President Jimmy Carter's National Security Advisor and long range strategic thinker, Zbigniew Brzezinski enlisted the “Mujahideen” throughout the world to come to Afghanistan to fight the “infidel communist Soviets” occupying Muslim land – the CIA itself recruiting the now infamous Osama Bin Laden and many of his lieutenants for this purpose. The recruitment and training of the “Mujahideen” was managed directly by the CIA under Brzezinski's plan to use Islam as the rallying cry against the Soviets, and use Muslim blood to wear the infidels down in a rocky, dusty, never before conquered and sequestered land with only a single ingress and egress for the Soviets.

They came in droves, from across the Muslim world to fight the unjust occupiers, as predicted. And they fought them with everything they had, and did not have, bare footed, stones tied to their bellies, and persevering with the minimum of munitions gear of which most was supplied by the CIA like the Stinger missiles.

No nation on Earth can boast such hearty freedom fighters like the Afghans. So much so, that President Ronald Reagan, invited their leaders to the White House and referred to them as the “*moral equivalents of our founding fathers*” congratulating them for their sustained and energetic defense of their land.

The reward offered for this manipulated Muslim blood sacrifice? Abandoning the war ravaged land and its displaced peoples, millions of them refugees in the neighboring countries, and totally destitute after years of proxy warfare fought on their soil with their red blood. The two courageous nuclear armed power don't have the testosterone to use their own peoples to fight their own ideological wars – no! They need the convenient patsies – the Muslims – entirely disposable condoms!

Any lessons in this sordid history for this “lifetime” of “War on Terror” and the new boogie man of 'militant Islam'?

Indeed, the response of Zbigniew Brzezinski, in a 1998 interview with the French weekly magazine *Le Nouvel Observateur* is equally cold, calculated, and heartless as Madeleine

Albright's quoted earlier. Brzezinski stated:

“According to the official version of history, CIA aid to the mujahideen began during 1980, that is to say, after the Soviet army invaded Afghanistan on December 24, 1979. But the reality, closely guarded until now, is completely otherwise: Indeed, it was July 3, 1979, that President Carter signed the first directive for secret aid to the opponents of the pro-Soviet regime in Kabul. And that very day, I wrote a note to the president in which I explained to him that in my opinion this aid was going to induce a Soviet military intervention.”

Asked whether he regretted these actions, Brzezinski responded:

“Regret what? That secret operation was an excellent idea. It had the effect of drawing the Russians into the Afghan trap and you want me to regret it? The day that the Soviets officially crossed the border, I wrote to President Carter, essentially: ‘We now have the opportunity of giving to the USSR its Vietnam War.’ ”

When further asked by the interviewer:

“And neither do you regret having supported Islamic fundamentalism, which has given arms and advice to future terrorists?”

The amoral grandmaster of all geopolitical Chessboards replied:

“What is more important in world history? The Taliban or the collapse of the Soviet empire? Some agitated Moslems or the liberation of Central Europe and the end of the cold war?”

A destroyed generation sacrificed at the altar of American ideology are only “*some agitated Moslems*”? In another translation, the phrase is “*Some stirred-up Moslems*”.

Of course, the thank you note was really delivered a couple of years later when the Taliban weren't being agreeable enough to the US oil company plans to build an oil pipeline from the oil rich but land locked Caspian basin and the newly independent Central Asian Republics to the Arabian sea running through Afghanistan. The Americans finally warned them in the summer of 2001: “*either you accept our offer of a carpet of gold, or we bury you under a carpet of bombs*” as reported by Jean-Charles Brisard, the author of *Bin Laden, the forbidden truth*, in an interview in Paris.

Even Niaz Naik, former Pakistani official for foreign affairs in a French television news program claimed that Tom Simons, the American representative, openly threatened the Taliban and even Pakistan. Naik stated that Simons said, “*either the Taliban behave as they*

*ought to, or Pakistan convinces them to do so, or we will use another option*". He further stated that the words Simons used were "*a military operation*".

And the Americans indeed did, ostensibly in retaliation for 9-11, their new "Pearl Harbor", which the Emperor willily asserted without producing any shred of credible substantiated forensic evidence was the work of one Osama Bin Laden remotely executed from some subterranean or mountainous cave in Taliban controlled Afghanistan. The hungry, starving, and defenseless population in Afghanistan was mercilessly showered by an unprecedented million tons of Depleted Uranium bombing from 20000 feet in a strange algebra of infinite justice: "*Civilians starving to death while waiting to be killed*", as Arundhati Roy so despondingly it. The utter and wanton destruction through radioactive poisoning of the very fabric of land that nourished the indigent and courageous people of Afghanistan from time immemorial followed. Now it lies in ruin with radioactive contamination from surface soil to the water tables, leaving only a legacy of systemic cancers and birth defects for the next thousand generations. They killed everyone except O Bin Laden. Like Elvis, he continues to surface every now and then as needed, to keep the faith of the American public alive!

A brave and fearless people, that Alexander could not conquer nor the British subjugate, with the destruction of their bloodlines and their future generations, almost a guarantee to once again invoke the predictable *raison d'être* for continuing a fresh supply of recruits to fight on the opposing side in the new "war on terrorism". One can't fight the bloody lifetime of wars, that James Woolsey, another Zionist Jew, and former director of the CIA, calls World War IV, if there are no enemies, now can one?

With body bags coming home and shrinking voluntary enlistment, the Emperors legions now offer sign-on bonuses of \$30,000 in the best tradition of corporations to the economically strapped, jobless, and unemployable youths educated in the dismal non-competitive public high schools throughout the American nation – perhaps specifically for this purpose. With even that not getting sufficient volunteers to lay down their lives for an ignoble cause, a chilling draft looms in the air.

One would hope that those caught in this draft will muster the sense and the courage to insist that the Presidential and other Imperial daughters and sons also board the same one-way flight to hell.

These "civilized barbarians", the merchants of death and the harbingers of misfortune, the amoral Zionist Neocons and their temporary lovers and supporters of convenience, criminal la monumental, usually winning Nobel Peace Prizes and other accolades from the West, what deep seated resentment of humanity really motivates them?

Fighting wars of conquest using other peoples blood, sitting behind their mahogany desks along walls lined with prestigious degrees and photos of their beautiful smiling families,

wearing expensive suits with cigars in mouth, remotely ordering the high tech destruction of the innocent civilians and their civilian infrastructures without getting their own suits soiled, deftly generating malicious propaganda to dehumanize and de-civilize those who dare to resist making it easier to eradicate them without protest by their own peoples, seeing the fruits of their “civilized barbarism” on their television monitors in realtime with reserved quietude or jubilant satisfaction as the case may be, so Kafkaesquely united with their own historical persecutors of two millennia under the fraudulent guise of an imagined self defense against self orchestrated pretextual wounds of the new “Pearl Harbor”, and so remorselessly biting the very Muslim hands that protected them through the centuries against the Christians swords that they now wield in their own hands – *whence does this deep seated anger in the Judeofascist Zionist veins against the living stem from?*

What makes them so calculating, devious, and united in their singular amoral efforts to bring mayhem to the world through wars, deception, and mind altering sustained propaganda in all dimensions?

Is it to ultimately extract their pound of flesh from their historical nemesis while fulfilling their dream of world domination according to the “Protocols of the Elders of Zion”?

Why do these writings, even if forgeries as claimed by the Zionists, appear to be so presciently clairvoyant in the light of the rising Jewish power in the West on all fronts, ranging from media and information access for the masses, to national, international, and private finance?

#### **“To wage war by way of deception” – upon whom?**

It started with the oppression of the Muslims for a higher geopolitical purpose on the Grand Chessboard: destruction of the Soviets, control of the world's oil spigots, and a sustained supply of recruits to threaten their own people with in order to get them to go along in fighting these lifetime of wars of conquest.

But who is to be next? The American people?

Already, the little known and hardly debated Patriot Act II, so conveniently buried inside the 9-11 intelligence reform bill, is awaiting the President of United States' signature before becoming the law of the land. It has set the stage for a surveillance and check point society in America in the best tradition of the Soviet Union, with little knowledge by the American people about how their freedoms are being systematically taken away without even their fully realizing it.

**It has spelled the epitaph of America – “*here lies freedom – you may thank the Judeofascist Zionists*”.**

But far worse than the Soviet Union where its people were under no delusions that they were

free or lived in a free society, in America today the myth of freedom is incessantly perpetuated even as the Rights of its people are slowly taken away, one Patriot Act at a time, with the active connivance of their own elected Representatives. The Orwellian state that is purposely being created today was best captured by Goethe centuries ago:

“None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free. The truth has been kept from the depth of their minds by masters who rule them with lies. They feed them on falsehoods till wrong looks like right in their eyes.”

Any American citizen still possessing the modicum of rationality to discern the truth from false propaganda, and courageous enough to publicly or even privately protest this turn of events in their own beloved nation, may now be deemed an enemy combatant by the state – the “terrorism” label is being deftly crafted for all Americans refusing to tow the line. That’s what the new soon to become law can be used for with its finessed wordings.

Even the majority of Muslims, living under the yoke of oppressive dictatorships so adroitly maintained by the Emperor and his minions, are afraid of these labels because of the global reach of the Emperor.

While it’s their brethren being butchered and slaughtered in unspeakable horrendous ways, reminiscent of the Mongol invasion of Mesopotamia centuries ago by the then “uncivilized” barbarians, they now watch in silent horror the new “civilized barbarians” having another go at Muslim blood and Muslim lands.

The controlling power of the Emperor’s “war on terrorism” is so pervasive, that all Muslim nations are made impotent to not even consider uniting and fighting back in real self defense against an increasingly rabid and barbarous foe dexterously wielding a Christian Crusading army to achieve their goals.

Indeed, Muslims are being held in such a perpetual ‘check’ that they feel it safer to entirely ignore the commandment of their own religion to be fearless in waging a religiously mandated genuine jihad in self-defense (not the tortuous one Machiavellianly crafted for the ‘islamofascists’ by their handlers in order to pereputate the ‘war on terror’): “*unite against your enemies as they unite against you*” and “*fight in the cause of Allah (against) those who fight you, but be not aggressive; for surely Allah does not love the aggressors*”.

Yet Muslims prefer to watch silently, only daring to pray in the privacy of their hearts, lest the genocidal calamities befalling the beleaguered Iraqis may start falling upon their heads as well.

### **Are the Muslims really so powerless?**

Israel alone does not possess the matches to light the oil under the Muslim soil.

Muslims possess it too – even the uneducated taxi drivers struggling to make ends meet can provide elaborate commentary on it but only in hushed whispers lest the pervasive intelligence agents of the state hear them and have them “disappeared” – a frequent and normal occurrence now in almost all Muslim nations run as client-states of the Emperor.

A handful of city-busting nukes strategically placed in the geologically interconnected subterranean oil fields can make radioactive the entire world's interconnected oil beds. No refining process can decontaminate this lifeline of the West once poisoned. Whether practicable or not, it is a scenario that does not escape the popular imagination of those feeling the thunder of American bombs with no one to help them.

If realized, it is a weapon as destructive as the ten thousand nuclear bombs, mind numbing corporate media based propaganda, and preying globalization machinations in America's imperial arsenal deftly controlled by Zionist legions thirsty for both Muslim and Christian blood.

So thirsty in fact that the “Samson option” is even part of their Zionist political constitution – figuratively speaking (See Seymour M. Hersh's revealing book: 'The Samson Option: Israel's Nuclear Arsenal and American Foreign Policy').

Is it ostensibly to protect against the Palestinian Arabs fighting for survival against the Zionist invaders?

Or is it really against the Christian West as the final and unambiguous realization of “Never Again” in case the generally peaceable people of the West ever woke up from their deep hypnosis brought on by the incessant mind numbing inculcation in their popular culture for the pleasures of the flesh, and began groping for some nourishment for their intellect and succor for their souls.

The Grand Chessboard may have been set up by Zbigniew Brzezinski, but the king left standing after the mushroom clouds have settled on the Grand Chessboard may not be to the Zionists and the Neocons liking – either in the White House or in Tel Aviv.

### III

The Judeofascist Zionist Neocons who started this World War IV, won't be the ones finishing it.

While they may have replaced the stars and stripes with the Star of David on the White House and Capitol Hill flagpoles, the long views of history suggest that barbarians are often

replaced by new barbarians who become so by their unquenchable thirst to avenge themselves upon the marauding, murdering, pillaging, monumentally criminal conquerors.

As Nietzsche insightfully noted:

“Battle not with monsters lest ye become one; for when you look into the Abyss, the Abyss looks into you.”

This is only the beginning of the end of another cycle that started when Hitler came to power – and as Thomas Merton so forebodingly warned in 1936 when the world was poised at the threshold of World War II: *“If America fights Hitler, we will become Hitler”*.

America emerging as the unchallenged successor to the British Empire after World War II – the destruction of whose three centuries long marauding colonial sway from sea to sea upon which the sun never set actually required the rise of a Hitler in Europe and the rise of a Hitler in Japan to dismantle the British Empire through a devastating World War II that saw over 40 million dead, mostly Christians killing Christians – quickly set into motion its own imperial agenda of global domination.

This is unabashedly vouched for by the American State Department's George Kennan in the once-classified Policy Planning Study 23 from 1948 (from Chomsky):

“We have about 50% of the world's wealth, but only 6.3% of its population .... In this situation, we cannot fail to be the object of envy and resentment. Our real task in the coming period is to devise a pattern of relationships which will permit us to maintain this position of disparity without positive detriment to our national security. To do so, we will have to dispense with all sentimentality and day-dreaming, and our attention will have to be concentrated everywhere on our immediate national objectives. We need not deceive ourselves that we can afford today the luxury of altruism and world-benefaction ....

We should cease to talk about vague and – for the Far East – unreal objectives such as human rights, the raising of living standards, and democratization. The day is not far off when we are going to have to deal in straight power concepts. The less we are then hampered by idealistic slogans, the better.”

With the demise of the Soviet Union through another expensive World War III that largely saw several million non-Christian blood shed in proxy wars fought between the Christian United States and the Christian Soviet Union – from Korea, to Vietnam, and finally culminating in Afghanistan – arose the singular and unchallenged superpower with a surplus of economic and military might that needed investing in the best tradition of the greed of wall

street bankers – invest the surplus or it withers away.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, after giving to the Soviets their Vietnam and sacrificing an entire nation and its peoples without blinking an eye, and subsequently winning the first President he served a Nobel Peace Prize, brazenly revealed the inner thinking of the American superpower in his 1996-97 book “The Grand Chessboard”:

“The earlier empires were built by aristocratic political elites and were in most cases ruled by essentially authoritarian or absolutist regimes. The bulk of the populations of the imperial states were either politically indifferent, ... or infected by imperialist emotions ...a quest for national glory, 'the white man's burden', 'la mission civilisatrice', not to speak of the opportunities for personal profit – all served to mobilize support for imperial adventures to sustain essentially hierarchical imperial power pyramids. The attitude of American public toward the external projection of American power has been more ambivalent. The public supported America's engagement in WWII largely because of the shock effect of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. .... After the Cold War had ended, the emergence of the United States as the single global power did not evoke much public gloating but rather elicited an inclination toward more limited definitions of American responsibilities abroad. Public opinion polls conducted in 1995 – 1996 indicated a general public preference for 'sharing' power with others, rather than for its monopolistic exercise.” (24,25)

“It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is defense spending), and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.” (35,36)

“Public opinion polls suggest that only a small minority (13 percent) of Americans favor the proposition that 'as the sole remaining superpower, the US should continue to be the preeminent world leader in solving international problems'. ... Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a

consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstance of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. .... More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification. ... Mass communications have been playing a particularly important role in that regard, generating a strong revulsion against any selective use of force that entails even low levels of casualties .... In brief, the U.S. Policy goals must be un-apologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer,... Geostrategic success in that cause would represent a fitting legacy of America' s role as the first, only, and last truly global superpower.” (211-215).

Any English language teacher would give an A+ to that exposition. Darth Vader would make its expositor his First Lieutenant. And it might yet win Brzezinski the first Nobel Prize in Political Expediency when it is introduced. But for ordinary peaceable human beings who cannot understand the Machiavellian complexities of imperial minds, who cannot believe that this “war on terrorism” is about world conquest and not about fighting terrorism in the defense of the Homeland, let's parse that beautifully succinct exposition of avarice and plunder into plain English:

The American public is not interested in building a global colonial empire, that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad, and that the public would rather share power with other nations of the world. This limits America's ability to militarily dominate other nations because the public perceives it as being at the cost of domestic social spending and loss of young blood. However there is one exception to this, that when there is a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat, the public tends to rally around the flag and will support the government in pretty much any endeavor. To sustain this support requires three additional factors: a) a high degree of doctrinal motivation (such as Communists are evil, or Islamic terrorists are out to get us), b) intellectual commitment (such as thinking about the doctrine must make it appear intellectually compelling to foster adherence) , and c) patriotic gratification (such as fighting a just cause and winning with few casualties with stories of heroism and nobleness making the public feel good about their country and themselves). The modern mass media has demonstrated its immense power in shaping public opinion against war in which there are even low level deaths and sufferings. It is all summed

up so very beautifully in the words: **“Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.”**

As if to support these bold contentions of Zbigniew Brzezinski, a relic of the cold war, about America's imperial aims, Dick Cheney, Paul Wolfowitz, Donald Rumsfeld, Elliot Abrams, Jeb Bush, I. Lewis Libby, Zalmay Khalilzad, Steve Forbes, Frank Gaffney, Donald Kagan, Fred C. Ikle, Paula Dobriansky, Peter W. Rodham, are among the 25 Neocons who signed a Statement of Principles dated June 3, 1997, in which they argued similarly for the primacy of the United States. The Statement of Principles appear in the “Project New American Century” (PNAC) that was released publicly on the internet in 2000, a whole year before 9-11. Among the many contributors to the PNAC are also listed Richard Perle, and Dov Zokham.

PNAC formed the basis behind a letter dated January 26, 1998 that the members of PNAC wrote President Clinton urging him to remove Sadaam Hussain from power to *“end the threat of weapons of mass destruction against the U.S. or its allies”*. Among the 19 signatories of this letter to Bill Clinton are Elliot Abrams, Donald Rumsfeld, Paul Wolfowitz, Paula Dobriansky, Richard L. Armitage, John Bolton, William Kristol, Robert Kagan, Richard Perle, R. James Woolsey, William Schneider, Peter W. Rodham, and Zalmay Khalilzad.

If one does a who's who in President George Bush's Administration, it is perhaps not too shocking to see all these war hawks of American primacy who argue pursuing *“a foreign policy that boldly and purposefully promotes American principles abroad”*, occupying positions of power and influence across the board, often mixing Israeli interests, with American hegemonic interests. These are the same experts on foreign policy, that George Bush stated he will be relying on: *“That depends upon my advisors and the people who know a heck of a lot more about the subject than I do”* to tell him whom to attack next, as the god of vengeance and retribution whispers in his ears about *“bring[ing] justice to our enemies”* for 9-11.

The Statement of Principles in the PNAC report, echo Zbigniew Brzezinski for its unambiguous articulation of the overarching goals of the American empire in the twenty-first century:

“... We are in danger of squandering the opportunity and failing the challenge. We are living off the capital -- both the military investments and the foreign policy achievements -- built up by past administrations. Cuts in foreign affairs and defense spending, inattention to the tools of statecraft, and inconstant leadership are making it increasingly difficult to sustain American influence around the world.

... We seem to have forgotten the essential elements of the Reagan Administration's success: a military that is strong and ready to meet both

present and future challenges; a foreign policy that boldly and purposefully promotes American principles abroad; and national leadership that accepts the United States' global responsibilities.

... we need to accept responsibility for America's unique role in preserving and extending an international order friendly to our security, our prosperity, and our principles. Such a Reaganite policy of military strength and moral clarity may not be fashionable today. But it is necessary if the United States is to build on the successes of this past century and to ensure our security and our greatness in the next.”

And of course, included is the traditional disingenuousness that must always accompany such goals for the lay public's consumption, as the democratic instincts of the public and imperial ambitions of the Neocons cannot be reconciled with each other, and therefore must be disguised:

“[...] we need to promote the cause of political and economic freedom abroad”.

Zbigniew Brzezinski too added a similar sugar coat in his 'Grand Chessboard' when he wrote that *“the ultimate objective of American policy should be benign and visionary: to shape a truly cooperative global community.”* However, his view of cooperation underlies a world cooperating with America in America's best interests. Like the subsequent PNAC report, nowhere in the 'Grand Chessboard' did Brzezinski address the morality, or indeed any issues of global, social, economic, and political injustices and oppression stemming from embarking on such an imperial conquest, as that would be too antithetical to his entire premise that a lone superpower nation like America is naturally entitled to *“primacy”* as *“Hegemony is as old as mankind”*. Instead, he boldly asserted that it was a natural imperative, almost a law of civilizations, *“to [un-apologetically] perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer”*. PNAC simply restated that: *“a foreign policy that boldly and purposefully promotes American principles abroad”*.

Whence *“promote ... freedom abroad”*? At the hands of those who handed the *“USSR its Vietnam war”* at the expense of *“some agitated Moslems”* for the higher cause of liberating Eastern Europe?

When the even greater legacy they seek now at the expense of even more Muslim blood is one of:

“Geostrategic success in that cause would represent a fitting legacy of America's role as the first, only, and last truly global superpower”?

*Got Freedom?*

This can also be seen by witnessing who is the strongest ally of America among her possible enemies – General Pervaiz Musharraf the dictator President of Pakistan who is an adroit master of political machinations, and Hosni Mubarak the dictator President of Egypt for 23 years – both strongly endorsed and actively supported by the Emperor as 'trusted allies' in the “war on terrorism”. Not a whole lot differently than how the dictator President of Iraq Sadaam Hussain was installed and supported for decades in the service of the American empire.

Thus today as the “war on terrorism” proceeds at full pace, no one remembers to ask the Emperor, his minions, or his adroit Zionist and Neocon sponsors how Sadaam got in power in Iraq in the first place, nor how he was kept in power and cleverly exploited to foist an aggressive war on Iran, nor when he finally outlived his usefulness, how he was once again deftly maneuvered into invading Kuwait by the American Ambassador who informed him of the US State Department view that any dispute between Iraq and Kuwait was their internal matter as far as the Americans were concerned, thus giving the dictator the so called “green light”. And neither does anyone ask today who keeps Musharraf, Mubarak, and the various and sundry kings in power despite their own people's opposition to them.

Indeed, as Winston Churchill noted in the waning years of British colonialism, that one does not physically have to colonize a nation in the post-colonial era. It can just as effectively be done, and also be a lot cheaper in the long run, by installing a client-state that serves your interests. That has been the history of the post World War II era, especially in the Middle East, Africa, and South-Central America. The quintessential social Darwinian, Churchill had also stated to the Palestine Royal Commission in 1937 when making a case for a Jewish State:

“I do not admit... that a great wrong has been done to the Red Indians of America, or the black people of Australia... by the fact that a stronger race, a higher grade race... has come in and taken its place.”

The right to subjugate others is felt innately in the European blood, the progenitors of American hectoring Neocon hegemonists.

It is also the blatant reality in Iraq today with Paul Bremer, its American Administrator, bequeathing them over a 100 edicts that cannot be changed by any peoples government in Iraq any more than the people of Afghanistan can claim representation from their American installed puppet Hamid Karzai. Both coming to power by a well managed election no less (in Iraq it is actually yet to come to power – but its efficacy to legitimately represent the Iraqi people would be as non-existent as it itself is today). But then the Bush Reich also came to power in an election. The new Machiavellian mantra for installing dictatorships and client-states legally – hold an election for preselected choices and out comes.

What does it mean to have an election with an invader foreign occupying power controls the reins of the country is left for victors' history books to uncover.

So much for promoting "*freedom abroad*", never mind freedom at home.

Quite a prescient and ominous message to the Muslim masses in all the Muslim nations – act now to remove your own dictators yourselves or else removing them on your behalf will be the excuse to attack and conquer you next. Apparently it is harder to attack a real functioning democracy because excuses, pretexts, and legal maneuverings become harder to come by in a proper system of checks and balances. And still harder to attack a nuclear armed foe.

What message does that send Iran? They would be total idiots to not acquire this deterrent by hook or by crook ASAP – the only language American Empire understands as evidenced by its gentle handling of North Korea. The Persians should feel wise to unilaterally abandon the NPT (Nuclear Non Proliferation Treaty), much as the United States has unilaterally abandoned its pledges to the signatories of NPT, and openly adopted its Neocon sponsored preemptive nuclear strike against non-nuclear nations stance since 9-11.

According to Zbigniew Brzezinski, in a conversation broadcast on American public television, this had always been the unstated and unadvertised prerogative of the United States, even pre 9-11, but now it has become an active and overt foreign policy initiative.

This was initially disclosed in a Los Angeles Times article by William Arkin, who revealed the contents of the White House's Nuclear Posture Review (NPR) that had been given to Congress for review in January 2002 and magically "leaked" out. The White House had ordered the Pentagon to draw up war plans for *first strike use* of nuclear weapons against seven states: Iran, Iraq, Libya, Syria, North Korea, and the two nuclear powers Russia and China. The NPR further calls for nuclear war-fighting plans for first strikes against 1) alleged nuclear/chemical/biological materials or facilities; 2) against targets able to withstand non-nuclear attack; 3) in the event of surprising military developments; 4) intervene with nuclear weapons in wars a) between China and Taiwan, b) between Israel and Arab states, c) between Israel and Iraq, d) between North and South Korea.

Subsequently, the NSC (National Security Council) strategy documents on the White House web site openly postured preemptive strikes, both nuclear and non-nuclear, arguing that the best defense is an offensive war against all possible enemies. They have unilaterally wiped out the concept of *détente* and negotiated settlement that had withstood the test of time during the Cold War (unless of course it is against nations that can hit back – then negotiations are back in vogue). Thus couched in the language of self-defense, is finally the arrival of the day "*when we are going to have to deal in straight power concepts*" of the New World Order.

The White House has now even commissioned the design of new Nuclear bombs to add to

its arsenal of the 10,000 or so existing ones, as deep earth penetrating bunker busters. It has sold Israel 500 bunker buster bombs just this year (2004) in anticipation of the attack on Iran.

Why should Iran, in the good Lord's name, even the one who talks to George Bush, feel shy in openly and aggressively seeking to protect itself? Why should the world impose restrictions on one's own self-defense? And why would any self respecting nation accept such suicidal strangulation?

The best defense for every nation on earth, like for the United States of America, as claimed by her leaders, is now an offensive strike capability against their enemies. A strong nuclear deterrence from the covetous roving eyes of those attempting to dominate others. God hasn't accorded the Americans alone the right to self-defense – even when George Bush may messianically claim divine charter for such exclusive rights, and Israelis may claim “chosen people” status for similar exclusive rights.

It is only the social Darwinian pecking order of nations that enables the strong to prey on the weak, not any self-evident inalienable rights bestowed by a deity on the Americans and the Israelis.

Indeed, in the post-colonial era, it has always been the intent of international Darwinism to keep the less powerful and less developed nations from ever raising their heads:

“insignificant nations, like insignificant people, can quickly experience delusions of significance,” he explained. And when they do, these delusions must be driven from their minds by force: “In truth, the days of ‘gunboat diplomacy’ are never over... Gunboats are as necessary for international order as police cars are for domestic order”, writes Noam Chomsky, quoting Irving Kristol about US intervention in Nicaragua in the 1980s – in 'Western State Terrorism' Ch. 2.

Even a single nuclear device acquired from any of its nuclear armed neighbors and exploded in a loud test would see the Zionist Neocons scurrying back into their holes. This is also something that would serve China's long term interests in preventing the control of this important oil spigot in the Caspian from also falling into the imperial hands of the marauding Americans – they too can perceive that the Grand Chessboard is being setup primarily for their benefit. A China-Iran alliance with a mutual defense pact may yet emerge.

China already holds much of American economy in the palm of its hand, with America's major consumer production bases on their soil or in the Pacific Rim. If not an overt alliance that could potentially jeopardize China's economy, then at least a secret transfer of two nuclear bombs capable of striking Tel Aviv and other European cities will be sufficient deterrence for all foreseeable attacks on Iran. Iran need not even make a loud explosion to deter an attack, only let it credibly be known that the fates of Tel Aviv and London hang in the balance – their

own far more credible “Samson option” than Israel's.

For in the very ethos of their Islamic beliefs, martyrdom in national self-defense is a worthy cause. The same ethos that is devilishly being used to generate recruits to fight against in the “war on terrorism”, can also checkmate them. Both the Israelis and the American soldiers in Iraq can vouch for their deadly power, as can the high school students of American history when they read that the pioneering founder of their nation who won them independence from the British, had this rallying cry: “*give me liberty, or give me death*”. The British tried – he was perhaps one of their most wanted “terrorists”, and failed.

A similar game of deterrence was played by General Zia ul-Haq of Pakistan when he got an Indian journalist Kuldip Nayyar “invited” to an exclusive never before granted interview with the most heavily guarded man in Pakistan, the father of its nuclear bomb Dr. A.Q. Khan, in the mid 1980s when India was being a bit too belligerent against Pakistan. The journalist reported back to New Delhi and India backed off. What did Dr. Khan tell him? Perhaps “hey, Kuldip check this photograph out; don't I look cool sitting on that thing”! North Korea tried to do the same thing, even gave the American observers a tour. No rush trying to attack North Korea because the Americans estimate (publicly at least) that they have 2 to 8 big bangs that can hit S. Korea and Japan as a last resort “Samson option”. Regardless of how despotic the North Koreans may be perceived, no one is attacking them, although perhaps if Richard Perle was the President, he just might. They have conveniently been put on the back burner for future use as one of the bogey men identified in the “axis of evil”.

If this is not what is being thought in Tehran, and being discussed in Beijing, then the Iranians must be idiots indeed. And if this is not part of the American war game scenarios in the Pentagon, and the Zionist Neocon's eternal nightmare, then the American planners must be just as idiotic. They have been known to underestimate the resilience of their enemies once or twice before!

Indeed, in an insane world where the sane die first, even a few nukes can become a great equalizer for the thousands on the other side.

Either everyone must have the deterrence power to deter war, or no one should have it. Only some having it and precluding others from acquiring it, creates a predatorial world. These were the prescient fears of Robert Oppenheimer, the conscionable bomb-maker (what a nonsequitur), labeled a traitor by the United States when he expressed his vision for “*a world that is united, and a world in which a war will not occur*”. These fears might finally become a reality, thanks to George Bush and his Judeofascist Zionist New World Order. Indeed, to rationally protect oneself from the primacy of the Judeofascist, this is now the only commonsensical self-defense option left to the 'lesser' nations!

Even Brzezinski lamented the fact that the reality of nuclear powered Pakistan now

unfortunately necessitates a different treatment for Pakistan from America's other nemeses in her foreign policy calculations.

Pakistan absolutely must not be allowed to have a real Democracy. A reflection of the popular sentiments of her peoples in her leadership can make Pakistan's Nuclear defense umbrella available to other Muslim nations in a NATO like mutual defense treaty – attack on one equals attack on all.

Thus the rush to cozy up to the Pakistani dictator – indeed some suggest he was actually installed there in the first place due to the unpredictability of the predecessor's equally corrupt but elected Government. An appointed military dictatorship can always be counted on to unquestioningly do the master's bidding, as Musharraf has demonstrated since 9-11. Whereas an appointed people's government cannot be so easily controlled in times of crisis. Especially one whose leadership begins to aspire to the title of “Amir-ul-Momeneen” as Musharraf's predecessor did, and who despite intense pressure from Washington, went ahead with Nuclear tests in 1998 making Pakistan a declared Nuclear power state to the eternal lament of the Zionist Neocons.

If Persians are anything, they are not idiots. Iranians can read political cues as effectively as anyone else, especially with the American bases now right next door to them, and drills for the invasion of their country already being conducted accompanied by the same deceptive media propaganda that preceded Iraq's invasion. They can also read the PNAC strategy available for everyone to see over the Internet.

The PNAC report on *Rebuilding America's Defenses* envisioned the world's energy shortage, and militarily occupying the oil-rich Gulf region was set as the agenda for the New American Century. It is extremely clairvoyant for it accurately predicts all the actions that America undertook subsequent to 9-11, even to the extent of spotlighting Iraq, Syria and Iran, and militarizing the world and its skies with the American military muscle. The invasion of Iraq is foreshadowed in that report, whether or not Sadaam Hussain was in power.

And Donald Rumsfeld (one of the signatories of this report) within hours of 9-11, ordered to prepare plans to attack Iraq.

We all know the incredible deception game that was subsequently played out about WMDs and imminent dire threats from Sadaam Hussain that could destroy the Western civilization as we know it, etceteras, etceteras, etceteras. All for the benefit of the American audience to get them to heel obediently by scaring them witless about another potential 9-11 catastrophe in the making if Iraq was not attacked with America's full might using the best and loudest in America's lethal arsenal for “Shock and Awe” of the mad Arabs. A script taken right out of the Nazi war manual it seems:

“Why of course the people don't want war ... But after all it is the leaders

of the country who determine the policy, and it is always a simple matter to drag the people along, whether it is a democracy, or a fascist dictatorship, or a parliament, or a communist dictatorship ... Voice or no voice, the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders. That is easy. All you have to do is to tell them they are being attacked, and denounce the pacifists for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger.” Hermann Goering, at the Nuremberg Trials.

Vice President Dick Cheney: “ think that the prospects of a future attack on the U.S. are almost a certainty. It could happen tomorrow, it could happen next week, it could happen next year, but they will keep trying. And we have to be prepared.” and “It’s not a matter of if, but when,” and “There’s no question that there were failures, But I can’t say at this point that even if we had all those pieces together that it would have led to the conclusion that they were going to hit the Trade Center, the Pentagon, et cetera.” On Fox News Sunday, and NBC Meet the Press, May 19, 2002.

and

“If we make the wrong choice, then the danger is that we’ll get hit again, that we’ll be hit in a way that will be devastating from the standpoint of the United States.” On the campaign trail talking against Kerry, September 10, 2004.

When Cheney is in power in 2002, he warns with “*almost a certainty*” of a future attack; when there is the possibility of him not being in power in 2004, he warns with equal candor that “*we’ll be hit again*” if the voters throw him out of power. What is constant? The “threat” factor – which both Zbigniew Brzezinski, and his predecessors in the third Reich, predicted was necessary to keep the public motivated for war.

The very day of 9-11, within hours, Donald Rumsfeld is said to have ordered operational war plans to be prepared for Iraq; while David Frum, President Bush’s speechwriter stated that he was asked to come up with a justification to attack Iraq for the President’s famous “axis of evil” State of the Union address (David Frum, in *The New Yorker*, Jan 13, 2003); with many of the Zionist war hawks including Richard Perle arguing for years to make “*Baghdad look like Hiroshima with shock and awe*”. In order to carry the American public along with them on their dastardly mission, they reemployed this “threat” propaganda model masterfully, linking 9-11 and al-qaeeda with Sadaam Hussain and his purported WMDs threatening another 9-11.

Donald Rumsfeld repeated ad nauseam how Sadaam Hussain was hiding the WMDs in

various places in Iraq; when none were found, he stated: *“all of these weapons have been smuggled into Syria”!* Why Syria? Well Iran and Syria are the other two sovereign nations identified for attack in the PNAC report – that both Donald Rumsfeld and Dick Cheney had signed years before 9-11. The actual war on Iraq materializing was a dream come true for their Zionist war hawk and ideological co-conspirator, Richard Perle, member of JINSA, Defense Policy Board, PNAC and American Enterprise Institute – all Zionist enterprises that seek the dominance of Israel in world affairs by eliminating even the minutest threats to the ascendance of Star of David.

Gadfly Tariq Ali, the famed British writer and author of *“Clash of Fundamentalisms”*, reported in a talk held at University of California Berkeley in May 2003, that four editors from the UK Guardian “unofficially” met with the British Prime Minister Tony Blair after the blitzkrieg over Iraq had ended and Sadaam had disappeared, and asked him (quote from my memory): *“Mr. Prime Minister, may we ask where are the famous weapons of mass destruction?”* Tony Blair, as dramatized by Tariq Ali, simply stared at them and said: *“you don’t get it do you, it’s about Syria and Iran, now we don’t have to bomb them because they will acquiesce”*. The implication being that since Iraq had already been disarmed over the years and could not defend itself, it was an easy target to set an example by for all others.

Further elaboration on the details of the shameless deception game played on the American and world public to attack Iraq, plans and intentions for which had been premeditated, pre-articulated, and preset; the dark blemish that it has brought the “coalition of the willing” (or rather the “coalition of the coerced”) and the Nuclear bystanders Russia, China, the European Union, who acquiesced to its transparent deceit each for their own expedient reasons; need not be rehearsed here, except to recall that it served its intended propaganda purpose very well – about 40% of the American public still believes as of today (December 2004), that Sadaam Hussain was behind 9-11 and was imminently threatening the free world.

The only reason the majority of American public seems to be in disfavor of continuing the war on Iraq and calls it a quagmire, is because of the valiant struggle put up by the so called “terrorists”. If there had been fewer US casualties (the ratio is 1 to 100 according to the best estimates by the British Lancet medical journal that indicates over 100,000 Iraqi civilians dead), the same war on Iraq would have been pretty unanimously hailed a huge success by the mainstream American people.

Iran can easily anticipate the next steps to be played out by the marauders, as can any rational person not completely taken in by the mantra of “war on terrorism”. Already, the crescendo of “they can strike with Nuclear weapons within hours” can be heard from Israel, Colin Powell, and the malcontent Persian royalties living in Los Angeles who dream of resuming their seating on the imperial Peacock throne of their father.

Thus we see that the young brash empire that emerged victorious from the ashes of World

Wars II & III has been less than benign, and less than benevolent to the rest of the world in the name of “American interests abroad”, and far less honest with its own peoples through systematic lies and deception games to keep them willingly towing the imperial line since its very inception as a super power on the global scene. The history of lies and deceit from the war mongering leaders in the White House through the past 60 years need not be rehearsed here. The pretexts for making war, including “giving to the USSR its Vietnam war” are well understood. All of these are evidence that a government can no more be trusted in Russia, than it can be trusted in the United States of America.

This history of American Presidents and their private wars establishes that the US government officials have a long and distinguished history of telling lies, especially when they engage in wars, and for pretexts they create to engage in wars. The best first hand account of which can be found in Daniel Ellsberg's '*Secrets – A Memoir of Vietnam and the Pentagon Papers*'. 'Gulf of Tonkin' affair as a pretext to the Vietnam War is also well documented. The Iran-Contra affair that was even globally televised is still fresh in the minds of many about the 'noble lies' American civil servants tell in the 'patriotic' service of their country. Interestingly, many of the players from the Ronald Reagan Administration are also the ones running the Bush Administration.

**Thus witness:**

- ◆ **Exhibit A:** any unsubstantiated and unproven testimonies, oaths, statements, investigative reports, by the US government officials and leaders on any subject in which they can be potentially incriminated, cannot be trusted, and cannot be used as corroborating “evidence” in support of their own positions;
- ◆ **Exhibit B:** the US government made extraordinary and deliberate haste in disposing off and destroying all the 9-11 evidence without conducting any forensic studies of the debris that might have shed light on the crime, an unprecedented destruction in the history of both aviation and engineering that would under normal procedures for investigation would have been properly secured, analyzed, reconstructed, and poured over for years by teams and teams of investigators;
- ◆ **Exhibit C:** open proclamations by the Neocons of their agendas and their open collusion with the Zionists, as explained here, provides a premeditated motive to wage war;
- ◆ **Exhibit D:** the Neocons and the Zionists are the only ones who benefited from 9-11, as a new “Pearl Harbor” event that enabled the United States to wage wars with the American public's consent in an open agenda clearly delineated by the beneficiaries;
- ◆ **Exhibit E:** Israel is the only country that openly benefitted from 9-11, as vouched by

its own Ex. Prime Minister Binyamin Nethanyahu, quoted earlier;

- ◆ **Exhibit F:** Israel is the only other country that benefits from waging this war for its long sought agenda of Eretz Israel on Arab lands which comes closer to fruition with the destruction of each Arab town, village, city, and peoples;
- ◆ **Exhibit G:** no Muslim country, no Muslim peoples benefited from 9-11, as they are openly bearing the brunt of the blame and vengeance by the world's most powerful nation;
- ◆ **Exhibit H:** the high prowess of America and Israel to wage wars of deception through high tech means is an acknowledged fact, with all possible means of bringing about destructions unimaginable, as well as telling stories about the destructions, are at their disposal;

**Based on Exhibits A – H,** when the US government alleges that 9-11 was the work of Osama Bin Laden from a cave in Afghanistan, without producing any credible evidence, without explaining any of the government's own failures that day, without credibly answering any of the hundred questions that have been raised by the American peoples themselves for whom none of the government's story makes any sense, any respectable judge in a respectable and fair court of law would indict the US government with these findings:

- ◆ **Finding 1:** the US government had the motive, the means, and became the prime beneficiary of the crime,
- ◆ **Finding 2:** their bewildering allegations and explanations for 9-11, are at best a very weak conspiracy theory of their own,
- ◆ **Finding 3:** especially, since the government's best evidence for the crime, a list of 19 names of dead hijackers that the government seemed to have magically pulled out of a hat within some hours of 9-11, have 6 quite alive and well, innocent of any crime, living peacefully in various countries, that their evidence is at best unreliable,
- ◆ **Finding 4:** and since the remaining 13 dead people in question are presumably already dead, and cannot defend themselves against these allegations, and since there are no eyewitness that saw them commit the highjacking, given the bizarre nature of the suicidal crime in which dead peoples can tell no tales, there is no merit in the government's case that these remaining 13 were indeed the hijackers,
- ◆ **Finding 5:** the government could just as easily claim that leprechauns from Ireland did it – and there would be no way for anyone to argue against that either because dead peoples tell no tales, except that the Irish don't seem to have any geostrategic significance on the Grand Chessboard,

- ◆ **Finding 6:** there are other far more credible “conspiracy theories” that many seasoned researchers have pieced together which can be perused on the Internet, which explain far more than the government's unsubstantiated conspiracy theory of vengeful Muslim hijackers which explains very little.

Based on these findings, all 1000 members of the US government, its secret agencies including DIA/CIA/FBI/DEA/NSA/, and its highest ranking military personal including NORAD/NATO/PENTAGON are to be held in maximum security custody in Guantanamo Bay without bail, and without legal representation, as potential “Enemy Combatants” against the Peoples and Constitution of the United States of America, until an unbiased and fair prosecution commission can uncover the real truth behind the crime of 9-11. All truths related to waging wars in Afghanistan and Iraq are already known and for which Monumental War Crimes Tribunals will be commissioned in parallel.

#### **Where does one find such a judge in America?**

While we are searching for such a just judge, the evidence of a Fourth Reich in the making domestically continues to grow all around us. The evidence for the “good Germans” being replaced by the “good Americans” are also sadly increasing all around us. The evidence for “incestuous” thinking largely seeded by the Zionist Neocons and further promulgated by “all the President's men” in their press suits is becoming pervasive around us.

But only the few can see it – and are characteristically dismissed as conspiracy theorists, unpatriotic subversives, and even incarcerated as terrorists; “*When stupidity is considered patriotism, it is unsafe to be intelligent.*” They do not take any comfort in the fact that as “canaries” of conscience and harbingers of truth, history will once again prove them right – there may be no one left to write these histories.

## **IV**

Who will be the next inheritors of the present day 'Hitler' in this eternal cycle of only a tyrant being able to overthrow a tyrant as vouched by the bloody exploitative history of human civilization?

The fabricated “war on terrorism” being replaced by a real war between unbridled stupid greed of the powerful and innocence shattered? “*War makes the victor stupid and the vanquished vengeful*” as Nietzsche had noted.

Would it be the innocent victims of this new holocaust of American made and Zionist spurred

Depleted Uranium bombs?

Or perhaps the young workers – the new slaves of economic desperation – who slog for 5 cents a shirt 18 hours a day in the sweat shops from Bangladesh to Jordan for the benefit of American Corporations in the name of Globalization?

Or perhaps even those who are forced to stay perpetually hungry and shelterless amidst the plenitude of the handful, by Western Economic policies forced down the throats of their former colonies in continuation of colonial rule through tyrannical proxies, that only increase the disparity between the rich and poor?

Would the millions of these denizens of all these tortured lands rise up to form an Allied invasion force to fight the 'New Hitler'?

Perhaps it is in anticipation of such an alliance that high security walls of suppression of truth and curtailment of civil liberties with draconian laws are being built in America – like the physical one surrounding the West Bank in Palestine.

Thus a double whammy – destroy the civil society of America either through actual invitation for revenge by the aggrieved, or by taking away the liberties and freedoms of its peoples and converting the free civil society into a surveillance police state in the name of protecting the people from an hypothetical and fictitious invasion by the beard-toting 'Islamic terrorists' from subterranean caves.

**What a sting operation on their arch nemesis – a largely Christian country – by the handful of diabolical Judeofascist Zionist Jews.**

## V

Robert Jensen wrote a piece on December 9, 2004 titled “A Defeat for an Empire”, alluding to the quagmire faced by America in Iraq due to the limited and unassisted resistance put up by a few thousand – the modern day re-enacting of David vs. Goliath, or perhaps more contemporarily – a real enactment of the battle waged by Luke Skywalker against the power of the dark side of the Emperor in the epic cineodrama Star Wars, the lessons of which seem to be entirely lost to the madly cheering “United We Stand” and “Support Our Troops” crowd in America.

This isn't the defeat for Empire. Admitting defeat and pulling out without paying trillions of dollars for at least two centuries in compensation and restitution for the devastation caused, and without war crime tribunals for the monumental neocon criminals and their co-

conspirators, helpers, and enablers for crimes against humanity, and presided over by the victims themselves like Eichmann's in Jerusalem, will hardly even settle the score.

Victims have long memories – just ask the Jews.

**“It will have blood, they say: blood will have blood”** as Shakespeare would say ( Macbeth: Act 3 Scene 4).

The taste of defeat is yet to come – with each new Hitler arising from the ashes of barbarism and despotism far worse than the preceding one.

For the unheard cries of the innocent men, women, and children, buried under the rubble of their own homes demolished by American bulldozers flying the star of David, and by American bombs dropped from American planes flying the Stars and Stripes – are made no less shrill than those of the victims of the Nazi gas chambers!

Their blood was just as red when it was spilled, the child's brain just as soft when it lay beside the unmoving body, the parent's humiliation just as severe at being tied up and strip searched in their own homes in front of their children by invading armies, the desperation of the people just as severe at their places of worship bombed and desecrated, as were the Jews' just three score years before.

And neither are the haunting, debilitating, lamenting, cursing memories of the survivors made any less faint by virtue of them not being Jews.

And neither are the "never again" pledges so solemnly made by the horrified world made any less solemn when not applied to the Jews.

These are the burning whispers on the lips of the mothers and fathers, husbands and wives, as they cower from American bombs and missiles, daisy cutters and DU munitions, desperately trying to console their wailing and terrified children from the cataclysmic explosions over their heads in the thick of night when most American families peacefully sleep in their comfortable beds after telling bed time stories to their beautiful children – quite oblivious to the travails of their fellow brethren in the distant lands and their own complicit role in enabling this war machine.

These are the lingering thoughts of the prisoners blind folded and interned in animal cages for years with no rights or dignities as human beings, brutally tortured and beaten, sleep deprived and forced to perform acts unmentionable for their tormentors, not charged with any crime, not allowed legal representation nor self defense in any court of law.

What do you think – they will accept a “oops mea culpa”? Would you?

The grand parents getting finger printed and retinas scanned before they can enter their own homes on their own lands wonder if they have been miraculously transported in time to an

earlier decade.

The dogs eaten and rotting corpses in the streets – yearn for burial as the soul they encased took their final breaths and departed to heaven pleading for Justice from a higher power as none was forthcoming from their own kind.

What unspeakable crimes must have these innocent civilians committed in their past Karma to incur such an ignoble end that they are even deprived of a burial? Even the animals are allowed a burial – nay a funeral in America – but not these 'lesser people'.

What makes the Americans tolerate this as they carry on with their mundane lives untouched by the devastating bombs not falling over their heads nor invading foreign hordes with tanks and machine guns dressed like the Star Wars Storm Troopers outside their homes? Is it the mind numbing propaganda from the Zionist media? Or their own innate 'civilized' barbarism – a legacy of the morally decaying Western civilization?

The 4, 6, 9, 10 and 13 year olds passionately long for the innocent pleasures of childhood as the American made bullets fired by Israeli Jewish snipers pierce through their delicate skulls and eyes while they sit at their desks in their schools, or play in the dilapidated streets surrounded by American made, American tax payer paid, Israeli tanks and bulldozers.

What makes the Americans once again tolerate this unspeakable systematic genocide of children who did not do anything to them?

Why do the Americans condone it by continually shipping more aid, support, and weapons to Israel? What is so “sacred” and “untouchable” about Israel in the American psyche that they even allow their President to call Ariel Sharon “A man of peace” when they can clearly see that only the opposite is true? Why are they accepting the reversal of black and white in every aspect of their intellect so freely? Why aren't they filling the streets and protesting? Is it only the mind numbing incessant propaganda from the Zionist media? Or once again, their own innate 'civilized' barbarism?

Or is it the all-knowing wink wink and nod nod that the family members of a Godfather use to turn away from the murderous reality of their powerful clansman so that they may continue to enjoy the bountiful harvest of extortion and murder without soiling their own dainty hands?

Or perhaps this merciless incessant dehumanization, humiliation, torture, and indiscriminate slaughter of the Muslims is made far less cataclysmic for these innocent victims because the Stars and Stripes and the star of David are worn by the perpetrators instead of the swastika – for these new flags would never fight anything but the “*evil doers*” as their Messianic leader repeatedly claims to “*bring our enemies to justice or bring justice to our enemies, justice will be done*”.

**So we see justice being enacted in Iraq and Palestine?**

This is the question most asked by the impotent world as it cowardly and silently watches the spectacle on their television sets, compulsorily invoking upon themselves the perpetual curse of posterity that Elie Wiesel so profoundly invoked to secure for the Jews the singular right to claim the horrendous holocaust for themselves alone:

“And I bear within me a nameless grief and disillusionment, a bottomless despair, it is because that night I saw good and thoughtful Jewish children, bearers of mute words and dreams, walking into darkness before being consumed by the flames. I see them now, and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent, and Creation itself, Creation and those who perverted and distorted it. I feel like screaming, howling like a madman so that that world, the world of the murderers, might know it will never be forgiven.”  
Memoirs 'All Rivers Run to the Sea' (78).

A fire is a fire, whether lighted in a soap making factory from human flesh, or rained from the heavens above by Daisy Cutters, assorted cocktails of napalm and white phosphorous, on innocent civilians just as hauntingly walking into darkness before being consumed by the flames – a naked reality of the American “Shock and Awe” over Iraq.

No, a retreat from Iraq is not a defeat for an empire, nor an end to war, nor a harbinger of peace – for the cries of the innocent victims remain unheard, their quest for justice remain unfulfilled.

“*Only the dead have seen the end of war*” as Plato is thought to have said to his pupil, and as any person caught in its gruesome nightmare will easily testify. But does it ever end for the living, the suffering wonder? When does it end?

**When no one is left alive?**

**Or when the earth has been plundered dry?**

**Or when the Grand Chessboard is in stalemate?**

Or when the Samson option is also inevitably employed by those so inhumanly sodomized for such sustained periods that they will desperately seek to finally end the war at all and terminal cost?

Samson is known to many, not just to the Jewish state as it can so solemnly testify to. The bodies of its own citizens and innocent young children littering many of its Jews only streets and towns speak volumes, as do the thousand and then some body bags draped in red white and blue coming home to the bereaved from the front lines of conquest while the Presidential daughters play on the beaches and enjoy Christmas carols with their parents.

Are we in a civilizational devolution even as we evolve in our 'civilized' barbarism with long range bombers, computer console killing, and scanty but expensive clothing in the name of progress? Were the Neanderthals indeed at the zenith of human civilization as we continue to devolve into Darth Vaders the older we grow as a species?

A Martian observing us could only conclude that this life form on Earth, among all the rich and beautiful diversity of its species, is the only one that would surely self-destruct due to the excessive greed of the few and the excessive hypocrisy of the many, amidst the abject misery of its vast majority. A species that was indeed so incredibly fortunate, to have been the only ones to call themselves "Homo Sapiens" in the entire galaxy! After this display of their suicidal character precipitated by a handful of greedy cancerous parasites among them, who continually ignored the repeated prescient warnings that "*mankind must put an end to war, or war will put an end to mankind*", other life forms judiciously avoided the "H" word and its DNA.

## VI

The American people tolerate their Fourth Reich at the hands of their Bushes at their own risk far graver to their civilization than what their founders handed to the American Red Indians, or the Spaniards handed to the Aztecs. Their muted acquiescence to the loss of their civil liberties, the enactment of draconian laws that is making a surveillance society of their wonderful free society, the loss of their Constitutionally guaranteed Bill of Rights starting from the First Amendment that made their nation the most coveted among the immigrants, is their final death knell at the hands of their old foe. Perhaps according to the Biblical notion of justice – what goes around comes around – may well describe their predicament at the hands of their previously hated and almost exterminated foe.

A revenge that might well go down in future history of the universe as the epic and ultimate suicidal chess game in the history of mankind.

The Americans are far more susceptible to destruction of modern living amenities than the rest of the Muslim and the pre-industrial developing world would be. The latter communities still largely live in rural settings in simple agrarian village lifestyles and can easily thrive in the natural world – and perhaps even be a lot happier in the bargain with the meddlesome, exploitative and marauding West off their backs. Can the West live without their industrialization and their SUVs?

If not for compassion for another, for their own self interest and preservation, the American

public, as well as the public in the Western world laboring under the onslaught of incessant propaganda from their respective governments that are allied with the American “war on terrorism”, must start using their brains to discern the barely concealed truths from the oft repeated falsehoods.

The global public must see this “war on terrorism” for what it really is. It does not require a Ph.D. to do so, nor does it require an expert to explain it to them. It only takes a modicum of common sense. Even when the public is information deprived, they can at least ask why is it that when the Americans fought the British Empire in their war of independence, that the rallying cry of their patriot and hero Patrick Henry “*Give me liberty or give me death*” was their freedom call from an imperial tyranny, and yet the same slogan raised by those courageous enough to resist the American political, economic, and military hegemony, are labeled wanton terrorists and fundamentalists?

They must challenge those who blithely obscure the reality of greed and plunder by the dominant Western powers under the deft stewardship of the United States of America, which indirectly or directly ends up controlling the resource rich regions of Asia and South-Central America through various machinations of economic and political hegemony exercised through puppet regimes and client states. But always at the end of the double barrel shotgun of the mighty American war machinery.

When their leaders shamelessly talk of “war on terrorism” and threaten imminent danger from foreign jihadis, the people must try and remember the warnings of the famous American war hero of World War II:

“Our government has kept us in a perpetual state of fear – kept us in a continuous stampede of patriotic fervor – with the cry of grave national emergency. Always there has been some terrible evil at home or some monstrous foreign power that was going to gobble us up if we did not blindly rally behind it.” (General Douglas MacArthur)

Before they sign up to sell their souls to the mantra of self-defense against terrorism, they might recall Adolph Hitler's own words on how easy it is to instill a false sense of patriotism in the masses who refuse to think for themselves:

“How fortunate for governments that the people they administer don't think.”

and

“The great masses of people will more easily fall victims to a big lie than to a small one. Especially if it is repeated over and over.”

and

“Terrorism is the best political weapon for nothing drives people harder than a fear of sudden death.”

Instead of rallying to the call of false patriotism, the public must stand up to reclaim the truth. When their leaders talk of invading Iran – the public must stand up to exercise their Constitutional Rights to express their dissent. They must stop waving the “United We Stand” and “We Support our Troops” flags. Instead, they must ubiquitously put up new bumper stickers like:

**'United We Stand Against War',**

**'We Don't Support Our Troops who kill innocent civilians in our Name',**

**'Fighting Imperial Wars of Conquest on other's soils isn't self-defense'.**

Clearly the majority among the 30% of American electorate who reelected the war-mongering Christian zealot as their President for a second time are themselves war mongers in the name of Christ, or in the name of American Hegemony, or in the delusion of self-defense. It is not necessary to try and change their minds – ignorance or arrogance has already seeped into their blackened souls, and they only hear the Emperor's voice in the Faustian bargain they have made with him.

But equally, the much greater majority among the 70% of the electorate who rejected George Bush are not war mongers. They are the dominant majority in this nation, and are also not bereft of some private transportation. Putting up these bumper stickers ubiquitously is at least standing up for what they believe in – in the weakest way. If millions of them together fail to rise up even to this weakest level of active participation to speak up against the slaughter of innocent civilians, then they are just as guilty of war-mongering through their silent acquiescence, and equally deserving of the curse of posterity leveled by Holocaust survivor Nobel Laureate Elie Wiesel:

“and I still curse the killers, their accomplices, the indifferent spectators who knew and kept silent.”

The soldiers – before they become storm troopers in the service of their Emperor, draftees of economic desperation and/or forced conscription, must consider putting their conscience ahead of their economic needs remembering the lessons learned at Nuremberg of disobeying illegal orders for immoral persecution of war, especially on defenseless civilians.

They might recall Muhammad Ali who refused to take that momentous step forward with his famous quip: *“I ain't got no quarrel with the Vietcong... no Vietcong ever called me nigger”* and saved his soul from eternal damnation. While initially reviled by many and hounded by the war-mongering government, he was later distinguished as the most honored sportsman of the twentieth century. *'Muhammad Ali's Greatest Fight'* of his boxing career was not in the

ring, but in the Draft office, not with the “floats like a butterfly and stings like a bee” fleet footed shuffle, but by standing flat footed when called to step forward.

“I was following orders” to execute war crimes is not a defense against prosecution for war crimes. Nor is it a useful shield against the onslaught of the conscience upon return, that often leads to suicides when lucky, and a lifetime of troubled conscience standing in line at the VA for the ever diminishing benefits for mental health forever mumbling Lady MacBeth's famous line:

“All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand”.

Perhaps the words of Helen Keller will be more inspiring than Shakespeare's pessimism:

“Strike against war, for without you no battles can be fought! Strike against manufacturing shrapnel and gas bombs and all other tools of murder! Strike against preparedness that means death and misery to millions of human beings! Be not dumb, obedient slaves in an army of destruction! Be heroes in an army of construction.”

Or the dynamic words of America's favorite President Abraham Lincoln from his inaugural address may galvanize the people more:

“This country, with its institutions, belongs to the people who inhabit it. Whenever they shall grow weary of the existing government, they can exercise their constitutional right of amending it, or their revolutionary right to dismember or overthrow it.”

## VII

Does the world's Jewry not see the highjacking of their “Jewishness” and their Holy Judaic religion by the amoral “shylocks” among them stripping all of them of their own humanity? Do they not perceive how their own young men and women are being turned into heartless assassins killing small children in cold blood in the Israeli occupied Palestinian territories, stripping them of their rights to be called human beings?

In their own minds do they equate Zionism with Judaism? Do they feel that being a Jew necessarily implies acquiescing to all the Barbarism Israel and their Zionist brethren do in their Jewish name – the 'Righteous Victims'?

Perhaps they might heed the words of their own Jewish moralists:

“Although the Holocaust inflicted horrible injustice upon us, it did not grant us certificate of everlasting righteousness. The murderers were amoral; the victims were not made moral. To be moral you must behave ethically. The test of that is daily and constant.”

Or perhaps reading the letters of the indomitable American girl, Rachel Corrie, the 23 year old Jew of conscience, who in the defense of her Jewish faith stood up to the Israeli bulldozer on March 16, 2003, may yet re-awaken their own Jewish faith as succinctly espoused in their Ten Commandments and the Golden Rule “*Do unto others...*” – not the hatred laden literature synthesized by their prolific Rabbis for two millennia against the Gentiles.

I do not see any memorials going up for Rachel Corrie, nor do I see the majority of Jews of the Diaspora remembering or loudly condemning her murder at the hands of the IDF. At one of her monthly memorial services in 2003, I saw peoples of many religions, including Japanese, Buddhists, Christians, and atheists. My kids were the only young folks present – elementary to high school. The small church, which could easily accommodate over 200, had at most 25-30 people in attendance, including perhaps FBI informants keeping tabs on who dared to show up. Majority of the people present were the usual suspects – the Activists, many of them Jews of conscience. Where were all the other Jews that live in America?

The following excerpt from Rachel Corrie's own emailed letters to her mother Cindy Corrie, publicly distributed at the memorial service, sums it all up:

“I have been in Palestine for two weeks and one hour now, and I still have very few words to describe what I see. It is most difficult for me to think about what's going on here...”

I don't know if many of the children here have ever existed without tank-shell holes in their walls and the towers of an occupying army surveying them constantly from the near horizons. I think, although I'm not entirely sure, that even the smallest of these children understand that life is not like this everywhere. An eight-year-old was shot and killed by an Israeli tank two days before I got here, and many of the children murmur his name to me "Ali" – or point at the posters of him on the walls...

I think about the fact that no amount of reading, attendance at conferences, documentary viewing and word of mouth could have prepared me for the reality of the situation here... once you have experienced the reality of a world that isn't surrounded by murderous towers, tanks, armed settlements, and now a giant metal wall. I wonder if you can forgive the world for all the years of your childhood spent existing – just existing – backed by the world's only superpower – in its

attempt to erase you from your home...

Currently the Israeli army is building a fourteen-meter-high wall between Rafah in Palestine and the border, carving a no-mans land from the houses along the border. Six hundred and two homes have been completely bulldozed... the wells destroyed last week provided half of Rafah's water supply... many of the communities have requested internationals to be present at night to attempt to shield houses from further demolition...

If any of us had our lives and welfare completely strangled, lived with children in a shrinking place where we knew, because of previous experience, that soldiers and tanks and bulldozers could come for us at any moment and destroy all the greenhouses that we had been cultivating for however long, and did this while some of us were beaten and held captive with 149 other people for several hours – do you think we might try to use somewhat violent means to protect whatever fragment means remained?...

When I come back from Palestine, I probably will have nightmares and constantly feel guilty for not being here... Coming here is one of the better things I've ever done. So when I sound crazy, or if the Israeli military should break with their racist tendency not to injure white people, please pin the reason squarely on the fact that I am in the midst of a genocide which I am also indirectly supporting, and for which my government is largely responsible.”

Another letter included in Rachel's emails to her mother is from a reserve first sergeant in the IDF, named Danny, who writes the following:

“The amount of AWOLS and refusals to serve are unprecedented in our history... refusal to carry out orders that involve firing on targets where civilians may be harmed... many career soldiers – among them pilots and intelligence personnel have chosen jail and unemployment over what they could only describe as murder... I am supposed to report to the Military Justice department – it is my job to hunt down runaway soldiers and bring them in. I have not reported for 18 months... I believe that Israel is under the leadership of some very bad people right now. I believe that settlers and local police are in collusion with each other and that the border police are acting disgracefully... Please document as much as you can...”

To not lament as loudly on Rachel's premeditated murder at the hands of the IDF – a detailed description and analysis of media coverage of which I have written about elsewhere, as they do the deaths of the innocent victims of Palestinian attacks, must really give pause to the world Jewry to ponder their hypocrisy. Their silence, and in some cases actual reviling of her principled stance on behalf of the beleaguered Palestinians, as a suicidal nut case rather than a Patrick Henry: “*I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty or give me death*”, is a solemn testimony to the veracity of Noam Chomsky's assertions that in the American Zionist political landscape, there are two types of victims – “worthy”, and “unworthy”. The former when our enemies create the victims, the latter when we ourselves, or our closest allies, create the victims. It is forbidden to lament the loss of the latter. Do the Jews really want to accept the Zionist morality? If so, then the distinction between Zionists and Jews has just been eliminated.

Do the world's Christians not see the highjacking of their “Jesus” – a voice of love, mercy, and peace – by the Armageddon seeking, Rapture freaking, Evangelical fundamentalist fanatics among them, also stripping them of their humanity? And who goads them on in their delusions of hastening the arrival of Christ by supporting murder and mayhem of defenseless populations?

All Israeli statesmen almost always include a visit to the famous Bible Belt states as an essential stop when visiting Washington to keep the faith of the Evangelical Christians moving forward towards Armageddon – seeking their political and financial support for the continued occupation and further annexation of Arab lands for Eretz Israel, in fulfillment of Divine Biblical Prophecy. While in private they laugh at the ridiculous notions of the Evangelical fundamentalists as they certainly don't believe in any of this Christ stuff (or else they'd all be Christians), they use the Evangelical support for their Zionist expansion of the Jewish State much like Theodor Herzl used the anti-Semitism in Europe to found the Jewish state: “*Herzl recognized that anti-Semitism would be harnessed to his own Zionist-purposes.*” Benny Morris in 'Righteous Victims'

Furthermore, who is making a mockery out of their Holy Christian religion exposing their hypocrisy for all to see when Ariel Sharon, the murderer of thousands and a indicted war criminal, is called by the world's most prominent and powerful Christian President a “*man of peace*” and his “*mentor*”? The sheer absurdity of this gratuitous benefaction on Ariel Sharon may be lost to the American Christians, it is not lost to anyone else in the world.

Perhaps Christians, of all stripes, by searching their own conscience for the acts their brethren commit in their name, and using the age old Biblical Golden rule “*do unto others as you have others do unto you*” to guide them, may also yet awaken their true Christian faith of mercy and kindness from the slumbering clutches of the Zionist induced deep hypnosis.

Do the Muslim polity of the world not see that “waiting for Allah” to resolve their destiny by

hastening the arrival of their long awaited “Messiah” or “Mahadi” is not the panacea for their complete subjugation and sustained humiliation? That they indeed have to use their innate rights to self defense the good Lord gave them? That they have to unite and fight back against the barbaric onslaught of the “civilized barbarians” from all sides, or remain enslaved for a millennia in miserable economic, political, and military subjugation at the hands of the new Zionist masters under the Star of David?

If the Muslims are waiting for their dictatorial governments to act – perhaps it may come as a surprise to only the most naïve among them that their governments only labor to control them under the emerging Star of David.

Look at Pakistan – the only country capable of providing a defensive nuclear umbrella to the beleaguered Muslims today. The only country that can prevent a replay of Iraq in Iran by extending to it a NATO like mutual defense treaty. Yet her ruler is a military General whose family members are all living in the United States, who serendipitously came to power a couple of years before the launch of the world conquest, who dutifully dethroned Dr. A.Q. Khan, the most revered man in Pakistan and had him put under house arrest, and who even more dutifully pays homage to the Emperor every year at the White House. And her Prime Minister works firmly for the forces of Globalization, seeking to privatize and acquire the public commons of all nations for the benefit of Western corporate interests in the name of efficiency. And it's hopeless people – all “waiting for Allah” – rather than learning from the humble yet self reliant peasants of Cochabamba in Bolivia. That may be a very long wait indeed.

Unless the unholy children of Abraham, the Holy Patriarch who started it all, join forces together along with the other worldwide victims of the “New American Century” to defeat their common enemy – the amoral haters of mankind who deliberately sew the seeds of hatred, mistrust and divisiveness among the peaceable peoples with fraudulent intellectual treatise prognosticating an inevitable “*Clash of Civilizations*”, who deceptively scare peaceful people into waging wars of conquest against other nations in the name of self-defense, and who only see mankind as a commodity to trade on their stock exchanges and on their geopolitical Grand Chessboards – *the fate of the world indeed awaits a dark and dismal future.*

Indeed far darker than what Bernard Lewis concludes in the most misleading, distorted, and propagandistic scholarship yet to stem from his pen in the service of the Zionist Neocon agenda and quite purposely so offensively labeled with the Psyops title ‘*The Crisis of Islam – Holy War and Unholy Terror*’. He writes:

“If the fundamentalist are correct in their calculations and succeed in their war, then a dark future awaits the world, especially the part of it that embraces Islam.”

A more honest scholarship worthy of someone wearing Plato's mantle of erudite scholarship bringing enlightenment to the masses might have been *'The Crisis of Judaism – Holy War and Unholy Terror'* to correctly reflect the reality in Palestine at the hands of the Zionist fundamentalists who proclaim to the inheritance of Moses and distort Judaism to their own twisted purpose of Eretz Israel, who wage wars worldwide through lies and deception, and whose hypocrisy knows no bounds when they lament their own holocaust while they endeavor to bring destruction to other innocent civilians through every means that were used against them throughout the ages.

Or perhaps the equally perceptive *'The Crisis of Christianity – Holy War and Unholy Terror'* to truthfully reflect the American President's over zealous fundamentalist Christian motivations for his crusading Messianic war on Islam and Muslims disguised as “war on terrorism”. The fundamentalist Evangelical Christian flag waving public who re-elected him and who loudly proclaim “United We Stand” and “We Support our Troops” even as these troops continue to commit unspeakable horrors on innocent civilians, provide sufficient proof and empirical evidence to write such a treatise.

Or finally perhaps even *'The Crisis of Unbridled Greed and Global Hegemony in American Democracy – Holy War and Unholy Terror'*. The story of the Neocons and their PNAC and NSC strategies of imperial mobilization and conquest through deception, preemptive war, and terror, to extend America's dominance to the four corners of the world. Mr. Bernard Lewis will certainly find more cogent material to explain the social, cultural, and religious phenomenon of Islamic fundamentalist seen from the lens of reaction to America's imperialism, than a problem with Islam or Muslims.

I am eagerly awaiting to read such theses from the scholars of the Ivy League, as I am sure are the ~70% of American electorate who resoundingly rejected the Zionist Neocon agenda in the 2004 elections, and as are the people in the rest of the world. It would also make compelling evidence at the War Crimes Tribunals for determining several lifetimes of compensation to be paid by the American nation and its peoples, to the innocent victims of the darkest chapters in America's short and bloody history.

## VIII

Those associating themselves with the Judeo-Christian traditions in the Western Civilization, regardless of their belief or unbelief systems, must see the terrible danger their monumentally criminal brethren have put their entire civilization in.

The Islam and Muslim bashers in the West call for “updating” Islam's scriptures with modern times, or even waging an all out war against Islam, as Shawn Steele, the former Chairman of California's State Republican Party very courageously suggested at a pro-war rally at the University of Southern California in 2003: “*The Islamic community has a cancer growing inside of it [...] The disease of Islam must be rectified – it's kill or be killed*” (source: radio broadcasts Flashpoints & DemocracyNow on Pacifica). They might do well to look into their own sources of criminally insane dogmas, and perhaps feel equally courageous to make similar calls for “updating” their own religions and fighting the cancers among their own kind.

Indeed, they must make incredible haste to eliminate from their midst, this cancer of Zionism, and the growing cancer of Christian Evangelism that only endeavors to bring destruction to mankind. Either they collectively put an end to these deranged left overs of antiquity, parasites thriving amidst their Western modernity of rational thought and democratic values, or the fanatics espousing their ideals will put an end to mankind.

The Western civilization must finally wake up and realize the revenge that the Judeofascist Zionist Jews are wrecking upon them for two Millennia of Christian persecution. “*To wage wars by way of deception*” is their creed – and wars may come in many packages. While the Palestinians are bearing the brunt of “Warsaw Ghetto” tactics continually being revisited upon them in the most inhuman and brutal occupation of a civilian population in modern times, the silence of the “civilized West”, who gifted the Zionist Jews another's land to solve their own Jewish problem, is the pound of flesh. The worst kind of war to wage on one's opponent is to take away their humanity – leaving a gaping abyss where once beat a human heart. Killing their souls softly with each new exploding bullet lodged into a Palestinian child's tender head by an Israeli sniper – making all their tall claims of a “civilized people” with “democratic ideals” of “equality” and “human rights” hypocrite shams.

Perhaps now that Europe is evolving as a cooperative Union, with a renewed sense for human rights and civility at least amongst themselves after centuries of barbaric lust for each other's territories, they can also eliminate the *raison d'être* for the immutable truth that drove Herzl to invent the Jewish State “*In Basle I founded the Jewish state . . . Maybe in five years, certainly in fifty, everyone will realize it.*” Or consider granting them Switzerland to atone for their past transgressions against them. Palestine Not.

The West must indeed realize that the only solution that will bring long term peace to them, is elimination of Israel as an apartheid state – and the annihilation of Zionism. It should be clear to them that Zionism as an experiment was illegitimate at birth to start with, and has failed miserably in the end.

No more than 4 million Jews live in Israel, most of them in daily mortal danger from the revenge executed upon them by the victims they have created through half a century of cataclysmic oppression. The vast majority of the world Jewry still lives generally peacefully in

Diaspora, quite well integrated, materially thriving, and mentally at peace, in the respective cultures and nations they have called home.

Whereas the resistance put up by the courageous victims of the Zionists, refusing to become vanquished despite a century of hardships, has turned the Israeli State into a fascist hypocrite entity with its own Jewish youth growing up with their hearts filled with hatred for their neighbors, and their souls devoid of any humanity that allows them to remorselessly shoot small children in the head and eyes for target practice. They feel no pangs of guilt as they humiliate and subjugate the innocent civilians on a daily basis.

When asked by an ISM (International Solidarity Movement) volunteer who was in Palestine in 2002/2003 bearing witness to the Israeli brutality in the West Bank and Gaza, if he felt no fear of God, the young Israeli soldier manning the checkpoint, and barely in his early 20s, replied: *“this is my god – where was he when 6 million of us were being killed”* pointing to his UZI and touching it to his lips (Source: a talk sponsored by a conscionable Jewish activist Barbara Lubin of Middle East Children's Alliance (MECA) in Berkeley California, where many of these volunteers shared their eye witness accounts of the daily dehumanizing oppression of the civilians by Israeli military occupation forces).

**Would you like even one of your sons or daughters to marry one of these Israeli monsters?**

Even as they are the *'mini Europe in the heart of the barbaric middle East'* as Israelis often claim for themselves, they have become the “Civilized Barbarians” in Calvin Klein clothing.

Had Theodor Herzl foreseen this obvious outcome for his illegitimate brainchild, he would perhaps have killed himself, for he genuinely seemed to have cared for the plight of the Jewish people – if not for any other's. He seemed to have been carried away by how the Pilgrims settled America with a 'cake-walk' over a primitive, peaceful, and unarmed population.

A single state Palestine-Israel for all its native peoples, with full compensation and right of return for the forcibly displaced Palestinian population, with full extraction of all the eagerly transplanted non native Jewish imports from New York, Russia, and Eastern Europe, and adopting a constitutional charter similar to the American Constitution and Bill of Rights for their populace with an adult franchise of one person one vote, is the only peaceful and logical destiny for Palestine in the West's own control.

A destiny forcibly implemented by Islam's warriors and freedom fighters (“terrorists” for those on the receiving end) may not be so charitable to the Jews for the misdeeds of the Zionists – a people to whom the Muslims did not do anything but were always protecting them through the centuries, and who in turn were worse to them when they acquired power than any Hitler or Stalin. The Muslims are as acutely aware of their 1400 years of history and their role in it,

as the Jews are of their two millennia in Diaspora.

Almost every child among the one billion Muslim population spread throughout the world grows up learning about the intimate details of their Prophet of Islam, and how he defended Medina against the treachery of the Jews at Khayber – administering to them justice of their own choosing from their own scriptures for their treasonous behavior as the fifth column in a prior battle after they had signed a peace treaty. While it was the Noble Prophet of the Muslims, one who is presumed to be fair and above board by the Muslims, who handed the verdict to the guilty culprits, any justice administered by the vengeful Muslims to avenge their dead will be anything but fair.

One can even see the simmer boiling just beneath the surface in the entire powerless Muslim populations across the world against the Jews as a people, for the crimes of Zionism by many among them, in much the same way as the simmering hatred festered in the hearts and minds of the powerless Jews against the Christian Gentiles as a people, for two thousand years of anti-Semitism – and may yet still be simmering.

The following sentiment by an American President is now pervasive among most Muslims, who tend to blame all their problems on the Jews:

“The Jews, I find are very, very selfish. They care not how many Estonians, Latvians, Finns, Poles, Yugoslavs or Greeks get murdered or mistreated as D[isplaced] P[ersons] as long as the Jews get special treatment. Yet when they have power, physical, financial or political neither Hitler nor Stalin has anything on them for cruelty or mistreatment to the under dog.” Diary, Harry S. Truman July 21, 1947.

Thus, the Zionists, with their experiment in Palestine are creating hatred in the hearts of many – hatred once bred knows no rational limits nor bounds – to actually bring to a self-fulfilling realization their 'perpetual war' making thesis of 'Clash of Civilizations. This hatred has nothing to do with anti-Semitism either.

The Prophet of Islam himself was a Semite, as is more than 10% of the Muslim population of the world. The Arabs are just as Semitic as the Jews, sharing the same ancestry and often the same bloodlines and culture, especially with the indigenous Jews from the Middle East – all the way to Abraham the Patriarch. Cousins as they are, the Jews lived in relative comfort in the Muslim dominions for centuries while the Christians hunted them down. The stories of the Jews and the Biblical Prophets are told in the Quranic scriptures as much as in the Biblical scriptures – departing in details at many points, but sharing many aspects. Muslims in the Quran are continually called upon to especially learn the history of the Jews so that they may not repeat their mistakes.

Indeed, there is a strong indescribable bond that binds the Jews and the Muslims, even as it

divides them in the prescription of their faiths from the same God. The Muslim faith accepts theirs, as it does Christianity, as antecedent message from the same one God that got corrupted through the passage of time and was superseded by Islam. Theirs rejects Islam outright as the new kid on the block. Indeed, Islam's message to the Jews and Christians is not one of Triumphalism – they don't have to become Muslims, they are the special “People of the Book” – to be held accountable to the standards brought by their own Prophets. This is the unequivocal position of Islam, as well as the understanding of even its pathetic followers today.

No, this hatred is new, and derives solely from the actions of the Zionist Jews in Palestine, the largest open grand larceny in modern times – the theft of Palestine, and the theft of the lives of generations of Palestinian Arabs.

The Zionist instigation and planning of the Neocons war of conquest of Muslim peoples and Muslim lands, the systematic and barbaric destruction of an innocent and defenseless civilian people under the very eyes of the “Civilized” Judeo-Christian Western world, is what fuels the hatred of the Jews.

The hatred of the West derives entirely from their subjugation at the hands of the West, militarily, economically, and politically. In an equitable non-hegemonic world, without exploitation, without interference in other nations, and without puppet regimes, the Muslims would have no more reason to hate the 'imperial' West, than the West have to hate them.

This simple and common sense outlook is deliberately and deceptively overlooked by the Neocon and Zionist scholars, hegemonists, and other assorted social Darwinians, who purposely spin false doctrines of “Clash of Civilizations” to create self fulfilling prophecies. Well they might well succeed – they are planting and nurturing all the right ingredients globally all across the 'arc of crises'!

Just as the idiotic Muslims fell in their trap during CIA's Intervention in Afghanistan, the hatred being sown may yet make them amenable to fall in this new trap of 'Clash of Civilization'!

While the majority of Westerners may not understand this empathy among the presently powerless Muslims along religious lines, since most of the West's own alliances in the modern world are along economic, military, or cultural lines, they would be wise to not misunderstand the depth of this empathy either. For in a real uncontrolled 'Clash of Civilization' – which despite all the connivance and cunning of its cultivators and gardeners at adeptly managing it, may indeed become uncontrollable and engulf the entire world – all humanity stands to lose!

Power is no one's friend – it's fickle, ephemeral, changes hands unpredictably. It continually tests humanity to separate the barbarians from the civilized, continually giving them new

chances to become civilized, and wrecking as much havoc upon those who use it absolutely, as on their victims!

The sooner this transformation of an apartheid Israel to a democratic Palestine-Israel or Israel-Palestine is brought about by the silently spectating world, whether by the West with its newly found penchant for Democratic values, Human Rights, Equality, and Freedom for all peoples, or by an eventual fearsome war with the victims of the Zionists and the Neocons machinations, the sooner the world, or what will remain of it, will sleep peacefully at night.

With Zionism made defunct, there will be one less motivator in the equation that fuels the empire. We will be left only with the cold bloodied imperialists to deal with as all the other ideologies would have been neutralized by equitably resolving Israel-Palestine as a single non-apartheid state for all its indigenous peoples. Who knows – that may take the wind out of the sails of the empire too – for it was indeed also the “*Zion that will light up all the world*”!

## IX

When justice comes to pass, as it surely will – and the Zionist Neocons and their enablers and supporters all see themselves facing their victims in War Crimes Tribunals in Baghdad, Kabul, Jerusalem, and elsewhere, how does one administer justice to monumental criminals for their monumental crimes?

What mortal punishment can ever atone for what they have done to the tabula rasa of civilians across the globe? Imprisoning them for 10,000 lifetimes in cages in Guantanamo Bay, continually torturing them stripped naked with dogs biting at their genitals to see who defecates first, tying them up in contorted positions without food and water, or putting them to death 100,000 times repeatedly, is obviously quite impractical if one is to levy on them the Biblical “*Thou shalt give life for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot*” justice from their own books.

There is indeed no adequate punishment possible for monumental crimes – the crimes of conquerors. That only leads one to think that such monumental crimes, even the possibility of such monumental crimes occurring, must be prevented at all cost. That the traditional mantra of War Crimes Tribunal is a red herring, perhaps invented by the same monumental criminals for getting off easy if they are defeated or caught, because no earthly punishment can match their crimes.

Indeed, one can see the hypocrisy with which the Tribunals in Nuremberg and Tokyo were conducted. Just the legal definition of a War Crime was set by the victors to reflect all the

“bad things they did that we didn't do” and “all the bad things we did are not war crimes for either side”. Thus the Allied carpet bombing of civilian population centers in Dresden and Tokyo, as well as the dropping of two Atomic bombs on the civilian industrial cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, were not classified as war crimes, and neither were the city bombings by the Nazi's all over Europe. President Truman obviously was not tried for war crimes for ordering the deaths of millions of Japanese civilians. But many were hung for breaking treaties and invading Eastern Europe, as well as for the Holocaust, all were declared as war crimes – neither of which the Allies themselves had done.

The Geneva Conventions that have since evolved for the “civilized” conduct of war and protection of Human Rights, does not explicitly state that dropping a Nuclear bomb is a war crime, possessing a weapon of mass destruction like a Nuclear bomb is a war crime, pursuing or adopting an aggressive policy of preemptive nuclear strikes on non-nuclear nations who cannot protect themselves for want of a similar deterrent, is a war crime, *or that war itself, is a war crime.*

Thus while My Lai massacre in Vietnam is classified as a war crime, the sustained million ton bombing for a decade of Vietnam, Laos, and Cambodia with napalm and assorted cocktails of horrible deaths is not called a war crime. It's perpetrators in the name of ideology, American Presidents JFK, LBJ, and Nixon, Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara (LBJ), and Secretary of State Henry Kissinger (Nixon), were never charged with the deaths of dispensable innocent civilians caught in a proxy war between super powers on their soil. What led to Richard Nixon's downfall? Not the million deaths he caused in Vietnam through a deceitful escalation of the war, but that he lied about his role in the bugging of his political opponent's headquarters!

Similarly, the team of President Carter and Zbigniew Brzezinski, Ronald Reagan and George Bush, all scot-free from any stains of war crimes in 1979-1988 in Afghanistan on their fine white civilized garments. Nor on the team of President Clinton and Madeleine Albright for the civilian deaths in Iraq in the 1990s under their dutifully maintained economic sanctions.

**Wars fought by the West along ideological lines are not war crimes!**

There is indeed no major deterrence for them, as victors in those Tribunals of WW II, for once again bombing densely populated cities in Iraq in this 2000's decade, destroying Faluja to rubble, or dropping a million tons of Depleted Uranium bombs each on both Iraq and Afghanistan that will continue to kill civilians mercilessly for generations long after the actual wars of plunder on the 'Grand Chessboard' are over.

And if eventually caught through sheer bad luck for crimes that were actually classified as war crimes, and subsequently endorsed in the Geneva Conventions and Human Rights Conventions – such as torture – they hope to play the same legal games that Augusto

Pinochet and Ariel Sharon have been playing to prevent prosecution, and Henry Kissinger has been playing to not even be charged with any war crime.

Which is why the new Attorney General of the United States, Mr. Alberto Gonzalez has argued in his written memos to the White House that these Geneva Conventions on Human Rights for civilized and humane treatment of prisoners are now antiquated, and the United States should not feel compelled to abide by these treaties as it only gets in the way of fighting the “war on terrorism”.

Thus even if these monumental war criminals are eventually busted, they will at best serve out their remaining few years of life sentences in the relative comfort of “suitable” jails as the worst outcome – not in Guantanamo Bay, not stripped naked, not with rods up their asses, not as enemy combatants against humanity who should be brutally tortured day and night to extract all the secrets from the depths of their bowels, following their own Biblical “eye for an eye” notion of justice – neither to exceed nor reduce in punishment.

Indeed, Christians of all stripes will rush to show what it means to bring Jesus to these criminals with “forgive thine enemy” and “turn the other cheek”, but who remain impotent when George Bush brings his own Messianic brand of Christianity to bear: “*Whether we bring our enemies to justice or bring justice to our enemies, justice will be done*” with million tonnage of bombs, and brutality that knows no bounds.

The present understanding of “war crimes”, and any ex post facto construction of “war crimes Tribunals” is indeed anemic to say the least. It sets no precedence for prosecution of monumental Criminals (with a capital C) from among the victors of WW II. It presents no deterrence against committing crimes against humanity. Just witness Ariel Sharon – although indicted for war crimes against the Palestinian people in Lebanon for the massacres in Sabra and Shatila camps, and the Israeli Knesset itself held him accountable – yet he now roams as the famous “*man of peace*” and is committing new monumental crimes against humanity on a daily basis in occupied Palestine. His attack on the city of Jenin in 2003 was only mildly rebuked as he continues to boast: “*Don't worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.*”

The “war on terrorism” and all its sponsors in the American Govt. – from the President down to the last advisor in his cabinet – all directly responsible for every single civilian and innocent death – and yet remain undeterred by any fear of accountability as they continue to wantonly wage even more horrible death and military occupation on civilian populations.

The people in the American nation, without fear of accountability or remorse, reelected the same war criminals for a second term who now talk of attacking Iran.

There is so little deterrence indeed, that the Neocons can blithely and publicly disclose their PNAC plans, Brzezinski can blithely accept responsibility for the destruction of Afghanistan

as “some agitated Moslems”, and subsequently even print his new imperial quest in the book “The Grand Chessboard”, the White House can publicly disclose on its web site the National Security Council strategy of preemptive nuclear strikes on non-nuclear nations in contradiction to its earlier pledges to protect non-nuclear nations from nuclear strikes by anyone including the United States if they signed the NPT and did not seek this nuclear deterrence of their own!

No fear whatsoever.

Not having succeeded in deterring and preventing any barbaric Criminals from executing their monumental Crimes upon humanity once again, a new model for *Monumental War Crimes Tribunals* must be developed for the benefit of preventing new victims.

It must pack the power punch necessary for real deterrence of monumental war crimes by the next set of potential imperial conquerors in the future, ensure as fair a sense of restitution and compensation to the victims as humanly possible, and implement enormous national and international level retribution and punitive damages on the aggressor nation.

It must make the price for war crimes so high indeed, that nations and their peoples will be forced to rein in their own governments or become bankrupt into slavery for generations in posterity in paying compensations and punitive damages!

Entire nations must be held liable and called to account for creating and supporting these war criminals from among them. All those with “*United We Stand*” and “*We support our troops*” stickers on their cars are as much war criminals as the leaders they support.

Excuses like: ‘*I did not know*’, ‘*I was misled for waging a war in self-defense on another’s soil because I am stupid and cannot think properly*’, or ‘*I reelected Mein Fuehrer President a second time because god talks to him*’ must not absolve the self proclaimed “naive” and “misled” war-mongering people of their own complicity in the monumental crimes, nor from paying compensation and punitive damages to their victims for generations.

They must pay the due ransom in order to reclaim their innocence only generations later. Such ransom, in trillions of dollars and no less (in 1950's dollars when it actually had some value), to be paid for generations by the culprit nations directly to the victims and their successor generations – for at least 200 years or however long it takes for all lingering effects of the injustices to physically, mentally, socially, and psychologically disappear. If we go by the example of the Jews, perhaps add another zero to that number as the former victims still continue to suffer from the ‘victim complex’ and continue to lash out to create new victims of their own in Palestine and in the world by being the key ‘ubermensch’ masterminds behind “imperial mobilization” and “*all the evil that follows*” its barbaric implementation.

The cleanup, reconstruction, and rehabilitation costs must all be borne by the culprit nations

– with the restitution taking precedence over any domestic spendings.

**Monumental crimes require monumental punishments. Only then can it deter.**

If one is deemed smart enough to be entrusted a weapon to make war, one must also be deemed smart enough to know when not to do it – when the cost for doing so is made monumental!

Such principles as outlined above compel people to hold their leaders accountable – rather than adopt a laissez faire attitude that it does not concern them, or that they do not have control over their government, or there is no choice, or that they will be reviled and interned if they protest too loudly.

The consequence to not protesting efficaciously and allowing the injustices to prevail in their names now incurs a monumental penalty. Antiwar protests are not a career or a fun outing over the weekend with the family. It is a serious life and death struggle – as much a struggle for the people of the aggressor nation as for the ones at the receiving end of the warfare in remote nations!

People must feel compelled to acquire control over their governments and forever remain vigilant to what their government does in their names, in turn holding politicians, institutions, media, and press accountable for presenting a true and accurate picture of what transpires in the corridors of power. For not doing so also has a price associated with it. Living in a democracy is a privilege, as well as a responsibility. With responsibilities also come accountabilities.

It is the peoples job to ensure by any means necessary, by creating new institutions and new laws if necessary, and by abrogating old laws and old institutions when necessary, that the power entrusted to their government by them is only wielded in what the people deem to be in their nation's best interests, and in conformance with international laws for peaceful and equitable co-existence with other nations on the planet, even when these other nations be composed of weaker 'lower order life forms' or aliens from outer space.

Social and political Darwinism by parasitic leaders must extract a monumental penalty from their entire nation! A responsibility for which now ordinary people are held liable, draining essential wealth from their own social spendings and livelihoods to pay for generations in restitution costs.

Or else all pretenses to civilized existence be universally abandoned in favor of “*Darth Vader Darwinism*” – remembering that political pecking order continually evolves and is always supplanted by a new barbarian more vicious than the one it replaces.

Thus motivation towards equitable co-existence, of necessity for self-preservation, is a powerful impetus for heralding genuine non-fiction people powered Democracies (with a

capital D) throughout the world, by setting the example first in the United States of America itself.

Such is the justice that shall be genuinely wrought by the innocent victims of this war on terrorism for a real non-fiction “*Never Again*”, for the benefit of all of mankind.

**Thank you for reading.**

## X

### **Open Letter to George Bush, the First President of the United States of America in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century**

As the most powerful person on Earth today, you might perhaps wonder how dare an ordinary serf in your country charge you, and your Administration, as *monumental war criminals*. I possess no power, no weapons, no authority, except the evidence of your own premeditated actions to wage wars on innocent civilians. You may have me killed, interned, tortured, at any time – you do at this time possess such powers over me. And I am indeed afraid of all of these unholy fates befalling me lest my unbounded impudence cross the threshold of your tolerance.

Yet I feel compelled by my conscience to recall for you a simple allegory. Your very own noble Christian saint, St. Augustine had already very aptly defined you as early as the 4<sup>th</sup> century AD:

“When the King asked him what he meant by infesting the sea, the pirate defiantly replied: 'the same as you do when you infest the whole world; but because I do it with a little ship I am called a robber, and because you do it with a great fleet, you are an emperor.' ”

I have merely only re-echoed that fact. But I also feel, in the very core of my heart, that your true inescapable destiny Mr. President, respectfully, is to finally wage a real war upon the real “axis of evil” – the **NZE** that has conquered Washington. I have defined these new villains (pronounced Nazi) in section ii of the detailed preamble to this open letter to you.

Like Darth Vader, who despite his overt hideous facade, and an equally grotesque war mongering soul forever held in blind obedience to his manipulative omniscient master, did

find the ounce of rational goodness deep within his blackened abyss of a soul to turn the tables upon the forces of evil that had controlled him, consumed him, one child's murder at a time, you too can be saved from the bottomless depravity of your soul. It is just too bad for the rest of us among the 'lesser' humanity that you do not have a son like Luke Skywalker who can save you. It is now only you, as you walk in the path of your venerable Lord, who must struggle all alone to uncover the true meaning of Prophetic Jesus – your Lord – by peering into the abyss of your soul – yes even you possess one, I am sure of it!

When you shave next time, I humbly beg you to peer into those blank eyes in the mirror and wrench out that grotesque **NZE** that lies therein – the father whose commands you hear from the heavens is being dexterously controlled by the more earthly father in your own home – in the White House itself. If you really don't already know, ask him who really did 9-11!

Thank you.

Signed

**Zahir Ebrahim.**

A humble plebeian, US Permanent Resident, and tax-payer for over two decades.

## Chapter 25

this page is intentionally blank

940 1016

# Books Online

## Reading List for the Grand Theft of Palestine and Remaking of World Order

This is a short list of some of the more unusual books on the Grand Theft of Palestine in the New World Order in the making – the two tyrannies are directly linked and have the same forces behind the scenes – unlikely to be available in any public library or taught in any university. Unless of course, these are written by the scholars of empire or serve imperial interests in some way that these should be available to the general public.

Some of these books are out of print but still available on the internet as of this writing including through Archive.org. Some of these websites have disappeared, or Archive.org does not have full cached copies. Even if you don't plan to read these works in the near term, do acquire these now and save on your hard disk for future reference. There may come a time when, by law, it will be deemed a *thought crime* to read these books and websites, let alone possess a copy. Only the privileged elite might be free to study these as history of the World Order and how it was made. If you don't comprehend such dystopia, both the fables **Brave New World** and **Nineteen Eighty-four** depict such secret libraries that are off limits to the general public.

1. **The Controversy of Zion By Douglas Reed**, written during 1951-1956 and published in 1978. PDF available on WWW.
2. **THE EMPIRE OF “The City” (World Superstate) By E. C. Knuth**, written and published in 1944-45. PDF of 1983 edition available on WWW.

3. **Secrets of the Federal Reserve By Eustace Mullins**, Published in 1952. PDF available on WWW.
4. **The World Order – A study in the Hegemony of Parasitism By Eustace Mullins**, published in 1985. PDF available on WWW.
5. **Tragedy and Hope - A History of the World in Our Time By Carroll Quigley**, published in 1966. Still in print. PDF available on the internet, archive.org
6. **The Naked Capitalist By W. Cleon Skousen**, first published in 1970. Commentary on Carroll Quigley's: Tragedy and Hope
7. **None Dare Call It Conspiracy By Gary Allen**, first published in 1970. PDF available on WWW. Commentary on Carroll Quigley's: Tragedy and Hope
8. **The Rockefeller File By Gary Allen**. PDF available on WWW. From the Introduction: "The Rockefeller File is not fiction. It is a compact, powerful and frightening presentation of what may be the most important story of our lifetime, the drive of the Rockefellers and their allies to create a one-world government, combining super-capitalism and Communism under the same tent, all under their control. Do I mean conspiracy? Yes, I do. I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and incredibly evil in intent."
9. **Secret Societies And Subversive Movements By Nesta Webster**, published 1924. PDF available on WWW.
10. **World Revolution: The Plot Against Civilization By Nesta Webster**, published 1921. PDF available on WWW.
11. **French Revolution By Nesta Webster**, published 1919. PDF available on WWW.
12. **The Coming Battle A Complete History of the National Banking Money Power in the United States By M. W. Walbert**, published 1899. PDF available on WWW.
13. **Proofs Of A Conspiracy Against All The Religions and Governments of Europe By John Robison**, 3<sup>rd</sup> Edition, 1798. PDF available on WWW.
14. **The Rise of the House of Rothschild 1770-1830 By COUNT EGON CAESAR CORTI** Translated from the German by Brian and Beatrix Lunn. Published 1927. PDF available on WWW. The author notes in his Foreword of July 1927: "***it relates the story of an unseen but infinitely powerful driving force which permeated the whole of the nineteenth century.***"
15. **The Best Enemy Money Can Buy By Antony C. Sutton**, published 1986. PDF available on WWW.

16. **Trilaterals over America By Antony C. Sutton**, Published 1995 Tab Books. PDF available on WWW.
17. **Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution**, 1974; **Wall Street and FDR**, 1975; **Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler**, 1976; **By Antony C. Sutton**. PDF available on WWW.
18. **Impact of Science on Society By Bertrand Russell**, published 1952. available on WWW. Must read Chapter 3 and Chapter 7.
19. **New World Order By H. G. Wells**, published 1940. PDF available on WWW.
20. **Between Two Ages: America's Role in the Technetronic Era By Zbigniew Brzezinski**, published 1970. PDF available on WWW.
21. **The Grand Chessboard By Zbigniew Brzezinski**, published 1996. PDF available on WWW.
22. **Three Political Dialogs (to screw your enemy): The Art of War, The Prince, The Protocols**, compiled by Project Humanbeingsfirst from public archives, download PDF:  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2019/https://sites.google.com/site/humanbeingsfirst/download-pdf/cacheof-three-political-dialogs-to-screw-your-enemy-via-gutenberg-and-aztlan.pdf>
23. **Jewish History, Jewish Religion – The Weight of Three Thousand Years By Israel Shahak**, First published 1994 by Pluto press. PDF available on WWW.
24. **Cracks in the Constitution By Ferdinand Lundberg**, 1982.
25. **The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem By Henry Ford**, founder of the Ford Motor Company, and the editors of The Dearborn Independent; 80 episodes spanning issues from 22 May 1920 to 14 January 1922. PDF available on WWW. These 80 episodes compiled into the book *The International Jew* look at the rise of Jewish power in the world from the “Gentile” eyes, a label given to the non-Jews by Jews.
26. **Agenda 21 United Nations and related official documents**, links to their PDF at:  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2019/http://print-humanbeingsfirst.blogspot.com/2013/03/agenda-21-for-dummies.html>

27. **Pertinent books with links to online PDF compiled by Mazin Qumsiyeh** at qumsiyeh.org  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20200611021127/http://qumsiyeh.org/books/>  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://qumsiyeh.org/links/>
28. **Sharing the Land of Canaan By Mazin B. Qumsiyeh**, 2004  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20131029215450/http://qumsiyeh.org/sharingthelandofcanaan/>
29. **From Refugees To Citizens At Home By Dr.Salman Abu Sitta**, 2001, Palestine Land Society,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2009/http://www.plands.org/books.htm>
30. **The Return Journey (Atlas) – A Guide to the Depopulated And Present Palestine Towns And Villages and Holy Sites By Dr.Salman Abu Sitta**, 2007, Palestine Land Society,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20160517183601/http://www.plands.org/en/maps-atlases>  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20160515133043/http://www.plands.org/en/maps-atlases/atlases/the-return-journey>  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20180202131956/http://www.plands.org/en/maps-atlases/atlases/the-return-journey/return-journney-pdfs>
31. **Encyclopedia of the Palestine Problem By Issa Nakhleh and Tom Voltz**,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20061107030813/http://palestine-encyclopedia.com/Downloads/PalestineProblem1of2.pdf>  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20041119043122/http://www.palestine-encyclopedia.com/Downloads/Chapter30.pdf>  
<https://web.archive.org/web/20130107055507/http://www.palestine-encyclopedia.com/EPP/TOC.htm>  
<http://palestine-encyclopedia.com/EPP/Introduction1o2.htm>
32. **Zionism in the Age of the Dictators - A Reappraisal By Lenni Brenner**, 1983,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/200204/http://www.marxists.de/middleeast/brenner/>  
Interesting interview with Lenni Brenner, 2019,  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MQ0dGfWHeTo>
33. **The Iron Wall, Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinsky to Shamir By Lenni Brenner**, 1984,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/200202/http://www.marxists.de/middleeast/ironwall/index.htm>

34. **51 Documents: Zionist Collaboration with the Nazis By Lenni Brenner**, 2002, translations of documents quoted in *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators*,  
<https://www.counterpunch.org/2002/12/23/51-documents/>  
*“Jews and other Americans still know little of Zionism’s sordid past. But today only programmed fanatics can come away pro-Zionist after reading plain facts. Indeed, according to the American Jewish Identity Survey (2001), less than 22% of all Jews declare themselves Zionist. ... A check to me, for \$22.00 + \$1.84 media mail postage, gets a signed book back, anywhere in the US.”*
35. **The Hidden History of Zionism By Ralph Schoenman**, 1988,  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2008/http://www.marxists.de/middleeast/schoenman/>
36. **Pertinent books with links to online PDF compiled by Christopher Jon Bjerknes** at jewishracism.com:  
<https://web.archive.org/web/2007/http://jewishracism.com/books.htm>
37. **Pertinent books with links to online PDF compiled by Ahmed Rami et. al.** at radioislam.org:  
[https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/historia/zionism/index\\_books.html](https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/historia/zionism/index_books.html)  
[https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index\\_books.htm](https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index_books.htm)  
[https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index\\_judaism.htm](https://web.archive.org/web/2017/http://radioislam.org/islam/english/index_judaism.htm)

## Books Online

this page is intentionally blank

# About the author

He is just an ordinary fellow, a common man. But one who suffers no fools, takes no prisoners, bows before no authority figures as bearers of divine truths, and remains just as unimpressed by the metaphysics of the *turban* as by the scholarship of the *gown*. There is not much else to say about him. He was quite imperfectly educated in the elite secular universities of both the United States of America and Pakistan, which might explain how he managed to escape from these factories of *jahiliya* with his mind still intact and his brain still firing on all cylinders. It is only because of the imperfection of his education, and because of the failure of the system to obedience train him to *United We Stand* with absurdities, that his deconstruction of modernity is able to capture reality the way it actually is, minus all of *truth's protective layers*. At least me thinks so. My name is Zahir Ebrahim, and I am the archetype *plebeian antidote to hectoring hegemons*.

My contribution to making *America great again* can be gleaned at the United States Patent Office ( <https://tinyurl.com/Zahir-Patents> ). My contribution to making her almost human can be read at what used to be my hobby website: [Project Humanbeingsfirst.org](http://ProjectHumanbeingsfirst.org) (taken down by Google on March 26, 2020 without intimation). More about me may be gleaned from the pages of my 2015 *magnum opus* on current affairs: [The Poor Man's Guide To Modernity - Oligarchic Primacy for World Government](#) ; from my 2015 *magnum opus* on social engineering using religion: [Hijacking The Holy Qur'an And Its Religion Islam – Muslims and Imperial Mobilization](#) ; and from my 2003 *maiden treatise* on America's Imperial Mobilization disguised as “War on Terror”, written amidst running tears during the night-time civilian bombings and military invasion of Iraq by the United States: [Prisoners of the Cave](#). My 2019 *magnum opus* on current affairs with focus on Pakistan, is the two volume [Pakistan Decapitation Papers 2019](#). Besides the present compendium of Essays and Letters 2003 – 2020 on Palestine and World Order, [NAKBA 2020: World Order / Zionism Palestinian-Goyim Studies](#), the following are compendium of my work also a decade old: [The Useful Idiot's Guide To Pandemic 2020](#) ; [The Next Global Menace 2020 Ali Baba Plusplus](#).

These compilations into compendiums, unfortunately, command far more pertinence today as governments and their policies are openly driving towards oligarchic World Order that transcends all previous differentiations in political ideologies, economic theories, and cultural differences, employing the myriad manufactured crises as pretexts to baby-step toward one-world government. We are headed towards a monolithic and standardized global culture, civilization, economics, politics, laws, and worldviews. A world order in which individuals are enslaved in a manner in which they believe in similar things, “united we stand”, and come to love their own servitude. The only potential impediment to this World Order are two interrelated factors which may increasingly come into play as global consciousness and global discontent rises: **Revolutionary Islam** (nations motivated by the Spirit of Islam which has its own Global Order and Categorical Imperatives to nurture man rather than its dogmatic shell of rituals), and **Independent Nations** (taking pride in their own civilization). Those are real dangers to World Order. Therefore, their risk mitigation stratagems are also in play.

Once dismissed as only “conspiracy theory” by the *likkha-parrha jahils* (educated morons posing as scholars and intellectuals), even the town barbers can now relate to the manifest reality expressed in my entire body of work divided into easily accessible compendiums. These attempt to bring forth the interconnections between the near and the far, what's omitted and what's distorted by the *likkha-parrha jahils* who continue to shill for the *white man's burden*. To what extent I have succeeded, the reader is the judge.

I graduated from MIT in EECS. I also studied graduate school at Stanford University through its SITN program in the 1980s. Before that I attended UET Lahore in the mid to late 1970s. While I have lived in the United States for the better part of my life, I left my heart behind in Pakistan. I now belong to two worlds, markedly different from each other, and yet exactly the same --- deceived and controlled by their rulers like Plato depicted in his Simile of the Cave in the Republic.

I belong to that generation that is not only caught between two cultures, but also caught between two ages. I borrow from Zbigniew Brzezinski's lede from his seminal 1970 book: *Between Two Ages*, quoting Hermann Hesse from *Steppenwolf*. It captures a bit of my own unsettlement: “*Human life is reduced to real suffering, to hell, only when two ages, two cultures and religions overlap. . . . There are times when a whole generation is caught in this way between two ages, two modes of life, with the consequence that it loses all power to understand itself and has no standard, no security, no simple acquiescence.*”

Except, I do have standards. I know why this *transition age* that we are living through is deliberately made to exist, and what's to come after. I did try to prevent it... Some hubris huh!

## **Closing Thoughts**

- All warfare is based on deception;
- Now the general who wins a battle makes many calculations in his temple [before] the battle is fought. The general who loses a battle makes but few calculations beforehand. Thus do many calculations lead to victory, and few calculations to defeat: how much more no calculation at all! It is by attention to this point that I can foresee who is likely to win or lose;
- Thus it is that in war the victorious strategist only seeks battle after the victory has been won, whereas he who is destined to defeat first fights and afterwards looks for victory;
- If you know the enemy and know yourself, you need not fear the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat. If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle;

--- **Sun Tzu on The Art of War, 500 BC**

- In the beginnings of the structure of society, they [the beasts of prey who are called men] were subjected to brutal and blind force; after words - to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force;

--- **The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion**

- World government could only be kept in being by force.

--- **Bertrand Russell on Impact of Science on Society, 1952**

- Hegemony is as old as mankind.

--- **Zbigniew Brzezinski on The Grand Chessboard, 1997**

Backcover

*Palestine / Zionism / World Order / Current Affairs / Sociology / Empire Studies*

# **NAKBA 2020: World Order / Zionism**

## **Palestinian-Goyim Studies**



**Vive la Palestine!**